

QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS FROM JANUARY, 1999

(Question) 03-Jan-1999 Before I ask all of my questions, I would like to read all of the others, in order to not waste your time. I have been at your site for hours and have not been able to locate this information. Please help. Michelle Voshell Student from Des Moines, Iowa

(Answer) 18-Jan-1999 this message board just got started so the reponses to whatever questions are just beginning...any question that is posed by whomever has an area underneath that says 'responses'...so when i answer someone you will see 'responses' and then my name..jeffrey..click that on to see whatever my response was to whatever questions..... the book on evolutionary astrology, the textbook that i am writing, is still underway and hopefully the first volume will be available the by the end of this year...'99...god bless, jeffrey

----- **(Question) 06-Jan-1999 Jeffrey, this BB is a great idea. But must one be a student to use it? I've never attended classes - just read your books and ordered stuff from you for home study. Can you clarify this? Otherwise I'll just poke my nose in and see if there are any rousing discussions going on. Patricia**

(Answer) 18-Jan-1999 yes, it is only for my students...if you have questions that are specific to evolutionary astrology then feel free to ask them on the message board...jeffrey

----- **(Question) 08-Jan-1999 Progressing chart backwards my question is if you were take someones current natal data and progressed the chart backwards in time to a specific date, place, and time-would that give you relevant evolutionary information about the person in a previous life? and are there any computer programs that can compute that data? leanne**

(Answer) 18-Jan-1999 it would depend on the date you are progressing backwards towards...if this is a date that you know for sure is a date that connects to another lifetime for the person then, yes, it would reveal a tremendous amount of info..on the other hand unless you know for sure that the date connects to a former life then, no, there is no value whatsoever...any astrology program can be taken backwards in time. jeffrey

(Addition) 22-Jan-1999 LEANNE, i had a friend, Bobby, die in a small plane crash. i was very close to him. His kids and my kids went to school together. JJ, Bobby's son married some three years after the crash. when JJ's wife became pregnant I felt very close to this child that was not born yet. I works for days and hours to progress Bobby's chart, along with making a birth chart to come up with a day and time the "new baby" would be born. I was correct in my prediction. The Doctor was off by two days on his extimation. I truly believe the new baby, even though a girl, came into this life as there were many things my friend Bobby left unfinished. connie lee

----- (Question) 12-Jan-1999 Skipped Steps In regards to recovering 'skipped steps' I am somewhat unclear in how to proceed in the following situation and require some guidance: Natal Pluto (ruler of NN) is at 29 Leo in the 7th house and is squaring the nodal axis. The NN is at 23 Sco in the 9th; SN at 23 Tau in the 3rd. Mars is at 17 Tau in the 3rd and conjunct the SN. Venus (ruler of SN) is at 24 Aqu & Mercury is at 18 Aqu both in the 1st squaring the nodal axis as well. Now my questions in regards to developing consistency in recovering skipped steps: Do I begin with Pluto which is applying to the SN as the first step? Then carry on to the ruler of the SN (Venus - which is square the axis) next? And because Venus (ruler of SN) is applying to the NN: integrate Venus through Pluto's polarity point? Since the rulers of NN & SN (Pluto & Venus) are each square the nodal axis: does the analysis always begin with Pluto as Pluto is the 'bottom line' as opposed to beginning the analysis with Venus (ruler of the SN)? When do I fit Mars conjunct the SN into the analysis? When I first take Pluto into consideration and see that Pluto is applying to the SN and this is the node that must be consistently developed? And Mercury square the nodal axis: would this be the last planet that was analyzed in this configuration? This has generated some confusion for me as to what order I analyze this axis as the planetary rulers of both the SN & the NN are square the nodal axis and in opposition to each other. I find myself going in one large circle, looking for the 'way out'! Thanks, Shirley

(Answer) 18-Jan-1999 in terms of the 'rules' that connect to recovering skipped steps: in all cases the node that last formed a conjunction with the planet that is squaring the nodes is the node thru which to recover the skipped steps..so with pluto squaring your nodes the south node in taurus would be the node that last formed a conjunction with pluto keeping in mind that the mean motion of the nodes is retrograde...with venus, for another example: in the case the n.node in scorpio would have been the

node that last formed the conjunction to venus..thus, this becomes the node thru which to recover the skipped steps that are specific to venus...etc, etc...any planet on the s.node, in your case, mars, comes under the three possible karmic/evolutionary conditions: either a total relive linked with past issues due to avoidance, or karmic/evolutionary fruition, or a combination of both...in your case it will mean to get in touch with the causative factors for the unresolved rage that your soul will be born with and how it is linked to emotional dynamics linked with emotional betrayal, abandonment, and loss...and, of course, unresolved sexual issues/ karma herein...hope this helps. jeffrey

----- (Question) 19-Jan-1999 Second Saturn Return in Ref to Pluto conj SN With pluto in the 12th leo conjunct SN,you mention 3 possible modes of manifestation: assume a spiritual state with fruition and reliving: would the 2ndary saturn return occur in the persons 60's? and what events could he or she experience? why would this person not experience the event or experience sooner? John Garcia

(Answer) please reread the sections in the book, and view the videos that reflect this stuff, because the way you have posed the question does not reflect your correct understanding of what i have taught about this..jeffrey

----- (Question) 19-Jan-1999 Equal House System vs Others? I have the winstar 2.0 program by Matrix and it defaults to an unequal house system. Upon thinking about it I realize it will give any number of house systems. You appear to use an equal house system and i wonder if there are considerations one has to take into account concerning house systems... Unequal house distort quit easily. any thoughts? john garcia

(Answer) the traditional equal house system, in my view, is totally bogus. the porphyry system is the best to use for evolutionary purposes. it does reflect that the space of one's birth place is equal, yet reflects the obvious reality of an mc and ic..the primary vertical and horizontal in which the space is equal within it...the root number in this system is 3 which is the root number is all mathematics...this system was developed by a christin mystic named porphyry in the 4th centure AD...and reflects the spiritual law of the trinity. jeffrey

(Addition) Thanks for your input: Your thoughts are stimulating new questions and answers! I did see you made a reference in book 2 in overlapped houses indicating situations that are accounted for with situations where the soul may have highly developed the underlying sign. i

will use porphyry and try to make more connections as they come in this area. The study of numbers seems useful and i have in the past made tentative steps not knowing how to proceed in this noble subject. i haven't found a beautiful approach that encompasses everything. Tentative steps with the eneagram lead to hauling steps as well. can you set me off by recommending a book or two concerning numbers that puts it all together?
John

----- Question)21-Jan-1999 Chart of the Crucifixion I am interested in finding the date and time of the crucifixion of Jesus. Jeffery, I see where you've mentioned in one of your articles, that there is a book by theologian, Donald Jacobs that rectified charts for the birth and other events in Jesus's life. My efforts at locating this book have been unsuccessful, as the book is currently out of print. And I have not been able to find the date of the crucifixion in any other literature. My question is have you seen this chart and could tell me the chart's date and time? I would appreciate a response from anyone who has this info or has studied this chart! Leanne

(Answer) the best thing to do would be to email Noel Tyl since he was a good friend of Donald Jacobs..he will be able to hopefully help you in locating the charts you want, and the books. his email is njt@pipeline.com mention that you are a student of mine..Jeffrey

----- (Question) 21-Jan-1999 Soul/Pluto Evolutionary Urges A question concerning soul urges: After pondering the soul and my idea of its Godlike attributes of which i have personally experienced brief glimpses as i believe all of us have; a seemingly contradiction is presented when one reflects on the limited evolutionary urges one finds souls as described in your Pluto books and as we actually see in life. If followed to logical conclusion one could eventually find the soul going back to God and reflecting that Godness to others after who knows how much time. In the mean time as you have souls archetypes revolving around the houses, perhaps again and again. (it would seem better to go home) Perhaps i have a misconception of what souls need and want. the soul seems to be limited in its aims in many instances; and expression of a separating desire no doubt. The question is, can the plug be pulled? Can a negative or limiting signature in a chart be tersely overridden? In another word I am confronted with the concept of a soul that is unlimited and very much limited in its scope of action and desire!?! I am grateful for your descriptions in a non-judgemental way of soul situations, and in fact one gets the idea of souls going through various grades in

school. On the other hand some situations are obvious side tracks and when one considers a soul can digress, it gives one the thought to quit fooling around with ones life. I see the dual desire in myself to undo limitations, and to create ongoing limitations in reference to karmic situations. I'm sure you have some thoughts and would be grateful to hear some. JG

(Answer) any chart, any birth signature, limited or not limited to use your words, can be actualized to its maximum potential simply based on the desire of the soul itself: free choice jeffrey

(Addition) John- I was very interested in your question and had some thoughts of my own I was hoping you would consider! It has been easier for me to reflect on the nature of the soul as a fragment of the total consciousness of God. The "limited evolutionary urges" are limited not by the soul but by the limited nature of the time space continuum that the organism that the soul indwells finds itself. We experience evolution as the derivative of the sequential nature of time and space, i.e. the universe appears to have a beginning and an end from our perspective because we, as children of time and space, experience life as having a beginning and an end. Thus from the conscious perspective of the human creature, the boundless nature of the soul and the permanent reality of God seem irrational because they are "uncaused". Yet, because the soul itself is not conditioned by time and space, i.e. the sequential "cause and effect" reality we perceive, but in fact exists simultaneously in the "past" "present" and "Future" as pure a reflection of the pure consciousness of God, the souls aims are limited merely by what can be accomplished in the mere moment of a human life. I conceive of Jeff's very eloquent work regarding the evolution of the soul, as not achieving consciousness as we may compare a slug to a tiger, but as measured against a standard of self-consciousness. This self-consciousness is specific to the soul's own intentions. Thus self consciousness "evolves" with respect to the souls own understanding of the meanings of its experiences in time and space as technique of self knowledge. In this way the soul comes to experience, though mortal life, and thereby to develop a deeper understanding of itself. This is the separating instinct. The returning instinct seeks to bring the meanings derived experientially, i.e. this reflective self-knowledge, back to the unmanifested aspect of God by merging with God. Steve

----- (Question) 23-Jan-1999 South Node Conj Moon/Mercury in Second Jeff, I'm doing a chart that I am struggling on. bdate 10/4/48 5:30am Olympia WA. This female has

stellium: Mercury, s.node, moon, mars and chiron in Scorpio 2nd house. The width of the stellium is squaring Pluto at 16 Leo. Cancer Uranus conjunct MC. I am stumped at the lessons to be learned in this lifetime. Is the Mother involved. I pick up she has difficulty w/mom. 2nd house issues and Turas 8th N.node. What do I suggest. Connie Lee

(Answer) the main thing you are feeling is that the mother in question has tried to LIVE THROUGH this women over many recent lifetimes, to be a vicarious extension of her daughters reality because of deep inner emotional repressions within herself that have caused her to not actualize anything about herself. the daughter has thus felt contained and controlled by the mother, and psychologically and emotionally manipulated by her in order for the mother to live thru her...within this there has also been deep sexual issues between them, and sexual issues in general...i.e. in one recent lifetime using her body sexually to make a living...sexual violence coming her way...the whole meaning of n.node in taurus/8th is to reempower herself thru self reliance and creating a brand new way of relating to herself jeffrey

(Addition) thanks Jeffrey, Your descriptive voice is so clear and i appreciate the input. this helps alot. I was confussed about the taurus n.node. your explanation was/is clear. I was picking up some of the scorpio stuff quite clearly. thank you again. connie lee.

----- (Question) 26-Jan-1999 The Cross of August 1999 On the 17th and 18th of August 1999 there will be a fixed cross involving ALL the planets and the nodes(exept Pluto). 1999 has already a dramatic overtone due to the numerology of the year. With Mars retrograde in scorpio opposing saturn during the spring as well, it seems many changes are on the way individually and collectively. It seems that this rare and dramatic cross in the sky will be a peak state in regard to the intensity. Do you anticipate any particular kind of occurences and events for this Summer? Maurice

(Answer) yes...and it will serve as an 'imprint' to set in motion, progressively, increasingly intense earth, economic, political, and disease stuff, events, that will, ultimately, shatter the very 'foundations' upon which the consensus world bases its security upon...jeffrey

----- (Question) 27-Jan-1999 The Four Natural Evolutionary States jeffrey-i know you can only find out the evolutionary state of an individual through observation and correlation, but once this is observed, can it then be observed, or confirmed through

the birthchart as to the stage within the state? ie: Individuated state, second stage, chart has heavy emphasis Uranus or Aquarius, evolutionarily speaking, to confirm the 1,2,3, within the second stage? Or does this wisdom come with practice and time? Also..regarding stationary points in the chart, Asc. Mc. etc.. when figuring phases, they are fixed points that are used like the Sun when calculating, correct? Common sense says yes, but just wanted to be sure. My main interest is in the synastry work so i will have more questions, but one step at a time, i want to know the basics inside and out before moving ahead. Michelle.

(Answer) no, there is no way to determine from just the chart the subdivisions within the four natural evolutionary states...observation and correlation...and points like the asc etc do move on a daily basis...like the asc moves one degree every four minutes...so since there is 'motion' involved we must calculate relative to phases with planets the slower moving to determine the actual phase jeffrey

----- (Question) 30-Jan-1999 Chakra Sounds In one of your lectures,you mentioned that there were different sounds that emanated from each chakra. What are the sounds? (Answer) the root chakra is the sound of a bumble bee, or crickets the sacral is a flute the naval is a harp the heart is like a big church bell the throat is like gale force winds, or a conch shell the medulla/ajna is om jeffrey

(Addition) about a month ago the dalai lama was in the area doing a 7 day ritual, a sand mandala called "the ritual of compassion" during that time I was hearing a really loud church bell. I think that demonstrated the power of the ritual because even though i was one state away, the power of that love travelled to where i was at. And I felt connected to the dalai lama in a very personal way.

----- (Question) 31-Jan-1999 Sacred Prostitutes & More 1. you briefly answered this one for me but i'll repeat for other students. Just as there are many people who have come back to recover skipped steps at this transition of the ages, is there also a large number of people who have returned who have been sacred prostitutes in order to begin to address and move forward the issues of the right use of sexuality, gender equality and the acknowledgement of the sacred femine, etc? seed people so to speak?

2) For the transiting nodes, do you use a 5 degree orb, like other transits?

3) Since we, as a culture, have distorted so many things of spiritual value, like the current usage of Shamanism/Shamanistic - would you give your explanation of exactly what it means?

4) when transiting jupiter or prog. jupiter is aspecting the natal 8th house, do you look at both the pluto transiting the eighth and pluto transiting the ninth and blend them? Or, exactly how do you look at this?

5) when you have someone with skipped steps, you have said they can appear to be in an earlier evolutionary stage. How, then, does one determine the actual stage they're in? - - susan

(Answer) 1. yes

2. yes

3. shaminism: very simply it is the conscious knowledge of natural laws, all the various forms of consciousness, and the ability to unite with all forms of consciousness so that a natural exchange of the knowledge which is unique to each form is exchanged between the forms of consciousness which have united with one another..the knowledge that the root principles in our universe are good/god/ess versus evil, and the ability to manipulate these core principles for the good of another(s)

4. your question is confusing, so can't answer

5. i have never said that 'skipped steps' can correlate with a person who appears be not as evolved as there are...don't know where you got that.
jeffrey

(Addition) i've been having some personal experiences that relate to the healing of the sacred feminine'' and sexuality....i've been seeing pictures that i believe are from another life...the pictures have been of various sexual rites and rituals, used to contact the divine. I'm not sure if this is true, but my feeling of the original matriarchy, is that these rites and rituals were an integral part of each individuals life... an example would be the sexual initiation of younger members of the tribe by those who were adept at using sexual energy to contact the divine... so ...i'm wandering if we're all seed people and we all participated in the rites and rituals of that time. And deep in our cells is the memories of that time... And is that connected to feeling such a void?...because for alot of us that's our true home.

Another thing i've noticed, (and this relates to maurice's comment---mars retrograded in scorpio) is that prior to getting the flashbacks, I was having a series of violent images coming through. It was almost as if my body was purging lifetimes of violence...i noticed that alot of it i want to push back and not see....but eventually gave in to the process, letting lifetimes of violence come to the surface and the rage that i feel, which is connected to that.

One thing that has helped deal with the rage, was holding a hematite stone. I don't know if this is a stone traditionally used for that, but quite by accident.... i was holding this stone when i was in a situation where rage surfaced...and for a minute i thought about throwing it...i was able to hold that feeling without exploding or shoving it back down...and new insights came.

I'm wondering if these experiences are related to the nodes transiting Leo-Aquarius and with mars in scorpio...it almost seemed like going through layers to get to the good stuff...like before being able to experiece the original matriarchy it would be necessary to purge the years of suppression and distortions that are reflected in the violence of lifetimes of living in the patriarchy. i wonder has anyone else had these experience?
Thanks (not jeff)

(Answer) these comments are right on...this is what is all comes too in the end... especially now with the transiting lunar axis in Leo/aquarius...the transit of uranus on top of our collective s.node of neptune in aquarius, neptune transit approaching... jeffrey

----- (Question) 31-Jan-1999 House vs Sign I have a comment and two questions. First, I was speaking with a woman today. In the course of conversation she said that she had to break up with a guy (it had been a long-term relationship). He had lied and cheated within the relationship. I had just been reading Pluto vol.II concerning conditoning relative to the current patriarchal period. So, I related to her,"I don't want to mis-paraphrase Jeff Green, but in one of his books he talks about how the Souls alive now all have the south node of Neptune in Aquarius-and I don't know how he gets this-meaning that we all have experience in the original matriarchy--which gestated during the last Piscean age..." I then related about male's anger relative to the Garden of Eden myth, etc. She got 'goosebumps' about the idea that we are balancing this thing out as we speak.

Is what I related accurate and can you clarify the seeming leap from Aquarius to the original matriarchy?

My more basic question concerns Pluto in Virgo in the 4th house vs. Pluto in Cancer in the 6th: can you shed any light on the distinction? Denise.

(Answer) the leap is no leap at all. it is simply the actual historical correlation to the last aquarius age, which again, was 25,000 yrs ago..thus, with a s.node in aquarius relative to neptune this is the connection / correlation...25,000 yrs ago the matriarchy was in full bloom...pluto/cancer in 6th, pluto/virgo in the 4th...anytime we consider a planet in a house, and the sign it is in, we must remember that the house comes first: it is the baseline, the core inner orientation and/ or structure..so with pluto/cancer/6th we would intergrate the archetypes of pluto/cancer relative to the baseline of the 6th..conversely, pluto/virgo/4th..again the baseline in the 4th house, then the pluto/virgo thing intergrated and synthesized relative to that baseline jeffrey

QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS FROM FEBRUARY, 1999

(Question) 12-Feb-1999 Evolutionary States & Children (Question) 12-Feb-1999 Evolutionary States & Children

- 1. Do the four evolutionary states apply to children as well?**
- 2. Especially when children are young (say 10 years and younger) does not parental influence keep them more so in a consensus state?**
- 3. Or once again, does the environment, culture, early childhood conditioning contribute to such a large extent that each child must be analyzed on an individual basis? Shirley**

(Answer) 1. yes they do

2. all children pick the overall conditions for their life including parents, culture, economic conditions, etc...

3. yes, each child must be observed and analyzed on an individual basis starting with the question: why has this child pick all the various conditions for the life it is now living...the role of the astrological detective...once you approach it from this perspective much will be revealed... jeffrey

----- **(Message) 20-Feb-1999 An Important Message From Jeffrey Recently, some distorted idiot posted a message as 'satan' and some bizarre statement about sex or something...and another person, not a student of mine, posted a general question about virgo's, etc. Again, this board is for use by my students who have questions that are specific to evolutionary astrology. I will answer question from my students about other things when i feel it is relevant to do so, like the question about shamanism from susan. I have left this message board as 'unmoderated' to date which means that anyone can access this board without prior approval. I can only hope that people will respect the 'boundries' of this message board. if not, i may have to go the the moderated option which means all questions or comments will be sent to me first for approval prior to posting. I don't wish to have to do that. So for now lets see how it goes... god bless, jeffrey**

----- **(Question) 22-Feb-1999 Male Souls/Female Souls I purchased Pluto Volume II today. There is a reference to the soul being non-sex based and evolving by being both male**

and female in different life times. I believe this would differ from the Jewish mystical perspective. The idea is that G-d's first thought is Adam Kadmon, the primordial man. Each of us represents a spark of this idea. Each of us is unique in our place on the body. Each place is unique with either a masculine tone or feminine tone to its function. At the end of times G-d will make a new world wherein will be the resurrection of the dead. Each of our souls will have its true body. Each of us will either be male or female in our true form. Hence our identity body and soul is male or female. Jeff Spiegel

(Answer) it is stated in the book that our souls are equally male and female, as is that which is called God. God is the origin of all things, obviously. Thus the origin of male and female. Thus each of our souls is simultaneously male and female... that which you site is simply another version of patriarchal thinking..man first jeffrey

(Addition) In Hebrew we call G-d's essence Ayn Sof which is beyond male and female. The seferot or Tree of Life containing pillars of male character, female character and a central pillar reveal G-d's highest image that we can know is equally male and female as you have pointed out to me. We are created in the image of G-d so our soul contains both male and female aspects; the sefirot manifest in each of us reflecting the same image. Still we have a body which is not equally male and female. In Judaism the body is also an aspect of the soul, the Nefesh (body spirit) is the lowest level of the soul. The body is part of the soul's identity. The concept of being male combined with male and female qualities or female combined with female and male qualities better matches the essence of who we are. This is also a reflection of the image of G-d where each sefira whether male or female has an aspect of each of the other sefirot within. ---
----- Getting back to your book: Your concept of a composite chart from Pluto Volume II helped me understand the dynamics of a couples direction together. Previously I had only looked at synastry for understanding. Is there a place where you describe the soul affects of Pluto's place in the other party's chart (constellation and house)? Is this in Volume I which I haven't purchased yet? Currently I only see a description of the composite Pluto's connection. Jeff Spiegel

----- (Question) 22-Feb-1999 Osmosis of Sexual Fluids & Karma my question is specific to sex, and the osmosis of sexual fluids/karma... Is there a difference in the exchange of karma that is osmosed?...Does the female or receptive partner...you know--the one who is taking in the sperm, are they not also osmosing the greater

karma?...because, it doesn't seem to me like there is an equal exchange of fluid or genetic material..and that a man never really takes in a woman's ova into his body to osmose!...And that the only time that he would be able to get close to an equal exchange would be sexual union during menstruation...when her genetic material would be readily available in the sexual fluids...maybe, that is why this has traditionally been a taboo but powerful time to have sex with a woman.

I also have a question about purging sexual karma... in the Pluto II book..mars rx is described as a buildup of internal heat. I picture this as an internal flame. With the upcoming mars rx in scorpio squaring the nodal axis...Would this be a good time to use that internal flame/heat to purge the soul and physical body of the intake of sexual karma?...Does vesta rx in leo also support this process of inner heat and using that energy for burning/purging? sam

another thought related to vesta rx in leo/mars rx in scorpio. i wonder if this pattern would support healing/purging the physical body of diseases contracted through sexual union? or healing past patterns of willful use of sexual energy? And vesta being conjunct NN of neptune visualizing/meditating on the internal flame to access healing.

(Answer) i don't know what you mean by the 'greater karma'...if you are basing such a statement or thought on the 'quantity' of fluid ...it has nothing to do with the actual quantity...try to understand this thru the proved natural laws of homeopathy: i.e. less equals more so to speak.200 c of a remedy is more powerful than say a 30 x eventhough there is 'less' actual material in the 200 c...

yes and especially by using the 'agni' ritual to do so...

...Does vesta rx in leo also support this process of inner heat and using that energy for burning/purging?

yes, in terms of reclaiming oneself, the self that existed before the specific intake of someone's else's karma, etc...to reactulize...leo... jeffrey

----- (Question) 24-Feb-1999 Meditation & Astrology Is meditation in any way related to astrology? I hope so since I want to ask your advice. I am now attempting to regularly make quite time and try and clear my thoughts; to attempt to 'stop thoughts' with the idea that the self will eventually emerge and produce a metamorphosis. Since I know you have a background in meditation I'll ask if you have anything to add or suggest. Years previous I meditated by prayer which

gave good results but does not seem appropriate for me at this stage of the game. John G.

(Answer) prayer is utterly relevant for all of us, in any life situation...no matter what. of course astrology and meditation can go together and work wonders... all the astrology that i have 'learned' has come thru either meditational states, or thru dreams... jeffrey

----- (Question) 25-Feb-1999 Planetary Nodes In reference to planetary nodes: a) for instance: if the south node of Saturn is conjunct a natal planet (I'll use the Moon for example) in the birthchart; does it add emphasis to the Moon in the current life? b) Or did the Moon facilitate Saturnian functions from a prior-life point of view? Shirley

(Answer) yes, because in your example, it would mean that the person's current moon 'reality' is being heavily conditioned or influenced by s.node of sat...meaning a direct correlation to when the matriarchy began its transition into the patriarchy...6500 b.c.e.

no, it is the s.node of sat... jeffrey

----- (Question) 26-Feb-1999 Soul Intentions In the first series of videos for homestudy, you outline an intention of each house/sign/related planets complex. That is, for ex.: the way the Soul intends to liberate from existing conditioning patterns can be found by looking at the 11th house, its contents, cusp sign and where that ruling planet is located, as well as, of course, where is Aquarius, Uranus, and its aspects. For houses 2 and 7-10, I have been unable to formulate a similar succinct intention. If this is an acceptable forum, could you please outline this information? Denise.

(Answer) denise... i am not sure what you are asking me about in your question...maybe you could reask in another way ? jeffrey

(Question clarification) Thanks for replying--what i'm trying to get at is the intention of each sign/house: you clearly stated that where is aquarius, uranus & it's aspects, what's happening with the 11th house all relate to tell how the Soul intends to liberate within the lifetime from existing conditioning patterns. this is very helpful, practical information as far as talking with someone--about finding clues as to why someone is here. i am asking how to describe each sign/house in these same 'intentional' terms. some of them i could get from the tapes, some not. Also, I am currently working with someone, with their chart, mercury 30 sag w/asc 0cap with a

loaded 11th (mars,venus,jup scorpio, nep sag) opp 5th sat taurus rx. pluto 9th rx sq 1st sun cap. the nodes are from leo 8th to aqu 2nd, with uranus in 9th libra, not cj pluto 30 virgo. pluto is opp3rd moon aries cj chiron. although, if you have the time to work with me on this, it's clear to you what's happening, his current questions to me are 1, what is the root of the anger and 2, what is a good way to be in conversation with the spiritual aspect of life?

i recommended exercise that involves the large thigh muscles and of a type/intensity that alters the consciousness, in nature. because i am where i am with astrology, i am hesitant to conjecture, because that's what it would be, about the roots of the anger--other than what i've already said about the blatant disparity between where culture is and Natural Law - a concept i have feeling for but not so many words. can you respond to either or both of these q's? denise

----- (Question) 27-Feb-1999 The Soul of Twins I was wondering what is the soul relationship of twin brother/sisters. I thought they might start the initial separation of a same soul that has reached the dual pulsion, and need to separate in order to continue growth and reunite later. With non-identical twins of different sexes, the boy seems to have more (in modern terms) female energies and the girl has masculine energy. Some twins are at each other's throat while others are symbiotically united/ What is your input? What is the Difference between identical twins and non-identical from a soul Point of view. Maurice

(Answer) we did a study many years ago on twins because of the obvious reality that twins, identical or otherwise, can be so very different. what we discovered is that, when there are such observed differences, that one will manifest the male principle, the other the female, whether they are both boys, girls, or one of each. this combined with the differences in individual evolution for each soul then explained why these differences could occur. very rarely did we observe that twins are the same soul. but it does happen. on observation and correlation can tell us who is who, and what is what jeffrey

----- (Question) 27-Feb-1999 Skipped Steps & Evolution On the first set of tapes, in the process of delineating the chart of the fourth house pluto in virgo male with venus in aquarius in the ninth house square the nodal axis in 6-12, scorpio-taurus, many of the students indicated the necessity of him needing to recover the skipped steps so he could move to the next evolutionary stage (he was in 3rd

consensus). When a person has skipped steps, we know they need to be recovered for evolution to proceed. Then, does it follow that the soul's desire is to move to the next evolutionary stage, whatever that happens to be for the person? In other words, that is what is meant by "in order for evolution to proceed?"

Also, if they don't for some reason do what is required to move to the next evolutionary stage, do they then come back with either more or other skipped steps related to their evolutionary condition in the next life? susan

(Answer) no, it simply means by avoiding the necessity of recovering the skipped steps that in essence they have been 'marking time'...and will continue to mark time, meaning to stay exactly where they are in their evolution, until the choice is made to recover the skipped steps..if this resistance goes on for two or three lifetimes it will then equal a person born, at some point, with pluto conjunct the s.node and correlate to the condition of a total relive, not being able to be released from that until the second saturn return jeffrey

----- (Question) 28-Feb-1999 Nodal Aspects With planets aspecting the North & South Node do you use the planet or the Node as the base, to get the phase? Ingrid Mebalds

(Answer) To know which planet or node is applying to what...again, it is simply the slower moving of any two points...the motion, of course, of any given planet, or node, is relative to how far they are away from the earth. but one must check the motion because the planets can speed up or slow down, even stop thru 'apparent' motion as viewed from the earth...jeffrey

----- (Question) 28-Feb-1999 Pluto First of all I must say I am a fan of your work, have read - and refer to Pluto Vol 1 and am reading Vol 2 - slowly as you advised! It takes a fair bit of work to drag out all my comp and natal charts to fully absorb, in a personal way the full effects of what you are saying. I have a wonder - and that is - When is there too much Pluto in a chart? Is that possible? I have a Pluto packed chart here if you would like to take a look at it: 22 Feb 1966 4:10pm Melb Aust AEST 37s49 144e58. I am also wondering why you dont show your chart in any of your books. You look like a gemini to me - but with Pluto strengths of your own (looking at your eyes)- I would love to see it somewhere - is it anywhere on your homepage perhaps? Abigail

(Answer) well, for folks that have a dominant pluto chart many sure will feel that way. for myself, pluto aspects all natal planets, plus scorpio rising

with venus, mercury, and jupiter rising in scorpio, plus uranus in the 8th... even though it does seem like 'to much' the bottom line is that all of us choose the planetary pattern of our birth...so...yes, my chart in on my website, within the article on trauma...my date is 12-2-46, 4:52 am, hollywood, ca... jeffrey

----- 1. Do the four evolutionary states apply to children as well?

2. Especially when children are young (say 10 years and younger) does not parental influence keep them more so in a consensus state?

3. Or once again, does the environment, culture, early childhood conditioning contribute to such a large extent that each child must be analyzed on an individual basis? Shirley

(Answer) 1. yes they do

2. all children pick the overall conditions for their life including parents, culture, economic conditions, etc...

3. yes, each child must be observed and analyzed on an individual basis starting with the question: why has this child pick all the various conditions for the life it is now living...the role of the astrological detective...once you approach it from this perspective much will be revealed... jeffrey

QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS FROM MARCH, 1999

(Question) 04-Mar-1999 Pluto Aspecting the Angles 1)What does it mean when pluto is in aspect to all the angles in the chart? Both, pluto and the angles are in mutable signs?

2)When 2 planets are in an absolute conjunction can the person complete the culmination phase of those planets and evolve into the new phase during the current life. for example, if pluto transited those planets could it bring about the new beginning?... leanne

(Answer) when pluto is in aspect to all the angles it correlates with a soul that desires to major shifts in its orientation to itself, and the world that it finds itself in...maximum growth, especially when the angles, and pluto, are in mutable archetypes jeffrey

----- (Question) 04-Mar-1999 Nodal Returns What is the significance of the nodal return? Properties, experience, intention? Cherie

(Answer) nodal returns correlate with a renewal of core evolutionary intentions for the current life. prior to the actual return a reflective, withdrawn psychological state is produced that allows one to reflect of the overall nature of one's reality, and via that reflection progressively become aware of needs to be structurally changed in one's life in order for the original intent to become realigned with one's current life circumstances and directions. jeffrey

----- (Question) 09-Mar-1999 Pluto - The Plot Thickens I've just discovered your site - perfect timing. I have your books on Pluto on order (yes, this is the end of the earth!). With a serious Pluto transit coming up (in the next two years it will begin I think) - conjunct my Moon at Sag. 18 and square my Sun at Pisces 19 I feel I need info. to help me bring things to the surface now - so when it hits, it wont be too traumatic. Firstly - is this possible? Secondly - how? (I feel reasonably conscious now as to what this is about). Anyway - can you point my in a useful direction - PLEASE! I've always been a total wimp with the predictive side of astrology - I'm a natal astro. fan really. Even then - Pluto continues to be a mystery. Looking forward to your books - and your reply. Linda.

(Addition) Linda, Your letter sounds so familiar to where I was a couple of years ago I just had to respond. Like you, I have a Sag moon (5 Sag) and I 'discovered' Jeffrey's work and this website about the time Pluto was just beginning to make its first pass over my moon. I've come to believe that this is more than just 'perfect timing' -- we find the information or the people we need when our souls are ready from an evolutionary standpoint. In my case the Pluto to moon transit followed its transit of my s. node, sun, Nep, Venus, and Merc -- so I have a bit of experience with heavy Pluto transits myself!

From my own experience Pluto to moon is perhaps the most transformational (Pluto) of all because it deals with the interaction of our most personal planet which correlates to our self-image or ego, that which can be subjectively known (the moon) and the outermost planet which correlates to the soul purpose at a core level, but which cannot always be subjectively known. Pluto transits tend to produce long term change and since it deals with the moon and sun in your case, it would not be uncommon to experience complete transformation of self-image (moon)

and a total change in all that has previously represented security (moon) in the past. This is particularly emphasized with the simultaneous aspect to your sun, which correlates to how you are integrating your soul intent in his life. Clues to exactly what areas of life are being transformed can be found in the house that Pluto is transiting (where is that Sag moon?) as well as the opposing and squaring houses, especially the house with your Pisces sun. (ex, if Pluto was transiting the 7th -- 1st, 4th and 10th would be activated in some way as well).

I wouldn't be too worried about needing to 'predict' -- in my experience, albeit limited, actual events that correlate to a Pluto transit cannot be precisely predicted. A core theme behind evolutionary astrology, in my understanding, is that we make our own choices -- both prior to and during the incarnation -- and we therefore create the kinds of circumstances that we need for our own soul growth. So transformation or change you may experience during this time may not feel easy while your undergoing it, but at a soul level it's what you needed to continue on your evolutionary journey. So while studying of evolutionary astrology and reading Jeffrey's books and/or similar others is a great place to start in terms of getting the types of information you need now (goes back to my earlier comment on no 'coincidences'), in my opinion no astrologer can 'predict' EXACTLY how it will effect you, what the final outcome will be - - that depends entirely on you, the choices and decisions you make during the whole process. But the study of evolutionary astrology will help you to understand what is happening as it unfolds, and that is half the battle.

And as far as Pluto being a mystery -- well, since one of Pluto's fundamental qualities is "mystery" -- maybe you know more about it than you think! I hope you've found some of this information helpful. kim

(Answer) what kim wrote is just right...nothing more to add...kim, by the way, is a graduated student of the pluto school jeffrey

----- (Question) 18-Mar-1999 72 Ways To Learn & Teach I remember you said there are 72 ways to learn and im one of the (other)! ive gone 1 third of the way through your coarse. could you elaborate or point the way to contine research in this area? John G.

(Answer) read the writings of maria montessori jeffrey

(Addition) Thanks Jeff I look into it. I had an old tape in my head that clicked as it was that the statues at chartes or notre dame depicted 72 centers of gravity or types of man which i thought might correspond in

astrology. Also P.D. Ouspensky or Morieeff (spel) mention 72 variations of types which I thought may also correlate... JG

----- (Question) 18-Mar-1999 8 Primary Phases Concerning aspects to planets in the chart; are all aspects to planets made from the nadir conjunction only or does one move say the aspect wheel to each planet using it each as the current frame of reference? If the method is moving to each planet location as the reference point the rule of the slower moving planet and moving counter-clock wise except the sun has me a bit confused. JG

(Answer) it is really simple actually. the slower moving of any two planets is considered the point of reference. then in a counterclockwise direction one simply determines the amount of degree's of separation. the amount of degrees will then correlate to what phase and/ or aspect the two planets are in. for example, venus at 5 scorpio, mars at 5 aquarius. mars is the slower of these two. thus: this would be exactly 270 degrees of separation and would correlate to the last quarter phase, and a last quarter square aspect. jeffrey

----- (Question) 18-Mar-1999 Planetary Pairs Me again! It bugs me when I don't understand concepts in areas i'm studying. Ive missed the boat on planetary pairs. Let me point out an obvious starting point; say Venus and Mars. thats an obvious pair . Is the idea to always look at a planet and whats going on with as a action on really a concept of whats happening to them as a blended energy event? JG

(Answer) the planetary pairs correlate with specific archetypes, i.e. the nature of the two paired planets. For example Mars/Venus: the archetype here is correlates with the individuals natural way of being orientated to relationships, and how they would intergrate their need for individuality within the need for relationship. The actual phase correlates to the archetype, i.e. new, crescent, etc. The phases operate as archetypes within consciouness that are then conditioned by the actual houses/signs of the two planets themeselves. jeffrey

(Addition) With what you stated above could one state: the archetype of relationships (mars/venus) is found by an analysing the phase venus is in, plus analysing the phase mars is in and converging the phase polarity compliments of the two? This of course would be applied to any or all planetary pairs? jg

----- (Question) 22-Mar-1999 7 Paths to God As I was going to ask above: would you be willing to elaborate some on the 7 paths. I've heard you mention the householder (aspirant lives in life/family) of which i've read a couple of fine lines from Muktananda and from the 4th Way I've heard of the monk the fakir and the yogi paths. The monk way i understand since I considered the trappist 20 yrs or so ago. The fakir seems rudimentary. And yoga books and guru books abound. Does the 7 paths correlate to some or all of the above? Is this one of the paths ? (meditation) Would a chart indicate the most natural path of an aspirant? In our case a client in the spiritual phase or entering it. JG

(Answer) Yes. The most natural way for any person to naturally spiritualize their life can be seen through the natal placement of Neptune, it's aspects, the location of the sign Pisces, the sign on the 12th House cusp, the location of it's planetary ruler, and the aspects made to that ruler.
Jeffrey

----- (Question) 22-Mar-1999 Venus, A Renegade Planet? An Indian elder fellow Speaking Wind who died very recently was a guest on the art bell show; an am show at night, and he was speaking of the earth changes we are and will undergo between now and 2012. He spoke lovingly and as a compassionate elder and eloquent. One thing he related was the long ago event of when what is now venus can crashing into our system it he said tore out the atmosphere of mars (it rotates opposite) of which some inhabitants escaped to earth (our ancestors) any thoughts? JG

(Cont'd Question) Cont: The Indian legend says they called venus the planet that stole our love and that this event has cause us on a racial scale to try and reenact some type of event (catastrophy) to regain lost paradise
JG

(Answer) venus came from jupiter relative to a major impact upon it...this was realized by valikosky...jeffrey

----- (Question) 22-Mar-1999 Moon & Astral Inhabitants? Jeff I hope your finding my questions interesting: since this format can only encourage me! I dont know if you are familiar with Muktanada; any way he mentions several gurus from the past and one particular one went to the moon and visited with people there (subtle bodies race)! Any thoughts? Ive always (FELT) the moon an evil place (particularly during new and full moons)where demonic forces live.

Rodney Collin author of "theory of celestial influence" said its traits resembled the characteristics of hell. Any thoughts? JG

(Answer) john, this not the place for such questions.. jeffrey

(Addition) Sorry. Its been a part of my attraction to astrology...that is feeling different effects of various unknown planetary effects upon myself. It just so happened to me either through delusion or an authentic perception that the moon was a sinister place. JG

----- (Question) 22-Mar-1999

Mechanics on Determining Lives in a Phase Im replaying the 1st third of the video course and getting more out of it; as i need to. One thing I completely overlooked is the mass of its idea (lives' into a specific phase) My question is getting the number of life times correct. Say for instance you have pluto in the 12 and mars in the 7th. I would figure you have a Disseminating mar/pluto since is the reference moved to counter-clock wise. Question is do you count life times starting at the nadir (beginning from new phase) or the phase number between the opposition between mars and pluto. In the first case you have 5 phases (lives) and in the second case 2 lives (2 phases between the 7th/mars and 12th/pluto house) Its probably simple but another example by you might help too. I wouldnt bother if the idea wasnt so mind blowing. John ps I'm thinking about the planetary pairs and am thankful for your response. JG

(Answer) what you are refering to is the difference between 'direct' lives versus 'oblique' or subsidiary lives...the which refers to the original evolutionary intent or purpose which can be understood by simply locating natal pluto and knowing that the original conjunction of mars and pluto took place in that house/archetype prior to the current life. When Mars is in a direct aspect to Pluto, no matter what the actual phase is, correlates to a direct life in which that original purpose took place. When Mars is not in an actual aspect to Pluto, no matter what the phase is, that correlates to an oblique or subsidiary life. There are 8 primary lives relative to the original purpose. There is no way of knowing how many other lifetimes have taken place, relative to the original purpose, via the direct or subsidiary lives... jeffrey

(Addition) I didnt make myself clear and have the brain storm to place more question marks in my question as i go along. I meant thanks, for informing me of oblique lives as a concept/tool in this over all idea. It doesn't sound too appealing to find oneself or a possible client has been marking time for one or more lives. I guess its common if these 2 pairs

don't aspect each other? My question really was very basic: concerning the idea of a 'primary life number'; could you give a couple of examples so I can determine how the phases between Pluto and Mars are made? Please explain the reasoning if pluto is in the 12 house and mars is in the 7th (opposition)? Would we count 1st quarter#1 gibbon phase #2 full phase #3 disseminating phase #4 ? so conclude: Since there are 4 phases between Mars and Pluto and they are direct aspect (within a defined orb; say 12 degress) the soul is in his/her 4th life? Also to follow you reasoning of an oblique life; If I understand you correctly then the same situation where they have the same circumstances 12 and 7th house respectively would be a oblique life out of aspect to each other? of a disseminating phase since pluto is in the 12 house since Mars would have easily last conjunct it there because of Pluto's slow pace? It may take me 5 yrs but I'll be a fine evolutionary astrologer or none at all! JG

----- (Question) Matriarchal Reading
Material Could you suggest some good reading material on the
Matriarchial times? Donna

(Answer) try these: armageddon and the new age, subtitle the gurus or goddessess, author monic sjoo, publisher: women's press, london, england
The Cosmic Mother.....same author, Whore In History..author Nicki Roberts Sacred Pleasure..author Eisler The Once and Future Goddess by Elinor Gaon..publisher harper/collins Lady of the Beasts...the goddess and her sacred animals...buffie Johnson... publisher Inner Traditons... to my knowledge all are available via amazon.com...also, in the subject field via their search engines type the word matriarchy and see what comes up...
jeffrey

(Addition) I highly reccomend The Chalice & the Blade by Rianne (sp?) Eisler-excellent book! Suzanne

QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS FROM APRIL, 1999

(Question) 02-Apr-1999 Chiron & Evolutionary Astrology Can you recommend any reading on Chiron that is useful from the perspective of your school? I have had trouble finding much of quality written about Chiron. John Ligocki

(Answer) the only one i could recommend would be barbara hand clows book on chiron: the rainbow bridge.. jeffrey

----- **(Question) 07-Apr-1999**

Evolutionary Substages Given that the nature of evolution is very long term and you've said it takes at least 8 primary lives to realize any specific soul intent, reflected by Pluto placement, is it ever possible for someone to evolve more than one substage in a life? (i.e. consensus 1-3, individuated 1-3, spiritual 1-3). Or, is it possible that someone might appear to be in a lessor evolved state due to compensatory behavior of some kind earlier in life? For example, would there ever be reason for a person in 'individuated' to try to behave as consensus (I realize confusion/hypocrisy characterizes individuated stage 1, but other than that). Or would a person who had achieved 'spiritual' in a prior incarnation come into this life feeling completely at peace with their relationship with God and their beliefs and live accordingly from childhood on?

My point is that in most lives, barring disability, we learn to walk, talk, often read or write, acquire skills -- yet we have to relearn these things, both physical and mental, in each life, even if perhaps it is easier once it's been previously learned. Since neither our physical bodies the human mind is capable at birth of the same things they were at the hour of death of a prior incarnation, it is necessary for this 'review.' Is it possible that there is some parallel in evolutionary and/or spiritual development -- that we don't necessary consciously recognize all the lessons and knowledge we knew in the last day of the previous incarnation from the first day of birth in this one? k

(Answer) it is only possible to move from one stage to the next, in the context of the life being lived, when the soul is on the evolutionary cusp from one stage to the next. yes, it is possible for a person to feel so comfortable with their understanding of god, and the beliefs therein, from day one of one's life. it takes a very evolved soul to be able to remember from life to life, the various skills learned in whatever former prior lives... jeffrey

----- (Question) 16-Apr-1999 The Past Opposes the Future I have the planetary ruler of the south node (sun in cap 5th) oppose the planetary ruler of the north node (Uranus in 11th) past opposing the future and the future opposing the past. pluto 12th conjunct asc and the south node. I hear the words but what does it mean? Did I do something wrong!? North node Aqua 6th house... jg

(Answer) there is not enough information to give you an answer...the whole chart must be considered in this situation...but this is not the place for personal chart analysis... jeffrey

----- (Question) 18-Apr-1999 Saturn Would you elaborate a bit on the function of Saturn. I don't feel clear on its nature. Is it ALWAYS connected to society/authority structures? Or is this a distortion? What is its real nature and function?

(Answer) the question is much too large for me to answer in any detail here... please review the tapes relative to the signs/houses...go to my explanation on the sign capricorn...it is all there... jeffrey

----- (Question) 25-Apr-1999 Nodal Axis Square AC/DC when you have this configuration in a chart - skipped steps equalling an emotional paradox linked with relationships, as you talked about on the tapes - what do you use as the integrating factor, since one usually uses the node last over the planet that indicates skipped steps? as an example, I have a client with s node conj moon in aries in 3 - n node conj venus in 9 in libra sq the Ac/Dc. susan

(Answer) the nodes square the asc/ds does not correlate to skipped steps. with the s.node in aries with the moon, n.node/ libra/ venus this correlates not with skipped steps but an intense degree of evolutionary tension relative to learning how not to create a relationship in with the partner is a codependent type...the challenge is to find a partner who needs just as much freedom as she does **WITHIN THE OONTEXT OF A COMMITTED RELATIONSHIP**. the emotional paradox is demonstrated here but it can be resolved... jeffrey

QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS FROM MAY, 1999

Question) 02-May-1999 House Description This is a question I tried earlier to ask which you asked me to try another way. From the tapes, I noted you to describe, for example, the third house (ruling sign, etc) as denoting the specific mental structure through which the Soul intends to accomplish its current lifetime intent; the 11th house as describing how the Soul intends to liberate/individuate from existing conditioning patterns; the 12th house to how the Soul specifically intends to spiritualize within the life.... I am asking you to describe the other houses in a similar fashion. Denise

(Answer) all that info is on the tapes...i.e. 2nd house how we can become naturally self reliant, ninth what our 'philosophy' needs to be thus how we interpret life, etc...is this information not on the tapes ? jeffrey

----- **(Question)** Are You in Seattle in May? Where? Any lectures scheduled in Puget Sound Area, Personal consultations? On edge of seat, we await your reply?

(Answer) yes, i will be there for the norwac conference at the end of may...don't know if i will do any consultation yet as i am off to london in a few days, then back for norwac, then home for a couple of days, then off to hamburg, bla, bla...so it goes... jeffrey

----- **(Question)** Ulrich Bold, Graduate Student & Astro 2000 COMPLIMENT TO AND FOR ULRICH BOLD. Jeffrey, what a gift to have had Ulrich in a class and have him graduate in your Evolutionary Astrology. I attended Astro 2000 and "did not" take the opportunity to experience him in person but, thank God, I did purchase his tapes. What a dynamic, enthusiastic, knowledgeable speaker. Especially on this subject of evolutionary astrology. I would suggest all his tapes for beginning students of your class. For me, I found Ulrich has very elementary yet, necessary way of synthesizing (harmonizing) signs, house and planets. The clarity he gave me, while listening to his tapes, made me wish I had never studied traditional astrology. Much thanks to you and Ulrich. God Bless Love and Light. Connie Lee

(Answer) thanks for taking the time to comment on uli...yes, his way and abilities are really neat... jeffrey

----- **(Question)** 06-May-1999 Asteroids I have Barbara hand Clow's book on Chiron, is there one of comparative depth on the asteroids that are on the homework charts? I have been unable to locate any, and am just using shreds of info from here & there. I

feel I can not adequately interperet the aspects on the home work with the scanty info I have. I have identified Vesta, Lilith, Juno, Ceres, and Pallas Athene. What is the sixth one whose symbol is a line with two circles on opposite ends? Is the Lilith you use the Black Moon Lilith, and what exactly are the differences in the 3 Liliths? Clara

(Answer) the best author on asteroids is demetra george who has several books out on this, including one on lilath and the three of them...the symbol that you ask about i think is posidion...god bless, jeffrey

----- (Question) 22-May-1999 Circle
With 2 Lines Glyph - Astraea? I'm not completely certain because I haven't found a lot of info on that glyph either, but I have found one reference (Astrology Encyclopedia by James Lewis - asteroid glyph pics in front section) that lists it as Astaea, the 5th asteroid discovered after the big four - ceres, pallas, vesta, juno. It's the blindfolded goddess of justice who holds the scales, he says. Paraphrasing Barry McKenna, whose book on this asteroid he sites, he said it's the asteroid that "represents the most important individual needs, for one which one must take personal responsibility. At the same time, it is easy for the needs indicated by this asteriod to be set aside because of other needs and influences." In working with my own chart work -- I've found this definition fits quite well, but I also would like to learn more about it. Does anyone else have any info on or experience with this? kim

(Addition) correction - meant line with 2 circles kim

----- (Question) 11-May-1999 House
Descriptions I couldn't make out some of the houses. Perhaps I can ask simply, for example, would an interpretation of the 10thbe to say 'type of career/public persona through which the Soul intends to actualize'? Similarly, for the 6th house (?): 'kind of critical self-analysis and degree of emphasis' You addressed 2nd and 9th, so, for 7th would an interpretation be 'types of relationships entered into-and therefore characteristics of constructed persona-to actualize specific Soul intent', and for 8th 'types of relationships with a perpetual sharing/exchange of resources' If it is this simple, I apologize for the time. Denise

----- (Question) 11-May-1999 Hoped
For Clarification In the spirit of hope that other persons experience a similar question: I'm taking Pluto in the sign to indicate the individual's life serves to actualize the collective archetypal intent, ie, to aid in expiating collective karma relative to the sign. So, as an example, do we

read Plu Vir 8th that the individual undergo cyclic introspective self-analysis relative to enmeshment with a mundane/human power source such that self-reliance is rather effected versus Plu Scor 6th to read the individual will cyclically Denise

(Answer) Is this a specific case? can you say where the nodal axis is in all of this?

(Answer - not Jeff) enmesh with a mundane/human power source in order to find his or her place of fulfilling a collective function/service? Or is this is all too simplistic? Denise

----- (Question) 12-May-1999 Intricate Nodal Axis came across a very interesting chart that hasn't quite come clear. this is a woman's chart and she has pluto at 12 libra in the 4th and the north node at 25 libra 4th with the rulers venus at 12 aires 10th conjunct mars at 10 aires 10th and the south node at 25 aires 10th. what i noticed about this person is that she didn't project the slightest bit of vulnerability and yet her question was why do men always leave me in relationship? would be interested in your take. marc

(Answer) her soul has been and remains to be in a culmination situation of repeating a variety of relationships with intimate others whom she has had relationships with in other lives in which something was not finished... thus the ongoing karmic/evolutionary intent to finish business precludes a permanent life partner so that this finishing can take place... this can occur in this life, but the life partner who can come her way will occur later on in the life...probably between the 28th and 36th year...within this, she must examine the nature of her own inner emotional paradox that has been one of the causes of not being able to have partners in many centuries now who have been able to reflect all of her core needs...on one side of the paradox the cyclic need for freedom relative to her instinctual feeling of having something special to do..the need for freedom in order to discover with a minimum to no need expectations from others, and just a strong a need, cyclically, for relationship. these desires go in opposite directions...thus choosing partners who only reflect some of her core needs, and others who feel the same way about her...this is the instinctual nature guaranteeing freedom or independence... the lesson then is to unite the emotional paradox... i.e. identifying all of her core needs and making relationship choices from that point of view...which includes a potential partner who reflects her own ongoing lessons concerning developing a state of internalized security... the 4th house pluto, n.node...that can express itself in relationship..this is also the main clue to the right partner..one is

secure from within and who would mirror an aries attitude in relationship to her: 'i am just with you because i want to be, not because of what you can do for me... shalom, jeffrey

QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS FROM JUNE, 1999

(Question) 12-Jun-1999 Ulrich Bold I love ulrich. If you ever have an opportunity to hear him lecture--take it. I could swear that during one particular lecture I actually saw him twinkle, which made me want to twinkle too....

. (Addition) I whole hearted agree! I love Ulee too. He is amazing. He seems to transfer information through his eyes right into your soul. Mary West

----- **(Question) 18-Jun-1999 Ephemeris & Table of Houses I'm putting this message on the board, so other beginners can have access: Which Ephemeris & Table of Houses do you recommend? Is it better to get a Noon or Midnight Ephemeris? Clara**

(Answer) The American Ephemeris (Michelsen-I have the midnight one). You use the appropriate day or night calculations, (if you don't have access to a software program.)

----- **(Question) 18-Jun-1999 Workshop Tapes are you going to have tapes available from the workshops you and steven did in Phoenix and Sacramento? susan**

(Answer) yes, there are already available...they are \$75.00 for the entire set. jeffrey

----- **(Question) 25-Jun-1999 Pluto In Scorpio in the 8th My son has Pluto in Scropio in the 8th house and square to the moon. Do you know of any famous person in history with this aspect? RS**

(Answer) no i don't jeffrey

----- **(Question) 30-Jun-1999 Astrological Ages Thanks SO much for the listing of the astrological ages! Could you please give us an example of how to apply the subdivisions to the ages and sub-ages within the birthchart? Or, for example, if one has a planet in Sag, are there lifetimes represented in each of the time-spans for Sag under each of the ages and sub-ages -i.e., there would have been a life or lives in the 10,540-10,450 under Leo age and again in 8,290-8,200 under Cancer age, etc? (my mercury is inconj uranus - hope i asked this clearly) susan**

(Answer) it is a procedure that combines different astrological systems that arrives at a precise point in time...it is a system i have been working on for over 20 years and is to complex to explain here...one day i might write on it...it would be called journeys thru time... jeffrey

QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS FROM JULY, 1999

(Question) 06-Jul-1999 Metabolistic Rate In one of your tapes you refer to how a 'fly' perceives time as compared to how 'humans' perceive time. Is the following statement accurate: The quicker the metabolism of a species the quicker will be their perception of time? In other words: fast metabolism perceives time quicker than a slow metabolism? Shirley

(Answer) yes... jeffrey

----- **(Question) 07-Jul-1999 Astro 2000, Galactic Center & Consciousness** I never got the chance to tell you but i really enjoyed the Astro 2000 conference, it felt really good to be there and i thought it was well put together. I look forward to going to the next one. I 've been listening to the tape from your talk on uranus and have found alot of good insight. Is there any possibility of having a workshop at the next conference to teach beginners the method and math in erecting a wheel. I haven't learned that yet and i would be interested. I have a question concerning the galactic center. Do you know where it's location is? What specific constellation and in what part of the structure is it located(the head, the arm etc)?

In reference to something you said on the correspondance tape- How horsetail herb has been around for millenia and that if you meditate with it, it has an amazing consciousness. i was listening to an archived laura lee show and the guest was ingo swann and he was talking about All sorts of things but one of the things he mentioned was how there was proof of the existence of the consciousness of plants. They did an experiment and hooked a plant up to lie detector equipment. They found the plant became and registered distress prior to any leaves or branches being crushed. And then to their amazement the plant registered the same distress signals when a person sat next to it and thought about harming it. The plant had a level of consciousness that was telepathic. Sounds more evolved to me. Think about that the next time you eat a salad! Anyway i found it interesting and thought that it related to the material you've been presenting on pluto in sagittarius....On a final note thank-you to you and noel tyl and whoever else helped, for putting together a really great show...Leanne

(Answer) the galatic center is at 28 degree of sagittarius... yes, plants have nervous systems, and emotional systems, identical to humans...this initial research and discovery was made many years ago by a scientiist in inida: bose... jeffrey

----- (Question) 13-Jul-1999 Orbs of Different Aspects Hi Jeff, really enjoyed the tape thus far. You stated that you did not want to get into orbs, thus leaving them to each individual astrologer. That sounds fair and logical, but I lack the background now to make an informed determination of the orb for each of the differing aspects. Could I borrow upon your knowledge, just until I get a few charts under my belt?

This will also help me with my son's chart: pluto 26 scorpio in sixth, north node 15 scorpio in fifth conjunct venus (so. nodes ruler) at 16 scorpio in fifth and jupiter at 19 scorpio in sixth. Is the pluto-north node conjunction close enough to disregard the polarity point in this case? Steve

(Answer) ok, first pluto aspects involving a conjunction equal an orb of 10 degrees... so in your son's case it means there have already been some recent prior lifetimes working on the pluto/n.node conjunction and this is the last life in which that will occur for some time... in general orbs: conjunction: 10, opposition 10, squares 10, sextiles 4, semi sextiles 3, quincunx 5, sesquiquadrate 5, semi square 3, septile 2, quintile 3, trines 10... jeffrey

----- (Question) 18-Jul-1999 Measuring The Sky I was wondering about how can the movement of the planets be calculated for the future. Isn't there a possibility that things won't happen as has been calculated in the ephemeris??? Also, would this mean that what is happening now has also happened before???? gloria

(Answer) the motions of the planets are constant..so unless there is a major cataclysmic event knocking one or more of the planets from there existing orbits it remains the same...yes, all patterns have happened before. jeffrey

----- (Question) 18-Jul-1999 Progressions & Intercepted Signs you mentioned in class about 2 types of progressions that you use. one was the secondary progression and I am not sure of the other one was the directed solar arc. Could you clarify this please and let me know how can i interpret this 2 different kinds of progressions in someone's chart?? Also, what would it mean to have in a progressed chart (I did the directed solar arc for this case) 2 intercepted signs everywhere in the chart??? gloria

(Answer) the two systems are the secondary method of progression, and the solar arc method of progression...secondary correlates to 'a day for a year' and the solar arc is simply moving each planet one degree forward

from the day of birth...thus, when a progressed aspect is created in this way, no orbs .. it must be exact..then the two planets forming an exact aspect in any given year becomes the focus within consciousness for those two planets during that year...when you say 'intercpeted signs' everywhere... give me example of what you are talking about... jeffrey

----- (Question) 19-Jul-1999 Counseling Technique I have a client who is 16 yrs old with Pluto at 28 libra conj sat 01 Scorpio in 3rd house opp 25 aries sun conj mars 7 taurus conj mercury 13 taurus in 9. uranus 8 sag conj jup 10 sag in 4 inconj mars and merc. s node 27 sag conj nep 29 sag in 5 which inconj moon 25 taurus 10 and sesquiquad merc. her mother has told me she is a compulsive liar. the young lady herself wants to know what she needs to work on this life. I feel that the lying is (among other things) a survival technique from the past, but how do i present this in counseling in a constructive, nonthreatening way? (she was born and lived in equador until 11 yrs old, now lives here with Mom and brother) susan

(Answer) the best thing to do is to start your presentation by saying something like 'i wish to present to my view of your overall life lessons or purposes...and then to just list them, including the issue of dishonesty and the intent to learn how to be totally honest, and after that tell her you can go into depth on any of the lessons, including that one, and then follow her lead... the real issue in this woman, beyond lying for survival reasons which is correct, that there is a deep core of inadequacy and not feeling as good as others thus the need to compensate for that thru exageration or totally made up stuff... jeffrey

----- (Question) 20-Jul-1999 Family Curses Is there such a thing as family curses, you know, karmically or whatever? I'm not speaking about JFK but particularly my family in relation to my grandfather who was in the mafia. No one can say for sure what he did or didn't do but the knowledge of what he was involved in, and all the speculation and the media and everything else has left a sort of clouded vision of each individual in the family as far as their specific relation to him individually and then that seems to be carried through their lives. So my question is, is that thing that everyone carries with them, which is like a weight or a reference point or something, is that a self created thing or would you say that these individuals, including myself, chose to be born into this family with this thing enshrouding it, this heaviness, and these sixty year old men and women that once had the whole world in front of them now can't pay their rent ,etc. OK, AND so if

there is such a thing as a family curse how long does it last and how does one get rid of it? Or are we all just destined to be a bunch of sicilian and half-sicilian losers until the end of time or change our names? Peter

(Another response) I'm not Jeff but I feel moved to respond because I have lived a cursed life also. I found a prayer that I believe breaks curses of this nature. I found it this morning when I was contemplating on the computer. Its too long to rewrite here but good luck to you!

(Original Question) Thanks, but I can't relate to that poem in any way whatsoever. Peter

(Answer) which peter are you ? all souls choose the specific and exact conditions for their birth relative to the souls evolutionary and karmic purposes... so the challenge is to determine what those evolutionary and karmic purposes are that coincide with all the family members involved...nothing is 'cursed' or fated for eternity unless a soul has made a conscious contract with evil... jeffrey

----- (Question) 22-July-99 No Subject
This is a little bit odd for me to post on this board but I want to share this and I KNOW that there is no reason for me to hide anything so here goes. I'm over at Omega in Rhinebeck, NY. I have run into Marcus Goldberg and have had a few readings (My first time ever). I have been told that from my chart I am a natural astrologer. Things are going well and now I have a few questions for you. Before I came here I went through a catastrophic evolutionary event...it was 2 years long. In that time I first confronted a demonic power entity, ran from demons, ran into Jesus in flesh under the east river in NYC, became a Christian, learned spiritual mechanics from angels and demons both (or just evolved), worked with Jesu another 3 times (3 days) bringing my contacts with him, Him to a total of 6 different times (He's a pretty great Guy... smokes marlboro lights), left that whole scene for freedom from fear and studied until my paradigm shifted enough to allow humans to become humans again and for me to no longer be alone. Now I'm here and I KNOW that this is alot of stuff to drop but I need you to hear this so that hopefully you will take my question seriously... sounds like paradox doesn't it? That in itself should say something. So, my questions:

The moment that I emerged from the subway train out of the tunnel I was born again, I bowed to Jesus in submission and he turned his back. 2 years later I remembered this and KNEW that He was God but not My God but instead My Brother, Friend, and Bohdisattva. But again, I KNOW I was

born at that moment, not physically maybe but born none the less. I want to KNOW about this "Alive Incarnation because I have two charts and they are both me, my life, my soul. Has this ever occurred before? What does it mean? Any ideas? Andrew Casey Gantt

(Answer) this message board is for my students of evolutionary astrology, and the questions they have about the work... and i must maintain that policy... if not i would spend all day answering questions from whomever about whatever...this i do not have time for... if you wish such questions answered then please schedule a normal appointment with me... sorry jeffrey

----- (Question) 26-Jul-1999 Family Curses II Hey there. Thanks for your answer. As usual your message was crystal clear. I am the Peter that studied with Joyce Jensen in the early 90's... attended your weekend in Scottsdale in '93 or so... had a reading with you then. At that time i did not even identify "who I was" in relation to my family in this life. That happened a couple years later when I suffered total and complete astrology/ "new age" burnout. And then later after this and that it was like, "Wow. I'm the grandson of a realtively famous gangster... now who am I?" So, when he died in '84 and its on the front page of the paper and i'm thirteen years old, I was just like, "What?" But now there's no denying my family history and fortunately for me my father is the only one in the family willing to talk about it.

So anyway, my general question is as far as bootlegging and gambling goes at the time of prohibition... does one really have negative karma for the simple act of providing alcohol to people or for organizing gambling type activities just because at the time the government decides it is now illegal. Whereas now of course you have the lottery and all the vodka martinis you can drink. I know of course that when it was illegal you have be secretive and do all sorts of little "things" to get things done, but is there negative karma for the act of providing liquor to people when this country decides its illegal and you defy that law?..... or the same with gambling? Peter

QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS FROM AUGUST, 1999

(Question) 01-Aug-1999 Yogananda in case anyone is interested. it is possible to get copies of the ORIGINAL marc

(Answer) in terms of the correspondence course for self-realization the answer is yes... they are available from one of his original diciples who is in dallas, texas and started a foundation called amrita... her name is priscilla...in terms of his books: as far as i know the only way to get his original, unedited work, is by contacting used book dealears who specialize in locating these kinds of books. years ago i did just that and got a first edition copy of the origianl autobiography of a yogi... and the difference between that and what srf has done by way of editing and changing his words is shocking. JEFFREY

----- (Question) 06-Aug-1999 True Node Vs. Mean Node & other ?'s Is there ever a time in evolutionary astrology that you would use the mean node in your calculation of the chart,instead of the true node?... Does the rx motion of the moon node have any significance? And Does this current pre-millennial eclipse create a sensitive point for the upcoming millenium? you know, like a pre-birth eclipse. What did the pre-millennial eclipse for the pisces age look like? I was just wandering if there was a sensitive point for the milleniumm that is coming to a close. Was it virgo?...that would be my first guess.

(Answer) no , there is not... the sensitive points are taurs, scorpio, aquairus, and leo... for the collective and the individual... don't know about the eclipse for the beginning of the pisces age...perhaps the death of christ was enough of an 'eclipse'... i mean the sky when dark... that would be the ultimate symbol..the moment of his passing... in general the time we are moving into, via the eclipse, is to radcially alter consciousness: collectively and invidually... from a consciousness defined by self-interest and exclusion, to a consciouness of giving, sharing, and inclusion... within that to live in harmony with nature, not against it... thus cataclysmic events have been and will be occuring at an increasingly accelerated pace to enforce this planetary necessity jeff

----- (Question) 09-Aug-1999 South Node & Our Patterns I had a reading yesterday where the client had SN in Pisces/5th, Neptune in Scorpio/12th and pluto in Virgo/10th. Her Pattern in relationships is that of the savior. She told me that she knows she needs to break this pattern, but that she worries about hurting the feelings of her partners/friends. It seemed obvious that her real fear is of losing the

acknowledgemnt and feedback from being a savior. I told her this and she went into overload. Had to quit the conversation so she could digest this (Venus in Capricorn). With the NN in Virgo/11th and the ruler Mercury in Aquarius/4th, I see the solution as learning discrimination (Virgo) on who to associate with (11th house) in the process of liberating (Mercury in Aquarius) from her family patterns (4th house). I have become aware of how symbolic her family dynamics are and as a result how symbolic all our family dynamics are. Have you found it helpful to look deeply into the family dynamics of a chart, say much like it is important to look deeply into past lives? I am finding all the symbology of past lives are replayed in the early years of life. Also have you found that by showing the similarities of past life and early childhood, that the client more deeply integrates the reading? It is almost comical how these individual patterns play within the development of the species and ultimately the creation. I am finding an overall compassion for each of us. We seem like rats running through the same maze looking for cheese where none has ever existed. I for one am sick of the Virgo Sub age patterns and eagerly await the new can of worms in the Aquarian age... David

(Answer) yes, that is right, but then again, the question becomes why that family? the underlying issue in this women is masochism... and her inner confusion between 'spritual masochism' versus pyschopathlogic... a good book that you could recommend to her is called: "masochism: a jungian view written by a woman named cowan...it is the very best... jeffrey

----- (Question) 09-Aug-1999

Masochism Clearly the last posting carries the pathology of masochism. I did what every aspiring student does during the reading, I told your best material. Told her to buy a white hat with a red cross on it. She understood all too well. My next question on masochism is when did it begin as an archetype? Was it the beginning or the recent Pisces age? Once an archetype is established in conscousness, it seems it would not be possible to be eliminated entirely, perhaps just modified. Will the Aquarian age spell the ending of it's tight grip on humanity? Also, it seems to me that hidden beneath every masochist is a sadist and vice versa. Can someone contain just one side of this polarity within conscousness? Does the masochist just project the sadist on "the other" and vice versa so that the wicked game can go on? I have heard battered women tell stories of how they knew just the right buttons to push to provoke a beating. Clearly this is so they can feel they are attoning, but during the "provoking" are they not living the role of sadist? In the case of beatings, it is so horrible that most everyone agrees the masochist is the victim, even usually the

sadist that commonly states afterward that it will never happen again, but all too often does. What is this overwhelming need to be a victim even if it means being beaten, as in the case of the abused wife etc.? Davie

(Answer) masochism essentially began relative to the transition from the matriarchy to the patriarchy... this began in 6500 bce, and was essentially completed a 1000 years later... the invention of patriarchal truths starting with the 'perfect god' is the origin of it reinforced by many man created religions since then. the next five hundred years correlates to the ending of the pisces age, thus this 'archetype' will be removed... thru necessity, not collective 'enlightenment' in most cases masochist do have a sadistic flip side that can be triggered relative to circumstances, but as a REACTION to their own masochism. sadists can also have a flip side. but their masochism is also triggered relative to their own sadism. some folks can be totally masochistic, some sadistic. witness the i-ching. one extreme: total black, the other total white with all combos therein. this is how we should view this. jeffrey

----- (Question) 14-Aug-1999 Uranus & The Astrological Sub-Ages I was looking at the article on the astrological ages, at the top it states that the ages are based on the 84 year cycle of Uranus. What is the connection between the cycle and the sub-divisions? Does every 84 years represent one Sub-division? And... What would the next sub-age be after Leo in 2060? Its kind of fun to think of Uranus being related to Saturn and cycles of time.

(Answer) yes, every 84 year uranus cycle correlates to another subdivision. jeffrey

----- (Question) 16-Aug-1999 Uranus In your book Uranus:Freedom from the Known you discuss how modern physicists are now discovering realizations made by eastern mystics thousands of years ago through inner investigations. And you state, "Whether one employs inner or outer technology, techniques, the net result is the same:the production of dendrites which allows the brain to evolve. Dendrites will always be produced when the nature of the individual or collective brain encounters a limitation, and succeeds in going beyond that limitation." This statement just blew me away. I felt alot of hope for those times when there are limitations. Like the feeling you get when anyone succeeds in overcoming a limitation. I have saturn/uranus inconjunct so i have had alot of opportunity for growing dendrites and for some reason this statement helped me. and i didn't want to keep that to myself. And a little hope is a wonderful thing...so you just keep thinking...

----- (Question) 29-Aug-1999

Civilizations Corresponding to Leo Which civilisations are corresponding to leo (maybe in the history of those civilisations there was a feeling of being the greatest and the center of the world - but perhaps with a lot of creativity, energy and competition) ?? Nikky

(Answer) simply refer to historical periods in history books relative to the time that you are interested... this will give you the relevant cultures that then apply... for example, in the leo age one of the corresponding cultures was atlantis... jeffrey

----- (Question) 29-Aug-1999 **Illness or Mental Disorder in a Chart** where do you notice illness or mental disorder in the chart ? Do you take a look at 1. virgo/ sixth house and pisces /12. House OR 2. the natal position of Pluto by house and sign placement (maybe genetic disorder?)OR 3. virgo corresponding to neurosis OR 4. Libra corresponding to mental extremes OR 5. aspects between the natal position of two planets in house and sign placement ?? Nikky

(Answer) mental illness or instability has MANY potential signatures. the ones you have pointed out, with the exception of point five, all apply. libra, for example, correlates to multipersonalities when other indicators are indicated. When mental illness is trying to be seen from a birthchart the archetypes of Neptune, the 12th house, the sign Pisces, Uranus, the 11th house, and the Sign Aquarius will always be implicated in some way. jeffrey

----- (Question) 29-Aug-1999 **Saturn**

Square The Nodes What does the current square of Saturn to the transiting nodal axis mean? When there is a planet transiting and squaring the nodal axis does it apply to the collective in terms of skipped steps? leanne

(Answer) yes, saturn square the nodes applies to the collective unless it also squares an individual's nodal axis. in the context of the current collective consciousness it sets in motion all kinds of power plays, power trips motivated exclusively by self interest which has the effect of intensifying all the current 'blocks' of small groups that have such motives and agendas. from there these blocks of small groups then attempt to manipulate or mislead other groups in order to have their specific agendas occur. within this there is other small groups who have opposite agendas, agendas that will benefit the overall collective versus the limited self interests of the other small groups who are only motivated by their own exclusive self-

**interest and agendas while pretending that they are not. the intent, from
god's point of view, is to expose the bulls--- of those limited, small groups
defined by such self-interest. jeffrey**

QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS FROM SEPTEMBER, 1999

(Question) 05-Sep-1999 Pluto Squaring The Nodes I have observed that many individuals who have Pluto squaring the Nodes have de-evolved from higher evolutionary stages. Meaning they reached in past lives a certain stage of Ev. but either misused their position or have evolved "too fast" and now need to get back to rebuild foundations of their value system (relating to the house and signs involved). Do you have any opinion on this, DO you believe this could apply to Pluto conjuncting either node. Maurice

(Answer) yes, your observations are correct. relative to pluto/s.node conjunctions this can also apply. i have never seen it apply to pluto conjunct the n.node though... jeffrey

----- **(Question) 08-Sep-1999 Porphyry House System** I noticed you use the Porphyry House System in your chart delineation. I had never heard of that one, or even that word before now. When looking it up in the dictionary, it said it was a reddish Egyptian igneous rock containing crystals of felspar. And so, the question is...Why do you use this system as opposed to Koch or Placidus or any other? How is it different? Is it an ancient Egyptian Method? Sarah

(Answer) Well, this system was actually developed by a Christian Mystic named Porphyry in the 4th Century A.d. The root number in the system is 3, and conceives that the space of one's birth is equal. 3 is the root number in all advanced mathematics. And, for evolutionary purposes, reflects the spiritual law of the trinity, or, from a more mundane point of view, the past, present, and future. Thus, for evolutionary purposes, this is the system of choice. jeffrey

----- **(Question) 08-Sep-1999**
Conjunctions to South Node What would be the significance of both Neptune and Mars retrograde conjuncting the south node (Direct) in Libra?, Neptune, 6th, south node & Mars in 5th? is this skipped steps, or the reliving of principle?

(Answer) a relive situation, not skipped steps, although to the person with those symbols it could certainly seem that way... jeffrey

----- **(Question) 09-Sep-1999 Nodal Rulers** Hi and thanks for being available. I have poured over your books but am stuck. My South Node is conjunct the Ascendant in Aries. The

ruler is Mars in Taurus in the 2nd house. Mars squares Pluto in the 5th. My North Node is conjunct the Descendant in Libra. The ruler is Venus in Virgo in the 5th. Venus is conjunct Pluto, but widely, so as to avoid a Mars-Venus square as well (pew). Now, my problem -- if I've been Arien before, why am I here again as an Aries rising? Is it possible I did not "use" my SN in Aries to it's full potential (i.e. leadership of some sort) since the SN is on the 12th side of the Asc? I have always felt horribly guilty about accessing any personal power (and with Pluto conjunct not just Venus, but Mercury as well there's got to be some POWER in there) but I'm deathly afraid of hubris. For years my mantra was "death to the ego". I think my virgo humbleness is standing in the way of accessing my Aries rising - all because I feel guilty all the time about what we call "power", which is just a GIFT FROM THE SPIRIT. Since Pluto is now squaring my natal Merc/Venus conjunction I am so hoping you can allay some of my fears about people accessing their "power", especially Virgos, who have the guilt and atonement thing going. I am a Virgo (6th house) sun sign with Jupiter, Neptune and Moon conjunct in Scorpio in 7th. Do I dare use it??????? 9/16/58 Chicago, IL 8:06 PM, CDT +5 (damn Chicago and the weird time zones back then). D.D. Oggoian

(Answer) this message board are for my students who have specific questions about the nature of the material they are learning via the school of evolutionary astrology. it is not for personal chart diagnosis. jeffrey

----- (Question) 10-Sep-1999

Composite/Relationship Question This is a composite in which there are communication/vulnerablity issues. there is a 28 pisces rising with moon at 29 pisces. Neptune and sun at 18 Scorpio conjunct mercury in the 8th. Pluto Uranus in virgo conjunct in the 6th, opposing saturn, squaring S.Node ruler Jupiter in Gemini conjunct N.node gemini in the third. Is this a matter of skipped steps in communication repeating themselves relative to the Jupiter N.node conjunctions? Venus is in Aries in the first...unaspected, while mars is in taurus in the 2nd. Is this an indication of a desire to join resources and intimacy but dealing w/ past life fears of dishonesty around communication? Thus leading to blocked intimacy. It seems that one of the individuals fears engulfment while the other fears abandonment. Is the Venus position indicative of these individuals having difficulty maintaining autonomy w/in the realm of this very "mergy" possible addictive relationship? And is it possible that w/in a spiritual state that they may transcend the addictive nature for an authentically unconditional merging of body and spirit? linda

(Answer) yes to all the questions jeffrey

----- (Question) 14-Sep-1999 Intercepted Pluto Axis If Pluto is retrograde in Leo in the 4th, with 29'51" Cancer on the cusp, (Cancer also on the 3rd), and the polarity has Jupiter, Mercury and Venus in Aquarius, Jupiter and Mercury in balsamic phase conjunction, Mercury and Venus in new phase conj., Leo and Aquarius are intercepted 4th/10th, and their rulers are in 1st quarter trine to each other (Sun in Pisces, 10th trine Uranus in Cancer, (2nd) Gemini on cusp, and Uranus retrograde is squaring the north (11th Aries) and south Libra, 5th) nodes, the ruler of the north,, Mars retrograde (5th) is conjunct the south node and Neptune retrograde (6th) balsamic, and Uranus is in disseminating square to Mars, Mars Neptune and south node tie to 10th in disseminating trines to Mercury, Venus, Jupiter, Would it seem the bottom line here is the 10th house as a field of experience and the ways in which archetypal energy is used and distributed rather than the archetype itself? You said on one of the tapes in the correspondence course that anyone with Mercury and Jupiter Balsamic would have a difficult time being monetarily self-sustaining because of their fundamentally different ideas. I wonder then if part of the challenge is to be entirely financially self-sustaining, or would it be more to develop the personal courage to put forth these fundamentally different ideas in a public way with compassion, and in a sense of equality and brotherhood ; ways that society would be more likely able to accept and assimilate, thus creatively self-actualizing? Does this seem to include the skipped step? To shed further light: Moon in Taurus, 12th (aries cusp), Square Pluto, Venus, Mercury (T-Square) Taurus ASC Square Jupiter, Mercury, Pluto (T-Square) Saturn retrograde in Virgo, 5th Pluto sextile Neptune, semi-square Uranus, semi sextile Saturn seeking to understand and be in harmony with soul purpose... Sarah

(Additional Question) or would it be more to develop the personal courage to put forth these fundamentally different ideas in a public way with compassion, and in a sense of equality and brotherhood ; ways that society would be more likely able to accept and assimilate, thus creatively self-actualizing? Does this seem to include the skipped step?

(Answer) yes, this is the solution jeffrey

----- (Question) 17-Sep-1999 Medication To what extent, if any, does taking of medication (ie anti depressents, retilin etc) hinder/enhance the soul's evolutionary process? Dana

(Answer) if depends on each person/ reasons for taking...in the future these are not the kinds of questions that are appropriate for this message board: questions that are specific to the material are jeffrey

----- **(Question) 20-Sep-1999 Pluto Squaring Nodes** Is it possible that Pluto, the planet squaring the nodes in the skipped steps dynamic, could also reflect a soul who, for this particular life, has chosen to "block" to some extent the level of evolution it has attained prior to this life, for deeper reasons. (and not because of de-evolution or misuse of whatever). And within this, at some point in the current life the individual becomes 'unblocked', & "recovers" a vast recollection of awareness within its consciousness, inconceivable to itself prior to the unblocking. If this is the case could you please supply an example which examines this dynamic relevant to the Soul's intention and evolution. Or, if I could have a general understanding in your words. (I have given some thought to possible reasons why such a condition would exist relative to the overall intent of a chart's aspects/dynamics). I understand that from time to time even "Masters" choose conditions not unlike this idea in some life or other, recovering its specific destiny & purpose on Earth which in the first place necessitated reincarnating with these conditions in place. - Ingrid M.

(Answer) yes this is possible and is reflected in the pluto square the nodes... that is the very nature of the skipped steps in the example/question you have posed... i know of now examples however to give you on this this specific point jeffrey

----- **(Question) 21-Sep-1999 Pluto conjunct South Node** In this chart Pluto is 22 virgo, as is the S.node and the midheaven. Jupiter and Uranus are part of this stellium, sextile Neptune/Mars in the 12th and moon/sun/mercury cancer in the 8th. the only challenging aspect is mars in sag. opposition to venus gemini in the 6th. My thoughts are that she is repeating past life dynamics that limit her expression w/in society...career. Perhaps a gender issue and a need for emotional maturity/self reliance and breaking away from maternal manipulation/guilt. In other words, perhaps she would use her gender, sex and emotional manipulation in order to get ahead, and in order to fully appreciate her own capacity of power she will need to discover her own resources from w/in. Or because the aspects are so harmonious, maybe she just skates thru easily because of her gender and ability to know what others need?? Any insight? linda

(Answer) the underlying issue is an accumulation of guilt and a simultaneous need to atone equally the pathology of masochism which is then the cause of the self undermining behavior... the solution is for the person to radically alter their inner relationship to themselves... to reprogram the subconscious wherein lies the deep, internalized messages equalling the guilt/ thus her inner relationship to herself... jeffrey

----- (Question) 24-Sep-1999

Evolutionary Stage i'm trying to determine the evol stage of this client. she has pluto at 2 leo in 2nd conj merc at 1 leo in 2nd and mars at 10 leo in 3rd. sun is at 26 cancer in 2nd - all this opposes 8th house capricorn moon, which forms the handle of a bucket - nodal axis is s node aries in 11, with n node opp - venus at 26 gemini in 1st - mars sq jup/sat balsamic conj in taurus in 11 - venus inconj 8th house moon - also uranus in taurus in 12 - she supposedly has been studying with a mentor from India for the last 20 years and meditates, but has never accessed any past life info - but this is the info she wants from a reading: when she is going to get a new job (the one she has is way beneath her) - how much money can she expect and what is going to happen with her social life. In her own words, she has described herself as Ms IBM (she works with computers)and a gray flannel bitch. she has a stuffed shark sitting on her desk, which she said "there's a reason that's sitting here." She "knows how to work the system - play the game and she'll milk this job so she can move on." she refers to herself and her friends as a "female rat pack" - She was "born to be a star and will be one again," she refers to "power lunches and breakfasts" - and what she wants to be is "a techie, a yuppie, with a little depth on the side" - her ideal job is working at NASA - it would appear she could be compensating, but she is SO heavily invested in a power position and cash. can you shed light on the evol condition and how the meditating fits in with the heavy 3rd stage consensus language? susan

(Answer) i would say that she is in fact in the 3rd stage consensus, right on the edge, got one foot tentatively in the 1st stage individuated... thus, the india/ meditation thing... jeffrey

----- (Question) 24-Sep-1999 Pluto

Position Relative to Stage is the position of Pluto by house indicative of the stage of the soul... what I mean... is a 10th house Pluto further along than a 5th house Pluto? Or is it relative to a particular focus. For example, could a 3rd stage spiritual state individual have the signature of a 2nd house Pluto? linda

(Answer) the house position of pluto does not sybolize any evolutionary state... any level of evolution can exist in any house/sign placement of pluto... thus, yes, a second house pluto can be at the highest level of evolution jeffrey

----- **(Question) 25-Sep-1999 Directed Solar Arc I was wondering if you could help me understand what is the use and meaning of the directed solar arc and what orb to use in relation to the natal, progressed and transiting planets. gloria**

(Answer) it is simply another systme of progression wherein all planets are 'progressed' one degree per year... the orb is based on exact aspects... meaning no orbs... exact...thus any two planets... i.e. say a natal saturn currently received a solar arc oppostion from a solar arc directed venus, one degree per year, would correlate with the dynamics that would occur via the opposition to saturn for that year... jeffrey

QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS FROM OCTOBER, 1999

(Question) 02-Oct-1999 Aspects of Directed Solar Arc Thanks for your answer. I have a case of someone who has natal neptune in libra at 23 degrees conjunct saturn at 26 degrees in the 11th house and the directed solar arc Venus is exact opposition in aries at 23 degrees in the 5th house and the direct mercury is in aquarius (3rd house) making a trine to the natal neptune. Would the opposition of venus to natal neptune mean some sort of emotional betrayal? In the case of this man, he is not sure if the girl he went out with is telling the truth regarding a pregnancy. He also has progressed venus (21 degrees) in the 5th opposing the natal neptune and saturn in libra, squaring natal sun (21 degrees) in cap. and trine to natal pluto (22 degrees) in leo. gloria

(Answer) as you know the whole chart must be considered and understood, the natal chart, before a specific interpretation can be made relative to those solar arc aspects... generally, it would mean that there is some kind of deception occurring relative to the women's communications or statements to him... in general, and specific the the pregnancy thing... the trine means that he would tend to accept this deceptive communication while at the same time being suspicious of it... the general meaning of this is that he is being disillusioned relative to his own expectations concerning this woman, and what he wants from her and the relationship... probably a situation where he has been connected to her in other lives, and been severely disillusioned and betrayed by her... repeating now... jeffrey

----- **(Question) 03-Oct-1999 Volcanic Eruptions I guess you know we are going thru some possible volcanic eruption and I would like to have an idea of what planets, houses and or aspects to consider or monitor in regards to what involves the volcanic eruptions. I have 2 possible dates for the foundation of quito and will look at both. Also, shall we consider progressed, directed solar arc and/or any other aspects???** gloria

(Answer) what is happening here is based on the eclipse of august 11th... this is a imprint that has set in motion an acceleration of earth events, including disease stuff... when employing the use of johndro's geodectic equivelants and examing the relevant longitude lines that this imprint or eclipse applies too the startling facts of the truth of johndro's system proves itself yet again... i.e. one line correlates with ankara, turkey (a taurus line), another to the tiawan earthquake (a leo line) and now quito,

ecuador with an aquarius line..the nest line is a scorpio line...in the case a correlation with 166 degrees west which equals the hawaiian islands, the western part of alaska, the eastern part of russia/sibera...and down thru the cook islands... the wild card here is the active volcano on the big island of hawaii which means that along this line the inner pressure within the earth is being constantly relieved... but, if there is enough preexisting stress on the fault lines near alaska or russia this could be the next area to experience the chain reaction effect of the imprint of the eclipse... jeffrey

(Additional Question) thanks for your answer and a question that rises regarding the effects of the eclipse along the lines you mentioned is... is there a way to have an idea for how long this events are going to continue, that is, how long will the effects of the eclipse last??? and 2) what does it mean about quito-ecuador being in the aquarius line??? How can this define the energy that this country is working with? gloria

(Answer) generally, the eclipse has a six month application from the moment of the actual eclipse... the aquarius correlatin with quito is based on johndro's method of geodectic equivelents when 30 degrees west is used as your reference point..... jeffrey

----- (Question) 10-Oct-1999 Repeating Past Life Situations I was wondering if you had any idea of how to stop repeating the patterns that we bring from other life times. If we have to repeat certain patterns to pay our karma or resolve something, how can we get out of that circle. For instance, I repeat a situation of past life where I meet someone who has betrayed me, and this happens again this life time, well, how many times this situation has to repeat before it can be healed??? If I am betrayed by this someone, do I have to betray that person as well in other life time? How can we stop circle? gloria

(Answer) unless one has the type of consciousness that can see and understand past lifetimes not only in general, but specifically relative to a person, one can not know who the orginal 'betrayed' was. this is why in my second book on pluto i strongly recommended that for those who are sincere in stopping such things between two people that the very best thing to do is not to react at all to such a person, to betray, and, instead, to not react at all and to involve oneself in the agni ritual that will sever the karmic umbilical cord that has kept the two people going around in this karmic dance... jeffrey

(Another question) Regarding severing past life connections of a very negative nature. Would performing the agni ritual work even if you have

no idea where the person is at that particular moment in time. But because of the persons past knowledge of the occult and they were very involved in driving a person into a state of insanity for whatever sadistic reasons. The affected party still has immediate sensations of that past life persons presence. Even to the point of having very vivid dreams of her soul traveling over the world with this messenger of evil, as she calls it. She wants a complete severing of any type of connection with this malignant bestial type of person. It bothers her mostly at her job and at night it completely invades her dreaming time. She is becoming strong enough and conscious enough to remain mentally intact when these nocturnal visitations occur. Infact she is aware of warding off several visitations. But I fear she doesn't really understand what shes dealing with and her energy is always very depleted. To make a very long story shorter! Could you explain the agni ritual so that I can teach her. Thank-you so much. Sorry to be so long winded! Luna Z.

----- (Question) 15-Oct-1999 Students in Hamburg we are students of the pluto school in Hamburg and have been listening to Ulrich very carefully. His explanations are very good and helpfull. We are very thankfull for all the pluto school give to us. We wish that you are healthy and strong enough to lead the school for a long period of time. It would be great to see and hear you in Germany soon. Hans & Petra

(Answer) thanks for your greeting and very glad to hear that you are enjoying the pluto school in hamburg/ uli. the liklihood of me coming back to germany is very small for the forseeable future. this is due to many reasons including the fact the klaus has created great difficulties for uli and myself. i am very sorry for this development. someday martina and myself may come back to germany just to visit family... god bless, jeffrey

----- (Question) 19-Oct-1999 Equality in Rulership The issue I would like to discuss is the "natural" rulership system. It is my feeling that innate balance of yin/yang in the zodiac was distorted when the patriarchy assigned their own gods to the signs. It seems to me that the only two female images that they felt comfortable with were the moon/mother and Venus/consort. It is interesting to note that many esoteric astrologers even advocate that a spiritually evolved person should transcend and essentially eliminate the moon function from their lives. My questions are:

1. In what ways have feminine archetypes been distorted and which ones have been simply omitted?

2. Specifically, why is the earth completely ignored? Isn't she a powerful force in our lives which seems to naturally rule Taurean functions? It seems to me the earth as ruler of Taurus also lends a different emphasis to the nature of Taurus as the power to sustain ourselves on the physical plane.

3. It isn't much of a stretch of the imagination to see that Pisces and Scorpio have been masked with the faces of male gods, in spite of their inherently feminine natures. Can I trust that the rapist is an accurate symbol for the soul?

4. Capricorn is another yin sign which is ruled by a male god, but in this case the entire interpretation of the sign has taken on a masculine character. Is there a feminine force lurking beneath the seagoat? Or does Capricorn imply on some level the unification of male/female within oneself?

5. The other sign that speaks of balance between male and female is Libra, an air/yang sign ruled by Venus. Although I believe Venus does naturally rule Libra, I find it interesting that one of the two goddesses left in the zodiac was assigned a masculine, logical and dry mode in which to operate.

6. This leaves Virgo. It does not make a lot of sense to me that an earth sign is ruled by Mercury. I assign the asteroids to Virgo. Because the asteroids occupy the gap in our solar system between Mars and Jupiter, I believe that there once was a feminine power represented by a planet in that orbit. Is it the karma of our solar system that a whole aspect of the feminine consciousness was blown to bits? To try and discover the lost meaning of Virgo I have looked to the symbology of the sacred virgin/prostitute, Vesta and the practices and discrimination we use to maintain our sacred fire aka sexual energy. Other asteroids contribute other qualities to this sign, for example, Ceres and the sheaf of grain...

At this time, this is simply my line of thought. I do not apply these principles to chart interpretation, due to the ambiguity of where the earth is found in any chart. Does she represent the entire circle? It is also difficult when the rulers of Virgo are scattered throughout the chart, for me not to get lost in the complexity that represents. Furthermore, I feel really green (no pun intended) and would like some feedback on the validity of these thoughts. bambi

(Answer) 1. to answer this question is to understand that the very nature of women, naturally speaking, has itself been distorted and misunderstood by

men, the patriarchy, even since its transition began. thus, any archetype that correlates to the feminine principle in astrology itself is a reflection of the generalized misunderstanding of womens natural nature. Simple example of this point is that up until very recent times womens sexuality was understood by men to be essentially passive, and that orgasm had no actual biological purpose or function. in reality of course womens sexual nature is identical to mens in the context of also having a natural impulse to sexually initiate an encounter. the role of orgasm is specific to drawing up the sperm of the man upon ejaculation in order to conceive. so to pinpoint any one astrological symbol via distortions to the feminine application of it is not the point.

2. the earth is not ignored... it is reflected in the fact of your birth/birthchart calculated for a time/space/place on earth. the element of earth is also stressed in astrology as is water, air, etc. venus has an inner application thru taurus that does indeed correlate with the very survival instinct in all forms of life, including human. the survival instinct in turn creates the awareness in all people of what is needed to survive, and to be sustained. in turn this requires all of us to inwardly determine what inherent resources we have to effect such survival, and/ or what we need from others, the natural inconjunct back to libra from taurus, external projections now based on survival needs that we depnd on others to fulfill. this is earth stuff.

3. the 'rapist' can only occur in a reality that is removed from and surpressing natural sexual laws. in this context the phenomena of rape correlates to scorpio, pluto, the 8th house. all things emanate from the soul so such a soul who has enough inner rage/ distortion sexually/psychologically speaking can become a rapist.

4.yes, relative to the cancer polarity this is the archetype of the inner male/female, gender assignment as described by the consensus of any society, and progressivley from an evolutionary point of view, via the natural squares to aries and libra, the neccessity of arriving an a state of androngyny. the feminie side of capricorn is rereflected in the deep inner need to loose control and to access chaos in the sense of chaos becoming a vehicle to create structural change of one's reality, and one's consciousness

5. of course it makes sense because one of the functions of mercury is to understand the nature of the phenomenal nature of creation as expressed on earth, thus the need to learn about the inherent reality on earth... to understand it is then to a mental organizataion of it, and the mental organization of it provides the information or knowledge necessary to live

within it... again, natural feminine consciousness was progressively distorted relative to the patriarchal transition... even your statement about the 'sacred prostitute', for example is a myth in the sense that men created this role for women, it is not a role that women created for themselves... virgo, feminized by men, has equaled the pathetic notion of the chaste virgin and all that... the idea of purity/sexuality/the medona syndrome... in reality virgo sexualized in a highly sexed sign naturally... jeffrey

----- (Question) 21-Oct-1999

Matriarchal Myth Isn't the native american myth of the white buffalo calf woman a representation of a matriarchal spirituality that encompasses both a spiritual being that had a sexual nature,also. Do you know if this is a relatively recent myth? And are there any astrological correlations that would speak of the white buffalo calf woman.

(Answer) yes... no there are no astrological myths for this vision/prophesy... native americans never employed the use of astrology...not in any personal sense... the myth/prophesy originally manifested thru the hopi nation sometime within the 18th century... jeffrey

----- (Question) 23-Oct-1999 Saturn &

Uranus as I already told you in my last email here are my questions: 1. You report on one of your tapes, that Saturn and Uranus have a 48-year cycle and that each phase correlates to 8 years. I have looked into the ephemerides: there was the second to the last conjunction of Uranus and Saturn on 4th of may 42 and the last one on 18th of october 88 and the next will be on the 29th of june 2032 ..., so there are only 46 years or 44 years between the exact conjunctions ... And I am also a little bit confused, because you said, that each phase correlates to 8 years - but doesn't each phase correlate to 6 years instead of 8 years?

2. you spoke about NN and SN of the each planet. This seems to be very interesting. Unfortunately, I have heard that there isn't any book available at the moment containing NN and SN of the planets. However there shall be a computer program containing the NN and SN of each planet. It is of Dr. Theodor Langscheid (?) if I have understood the name correctly ... Do you know the program and will you recommend it?

3. The charts which I have received of Hugo also contain asteroids. Do you use the asteroids by interpret the charts or don't you work with them?

4. You have told your students about laya yoga on one of your video tapes in which you told your student that you will teach them this method ... is

this contained on one of your videos? And if not, is there any possibility to learn it ? Nikky

(Answer) 1. yes, sometimes the cycle is shorter than the 48 years because the motion of the planets is irregular. so each cycle must be calculated to determine the actual length. it can flucturate from 46 to 48 years...

2. yes, you can actually download that german program off my website for free. it just lists the positions without commentary.

3. the asteroids are not necessary to use in terms of the evolutionary paradigm but for those students who wish to employ them that is fine. particularly lilith, all three, chiron and its nodal axis, eros, vesta, ceres, and juno.

4. i don't remember that it is on any video... the method under the yogananda teachings is called the 'om technique' and is contained in his spiritual correspondense course available thru self realization fellowship, or the amrita foundation in dallas, texas. jeffrey

----- (Question) 23-Oct-1999 Pluto Square Nodal Axis yesterday I watched the 7th tape of the Correspondence Course and many confusing questions appeared ... 1. Planet square nodal axis : skipped steps...if I got you right, no area is thoroughly developed or integrated with the soul. So you need to recover those skipped steps so that evolution can proceed... You said, that the node that last formed a conjunction with the planet squaring the nodal axis, has to be developed consistently. Ulrich taught us in Hamburg 1997, that you simply have to stand on the planet squaring the nodal axis and look into the zodiac, then you look to the Node which is on the left side. This node is the "knot of solution" (the Node which has last formed a conjunction to the planet squaring the nodal axis). E.g.: the node which last formed the conjunction with the planet squaring the nodal axis is the south node (and its planetary ruler in house and sign): did I get you right, that the planet squaring the nodal axis and the knot of solution (for example the south node) show you, what the intentions of the soul are, in order to bring these ambivalencing themes together, so that the soul has the opportunity to develop the polarity point of Pluto; in past lifes the soul itself wasn't able to develop the polarity point of Pluto because of those skipped steps - so the soul has to go through this flip-flopping again to get "whole" and to get the old dynamics cured in this life with that repeating... So did I get you right, that as soon as you develop the knot of solution (e.g. south node) you move forwards in order to develop the polarity point of Pluto. But what

happens with the other node (e.g. north node) ? Will it be cured by living the south node (as the solution knot) or do I have to relive the north node with the dynamics of the south node ?

2. On the 7th tape you talked about Yogananda who has Venus (11th house, Aries) squaring the nodal axis of the moon, north node in Cancer in 1, conjunct Pluto and south node in Capricorn in 7 When looking at > Venus, I noticed, that the south node in Capricorn last formed a conjunction with Venus - so the south node in Capricorn would actually be the solution. But you said, the north node was the solution Why ? Is it because of Pluto conjunct to the north node in Cancer in 1 ? So does this mean, that normally the node last formed a conjunction to the planet squaring the nodal axis is the solution (the node which is consistently to develop) , but if Pluto conjunct the NN the solution is the North Node (and its ruler) and Pluto - and all the other special provisions/exceptions are unimportant ? Nikky

(Answer) 1. quite confused by your question because it appears that you have put different dynamics within the same question. in all cases when the squaring planet relative to the nodes has the north node as the last conjunction to that squaring planet then the north node is that node which is consistently used as the intergration point for the south node and its planetary ruler. the issue here is one of consistency versus the old pattern of fluctuating back and forth between the nodes (the houses that they are in) relative to the base line of the house and sign that the squaring planet itself is in. all three areas, the planet squaring the node, plus the houses/ signs of the north/ south node, and the location of their planetary rulers, have not been consistently developed: flucuation...if the node that last formed a conjunction was the south node then that is the node thru which the person must consistently orientated too... this then means that the n.node, and its planetary ruler, are being consistently developed via the s.node by house/ sign location, and the location of its planetary ruler... the fact the the planet squaring the nodes means that, in this case, the n.node has already been acted upon prior to the current life...thus it is not 'new'... the person will already have familiarity with it... the issue again is one of consistency..... when pluto is squaring the nodes these same principles apply... including its polarity point...

2. the example you site is not yogananda..it is the chart of one of his main diciples: Kriyananda. In this case the solution for VENUS, squaring the nodal axis, the south node last forming the conjunction to that venus, is that s.node whereas the solution for the s.node itself is the n.node via the

pluto conjunction to it. in his actual reality it is just the way it played out. in the first part of his life he was a totally dedicated celibate monk...alone: pluto on the n.node who finally established his own spritual community, n.node conjunct pluto squaring his 11th house venus in aries, a community that he put together totally on his own, and as this community developed over the years he became aware that he needed to be in a 'spritual relationship so as to show others an example of two people who were married who were simultaneously using themselves as examples of how to be married in the context of a spiritual life: the s.node being in capricorn in the 7th created the 'delay' in this awareness compounded by the resistance of the planetary ruler of that south node, saturn in scorpio in the fifth...he was well into his fifties before he 'opened' up the the need to complete his own 'skipped steps', but he then did get married... so in essence he got married after establishing himself and his lifestyle, plus the community, and when this was in place... this all refering to the early part of his life...pluto/ n.node conjunction in cancer in the 1st squaring that aries venus in the 11th, only then did he then orientate his consciouness to relationship, venus squaring that s.node in capricorn in the 7th, yet in the context of his existing life within the community... so the relationship then existed in that context... jeffrey

----- (Question) 23-Oct-1999 Planets
Conjunct South Node You said, that one exception to the "Pluto rules" was: if Pluto is conjunct the South Node (with no other planet conjunct the North Node) the past-life conditions cannot be released until the second Saturn return ... Is this vaild for all planets conjunct the South Node ? As Ulrich gave me an interpretation of my natal chart in 1997 (my Saturn is conjunct the south node in Gemini in 8, no planets conjunct the north node in Sag. in 2, Sun in Aries in 5 squaring the nodal axis, Pluto in Libra in 11,but not squaring the nodal axis), he told me, that my past-life conditions will be released with the first Saturn return... but on the other hand he told me, that his past-life conditions cannot be released until the second Saturn return (Mercury conjunct SN, no planets conjunct the north node)... Could you please tell me, if past-life conditions only cannot be released until the second Saturn return when Pluto is conjunct the South Node or is this also valid and active to any other planet conjunct the south node. And if it is also valid for every planet, does it mean, that the second Saturn return only refers to this planet (in sign and house) so other things can be released with the first Saturn return. Nikky

(Answer) yes, when a planet,any planet including pluto, is conjunct the s.node without a planet being conjunct the n.node, then the release point is

the second saturn return for those specific conditions... the first saturn return, in general, defines a time in which most folks become aware that they have not prepared for the current life purposes which is why it is so difficult for so many... for those who do prepare then the saturn return can be a very important time because relative to the prior preparation it correlates to a time in which that preparation is given actual form or reality... thus a very positive time... for example i received my first professional astrological opportunity when saturn returned to itself to the very day ! jeffrey

----- (Question) 28-Oct-1999 2nd Saturn Return Following up on your response to the last message, my question concerns how to approach that from a counseling perspective if the person is still many, many years from the second Saturn return but has already at or recently past the first Saturn return. As you have noted in your response, the first Saturn return can be a very frustrating time if in fact the person hasn't prepared for their actual soul intention. So once the realization of what needs to be done has occurred, the years immediately after that can feel extremely defeating -- essentially feeling angry at oneself for wasting so much time and feeling like they are never going to be able to "catch up" to what they now know they need to do. So to tell a person in their late 20s/early 30s who has one or more planets conjunct the south node that the release date is 2nd Saturn return, ie late 50s... well, it's not terribly encouraging for a person already in that mindset. So from a counseling perspective how do you offer constructive suggestions about how to deal with these "relive" issues in the meantime?

This especially applies if there are other, non-astrological, related factors that seem to affect the release date. For example if the issue is related to Venus, ie relating to self/others, and yet in our society that stresses that embarking on a relationship, working on relationship, finding relationship success is something you do much earlier in life... so for a person with Venus conjunct south node issues that's blocked in this way, especially for a woman given our culture's mores about older man/ younger woman relationships --again, how do you tell that person it doesn't get released until mid-50s? It seems like that would be too late.

(Answer) well the real issue to make the client aware of why whatever dynamics, venus or whatever, is conjunct the s.node relative to the necessity of repeating prior life dynamics in this life..we are all responsible for what we create..no victims... so the issue is to help them understand all the dynamics or reasons that this is intentional from their souls point of

view... and remember that not all 'relive' things are 'negative' or difficult... the relive thing can also be a very positive thing, fruition thing... for example using your example of venus: this 'could', for some folks, indicate that the relationship that they are reliving is a relationship of long standing, over many centuries, of two people who have been totally in love with one another, positive etc, and they have made the promise and intent to stay together into the next life... jeffrey

----- (Question) 28-Oct-1999 Asteroids
thanks for your answers and your time. Your answers made everything as clear as daylight. But there is one question left: if I wish to employ the asteroids...can you recommed any book or computer program to learn more about the asteroids? Nikky

(Answer) yes, the very best author in all of astrology that deals with the archetypal nature of various asteroids is Demetra Geroge. Any book. Another ok author is j.lee.leahman. Relative to Chiron it is Barbara Hand Clow. When you begin to investigate this stuff it truly is amazing. I used to be a total skeptic about the asteroids but after having a private chat with Demetra one day, who knew nothing of my personal life, she accurately described my experience in childhood just thru certain asteroids. I was not a skeptic after that. There are over 7,000 named asteroids. If you go to a place on the web called download.com and type is astrology in their search engine, you will be presented with a list of various programs that you can download. One of them is called starlogin... this is an absolutely free program that combines astrology and astronomy. within the program there is a program called asteroids that lists all 7,000 and gives you the option to calculate their positions for any given date. It is a large program, like 10 mb so it takes about 45 minutes to download. but it is highly worth it. one of the things about all these asteroids is that you can typically find ones that have names that connect to important people in your life. For example, the asteroid martina, my wife, natally for me is exactly conjunct her pluto ! my first astrological mentor, a guy names robert jansky, the asteroid 'jansky' is conjunct the asteroid 'urania'..this being the asteroid for astrology... both being conjunct my MC ! this can not be coincidence... relative to your question about the planetary node program... the one klaus has is identical to what i have... i got the disk from him... there is no interpretation given in that program despite what he tells you... this may is utterly dishonest.. and manipulative... jeffrey

----- (Question) 31-Oct-1999 Chakras I
hate to even ask this question after two live courses and the home study. It

still amazes me how I deny hearing the very same things that I need the most. I have been having many insights during meditation, exercise and stretching lately. By feeling the body stretch and relax, I am able to feel the body giving up habits, ways of being. During the process of relaxing a habit away, emotions and past life flashes appear in the mind's eye. It occurred to me that medical and chakra correlations used in regards to the posture of the spine could tell the entire past life memories stored in the body. For example the pelvis inflected back, may correlate to a castration complex, and will result in low back pain due to the misalignment. This will show in the chart and can be confirmed by the client. The chin uplifted indicates the desire to be heard, where the soul has felt powerless (due to the pushed out throat chakra) and a desire to unite wills with the creator. This will result in stress across the shoulder blades and pain at around C7. This can also cause numbness through the arms and hands. These are symptoms of feeling powerless? Even the chin uplifted indicates looking up to something much bigger than you.

The strongest person I have ever known was a Tai Kwon Do instructor I had several years ago. He taught (and I properly ignored) that all strength originates and transfers through the abdomen. He would do thousands of sit ups daily. What I finally see is that his physical strength did indeed originate from the abdomen, but that this has a correlation to the desire nature. This man is an incredible story. A skinny short white boy from upstate NY, makes the Harvard basketball team with a full scholarship. While at Harvard wins a Rhodes Scholarship. After graduation he forms an investment banking business. Worth millions in his 20's. An investment he sold, turned out to be valueless. Rather than walk away from the deal, meaning his clients would have lost their entire investment, he agrees to pay them all from his own portfolio. He works two more years to pay everyone off, and quits penniless. Quite simply this man's desire nature and commitment to integrity match his physical strength. This Leo determination he displays is what comes into Virgo. It is with this strength that the soul turns inward, focusing on their own shortcomings. It can be an attack at its desire to exist. Now finally to my question.

I have completely forgotten (read did not want to know) the planets corresponding to the third chakra. For my own Virgo reasons I was not ready to hear until now. I plan to start paying attention in my readings to the chakra's as the power centers they are. David

(Answer) sure, the third chakra, the naval, is Pluto and Mars...will...others will, one's own will, God's will Jeffrey

QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS FROM NOVEMBER, 1999

(Question) 01-Nov-1999 Natural Celibate State vs Repressed Sexuality You said in one of your taped discussions that 2% of persons who are celibate were in a natural celibate state and the rest are repressed. Is there a way to determine who is who? Will some one in a natural celibate state become sexually active in a future lifetime? Is it ever a soul imposed condition so that other issues can be worked on more intensively? Does it represent the balancing of the male and female within? Is there a certain evolutionary condition it corresponds to? Are there any specific chart indicators for this state? Sarah

(Answer) yes, the one who is naturally celibate will reflect a soul who is absolute alignment with god/godess in such a way that their inner reality is reflected perfectly in their 'outer' reality. the one is repressed creates a dynamic of emotional/ sexual distortion on an inner reality basis which is then reflected in their outer reality in such a way that the inner and outer are not in alignment. classic example of this point: the christian priest who is busted for sexually violating a young boy. for one who has evolved to a state of natural celibacy will not go backwards in that way... no such a condition is never 'imposed' for whatever reasons... yes, at this level of evolution the inner male and female are perfectly balanced... the evolutionary level is at the top rung of the spiritual state of evolution... no there are no chart indicators... one has to do the traditional astrology thing of correlation and observation jeffrey

(Additional Question) I believe the idea of spiritual celibacy is a reflection of the patriarchy. Where in nature does celibacy exist?

----- **(Question) 01-Nov-1999 (Solar Return Calculations)** When calculating a solar return chart, do you recommend casting it for the birth place or for the actual location of the person on their birthday? I know there's some disagreement on this in astrological circles. I lean toward actual location for evolutionary astrology because it seems more relevant because it represents where the person has currently evolved (solar return), including the life conditions they have created via where they've chosen to live, at that current point in time. Is this correct? kim

(Answer) all things in astrology are always related to the place of one's birth or nativity... thus solar returns are calculated for the place of one's birth... when in a new location one can calculate a solar return for that

new place but it must be referenced to the solar return of the birth place... that is the foundation or bottom line...the imprint for the year... then by relocating to see how that imprint manifests in that new location jeffrey

----- **(Question) 04-Nov-1999 Ages & Past Lives** Just saw a message here where someone asked about the astrological ages and you suggested you might write on this one day. Of course, that may mean you would have to write a book to answer my question, which is how you arrive at the year of a past life. For instance, you told me I had one in 800 AD. I looked that up in your article on the ages and it refers to the end of Sag and beginning of Cap. I have planets in both, but none at 29 or zero degrees, it is not a midpoint either, so I am mystified as to how you selected this particular year. If you can shed any light, even a little (ie, a paragraph but not the whole book) that would be wonderful. Shellie

(Answer) it is a complicated system that involves three different systems: cosmobiology, geodetic equivalents, and the tropical zodiac... like i said it is complicated and not yet totally perfected... have been working on it off and on for twenty years... that's as much as i can say now... jeffrey

----- **(Question) 04-Nov-99 To Be a Planet, or Not to be a Planet** Recently I read in a scientific journal that Pluto is no longer considered to be a planet. It is now thought to be nothing more than a chunk of ice out in the universe!! Is this scientific fact or fiction? And what impact will this have on the study of planetary astrology??? Luna Z.

(Answer) well, it depends on the definition of a planet..most astronomers agree that if fact it is a planet... the reality is that pluto does in fact have an atmosphere and a solid surface..not gas. there is a nasa mission that has been planned for many years now to send a probe to pluto which is called the pluto express. there is a link on my webpage to that site so as to monitor the progress of this mission. whether it is considered a planet or not is irrelevant because astrology is a natural science based on correlation and observation... a symbolic language as a result... jeffrey

----- **(Question) 07-Nov-1999 Right Work** can you please give me some help with the right work for this soul? she is first stage individuated and currently a hairdresser, who wants to go back to school but doesn't know for what. Pluto is at 24 virgo in four, with south node at 6 virgo in four and n node in ten. uranus is also in 4 at 4 libra. mercury is 18 taurus in 12 and neptune is 29 scorpio in 6. moon is 4

gemini in 12 and sun is 12 gemini in 12. gemini rising. pluto, neptune and uranus are retro. this seems very critical for her with such emphasis on 4-10 and 6-12. susan

(Answer) no i can't... the person is not in front of me... nor am i talking with her on the phone, thus i can not answer from what you have presented... just deal with the theme of the 'helping professions'... ask her the question: 'practical consideration notwithstanding, what is it you would like to do the most'... go from there, follow her lead jeffrey

----- (Question) 09-Nov-1999 Follow-up on Natural Celibacy I have a question about a chart of a person who has lived a celibate life, and has felt no urge to do otherwise; it seemed like the natural thing to do, although very strange to others. There are some aspects that would seem to support that this celibacy is a natural state, although others that would indicate there was also alot of emotional baggage to overcome this lifetime. If the natural celibate state is at the top rung of the spiritual state, could all of the baggage exist as well, and might it then distort the sexual function so that what seems so natural is not natural at all?.

I am going to list some aspects and placements along with quotes from your book that may seem to support a natural celibate state, and am asking if you see these as supportive of this possibility. Mars, retrograde in Libra, 5th house: in Libra('reflects a soul that desires to unite the inner male and female) Pluto, Vol.II, Mars retrograde("the inverted energy of Mars heats up the energy field of the individual. For those in the consensus up through the second stage spiritual, this will manifest as frequent desire") This desire is not present. 5th house is integration principle; creative self actualization. it is also conjunct the south node in Libra 5th, and Neptune retrograde in Libra, 6th. Mars is in disseminating trine to Venus in Aquarius, 10th, and Uranus retrograde is in Cancer 2nd, trine the Sun in Pisces 10th. Pluto retrograde is in Leo, 4th (Pluto, 4th "can achieve total and equal integration of the masculine and feminine components") Pluto, Vol. 1, (Pluto in Leo "This creative purpose is no longer a matter of discovery, it is inherent and complete") Pluto, Vol. 1. On the other hand there are many emotional and psychological issues throughout the life with aspects like the moon squaring pluto, mercury, and Venus. and ASC/DESC, and Uranus squaring the north and south nodes as in skipped steps... can a state of natural celibacy exist within all of this??? I hope I asked this clearly enough. Sarah

(Answer) a state of natural celibacy DOES NOT have unresolved emotional baggage to deal with... thus what seems 'so natural' is not natural at all.. its a pretense and compensation for the emotional/ sexual traumas in other lifetimes... this is the signature of uranus squaring the nodes... it is because of the unresolved trauma around emotional/ sexual issues that are deeply repressed because of the nature of what types of events occurred to induce the trauma...this repression manifesting thru uranus squaring the nodes, mars, pluto squaring the moon, etc, the venus in aquarius...the trine between venus and mars generating the appearance of celibacy..easy to do... but that itself being a compensation for the unresolved/ repressed trauma...the uranus in second retro function causing a 'dehydration' of the sexual energy which itself is caused by the splitting or fracturing of the soul, detached thru trauma because of the nature of the events...the detachment being a survival instinct, second house, thus causing a disconnect relative to the physical, emotional, and spiritual bodies... the skipped steps meaning to recover that fragmentation so that the emotional, physical, and spiritual bodies can become reunited... to intergrate... but all of this would demand that the person be willing to look into the CAUSES of the original trauma, what actually occurred and why... without such a desire the mars/ venus trine makes it easy to avoid other than the soul creating in this life circumstances that will still have the effect of various kinds of emotional/ psychological traumas because the intent of the soul is in fact to deal with this unresolved baggage... that is why it is created in the first place... clue: past lifetimes in ancient rome/greece/ dionysis cults (sp) group orgys... original trauma..leading to some other lives of sexual enslavement..and another is which enforced 'gangbang' type sex occurred. jeffrey

----- (Question) 14-Nov-1999 Nodes of Other Planets I am not quite sure of how to interpret and work with the nodes of other planets and how specifically the nodes of neptune that we have in leo and aquarius relate to the atlantean age. so basically my questions are: 1) how can we interpret and use the nodes of other planets other than the moon? 2) regarding the nodes of neptune: do they reflect that most of us were in atlantis?? why would the nodes of neptune reflect that if the answer is yes. 3) would this mean (in relation to the neptune nodes), that we are repeating the same story of self destruction??? why would that be and what are your thoughts about stopping that destruction. gloria

(Answer) as you know i taught the use and application during the school... what is it that you don't understand ? the south node of anything

correlates to past dynamics that subconsciously condition a person's orientation to the current life via the current natal placement of the planet that correlates to the s.node in questions..the n.node correlating to the evolution of both of them... soul's intent... of course not everyone on the planet that has the s/n nodes of neptune have had prior times in atlantis... there are more folks on the planet today than then... as a 'pychic' imprint from that time all souls with those symbols on the planet now are conditioned by that imprint... essentially the destruction of atlantis was based on a progressive distortion of natural laws... that is the connection to this time jeffrey

----- (Question) 15-Nov-1999 Nodes in Synastry I would like to see if you could help me understand how nodes work in synastry. I am a bit confused in the following case. his venus and jupiter are squaring her nodes, and his mercury, saturn, uranus, neptune, pluto and kyron are in trines and sextiles. I am confused how to interpret this relation in regards to whom has skipped steps to whom since her planets are: jupiter and kyron in conjunct to north node and opposition to south node, her uranus and pluto are opposition to north node and opposition south node and mercury has a sextile to north node and trine to south node. Her relationship to him in regards to nodes is totally different than his relationship to her and I don't know how to go about it. gloria

(Answer) with his venus/jupiter squaring her nodes he has been the cause of the skipped steps before, she reacting to that cause... essentially a scenario of dishonesty in relationship that has been confronted before, the confrontation leading to the skipped steps..stopping the relationship jeffrey

(Additional Question) in regards to the prior message her uranus and pluto are opposition nn and conjunction sn. sorry..... I know the charts need to be seen in totality, yet I am intrigued by understanding how to work with nodes in synastry, specially in this case, since most of his planets are in favorable aspects to her nodes and her planets are opp and conjunction. gloria

----- (Question) 15-Nov-1999 Sabian Symbols what exactly are the Sabian symbols, & what is their application in the natal chart? Do you recommend a book on them? i heard they were some system (of what?) created/compiled by Mark Edmund Jones... Barbara hand Clow refers to them in her book Chiron the rainbow Bridge, but just what they are, & what/how much relevance they have is confusing to me..Clara

(Answer) yes, they were first developed by Marc Jones, then modified by Rudyhar... essentially they are 'symbols', archetypal symbols, relative to the degree/ sign of each natal planet... for example, with my ascendant, the symbol is 'a young girl smiling'... archetypically this is meant to symbolize the essence of the ascendant... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 15-Nov-1999 Sirius I am very interested in the star Sirius - you had said in class at Laguna that certain souls, ie: Daemon souls, came originally from Sirius- It is interesting that I have heard that the Dogon people of Africa (Mali) have a cosmological system that is centered around Sirius as their home- they say that is where they come from originally, & when one of the tribe dies, they have rituals that prepare them to go back to Sirius-they also have an astrological system of some kind-it is interesting that supposedly the earliest evidence of man is from Africa- this might be a big leap of imagination, but I wonder if there is a link between human kind & Sirius that the Dogon might be a key for-where/how did Sirians(sp) seed themselves when they got to earth? any thoughts? Clara

(Answer) yes, and these are the very same people who long ago painted pictures in their caves of 'space people' coming to them that were from Sirius..the same as for the Egyptians... so, yes, a certain percentage of humans on earth are directly linked to this 'dog star' as the Native American Indians would call it... the home from which the daemon soul manifests... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 17-Nov-1999 Relocation Charts A spontaneous impression presents this question: When looking at a relocation chart (as Natal chart reset for time frame in another location) does the shift in house emphasis indicate how the individual may have experienced past lives on that longitude/latitude? For instance, a person with natal Pluto in Leo in third moves to England and relocation chart shows Pluto in 12th...natal south node/Virgo in 4th moves to relocation 1st...natal Mercury/Aries moves from 11th to 9th. could this suggest lives in England had possible spiritual/monastic influence, into self/separation/intense study and communication of beliefs, possibly feeding into the current life natal Pluto/third signature? And if not, what WOULD the shift in house emphasis by relocation indicate? Shellie

(Answer) no... the natal imprint is the natal imprint/ intent for the life relative to prior dynamics... relocation only demonstrates how the natal intent is actualized in different locations relative to the natal imprint... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 19-Nov-1999 Intuition, Elements & Archetypes My question concerns the phenomenon of intuition and its correlation to the archetypes/elements. In your lectures you have said right brain/intuition has direct correlation to Jupiter/9th/Sag, and I would agree. However I also feel that all of the water signs seem to have a strong correlation to intuition -- Cancer's moon-oriented receptive nature; Scorpio's psychological awareness seems a close cousin; Pisces overall sensitivity and in particular it's spiritual awareness -- all seem a very closely related to what we refer to commonly as "intuition." Many people with highly watery charts I've known have typically been people I would consider highly intuitive. My problem is when I expand the Sag/9th/Jup principle to the other archetypes in the fire triad, Aries and Leo, this intuition awareness does not seem to apply. I think this is primarily because intuition implies an awareness/sensitivity to "other," not in the sense of a person (like with Libra), but a spiritual "other." Conversely, Aries and Leo archetypically are necessarily very self/individual-oriented. Is it possible that I am confusing emotional sensitivity to psychic sensitivity, or do the two go hand in hand? Or is Jupiter's association as the co-ruler of Pisces perhaps more of the cause for it's correlation with intuition than as its rulership of Sag? In summary, I would appreciate if you could help me reconcile these differences in the phenomenon of intuition and its relationship to the fire and water archetypes. k

(Answer) this is a very good question k... the essential difference is that sag/jupiter/ 9th..or the fire triad, correlate to the intuitive function as applied to 'knowing' the larger principles or 'cosmological' truths that explain the very nature of the creation... whereas the water triad correlates to intuition of an emotional nature that connects specifically to other people... a knowing, intuitively of another's inner situation or condition... jeffrey

----- (Question) 19-Nov-1999 Highly Focused Composite Charts I also have a question about composite charts. Is there any correlation between the degree of "focus" in a composite chart and the strength of the intention of two souls to come together for some reason in this life? By "focused" I am referring to charts with stelliums of planets in one house/sign, tight conjunctions, precise aspects, and/or where the geometric pattern(s) of grand square, trine, kite, rectangle or whatever are very clear; or charts where some planet(s) are highly aspected by virtually everything in the chart. Contrast this with other, less-focused charts where the emphasis of the chart is more diffuse, a smattering of

planets/mixed aspects throughout the chart. I have found that in composite charts with those I have felt a particularly strong connection with (all types of relationships, not just intimate), the charts are often the highly-focused variety, though with different types of focus. With others where the connection doesn't feel as strong, the composite chart tends to be the scattered type. So does the degree of focus in composite chart imply strength of intent and/or degree of relatedness in past lives (ie more focused charts, stronger karmic connection). Or is this not a useful indicator in relationship charts? k

(Answer) again a good question/ observation k... and the answer is yes to the focused composite/ intent... in that focused cases(s) typically the two folks feel 'compelled' to be together...a strong force bringing them together versus the unfocused cases jeffrey

----- (Question) 21-Nov-1999 Breaking Patterns I too had an additional question regarding breaking patterns of abuse. in this case there is a similiar theme to the one that Luna Z has mentioned. The client has severed the relationship and is now experiencing astral invasions from the ex-partner of a sexual nature-- rape, occuring repeatedly. on every level the other person has been warned to stop. The trauma for the client is the excitation that has occured throughtout the physical body, despite her desire and intent to not be engaged in this way...and it is interesting to note that this is a similiar theme that occured as a child and in certain situations as an adult. She is aware of this pattern now and has memory of the previous lifetimes...Does this awareness of pattern enough to break the Karma with this other person ? Are there other methods to help?...she stated that once the awareness came and she has actively with all intent engaged "purification rituals" the stronger the astral activities and invasions have become. Is there some other advice that i could give her?

(Answer) well, in this case, the casuative factor for her being still 'receptible' to this ex-partner's intrusions, psychically, is based on her own unrsolved sexual desires..i.e. the fact that she feels excitement relative to these intrustions...so the is the first thing to point out to her...so then it becomes a situation where the excitement reflects unresolved sexual desires... essentially the excitement based on those sexual distortions is a reflection of her own unresolved masochism... the need to be punished for a build up of guilt/ atonement... so the underlying issue is for her to acknowlede this and to determine, desire, to purge the existing pathology of masochism first... after that, is so desired, the next step is to perform the

'agni' ritual... this is a gig where she would first visualize a fire in her third eye, and then project whatever images of this ex-partner/creep to the fire, and to keep doing this until no more images appear... at the same time to project the thought 'i forgive you from the point of view of accepting the responsibility in my own actions'... when there is nothing left to project, at that point, she would have severed the karmic umbilical cord that has kept them connected... so next time around the person would appear as an acquaintance versus an intimate... also, whatever objects she may have left over from there connection, i.e. pictures, presents, whatever, should either be buried, tossed into salt water, the ocean, or burned by fire
jeffrey

(Additional Comment) My girlfriend used to have such invasions occur on a regular basis. She even woke up with unexplainable bruises - some in places that appeared to have come from sex with a man. Being the night owl, I KNEW she had been sound asleep and alone (except for me) I knew these weren't from 'real life' experiences! Anyway... as 'out there' as it might seem.... the mineral Amethyst protects from psychic invasion. The same day I encircled the room (without her knowing) with an Amethyst wand, she bought herself an Amethyst tongue ring, and the invasion stopped. Amethyst also protects psychic invasion such as someone reading your thoughts. It worked for us - can't hurt to try it! Lori

----- (Question) 21-Nov-1999 Origins of Man I was not quite clear with my questions about Sirius- Did earliest man/seed originate from another "home" or star system? I know you said certain groups of man originated from Sirius- Did earliest man originate from there or another star system? or how did man first come about on this planet? how did souls incarnate here in the beginning, so to speak? also, how did Sirians "plant" themselves here- & what distinctive intelligence did/do they have- I know they are nature souls, And when i look at Sirius, I feel a wild, natural intelligence, very highly evolved, like fresh running water with an intuitive process the speed & accuracy of a lazer beam or light- clara

(Answer) in my view the origin of life on earth emanate from mars... long ago when its own destruction began relative to progressive violations to natural law... certain microbes landing on this planet from mars... thus seeding the planet... the sirius folks came here via spacecraft that is documented in many ways via much earlier times on tis planet... paintings in caves, etc... egypt another example... jeffrey

(Additional Question) if you already got a message about this please disregard this one-I'm not sure if it went through the first time- in reply to my question about Sirius you said that certain groups of man originated there- My question is where did earliest man on earth originate from? from another star system like sirius? How/where was man first "seeded" on earth? how did sirians arrive here, & what kind of intelligence did/do they possess? I know they are linked directly to nature- When I look at Sirius I feel a cold, wild exuberance, and in that a highly evolved intuitive intelligence, like a rushing brook as fast & focused as a lazer beam of light- it's really not describable- but am I anywhere near accuracy? Clara

----- (Question) 22-Nov-1999

Intercepted Signs & Resolution of Skipped Steps In chart 2 of the homework, the signs Aries and Libra are intercepted 3rd and 9th house. Their rulers Mars and Venus are making significant aspects to other planets, and their natural houses, 1st and 7th are occupied by the Sun and Moon. Mars in Pisces and Venus in Aquarius are in the 2nd which is also Pluto's polarity point (Aquarius, 2nd house) The north node is in Pisces, 2nd house with Jupiter in Pisces conjunct it (Jupiter natural ruler of 9th) seeming to say that the growth concerning these principles have been worked on in another life. Both Neptune and Saturn are intercepted in Libra in the 9th. Mars and Venus seem to be about 9 degrees past the 10 degrees usually designated for the conjunction (balsamic) which I guess says they must have just completed a cycle. Would the intent of this interception be to raise the level of expression of this archetypal energy? Or to better integrate the archetype? Does that differ from when you might say that an archetype is developed, or is it that once developed, an archetype is expressing at it highest level, and would it then be integrated ? When it is said an archetype is developed, does that mean relative to the particular evolutionary condition? When Saturn is intercepted, does that normally indicate a delay in the interceptions release?

Also, the explanation of celibacy as a pretense and compensation for repressed emotional/sexual trauma from past lives made alot of sense. I am uncertain, however, about the resolution of the skipped steps (Uranus retrograde in cancer squaring NN Aries, 11th, SN Libra, 5th). Since skipped steps are necessary to recover for evolution to proceed, would it stand to reason that if the polarity point of Pluto seems to have been embraced, that a certain amount of skipped step territory had been recovered (with a dramatic change of inner reality and outer expression? Or could this possibly be a pretense as well? Would the resolution in this case have to include active sexuality in this lifetime, or can the creative

energy be used in other ways? Must a conscious recollection of specific events from past lives take place, or could a different level of understanding relative to the continuity of soul experience through many lifetimes, and how these effect and indeed are the causal factor for this lifetime suffice? Sarah

(Answer) each case is different relative to each person... in the case you are asking about this person has actively developed the 3rd/9th yet has used ideas and philosophies to 'justify' her specific behaviors... changing ideas/philosophies as necessary in order to justify whatever current purpose, at whatever time... thus her ongoing intent is to effect truth versus lies and deceptions to others, and herself... to speak the truth at all times, no matter what... this would require personal decrimination and a desire to do so and she affected personal/ intropective/ self analysis to accomplish this... it would also appear as people in her life that attempted to help her access the actual truth, this occuring thru necessary confrontations... pluto opposed venus.. it is all a pretense until the person acknowledges the underlying issue of sexual trauma/ fear and then resolves, desires, to do something about it... to do something about it means to embrace the very dynamic that created the traumas in the first place... meaning the natural principle of life curing like...in this case it starts with a necessary sexual healing via the requirement of first starting with reassociating 'touch' in the first place..there would be specific ways to do that..it is not necessary to go back in time to access the specific memories..it is more of an issue of focusing on the solutions...the ways of sexual healing starting with reassociating touch would have the effect, at some point of unlocking the 'cellular' memories that connect to the traumas...these memories would surface into the brain..thus the remembrance would occur naturally and at a time that the person could handle it jeffrey

----- (Question) 25-Nov-1999

Pluto/Venus Square Exact Orb I am not a student of yours (yet!) but Steven Forrest raves about you so much...and after reading your Pluto series...I thought you were the best person to address this question to. It is my understanding that the "tighter" the orb in an aspect, the stronger the implication. Well, simply, I have a Venus/Pluto square with an orb of 0.00 (fyi - 11/10/1968 at 12:38 a.m. in Los Angeles, California). My question is...well, what is my question? I guess I would just like to hear your analysis of this aspect! Jennifer

(Answer) this board is for my students who have specific question on the material in my school... not for personal analysis of anyone... if i did that i would never get off this message board... simply to busy to do so... very sorry jeffrey

----- (Question) 29-Nov-1999 The Descendant thanks for your answers that always help clarify big and little doubts. I have been wondering about the descendant as being a polarity point of the ascendant and how important it could be. Most astrologers dont seem to pay much attention to the descendant, and my question would be: 1) is the descendant of any importance in astrological interpretation? 2) as a polarity point of the asc. do you think it could contain a key to understanding and resolving personality issues or that it could be a focus to work the dark side of the asc. ? gloria

(Answer) as you recall in the pluto school that you attended the dsc correlates with the 'persona' that we project to others, correlates to how we go about initiating relationships, correlates, partially, to what we need from others and the expectations that this implies, how we go about giving and receiving, how we come to understand our specific individuality thru comparison and contrast to others, how we go about listening to others, and they us and so on... i have no idea what you mean by the 'dark side of the ascendant'... jeffrey

**QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS FROM DECEMBER,
1999**

(Question) 13-Dec-1999 Sirius Business I am fascinated by your theory that living beings arrived on earth ages ago from Sirius. Isn't Sirius a hot, fiery star like our sun, which cannot support life? While I am not a student, I have read your books and attended your lectures, and admire you very much ("A smiling girl" indeed). Will you be kind enough to explain this? Marybeth

(Answer) what the astronmers call sirus, and what we can see from our skies at night, is not specifically the same sirus that i refer too, or for that matter, the egyptians whose entire cosmological understanding, and orientation anything spiritual, revolved around this sirus thing... like our sun has planetary bodies moving around it, so too does sirus... maybe you can take it from there jeffrey

----- (Question) 19-Dec-1999

Autobiography of a Yogi To get an original version of Yogananda's autobiograpghy, is the publisher the Philosophical Library rather than SRF? susan

(Answer - not Jeffrey) susan, you can get the original edition of the autoboiography from ananda.com, the guy who founded this organization was one of Yogananda's disciples, if I recall correctly - clara

(Answer - not Jeffrey) I know this was mentioned on the message board before, so I will pass on what I have found. Thanks to Clara for putting me on the right track. The original 1946 edition of Autobiography of a Yogi is available through Crystal Clarity Publishers in hardback or trade paper at very reasonable prices - www.crystalclarity.com or - 1-800-424-1055 susan

(Answer) for myself i located a rare book dealer who was able to find the first printing... i paid \$100 for it... jeffrey

----- (Question) 21-Dec-1999 Sabian

Symbols I have a question about the use of Sabian Symbols. I have a close opposition of Saturn in 0 degrees pisces in third opposite The moon 0 degrees Virgo in ninth. Any impressions about this opposition? and using the symbols do I use 1 degree pisces, or 30 degrees aquarius? Marilee

(Answer - not Jeffrey) Marc Edmund Jones was the person who developed the Sabian symbols, & you can get the book- just called "The Sabian Symbols", I believe..it is extremely informative, but his language is sometimes obtuse - he does however have both the negative & positive applications of each degree, while in Dane Rudyar's book "the Astrology of Personality", he has capsulizations of the positive aspects, which are sharp & clear - it is a small section in his book - Jones states that if there is even 1 minute after the degree (of the planet, Ascendent, etc) you read it as the next degree - eg: my Pluto is at 0 degrees 26 minutes of Virgo, so I go to the Sabian symbol for 1 degree Virgo... I'm not sure if you are exactly 0 degrees, 0 minutes - Clara

(Additional Answer - not Jeffrey) i had a little more time to look up Mr. Jones method in regards to your Question- if it is at 0 degrees , go back to the 29degree definition of the planet or Ascendent - clara

----- (Question) 21-Dec-1999

Intuition/Fire Triad refering to k's questions about the intuitive function - in the fire triad, I see Sag as corresponding to the intuitive fucntion in

cosmological terms, but I'm not sure your answer addressed the other two signs- in aries it seems that intuition functions as instinctive impulse that propels the person forward/toward what he/she is seeking, but i'm not sure I understand how it manifests in the Leo archetype - As intuitively knowing what to gather to oneself to creatively self actualize? how do each of the three manifest in cosmological terms, according to your reply & am i correct at all about aries & leo? Clara

(Answer) it still works in the same way but is then specific to those archetypes... i.e. thru aries it manifests and an instinct/ intuition of having something very 'special' to do... something larger than life that must be 'discovered' whereas in leo the 'something' is intuitively known yet connected, in typical leo fashion, to delusions of personal grandeur...
jeffrey

----- (Question) 21-Dec-1999 Asteroids
two questions about asteroids: 1. which of the Lilith's is the one on your homework charts? I know it's not the actual asteroid - is it black moon or dark moon Lilith, so I know what i'm working with -

2. why do you list eros as one of the major asteroids to use, (along with Lilith, Chiron) - I have read Demetra George's description of eros, but she lists a few as important, would like to know what your reason is for naming eros to use. Clara

(Answer) the one on the charts is the 3rd one, the resolution lilith, and eros, to me, is a very important asteroid just as the name implies... one's eros jeffrey

----- (Question) 21-Dec-1999 Gaiamind
there is a cool website called Gaiamind.com that has essays on the millennium, & charts of significant eclipses & planetary conjunctions that are upcoming in the next 12-20 years or so. They have the chart of the solar eclipse of August 1999, & a succinct, compassionate commentary on it, same with the others - there is one on the conjunction of all major planets in Taurus in May 2000, a day before or after the day Jeffrey stated the antichrist will be born, there is another one on the next solar eclipse, etc. also a comparison with the chart of the crash that started the depression with one of the ones coming up - what is interesting to me, but I have not had time to do yet, is to take what Jeffrey said about the geodetic equivalents (see Earlier answer to gloria's question about events in Ecuador/grand cross- hope its still on the board) & trace what possible earth events/shifts might happen along the geodetic lines in for example,

the next major eclipses/ grand cross - if you line all the charts from this site up in chronological order , & apply the equivalents, it would be interesting to see where in the world significant earth changes are likely to happen over time & maybe even how they might be connected - any thoughts?
Clara

(Additional Comment) I tried that website and it didn't list anything later than 1998. Is there more to the address that could help?

(Answer) i can only say check it out and test it for yourself... you will be amazed... but remember when working with geodetic equivalents that you can either use 30 west as your reference point, or greenwich... i would suggest, checking both now for many years, 30 west. jeffrey

----- (Question) 21-Dec-1999 Lunar Returns what is the significance of the lunar return? If the lunar return is in the persons natal moon sign as well as phase what is the added significance, if any - Clara

(Answer) it is applied to one's emotional life for the month of duration... the focus of one's emotional reality and life for that month as applied to the natal signature of the moon, the sign cancer, the sign on the 4th cusp, location of ruler... jeffrey

----- (Question) 21-Dec-1999 Tantra could you recommend a good book on Tantra? Is there a book that might be useful in starting a healing and spiritual partnership that outlines some of the techniques you've described in avoiding sex in the beginning and engaging in periods of sustained eye contact? I could use an instruction manual if there is such a thing. Lois

(Answer) reluctant to recommend any existing book on tantra because they are all manifested from a patriarchal point of view which then of course totally distorts what can be called natural tantra which is fundamentally different than what is peddled in those books... the only one that may be of some use is written by a guy called john mumford... don't remember the title... something about tantra and ecstasy complete with rituals and stuff like that jeffrey

(Additional Comment) The title of the book Jeffrey mentions is "Ecstasy Through Tantra" by Dr. John Mumford from Llewellyn. I think you can order it by phone at 1-800-THE MOON. Mary

----- (Question) 23-Dec-1999 Truth
After a relationship ended with the police removing my ex from our home, a friend told him that there was an evil energy around me that made him think that we were twin souls. He was also told that he should never see me again, because of the evil energy. I have had many people look into the matter for me and they don't feel an evil energy. I know that I can still sense him, and often I feel him around me. How can I have him see that I'm not what he thinks I am. I just want to talk to him and heal some issues. I feel thart life would be better for us both if I can talk to him and heal the damage between us. What should I do? Paul

(Answer - not Jeffrey) A couple of years ago I went through a similar experience. In my compulsive need to contact my X, I dishonored her desire for me to stay away. In my personal experience, I have found it necessary to clean my side of the street entirely. If I owed money or had some of his belongings, the first step would be to show by my actions that I am sincere by returning all that is owed. If I did not know the address I would send it to a mutual friend. Once I am sure that I have done everything I can do to make amends, I would request a conversation to clear any remaining issues. And if my X did not desire conversation, that would have to be fine as well. True amends demand nothing in return. Concerning the "evil" issue, how do you know that he still thinks that you are evil. My suggestion is that you take the proper steps to show you are sincere. Once your sincerity is shown by your actions, perhaps you will have the opportunity to make your peace. Charles

(Answer) even for you to show up here on my message board, for my students, and misrepresenting yourself as 'paul' speaks for itself does it not ? your investment is being a victim... why is this happening to me... so then fully justified in attacking whomever you wish to blame for YOUR OWN ACTIONS... maybe someday you can emotionally mature via learning to ask the question 'why have i needed to create this for myself'... then you will become an emotional adult... within this maybe you can reflect on your own self objectively... instead of creating revisionist history which only benefits you and then serves to justify your actions... i guess when your former partner told you his need to be faithful, repeatedly, and your own actions that undermined him, i.e. him finding you on the famous phone sex stuff, or being with this one or that in the 'baths' totally drugged out... and all your threats to 'kill' him... the ripping apart of your joint flat in which he paid for all, even you throwing paint everywhere in blind, juvenile type rage, your lies to the police about him in order to justify and protect yourself from your imagined 'enemies', all the money he spent for

you, you never paying him back one dime, and so on, all of this in your current mind and reality has been dismissed in order to justify yourself... which now includes you trying to find him, writing emails to him because you found his email address on my website... which itself means you are trying to hunt him down like a predator... this after him telling you repeatedly that he wants no further contact with you at all... all of this you have still twisted into justifying yourself and your current actions, even showing up on my message board via misrepresenting yourself... one person did respond to your victimized message... and what did you hear... to essentially look at yourself first, and then to give back everything that your partner has given you... have you acted on this well given advice? and then you wonder about evil... jeffrey

----- (Question) 25-Dec-1999 The Ascendant Thanks for your reply. Relative to the ascendant overall in evolutionary terms, I take it that for every Asc sign there is a correspondending resonant vibration or archetype that underlies the entire chart beyond the personality definitions given by mainstream astrologers, and that this frequency represents the "ground" upon which one moves through their incarnation? e.g. the Virgo asc is paradox as you stated, thus operationally life would manifest on every level as paradoxical, as if one, like a ping pong ball, has to bounce one way, then back another in order to achieve/restore balance from a soul point. From an evolutionary perspective, this would seem to indicate one who has floundered in past incarnations and in the current lifetime is put vibrationally in a room full of mirrors to intensity/clarify their lessons. Can this be said to some degree for all Virgo Asc incarnations, or is it not that clearcut? Would it be possible for you to kindly provide a descriptor of the archetype operating for each Asc sign from an evolutionary perspective (e.g. Virgo=paradox?). Mary

(Answer) no i won't do that because each chart is unique to itself and to supply some kind of 'keyword' thing to somehow fit all signs on an ascendant is not what i wish to do... virgo asc is more of an archetype of 'crisis' as an underlying theme by the way... i remember your email, and the specific symbols in your chart, that correlates to what i answered you in the email... i.e. s.node taurus in the 8th, pluto in the 11th, etc... this is the basis of my words to you about paradox... so this is way of saying, again, that each chart in unique to itself... jeffrey

----- (Question) 29-Dec-1999 Self-Expression What would the archetype/house/sign for self expression be?

somehow the 3rd house doesn't seem big enough. could the self be expressed in each house? cause i gotta know.....

(Answer) every archetype/ house expressess the 'self' relative to the nature of the archetype... in terms of creative self actualization, full actulization/ expression of oneself this would be the 5th house, leo, and the sun jeffrey

----- (Question) 29-Dec-1999

(Polarities/Software) 1. Do you have any recommendations for chartwheel software? 2. Getting back to the Virgo asc (sorry!) since everything in the chart is naturally polarized by house by virtue of the 180 degree flip, would one look at the house polarity of each planet to determine their forward evolutionary progression, like that indicated for Pluto?

(Answer) solar fire 4 is your best choice for software... the whole issue is to unite the various paradoxes defined by oppositions within the psyche/soul... thus the oppositional/ paradoxical archetypes must be fully embraced with the intent to unite them... so in essence the 'polarity' is both: going back and forth with the intent to unite... jeffrey

----- (Information) 30-Dec-1999

Autobiography of a Yogi For all who are interested in Yogananda, Crystal Clarity Publishers (Ananda) carries a verbatim reprint of the original 1946 edition of Autobiography of a Yogi Hard cover is \$24.95 and Trade Paperback is \$14.95 web site is www.crystalclarity.com phone is 1-800-424-1055 they also carry all of Kriyananda's writings susan

----- (Question) 31-Dec-1999

Lilith/Asteroid Glyphs 1. Ref yr reply to Clara regarding Lilith, I am unclear which Lilith you use - Dark Moon Lilith? 2. Is the glyph for Lilith the dot slash dot? 3. Is the glyph for Eros the caduceus? Mary

(Answer - from Clara) the resolution lilith jeffrey mentions as the one in the homeworkcharts is the black moon lilith, according to demetra george, in her book the dark goddesses or something like that clara

(Further comment - Clara) the glyph for lilith in the homework charts is the vertical line with the "horns" on top & two circles, one bigger than the other, underneath the "horns" clara

QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS FROM JANUARY, 2000

(Question) 01-Jan-2000 Up to Alligators The joke is: you know you are up to your ass in alligators when you forget that your original purpose was to drain the swamp. Later, I'll probably look at all of this and just laugh. I've been following your evolutionary approach to astrology ever since your first book jumped out at me at a bookstore. I have enjoyed it and the second on Pluto and the one on Uranus. Really, thank you for writing them. Anyway, I find that it is difficult to read my own chart, because I'm too close to me, if you understand my meaning. Can you recommend or advise me on an evolutionary astrologer in the S. California/S. Nevada area? I am told that you no longer do readings and I really, really REALLY need some help and advice. And, of course, it's nearly the eleventh hour.... April

(Answer) for a list of qualified evolutionary astrologers please see my webpage jeffrey

----- **(Question) 01-Jan-2000 Lilith 1. Ref. my previous msg, for clarification - the glyphs I am referring to are those given on your charts. 2. Re Lilith, do you know of any references to Lilith and the supposed 2nd Moon that once occupied our skies? I am curious because of various synchronicities that have occurred to me re Lilith suggesting this. Its kind of crazy, but things keep coming back around to me full circle regarding this 2nd moon that wants expression, relative to the hidden, misconstrued archetype of Lilith and her key role in the feminine principle of life on earth.**

I understand there are 3 liliths, one of which is an observable asteroid in the sky. Her imprint signifies "repressed elements, often relating to sexuality, anger, assertion" (from M.Kelly Hunter article from Mtn Astrologer mag). This is the lilith I feel/sense when I observe the pattern of her name within my body - a deep hidden rage, like swirls of explosive repressed content. Could the asteroid be what remains of Lilith (once as our second moon) and carry her trauma, all the emotions relative to her destruction? Likewise, could this Lilith reflect and represent vibrationally the same emotional trauma from a human vantage historically - whether it is anger etc inflicted as an effect of polarized gender issues or a primal pain from very early times inflicted by humanity's interaction with others, i.e. ETs, that may have occurred concurrently?

The 2nd Lilith, Dark Moon Lilith, suggests to me some kind of astral imprint(? words fail me here) on the skies of what once physically existed, sorta like a ghost from the past. When certain phenomenon are in sync, she is observed by those that can "perceive" her "body". Hunter describes

her as a "primal, impersonal, creative instinct that seeks identification apart from the physical and emotional realms". Her presence suggests to me some link of awareness to the nature of Lilith's operating dynamics in the past - what once was, historically, and carries the archetype of old male/female dynamics (held within the body on any or all PEMS levels).

The 3rd Lilith, Black Moon, suggests to me an energetic pattern of consciousness, emerging as the archetype of the aware male/female polarity, to realize that the separation is ultimately an illusion and that both genders are contained within oneself. This imprint is described by Hunter as "an energy vortex that cuts through the veils of illusion with the sword of truth." I suspect this consciousness has been waiting in the sidelines to be recognized by humanity once humanity was capable, or it became imperative for survival to receive its "sword of truth" regarding the dynamics of male/female polarity. This Lilith suggests to me what we each may need to bring back into form (either physically, emotionally, mentally or spiritually) relative to regaining true awareness of our male/female polarity. I personally found the Sabians to correlate here: My Black Moon is conjunct Chiron in aquarius 5thH opposite Leo Sun/Uranus in 11th. My Sabian's keyword is 'penetration' via the use of personal will (Aquarius 14). To surmount my karmic/evol implications, I need to bring into form the exercise of Self Will, which I had lost in previous lifetimes, very tragically, as both male and female entities, unsuccessfully attempting to merge spiritual awareness with earthly existence.

I read that Demetra George suggests each Lilith contains the entire symbolic meaning of the archetype. That makes sense to me. To tie all these Lilith's together, here's a story I offer using the 2 moon theory. This story came to me over a year ago. I had no idea what to do with it or what it meant. The appearance of Lilith seems to give it flesh and meaning, and useful purpose for healing old wounds and restructuring new patterns. Here goes, be it actual or metaphorical, you be the judge: At one time long ago, there were two moons, one white and the other red and each carried a gender signature. The white moon was male and the red moon (Lilith) was female. These moons provided both gender reflection and inner guidance for humanity. Thus, when both moons existed, the white moon provided women with female inner guidance; the red moon provided them with male reflection. The red moon provided men with male inner guidance; the white moon provided them with female reflection. The white moon that exists today is, according to this story, male, not female. The illusion of the white moon being female is due to the nature of duality, (warning, this gets tricky) i.e., what we view as white/female is the reflective quality of the

male energy from the female aspect. Vice versa for the red female moon, a reflection of the female energy from the male aspect.

Now, consider the implications of losing the red moon, relative to the emergence of the patriarchal society and the evolution of our brains. First, the moons served as a filter, regulator and modulator of consciousness or universal energetic flow between the earth/humanity and the cosmos. If the moon was blown apart, as some speculate, females would lose their balance provided by the reflection of their male aspect via the red moon (remember this is dualistic/paradoxical) The affect would be females would not receive any further male reflection from the cosmos, nor inner guidance to manifest/exert their male energies. (a natural state of submission would result, i.e. patriarchy). The impact on males would be just as great, but different. The affect would be that males would not receive any further inner guidance of the feminine aspect from the cosmos. Without the inner connection or knowing, they would not have the means to manifest/exert their inherent female energies/capabilities.

This also ties in with the Cap/Cancer polarity which I believe from yr tapes governs rt/left brain balancing. With this story, an imbalance between the rt/female brain and left/male brain functions would occur. From a historical perspective, it suggests the emergence of the polarized way of thinking, or separation of body and mind, or what's termed the bicameral mind (ref. researcher psychologist Julian Jaynes book, 'The Emergence of Consciousness and the Bicameral Mind', plus ref. books by Ken Wilbur on evolution of consciousness.)

When both moons existed, rt/left brain balancing was controlled cosmically, via the energetic balance incurred by the dual moon system. There existed no separation between body and mind. Once this was destroyed, things changed. Separation of mind and body occurred. This precluded action on Nature's part(or was sweet Lilith's consciousness instrumental here?) to pick up the pieces and to begin re-establishing the linkup biologically, hence the emergence of the bicameral mind. According to Ken Wilbur, most of us are now in a state of consciousness reflecting an integration of body and mind. The next step up is non-dual awareness, which includes "knowing" on these levels progressively: shamanistic, saintly, sagely and Absolute.

What this boils down to is the effects of banishing Lilith from the Garden, or blowing her up as the case may be, precipitating our current state of affairs and earth crisis. This urgently calls for the necessity for us to do inner work, to rebalance rt/left brain function, to establish union of

male/female dynamics within oneself, consciously restoring the full integrative functions of that lost dual system, and completing the evolutionary task Nature (or Lilith) initiated. Perhaps Lilith has held this consciousness for us over these many long years and now holds the keys for us to access our own inner knowing to fulfill this evolutionary task. I think this is what Lilith is asking us to remember, and to do. Perhaps the clues are found in astrology within the gift of the triad named Lilith.

As an aside for readers of this much too long message, esoterically the color black correlates to female energy, the Black spiral, which comes up from the earth. Black moon Lilith's energy is said to come from the earth's center too. Kundalini energy, or life force is red, emanating from our root chakra, and also comes up from the earth, where we plant our "tree of life" roots, representing our connectedness to life itself, our will to live or desire to stay manifest in form, the feminine creative principle. Male energy correlates to the White spiral, which comes down from the cosmos, and/or the moon, as the case may be! Mary

(Answer) the three liliths: the first lilith correlates to the original natural women, the natural law of the feminine... the second lilith correlates to the intense distortion to that natural archetype caused by the conditioning of the patriarchy which includes distorted emotions like rage, distorted sexuality, etc, and the third lilith correlates of how to heal the second lilith via the original imprint of the first lilith... jeffrey

----- (Question) 02-Jan-2000 11th House SN If someone has a SN in the 11th are they more likely to be projected upon than other house positions. I know we all project, but is it more emphasized here. In the attempt to self empower do these people "try on" projections to see what they are not to therefore empower them to be more of what they are? David

(Answer) yes, the 11th house, aquarius, and uranus all correlate specifically to projections... receiving and making them... as a result typically there is a built up karma relative to 'projections' when the s.node is in the 11th, aquarius, or uranus is linked to the nodes in some way... the karma implying that the person will receive incorrect projections from others and well as making them... in either case this requires a detachment from within relative to the one being projected upon... the detachment required in order to determine, thru objective detachment, if in fact the 'projection' is real or not... if not then to throw it off thru instant rebellion... is so to take it on as 'objective' knowledge... jeffrey

----- (Question) 03-Jan-2000 Daemon Souls how do you tell a daemon Soul by their birthchart? does it have anything to do with planetary nodes such as asc/dsc = nodes of Uranus?

(Answer) you can not tell a daemon soul from only the birthchart... one must observe the person first... the archetypes that correlate are sag, virgo, pisces... the lead archetype being sag... jeffrey

----- (Question) 03-Jan-2000 North Node Transits I've been reflecting on north node transits lately, both transit planet to natal north node and transit north node to natal planet. I understand that in either case the planet involved may activate growth-oriented experiences implied in the north node. However many astrological interpretations of this transit tend to describe this phenomenon as one that is easily integrated, similar to trine energy -- in other words a highly benefic, "easy" transit. However my own work/personal experience seems to indicate that while long term growth is the ultimate result, it is often gained through the experience of conflict against old conditioning patterns which can initially manifest as the negative expression of the planet's energies before the positive energies are felt. I believe this is due to the planet's conjunction to n node simultaneously opposes the s node, thus producing the conflict of releasing old security patterns.

In either case (transit planet to natal node, or transit node to natal planet), both nodal rulers are activated as the area where the conflicts occur. So from the individual's perspective, the planet conjuncting north node can be viewed alternatively as both the source of the conflict/dissatisfaction relative to the instinctive pull to the south node and the the projection inherent in the opposition; but also increasingly as the source of resolution relative to the soul's desire to grow, once the south node issues have been re-examined as a result of this conflict and the person becomes progressively oriented toward the more positive manifestations of the planet's energies as the source of resolving this inner struggle.

So my questions: 1. Do you find in your work that more people experience a north node transit as the "easy integration" variety or is this growth through initial conflict very common?

2. If an individual does experience the initial resistance during a first pass of a n node transit, is resolution more likely during the 2nd or 3rd pass after a retrograde? (referring primarily to planets from Jup on out).

3. Regarding the resolution and integration of both polarities of the nodal axis, is the rule involving the transit planet conjuncting n node similar to natal Pluto conjunct n node, i.e. no polarity? In other words, if someone was experiencing this conflict during a n node transit, would you suggest that they immerse themselves in areas related to the actual house/sign/aspect of the transit itself, or do they still need to resolve this tension by dealing with issues/areas of the life related to the opposite house, even the south node is there, given that it is the polarity of the transit planet itself? In other words the necessity of reliving past conditions in order to now integrate it via lessons that reflect the nature of the transit planet?

Although I thought I had realized this all along, more and more I am recognizing the magnitude of the concept of integrating polarities. Whether dealing with transits, nodes, natal planets or any anything in life - - be it a "positive" or "negative" transit, aspect, etc. -- both polarities are almost ALWAYS activated, both positive and manifestations can and do occur no matter what kind of transit/aspect it is, and the process continues until equilibrium is achieved... the process/interaction itself being the growth factor. So then all the statements above could also apply to transits to the s node? k

(Answer) 1. it is entirely dependant on the person themselves, the overall nature of a person... there is no 'norm' here...

2. yes

3. i think i understand what you are asking... the polarities are always involved... even the pluto / n.node conjunction .. natal... the s.node is still operating but being totally focused thru the n.node/pluto/the ruler of the s.node also coming thru this focus... when the transiting n.node aspects a planet there is a still the transiting s.node... thus new directions are implicated via the actual house of the transiting n.node/planet conjunction yet the individual will necessarily have to deal with existitng conditions... s.node/ house... those conditions being defined by the past... and whether or not those existitng conditions support or don't support the new directions implicated..the existing security within those existing conditions... when s.node is thru transit conjuncting a natal planet then this is quite different... typically this correlates to creating or recreating dynamics/ conditions/ situation that symbolize the past for the person... the intent then is to make NEW choices relative to those conditions, etc, being repeated versus old choices... the new choices in the face of recreating

dynamics, etc, from the past allows for an evolution... making old choices keeps the person exactly where they are in evolutionary terms... jeffrey

----- (Question) 03-Jan-2000 South Node Transits In the last statement of the last message, I meant the conflict/interaction itself is the same. The order would be different though -- with a north node transit, particularly if you have no other planets in that area, the soul finds itself in unfamiliar territory and seeks the s node security patterns until realizing the limitations in that which brings the person back to the north node... In transits to s node the soul starts in familiar territory reliving past conditions but in order to learn this is drawn to experiences related to the north node which then applies back to the south node..... k

(Answer - not Jeffrey) maybe not... could transits to the south node mean totally new experiences of an area that was experienced before. with new understandings and integration, resolution and gifts... with a future fulfillment in the present

(Answer - not Jeffrey) I really like your way of wording that... but wouldn't that still imply the positive, rather than negative, interaction of between the polarity (future) and current position (past)? It is the interaction process that I was referring to. And the new experiences gained would be viewed as "new" relative to the known "past." Thanks for your input. Or anyone reading this -- these are the ponderings inspired by Neptune transiting 9th about to conjunct MC and opposing natal Jup in the 3rd..... k

(Answer) see what i wrote in the question before... jeffrey

(Comment) I had my S. Node transited by Saturn recently. I did not feel that I was drawn forward initially by experiences of my N. Node. Instead, there occurred a concentration of past life regurgitation relative to situations implicated by the ruler of my S. Node, in fact, this occurred concurrently with the appearance of the actual individuals involved moving through my life (talk about Saturnian form!) whose presence helped me to resolve the conflicts. With Saturn's transit, these issues kept popping up unrelentlessly, (so did the people!) forcing me to face my inner self and resolve the deep paradox that laid therein. Once the conflict was revealed and released, activation of the N. Node gifts were felt. Hope this helps. MW

(Comment) Okay, in one last effort to try to explain my Neptunian ramblings, here's another shot at what I mean by the ongoing interaction of the two. Thank you for your example because I think, if I've got the signs of your nodes right, it illustrates my point. If your south node was recently transited by Saturn, then that south node is in Taurus? (my north node position as well); i.e. personal resources/values. So you initially recreated south node experiences but found these OTHER people in your life -- Scorpio north node polarity, "others resources" psychologically oriented discussions perhaps? -- who forced you to "face your inner self" -- north node experiences given context relative to existing Taurus south node. As you say when the conflict was revealed and released, "activation of the n. node gifts were felt" -- awareness of north node gifts now given new context relative to reexamining Taurus south node existing context. So in this example (again, if I've correctly accessed what you meant by "recently"), it's Taurus, Scorpio, Taurus, Scorpio, back, forth, on and on.....

And Jeffrey's mentioned recreating past experiences with the intend of now making new choices. But for growth to occur those new choices would need to reflect the north node, then be given context relative to the south node. If they make old choices the cycle is stuck, no interaction occurs therefore no growth. k

----- (Question) 04-Jan-2000 Neptunian Instabilities Are their indicators in the chart, either natal or progressions that would indicate specific timeframes for the potential of manic and/or psychotic breaks? This person, male, is saddled with Parkinson's disease, is taking dopemine plus other drugs to control it, and occasionally suffers from extreme paranoid delusions/hallucinations (Was in marines special forces div in Vietnam; episodes can get rather intense), raising concerns for the safety of family members. This may be a side effect of occasional drug RX mismanagement on the part of the individual, for a past history exists of extensive recreational drug usage. He has a natal moon conjunct neptune in Virgo 7thH, Uranus conjunct S.Node Retro in Taurus 3rdH, Venus in Leo squaring Nodes, (Venus trine saturn Aires 2nd, Uranus trine Neptune) Pluto conjunct Mercury in Cancer 5thH, Jupiter in Pisces 12th on Asc. He appears to be seeking connection to the source or higher truths only in others and deeply fears or cannot access alone the place where his inner connection lies. Is this reflective of S.Node conjunct Uranus, some past life fears relative to his individuation? and further compounded by Moon/Neptune conjunction in 7thH, putting him in situations that challenge his internal security to self-actualize/individuate? In yr tapes,

you indicated that 7th and 12th houses can connect to various forms of mental instabilities. Is this such a signature? One other question, when a 7th house moon conjunct neptune looks continually to others for their connection to the Source, is it accurate to say that what they need to be guided to do is find it within oneself through their 1stH signature? Thanks for whatever guidance you can offer. Mary

(Answer) i understand you want to understand the person you have asked about but this is not the place for individual analysis of anyone... it is for questions specific to the the pluto material... the person you have asked about comes to this life with what a psychologist would call 'hysteria dysplexia'... unresolved hysteria linked with unresolved traumas in recent lives... moon/neptune/7th/virgo/ pisces/ jupiter, uranus/s.node conjunction, venus squaring the nodes/ uranus... essentially a soul who has created recent lifetimes in which massive loss of life was occurring relative to political/ religious wars... including the loss of his own family, and his own life... this is the basis of the unresolved trauma/ hysteria which then creates a dynamic within him of never feeling safe anywhere... 'something' can always happen... when mental instability is indicated natively neptune, or uranus, the 11th, aquarius, pisces, the 12th will always be indicated in some fashion... the transits of these planets can correlate to 'timing' of when the underlying signature of mental instability becomes more active than at others... jeffrey

----- (Question) 05-Jan-2000 Uranus & Sirius 1. You correlate Uranus and the aquarian archetype with the issue of trauma. I understand that aquarius RESPONDS to trauma through detachment in order not to feel the pain, but is uranus (aquarius) a causative factor of trauma? that is, is it potentially more traumatic than Pluto or Neptune ?

2. you mentioned in david's previous message that aquarius relates to the nature of projections. I thought Neptune would relate to this issue because of the delusive idealizations of partners, leading to projected expectations, is it so ?

3.and finally, in another earlier message you mentioned that the planet Sirius you were referring to was not the one astronomer refer to. So it is not the Sirius at 13 degrees cancer ? if not where your Sirius located?
Maurice

(Answer) 1. yes, uranus is the archetype, also the 11th house and aquarius, that correlates to the phenomena of trauma... uranus has a specific

correlation to certain types of trauma as does saturn, pluto, and neptune. my article on trauma is posted on my webpages for more info on the specifics...

2. the archetype of projections is indeed uranus, 11th house, aquarius... the type of projections via neptune that you have asked about is true via relationship projection... but remember aquarius, libra, and gemini are all part of the natural triad... venus double rules libra/taurus/ taurus being in a natural square to the 11th house, aquarius... natural inconjunct from second to 7th, taurus to libra... higher octave of venus being neptune... so you can see the archetypal link of projections in relationship that you have asked about

3. no i did not say that... what i said was that sirius is like our own sun/ our solar system with planets... so sirius has its own galaxy of planets... and one of these planets connects to what people want to refer to as sirius relative to other' lifeforms' that have impacted on our planet... i.e. the egyptian culture... and others... we can't see that planet but we can see sirius... so this is the confusion... the planet in question is called 'hoova'... jeffrey

----- (Question) 06-Jan-2000 Skipped Steps/Synastry In synastry charts, when one person's "skipped step" planet is aspecting another's "skipped step" planet (by conj. square, opp. semi-squ. etc)... is there an over all internal feeling generated of "attraction/repulsion" produced? Understanding it will depend on the "signature" of the planets/house/signs/aspects... and degree of individual awareness and integration of those skipped steps. Is this significant indication of past life interaction and unresolved relationship issues?
Cherie

(Answer) yes, totally... jeffrey

----- (Question) 09-Jan-2000 Deception/Lying/Sun as Current Life Purpose when deception/lying is indicated in the birth chart, is there a way to tell if the person is a pathological liar or if they are aware of their deceptions? With the sun being the current life purpose, does it apply to past life dynamics differently than the other planets, either natally or in in synastry? susan

(Answer) It depends on a variety of signatures to determine if the person is a pathological liar, or simply a liar who knows that they are lying... i.e. a t-square say with neptune at the focus in the 9th... like in the first homework chart... but symbols can manifest in different ways according to the actual

individual context... ie that same symbolism could correlate to a person whose need for honesty and truth is at a maximum extreme... so it just depends on the individual context. when the sun is involed with symbols of the past, natally or thru synastry, it then means that as a current purpose to deal with those issues from the past jeffrey

----- (Question) 11-Jan-2000 Descendant
The Descendant was once described to me as the last thing you see. For eg. Sun on DESC would equate to - the last thing you see is your self or your purpose, eg. Mercury, how we communicate, think etc. Would you say this is fairly accurate. Or another way of putting it, aside from what we project onto others, is it also a place where we have lost touch with ourselves?
Ingrid M.

(Answer) well who ever said such a thing should be humiliated to say the least... those ideas simply arn't true at all... the dsc correlates to the famous 'persona' that we project to others, correlates to our expectations from others, others to us, how we listen to others, they us, how we give and our given too, how we intiate relationships and for what reasons, how we learn that 'reality' is relative, how we approach the 'roles' within a relationship, and so on... it is one of the natural cardinal points... so to say it is the last thing that we are aware of is just nonsense jeffrey

----- (Question) 11-Jan-2000 Scorpio
Asc/Pluto Squ Taurus Asc from 4th You explained in detail the way a Scorpio rising person may walk into a room (head down, seeming not to notice, walking straight ahead, and all the while acutely sensing the room), and for what reasons (past life memories of emotional betrayal.) When Pluto is squaring a Taurus Ascendant from the 4th house, (and alot of the way in which one walks into a room is similar) is it much like the dynamics of the Scorpio Ascendant? Would the difference be that Scorpio is more instinctual and not as conscious of it, whereas Pluto squaring Taurus is more psychological, and likely more consciously acting this out? Are both reacting to memories of betrayal? What are the basic differences from one to the other with just this information? Does Pluto Squaring any ascendant make it more Scorpio-like, or would that be more true of Taurus, the polarity. Would it be more so from the 4th house, than the 10th? Sarah

(Answer) yes, it would be very much the same, but even more intense... yes, it is a conscious acting out... scorpio rising is ever on the alert for the 'potential' for betrayal to occur, the 4h house pluto more or less assumes it...you can read the difference in pluto 1...read 4th house pluto, then first house pluto... yes, pluto squaring the asc makes it more scorpio like... the

difference between the 10th and 4th pluto is that the 10 is looking around itself via the overall environment, particular that which is linked with its standing in the world, its career, like nixon, versus the 4th where it much more personal and immediate the persons intimate life in some way... parents, loves, kids, even friends... jeffrey

----- (Question) 15-Jan-2000 Direct Aspects to Pluto I understand that Pluto describes both the generational vibration a person comes in with as well as specific individualized patterns from the evolutionary past. Direct aspects to Pluto (plus house and sign), as I understand it, show these patterns. My question is, if there is a direct aspect to Pluto (i.e. sun in 8 Leo square Pluto in 18 Scorpio) linked to another planet that is not in direct aspect to Pluto (i.e. Venus at 3 Leo which conjuncts the Sun but is too far to square Pluto). Is the Sun only analyzed for the past life pattern or is Venus connected due to it's linkage to the Sun or is the Venus linkage new this lifetime? Also, what do aspects to Pluto's polarity point (if applicable in the chart) represent? Are these aspects actualized when the North Node and it's aspects are actualized?
Bonnie Miller

(Answer) yes, the venus would be included thru extension via the sun, with planets aspecting the n.node this means that those planets are also making aspects to the s.node..so the planets aspecting the s.node are the specific planets/ archetypes, that the soul intends to metamorphose or evolvoe via the n.node by house/ sign and the aspects to that north node, plus the location of its planetary ruler by house/sign/ and aspect jeffrey

(Another Answer) I was just perusing your question and thought that I may be of help. Although Jeffrey answered some of your question, I don't believe he hit upon your question on Pluto's polarity point. I have just finished the schools' first segment and would offer this if it is any help. Knowing that Pluto's polarity point is the current life intent for soul evolution, I feel, that any aspect to that point has some interesting possibilities. For example: If Pluto is in Leo/4th house, the prior life conditioning for self-empowerment, actualization, and creative expression (leo) was mainly achieved thru the early home enviornment, a supportive, nurturing parent model and emotional depth experiences(4th house). This, of course, barring any other factors ie. aspects to pluto ect. Now with the polarity point being in Aquarius and the 10th house, the stage is set in this life for that particular soul to evolve thru taking that same drive for self-actualization and creative expression outside the confines of the home and self-enclosed enviornment into the arena of society(10th house) thru active

participation in groups of other like-minded individuals. Its time to go on the road so to speak. No longer can the soul keep to themselves, but must include themselves in a wider vision(polarity point ruled by Uranus). How to do this? Check the natal position of Uranus and Saturn(polarity ruler and natural 10th house ruler). I think a study of the polarity point and all its possible ramifications is a worthy study, I hope Jeffrey agrees. Mark S.

----- (Question) 16-Jan-2000 Velikovsky
i have just purchased a copy of Velikovsky's book "Worlds In Collision"-
The bookstore where I got it also has copies of 3 of his other books - the
title I remember is "Ages in Chaos" & a couple of other hardback editions.
Do you recommend his other of his works besides "worlds in Collision"?
They seem hard to find, so if they are helpful & accurate relative to the
history of this planet/civilizations, i will get them. What's your
opinion/recommendation? Clara

(Answer) buy them... they are all based on actual research, not speculation
jeffrey

----- (Question) 17-Jan-2000 Aspects to
Nodal Axis Great message board - learning a lot, but I haven't found the
answer to this "burning" question: To what exteme can we take the aspect
to Nodal Axis rules without involving Pluto? In other words, can we look
at a planet square the Nodal Axis along with another planet conjunct the
South Node and use the same principles of interpretation even though
Pluto is not involved in any aspect to the Nodes? I understand that if we
were able to use the same principles, the intensity or seriousness of the
aspects would be somewhat less than if Pluto was involved. Jeff.

(Answer) the answer is yes jeffrey

----- (Question) 17-Jan-2000 Pluto and
Nodal Axis 1. If the planetary ruler of the N. Node is Pluto, does the
principle governing Pluto's polarity point not apply? 2. If a planet squares
Pluto and also independently conjuncts the N. Node, would one apply the
rules for Pluto squaring the nodal axis? In addition, if the conditions of
question 1 apply in this scenario (i.e., the ruler of N.Node is Pluto), is the
polarity point unapplicable? 3. Re chart wheel software, you
recommended Solar Fire 4. Can this software calculate all planetary
aspects within the 360 degree turn? 4.. I'm loving the tapes. I would like to
attend some of the March and May classes in Laguna Beach. Should I
coordinate this through you or contact David at scorpio rising directly?
Mary

(Answer) 1. the polarity point still applies unless pluto is conjunct the n.node 2.yes, one would apply the rules of pluto squaring the nodes... yet with that planet on the n.node it means that the soul has already been working on that evolution prior to the current life and is still working on, continuing in that evolutionary intent..... 3. yes 4. glad you are liking the course....and yes apply thru david jeffrey

----- **(Question) 19-Jan-2000**

Conjunctions to Pluto Conjunct the NorthNode If Pluto is conjunct the North Node and is also conjunct another planet (i.e. Jupiter), does Jupiter's polarity point still apply? Bonnie

(Answer) no jeffrey

----- **(Question) 24-Jan-2000 Intercepted**

Signs How would you interpret an intercepted sign, especially if it had some important activity, e.g., North Node conjunct Sun conjunct Mercury all in Pisces intercepted in the first house. Ron D.

(Answer) as explained in the course intercepted signs have two ways to be understood... some intercepted signs correlate to the fact that the signs intercepted have been , archetypically speaking, developed before the current life and thus do not need emphasis in the current life: thus intercepted. others do correlate to archetypes in consciousness that need to be worked on in this life, yet the timing of when they are worked on correlates to various transits, progressions, or when the intercepted sign is rising in a solar return chart... so how to determine: if for example the signs that are intercepted, i.e. pisces/ virgo, in the natal chart, have a dominate 12th house, an emphasized neptune, or planets in pisces... 3 or more... mercury being emphasized, a dominate sixth house, planets in virgo, then these archetypes have already been worked on prior to the current life... not needing further 'emphasis'... conversely, if those indicators are not symbolized then the opposite situation exists... to understand your specific situation, the question you asked, would determine an examination of the total horoscope... jeffrey

----- **(Question) 25-Jan-2000**

Conjuncting North Node If a planet is conjuncting the north node(like Jupiter in the previous question) but Pluto is not, does the planet's (Jupiter) polarity point still apply? steve

(Answer) jupiter's polarity point ? if that is what you are asking about i am not sure what you are refering too, or asking about... jeffrey

(Clarification of Question) In a previous question from Bonnie, she asked if Jupiter's polarity point still applied when conjuncting Pluto and the no. node. Your answer was yes. So from that, I wrongly assumed that we should be looking at the polarity point of all the planets. steve

----- **(Question) 25-Jan-2000 Anatomy of Hearing 1)What, if any, significance would there be to hearing better out of one ear than the other?**

2)Since hearing with the right ear is a Shamanic way of listening, then does the information enter the right brain?

3)And is the ear one hears better with reflected in the mercury/jupiter phase? And would it include neptune as well as part of the natural mutable grand cross? If so, in what way?

4)With mercury part of the natural air triad, and venus being the psychology of hearing, would this tie into the ear with which one hears better? and how would uranus figure into the way one hears? susan

(Answer) 1. correlates to a soul who is desiring to emphasize either linear understanding of reality or a non-linear understanding of reality...

2. no hearing thru the right ear registers in the left brain and visa versa... thru the right ear the left brain translates the non linear into a linear way of understanding/ intergrating... thru the left ear the right brain expands upon the linear take in of info... to take it beyond just the linear.....

3. yes... neptune comes in in the sense of intergrating our existng 'knowledge' into ever larger/ inclusives wholes of understanding that ultimately connects to understanding the 'big picture' to the extent that this can be understood from the limitation of human consciousness

4. no... venus/ the psychology of hearing... correlates to whether we can hear another's reality as it EXISTS FOR THEM, or not... venus typically 'filter's' what is being heard thru the subjective prism of one's own reality... the connection to uranus correlates to all of our need to learn how to hear another objectively... also when hearing thru venus it can trigger 'unconscious' or subconscious memories from the past that can 'condition' how we are hearing because of some memory in the past... individually or collectively... jeffrey

----- **(Question) 26-Jan-2000 Disseminating Square Experience Recently, I had the experience of 2**

disseminating squares activated back to back. At the time, I had no way to categorize them ...just another archetypal meltdown but of a very strong paralyzing intensity. Afterward, I heard the perfect description of this square from yr tapes as "crisis in consciousness". I'm going to try to describe this using the astro symbols I'm learning because it might help others who have not personally gone through this to understand the intense internal dynamics at work, at least as I perceived them.

In one episode, transiting Pluto was conjunct 3rd H natal Saturn in Sag, natally 269-273 degree square to Mercury/Venus respectively in Virgo in 12th conjunct Pluto/Mars in Leo in 11th, with natal Pluto semi-sextile Jupiter in Virgo in 12th, and sextile Neptune in Libra in 2nd. Initially, the process felt like one was standing on a very thin precipice, high above an abyss; one's success was determined by one's ability to embrace bilaterally the opposing points of consciousness that had arisen as a result of the square. I strongly felt the presence of a transformative triad of energy (Pluto), asking me to expand (Jupiter 12th) and bring into form (Saturn) a new consciousness via my thoughts (Mercury 12th) and body (Venus 12th). One point of the triad held the pattern of my old beliefs/desires, which I sense operated in ever increasing levels of consciousness in this and past lifetimes, relative to phasal aspects. The second point held the new seed consciousness, which instigated the process (at the original 0 degree conjunction). The third point was the apex of the triangle, representing an altogether original new spark of consciousness (the outcome through all that I had learned from 0 up to 270 degree phase). Once all three of the points of consciousness could be held simultaneously, it was as if points 1 and 2 served as the springboard to thrust that new seed into my/the collective's conscious reality (3rd pt), and/or the 3rd point just pulled them into itself as 1 and 2 dissolved (Neptune).

The process reminded me of the meditative state within which the silenced mind (1st point) observes the movement of the universal mind (2nd point), within which can be observed the creative pregnancy of the void (apex or 3rd pt). From that void emanates unlimited possibilities of creation limited only by the creative potential of one's thoughts which emanate from the waves of the soul. All in all, the disseminating square is a difficult process and crisis to be sure. However, through this experience, the possibility exists for one to consciously witness the breathtaking freedom with which the sublime creative hand of the soul works.

(Answer) thanks for sharing your experience... your description could not be more archetypal in nature if you had tried... this is exactly how it

works... van gough was the classic example of this whole archetype... his natal moon/ sun being with this aspect... jeffrey

----- (Question) 29-Jan-2000 Troll-Cats, Nitwits & Toads This is a real tear-jerker. My client has been broken, crippled, twisted, vampirized, hypnotized, spelled, jinxed, possessed, attacked, cursed and enslaved! She is not a victim-soul. So why? What would be God's purpose for this angel? She has been a literal rag-doll on the winds of the occult! Ten years ago she went to a wizardly type for help, but all that guy did was open up her heart chakra and steal the last remaining ray of light. Leaving her fodder for the wolves! Why would she draw that type of man to herself? Evolutionarily speaking, any words of wisdom would be greatly appreciated. S.Mereo

(Answer - not Jeffrey) I'm just one of Jeffrey's students, but while reading yr msg, my heart opened and I felt such great compassion for yr client. Life can be so painful until we understand what it is asking of us. I'm new to this and just operating intuitively here without chart details, but perhaps life is asking her to learn to trust her own inner wisdom and personal healing resources, hence the difficult experiences from seeking answers elsewhere. That man may have been serving divine purpose in that he was showing her just this. Perhaps, it could point to evolutionary issues of power between self and others (1/7 houses), and/or resources - personal and others (2/8 houses). Isn't it an intense time for all of us as we learn to own our co-creativity with the Source, embracing both its wonder and its pain as one and the same in the holographic whole. Someone like yr client NEEDS on some level this intense purging to discover her incredible innate capacity. Mary

(Answer) Just flying by. I had to respond. Mary's wisdom and advice to your client is very appropriate. In your client I see a very powerful soul like an angelic being if I dare say! She really knows what she is doing. It's no mystery to her why vampires and werewolves and the odd unsundry lost souls of this realm seem to flock to her. Wherever she goes she has a natural balancing effect. This brings out all sorts of raw energy and downright evil sinister emotions that most people just cannot handle without losing it and acting out in some bizarre manner. On a core level she knows nothing but love. That's what I saw in a flash when I chanced upon this wonderful message board. The wizard on the other hand knew solid gold when it hit him in the face! And well being a wizard he just did the wizardly thing! And S. Mereo you really ought to ask your client for some advice, she'd love to give it.

QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS FROM FEBRUARY, 2000

(Question) 02-Feb-2000 North/South Planetary Nodes 1. In the 6th tape, there was mention about the usefulness of including the lunar nodes of each planet in one's astro analysis. Besides Zipporah D, the name Lutens (sp?) was mentioned as a resource for this information, however I could not hear what it was Lutens had or where it could be obtained. Does this ring a bell? If so, it is possible to provide any more info so I can pursue this farther?

2. In another tape, you mentioned licorice root as being helpful for osteoporosis and that you had a special blend? Is it still possible to get this, and how can I order? Mary

(Answer) on the tape i was talking about zip dobyns book on the planetary nodes... not that that the text is relevant, it isn't, but that people could find their own planetary nodes in the back of the book. to my knowledge that book is out of print now... however, if you wish to calculate your own planetary nodes then just go to my website... on the last page there are a variety of calculation programs, and one of them is for planetary nodes... or if you have solar fire 4 that astro program also includes an option for such calculations... there is no relevant text on this type of material. at the end of this month a book will come out by steve forrest and myself, called measuring the night: keys to evolutionary astrology... and within it i have written a chapter on planetary nodes... general info... but am currently planning on writing a book with detailed info on the planetary nodes sometime this year...

no, i have no special blend... it is just the use of the herb by itself... jeffrey

(Question) 10-Feb-2000 Skipped Steps When two planets are in opposition, and both square the nodal axis, what rule applies to consistently integrate the skipped steps? (Both S. and N. node ruler, house, sign, aspect...?) Also, when Pluto transit aspects this opposition, activating recovery of skipped steps, does that same "rule" apply for recovery...(N. node and S. node ruler, house, sign, aspect?) C.

(Answer) first, you must determine which node(s) last formed a conjunction to the node(s). in the case where, in both cases, the node that last formed the conjunction are the s.nodes then the resolution occurs thru the consistent focus and development on those s.nodes which means that

the n.node is automatically actualized/ realized...in the case where the squaring planets and the nodes of consistent development are not the same, i.e. one planet on one end having last formed the conjunction to the s.node, and on the other end the node that last formed the conjunction is the n.node then you have a situation where both nodes are being developed simultaneously... this usually creates the life experience where the past always seems like the future, and the future seems like the past... ugh... though one..but that is the karmic/ evolutionary resolutions... and when the transiting pluto is aspecting these nodes then the above rules apply... in both cases jeffrey

----- (Question) 13-Feb-2000 New Book with Steven Forrest Two things: Is it mail order only? What day does it go on sale? Thanks. I am very much looking forward to this book. Patricia

(Answer) it will also be available in bookstores, and thru direct sales... the book has just been shipped to both steve and i. it can now be purchased off my website. or steve's. it will be a few weeks before they show up in the stores. thanks for asking, jeffrey

----- (Question) 15-Feb-2000 Rulers of S/N Nodes Conjunct You indicated in yr tape that when the planetary rulers of both the S and N nodes are conjunct, that the future is carried out employing the same venue as in the past, but in a new way, indicated by the signature of the conjunction's natal house. However, if Pluto is involved, say as the ruler of the N Node in this conjunction, would that indicate:

(1) the "new way" would occur through Pluto's polarity point instead of the natal house?

(2) If Pluto's polarity point applies, would the conjuncting planet(s) be pulled along with Pluto to manifest there instead of their natal point?

(3) If the above conjunction crosses over two houses, does Pluto's polarity point reign supreme, or does one treat the natal point of the other conjuncting planet(s) separately, or perhaps a combination of the two?

(Answer) 1. yes, it would occur thru the polarity point..

2. yes, the polarity point is the key in your question because in this condition the soul will recreate the the unresolved dynamics from the past in this life by the very nature of the circumstances created... thus the 'test' is whether the person makes 'old' choices or 'new' choices relative to the

relieve... obviously the old choices keep the person exactly where they are... no evolution versus the new choices that allow the person to move ahead... thus, the polarity point of Pluto and the planets that are conjunct it correlate to what the new choices must be...

3. Pluto's polarity point is the key... if two houses are implied via the conjuncting planets to it then it means relative to the baseline of Pluto's polarity point that the other house is a dimension that is 'added' onto the polarity point of Pluto in order to accomplish the evolutionary goal of making new choices... always remember that when we are dealing with polarity points that this does not mean that the natal point is left behind... it does mean that by developing the polarity point that the natal point has become metamorphosed... operating, evolving into a new level of expression and actualization... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 17-Feb-2000

Retrograde Planets When a retrograde planet goes direct after birth and transits back over its natal point, will this create the occurrence of some key event to provide a foundation/memory in order to support the planet's intended individuated definition? And in the case of Saturn, would this be like a mini Saturn return? Mary

(Answer - not Jeffrey) The timing of your question was not only relevant for me just now but undoubtedly well timed for a "live" example. My progressed Mercury having been retro between the ages of 14-25 did not cross my natal Mercury again (now direct) until about 2 weeks ago. It brought up a "key event" and as you put it seems to have created a new foundation. Mercury/7th/Capricorn, opp. Moon/1st/Cancer, intercept. These two planets also have the following aspects, Saturn, 6th Novile Mercury, Pluto, 2nd sesquiquadrate Mercury (Pluto squaring nodes - and as if that wasn't enough - Pluto's own nodes: Sth conjunct Mercury & Nth conjunct Moon), Pluto Novile Moon & Jupiter, 3rd quintile Moon.

About 2-3 weeks ago, all hell broke loose between 2 siblings, with my parents sandwiched in between, and they are elderly. I was torn apart by it. It brought up much emotional turmoil for me as the Sun was conjunct natal Chiron, & transiting Sth Node, in Aquarius, 8th, bringing to light the 'wounds' of the past, the emotional conflicts within, that were repressed/suppressed. The key event - being dragged into it, and dragging out these issues.

The way the event unfolded was the sibling depending upon and engaging my emotional body in order to get me to enter into the fray, as he did with

2 other siblings, & knowing which buttons to press. He didn't do it consciously but I could see he was drumming up a posse. (Don't get me wrong, I love all family members - in fact this was part of the inner conflict).

Progressed Mercury crossing my natal Mercury opp natal Moon in 1st. The end result was making a stand relative to my own values, via the mental body, coming also from Pluto, 2nd, Virgo, to not enter into the fray. Seeing, becoming conscious of the overwhelming pull of the family on emotional issues (new awareness) allowed me to view these relationships, Mercury in 7th, for what they were, finally an impartial observer. I was able to resolve the inner conflict by making a stand of neutrality. It was not a cowardly act but rather coming from a new "centredness" within. Not making judgments, Mercury/Capricorn based on emotional reactions, opp. Moon/1st/Cancer. Emotional and Mental bodies resolved via polarity, via prog. Mercury direct motion, crossing natal Mercury, to judge and act upon the relationships in my own terms.

This "event" was able to reach so many other situations from past experience, which now could be viewed realistically & also had the power to dissolve so many prior discrepancies about the actual relationships occurring between family members & myself, being able to analyse them as opposed to being emotionally stuck. The two areas were finally balanced. Inner Peace!

I don't know if that answers your question, I just felt it was apropos.

(Answer) yes to both jeffrey

**----- (Question) Correspondence Course
- Payment by Credit I talked w/ you and Martina on Friday and understood that I could pay for the correspondence course by credit card via internet - please advise where i would find that info or how to go about that as i can't see anything pertaining to that here - melanie copeland**

(Answer) sure. just go to my website... on the first page all the info on school exists, plus the 'buy it' buttons for credit card orders. just choose the option you want and it becomes automatic from there... Jeffrey

**----- (Question) 21-Feb-2000 Pluto
Conjunct the Ascendant When Pluto is on the Ascendant (or the Descendant for that matter), does it reflect the archetype of both houses, i.e., the 12th and the 1st?**

(Answer) when pluto is conjuncting any house cusp you first need to determine which house pluto is actually in... i.e. if pluto is in the first house, conjunct ascendant, then in evolutionary terms it means that the archetype of the 12th house has just culminated relative to the last few lifetimes, and a new evolutionary cycle is now beginning... yet because the new cycle is just that new the tendency of the soul is to look backwards to where it has just been because that correlates with the existing dynamics that create a sense of security for the individual...

conversely, if pluto is conjunct the asc, yet in the 12th, then in evolutionary terms this means the soul is in the final process of culminating that archetype, feels frustrated because of, the 'pull' of the new cycle, i.e. the first house, creating all kinds of temptations not to culminate that which must be culminated... so typically a back and forth behavioral manifestation between the 12th and 1st... jeffrey

----- (Question) 21-Feb-2000 Lunar Phases 1. I'm currently studying the lunar phases and wondered how they fit into evolutionary astro.

A. Does the natal lunar phase indicate which of the eightfold cumulative cycles of death and rebirth the development of one's egocentric consciousness currently operates under, e.g., balsamic indicating eighth and last for the existing cycle?

B. If yes, would the lunar cycle operate as a layer beneath or above Pluto and its cycles of planetary evolution?

2. With respect to Pluto's orchestration of the soul's evolution via its many lifetimes here, does a pattern exist for the planets and their archetypes that sequences their development, e.g., mars and its archetype would first be developed, then venus and so on? Mary

(Answer) no, the phasal relationship between the moon and the sun does not apply in terms of the 8 primary lifetimes that a soul uses to actualize a specific evolutionary intent... this correlates to the phasal relationship between mars and pluto... this is in volume two of pluto

2. no jeffrey

----- Question 24-Feb-2000 Pluto/Moon Ref. my last msg regarding the lunar phase evolutionary indicator, is the following an accurate assessment of the fundamental relationship between Pluto and the Moon: Pluto represents the evolutionary "conductor" that

progressively guides egocentric consciousness, as represented by the Moon, from its seed state of separation from source(0 degree conjunction)back to union with the source (360 degree conjunction) over the course of our zillion incarnations through various dynamics as set forth by the planetary/universal archetypes. The lunar phases represent the eightfold series for development of a particular archetypal dynamic, which in the big picture represents a hologram of the whole, but not the whole itself. The whole itself would be realized when perfect balance was reached in consciousness between an egocentric and universal/timeless state of being(360 degree conjunction).

(Answer) YES.....EXCELLENT Jeffrey

----- (Question) 25-Feb-2000 Accuracy of Place in Composite Chart This is a technical question. When constructing a composite chart to look at the soul's purpose for a specific relationship, what is the correct PLACE/LOCATION to use as a reference for the chart? For a parent/child would it be most accurate to use the child's birth place? For a married couple, would it be most accurate to use the place of marriage? Is it really important to be this detailed? Judy

(Answer) In composite charts it is essential that THE PLACE OF BIRTH be used for anyone... child/ parent/ married folks, and so on... this is the natal imprint... once that chart is made then when two people relocate a composite can be made for that place but must be referred back to the natal composite... this then shows how the natal intentions for the relationship become actualized relative to that new place... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 27-Feb-2000 Persephone I read in your latest book the chapter titled Persephone. Did Mr. Forrest use the name Persephone because the woman had been kidnapped? Was there supposed to be some correlation between Persephone and Hades from ancient Mythology? In the Goddess tradition Persephone and Hades have an entirely different perspective. It actually has a lot to do with the joining of the male and female energies for making very deep magic. Anyway, I liked your book, but I found that chapter a tad disappointing. Are you ever going to write a book detailing the many uses of Plutonian magic? I sure hope so! UJCronus

(Answer) your question is probably best directed at Steve Forrest himself. His email is alyra@intrex.net Jeffrey

QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS FROM MARCH, 2000

(Question) 02-Mar-2000 Quindecile Aspect Within the framework of Evolutionary Astrology, is the Quindecile aspect (165 degrees) considered relevant, important? It seems given the general description of "obsessive, compulsive, separative", it might be viewed as an important aspect/phasal condition in soul evolution. C.

(Answer) Well, i have done no research or any observation/correlation relative to that aspect. as you know this was developed by neol tyl... it is his thing... so i guess i would suggest, if you are interested in it, that you spend some time via correlation and observation with clients or friends just how that aspect manifests from an evolutionary point of view Jeffrey

----- **(Question) 03-Mar-2000 Lunar Returns Is the moon the fixed point in evaluating the aspects to it in the lunar return chart or is the sun always the fixed point in any evaluation? For example, my moon is in 25 Sag and Chiron is in 16 Sag in this month's lunar return. I would say it's balsamic but if the sun is the fixed point it would be new. Bonnie**

(Answer) yes, the sun is always the fixed point WHEN CONSIDERING PHASES TO IT FROM OTHER PLANETS. In your question, moon/ chiron, this is a new phase because the moon moves faster than chiron, thus chiron is the reference point. Jeffrey

----- **(Question) 03Mar-2000 Geonodes and Lillith Have been trying out the german geonodes program that you have on your webpage, and have a few questions. I noticed that SCH is the code for both Sagittarius and Capricorn in the accompanying text, and was wondering how you would know which sign is meant. There is both an STE and STI (listed as Taurus) that shows up on the listings...Do they both mean Taurus? I was wondering about the ways in which to use this information. Does the planetary south node indicate that the planet was in that sign and degree last lifetime, or does this info more represent a principle that has been being worked on previous to this lifetime, not necessarily the last. Is the intent in seeing the north and south nodes of a planet relative to its natal sign and position , to gauge how much more attuned to the North geo node it has become and how much further it needs to go as well as where it's been ? Does the position of the sun at the top of the list indicate your sun sign last lifetime. What is the significance of the sun and the natal sun being in the same sign? I've never used planetary nodes before...but feel a more concrete and technical**

understanding of the continuity would be very important and helpful...any kind of reading material you or anyone else could suggest would be much appreciated. Also, I have a question about Black Moon Lillith; is it's glyph the crescent moon with star that's black? Does black moon Lillith correlate to Hecate? If the Black Moon were conjunct the moon in the 12th, would this particular archetype or myth be a prominent feature? Sarah

(Answer) well, first, i was unaware of the typos in my text relative to the nodes... will fix today. second, the s.node of anything correlates to DYNAMICS that have been previously actualized which constitute subconscious memories, ways of being, that are reflected in various cultures at various times... thus subconscious conditioning relative to the current life. the n.node of the planet, relative to its natal sign/ house/ and its s.node simply reflect evolution itself... how the archetypal dynamics of any planet is evolving, and how that evolution is intergrated on a day to day, minute to minute, ongoing basis by and thru the natal planet itself. in combination this two points, the natal and its n.node have the effect of evolving the s.node... no, the s.node of the sun does not indicate the sun sign in the last life... when the natal sun, and its s.node are the same: it means that the purposes and ways of creatively self actualizing in the last life were not sufficiently developed...thus, the conjunction of the sun to its s.node... a redo situation... and it can also mean that the person has a special something , something that has been highly developed before, it meant to be expressed again in this life... there was only one book written on the planetary nodes by zip dobbys... but this book is pure junk. i plan on writing a book on the nodes sometime this year... yes, to the symbol of liliath, yes to hecate, and it would depend on other chart factors to know if this archetype is reflected in the 12th house moon conjunct lilith... many possibilities there like being born with > unresolved hysteria... its called hysteria dysplexia... Jeffrey

(More comments) I was glad to see Sarah's questions and your reply today about the German Geonodes. I was playing with them yesterday after listening to your audio "OK, The Aquarian Age, Now What?" On that tape you said that the S Nodes of Pluto, Saturn and Jupiter had been in Capricorn for the last 100 years and that Jupiter had entered Aquarius just six months before. So, when I printed out the Geonodes for my birth date, I was surprised to > see that Pluto, Saturn and Jupiter South Nodes were all in STE, translated to Taurus (STI) as the closest. So, am I correct in assuming that STE is Capricorn? That is the only way this makes any sense to me. Or else the S Nodes on the audio are referring to something else? Thanks for clearing up my confusion. Judy

(Answer) Yes, i made a typo on the text thing for that program... so yes it means capricorn Jeffrey

----- (Question) 09-Mar-2000 Yods I've heard and/or read different things about the yod. One thing I've read is that this formation contains a very special gift or highly developed aspect that can be freely expressed if the inconjuncts are resolved, but if they are not, then all that has been developed relative to the apex planet is lost. Is there any truth to that in an of itself, or would this be more dependent on the planets involved and an individuals past development. If Pluto is part of the yod formation either at apex or finger, would the loss of a certain level of development or special talent be more likely? Sarah

(Answer) No, it is not lost... it remains as 'latent' potential. and, of course, the evolutionary level of development is critical to how the inconjuncts are manifested. the higher the evolution, the easier it is because the soul is progressively identifying with the Source. It is the issue of the Source, which is behind whatever the special something is, which must be consciously aligned with for the inconjuncts to express themselves in the ways archetypically intended. essentially, the inconjunct is meant to induce a egocentric humiliation of deflation in the sense of the ego being only identified with itself. if that is the case then the inconjunct either creates circumstantial blocks that do not allow for an external manifestation of that special something, and/ or the person feels 'not ready or good enough' to actualize it. Jeffrey

----- (Question) 12-Mar-2000 Nodes/Hygiea/Black Moon Someone told me once that you are not fully in your north node until you are 50. I don't know how they came up with that one. Cant find much to validate it on my own. Is it true? What are some keywords for Hygiea and Black Moon? I have info on other asteroids but not anything on these two. Did you ever find that it was not that easy to be objective when you looked at your own chart in the begining years of astrology for you? Did you have others look at your chart with you? evelyn

(Answer) 1. no there is no truth to such a thought... 2. hygia: this asteroid has something to do with physical health... nature of... black moon: this is part of the lilith archetype... of which there are two more... the black moon is the resolution of the first two liliths... the original women... 3. no i have had no others look at my chart... of course they are confusing in the beginning... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 12-Mar-2000 Lilith
Again i want to try to clear something up... in answer to a previous question of mine you stated that the Lilith in the home work charts was the black, or resolution Lilith. The symbol looks like two circles with a line vertical line drawn through them, & little 'horns' on top....in a recent question by Sarah, she asked if the crescent with a star in it was the black moon Lilith, & you said yes, it was lilith, but not which one. In charts i've seen, A glyph that is a black moon with a little handle was said to be the dark moon Lilith, not the black moon. i compared it to the one in the homework chart, and it comes up in a different area of the chart. So if the one in the homework chart is the Black, or resolution Lilith, is the one that has the glyph of the black moon actually the Dark moon lilith? I would really like to clear this up so i can apply the right dynamics in the work.
Clara

(Answer) the black moon lilith is symbolized by the black crecent moon on top with a cross below it, the Dark Moon Lilith by a circle with a straight line drawn thru it at a 45 degree angle, and the asteroid lilith looks like three consecutive lll's with a straight line ending below the lll's..and with a little hook on its end Jeffrey

(More comments) Kelley Hunter has an excellent article on the three Liliths in The Mountain Astrologer archives. The address is <http://www.mountainastrologer.com/hunter.html>. Judy

----- (Question) 12-Mar-2000 Fixed Stars/Orbs of Aspect 1. what relevance/influence, if any do the fixed stars have in the natal chart? if so, what is the orb of aspect you would use with the major fixed stars? 2. do they have any influence by progression or transit?(granted, this is extremely slow movement) 3. is there any aspect of astrology where fixed stars apply? (earth changes, solar system changes, galaxy movement or other). Clara

(Answer) i have not done much with fixed stars so can not really comment on them... the best source for such information is astrologer philip sedgwick... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 12-Mar-2000 Geonodes Software This question is for anyone else using the planetary nodes software from Jeffrey's website. I wanted to compare them to solarfire's nodes and get the additional nodes of the sun. I am having trouble getting the program to process the date correctly, even after i have entered it according to jeffrey's instructions, ie: day, month, year. has anyone else

had this problem? and can anyone who is using the program give me some tips about what to remedy the problem? susan

(Comments) I'm having some difficulty with it too; thought maybe it was because i didn't understand the whole concept properly, but the data does not seem to add up. Of course, then, I can't give you any tips, but would appreciate some as well... if you find anything out, would surely appreciate some advice... if i find anything will post for you... Sarah

(Comments) If you mean the date as you posted it here literally, ie. day month year, it's actually month, day year ie March 14 2000 would be 03.142000. As for time, I couldn't figure out how it calculates it so I just put 12.00 for noon, I assume. I don't think time's a big deal since you want the nodes for that day and they probably wouldn't change over the course of mere hours. What I did notice that didn't make sense to me (maybe I don't know enough about planetary nodes) is that the same date, from year to year, turns up identical nodal positions... as for the node of the Sun it looks like it's ALWAYS in Gemini, making it look like the Sun's node transits very slowly. Patricia

----- (Question) 15-Mar-2000 15

Degrees & the 4 Phases 1. In the videos of the correspondence course was mention of 15degrees being a point of involution or evolution. Im fairly new at this and not familiar with that. The camera didn't go to the chalkboard so I am not sure what you were pointing at. Does it only apply to the MC,IC axis or also Accendant and Decendant? Or is it 15 degrees within any house or sign or cusp that would have the involute or evolute thing? Like if midheaven and IC are at 15 degrees does it mean the person flip flops? 2. I need a little help to make sure I get the eight phases thing. If pluto and mars are in a new phase... does this means the person is in the first life of eight in working out the evolutionary intent and this is a new evolutionary intent? But other planetary pairs are at other phases. Does that mean they are still completing other left over intents? I am a bit confused. Like you have lots of lifetimes working on different projects that the soul has going on simultaneously... all space... all time? Evelyn

(Answer) don't know where you heard the 15degree aspect thing... have no idea about this... the mars/pluto/new phase... yes, this correlates to a new evolutionary cycle relative to the intentions of pluto... other planets can be in other phases with other planets... the phase itself correlates to the evolutionary cycle of development relative to the two planets in question... i.e. jupiter/ mercury 1st quarter phase would correlate to the fact that the

person, evolutionarily speaking, is in that phase of development relative to the the archetypes of mercury and jupiter... Jeffrey

(Comments) To help jog Jeffrey's memory, I remember this from the tapes also and am also familiar with this from studying Dane Rudhyar's work. I believe it is found where there exists planetary alignments at around 15 degrees in the 2/8 houses and 5/11 houses, or the houses that bisect the 4 quadrants. To quote Rudhyar from his book "The Astrology of Personality" pg 258-259 "the points of maximum release of energy are to be found mid-way between equinoxes and solstices. These points are thus on the following degrees of the (zodiacal) circle: 45-135-225-315; or in terms of the usual zodiacal nomenclature: Taurus 15, Leo 15, Scorpio 15; Aquarius 15.

These points are not unknown to occultists. They correspond to what has been called: The Four Gates of Avataric Descent. As an "avatar" in ancient terminology is in fact a "release of cosmic energy", the meaning of the phrase is quite evident. These Four Gates are symbolized by the four symbolic creatures: the Bull, the Lion, the Eagle, the Angel. Each of them depicts a particular type of dynamic release, a particular type or ray of power, and of power-releasing "initiation"." Rudhyar goes on about this, but I personally can vouch for the effect of a powerful energetic release.

I've got a T-square on my nodes at this point with Chiron in the 2 scorpio/5 aquarius/8 Taurus houses at 15 degrees, plus my sun conjunct uranus in the 11th Leo at 10 degrees (making a loose grand cross with the former). As a result of the intense inner work I did during and following my Uranus opposition , I've felt a tremendous release of energy has occurred, as if I've never lived before til now. It's as if the deconditioning of the Uranus opposition combined with my attentiveness to its process virtually plugged up many of the energetic leaks that existed within my body; thus I now feel what is essentially my truer vibration level. I hope this info helps. Mary

----- (Question) 21-Mar-2000 29

Degrees/True Nodes 1. I observed that many of us in class had planets or Nodes in 29 degrees of signs. I have paid attention to that degree and would appreciate a clear understanding of just what this degree placement might imply. (I understand the 29 degree of Sag.)

2. Since we are using the nodes so precisely, it appears to be more accurate to use the True Node. Is this verified by your observation? Judy

(Answer) the 29 degree symbol, whatever sign, correlates to the CULMINATION of an entire evolutionary cycle of development relative to that sign/planet... the same is true when finding cusps with that degree. yes, the true node is always the one to use Jeffrey

----- **(Question) 21-Mar-2000 Significance of Zodiacal Degrees** During class, we spoke re: the significance of the zodiacal degrees. Sabian symbols were indicated as a useful reference. However something deeper keeps niggling me about this wanting exploration. Besides the symbolic detail provided by the Sabians, could one say the degrees correlate to a lesser (1 degree) or greater (30 degree) archetypal intensity for a particular dynamic. The degrees would not of themselves be an indicator of fruition or detriment, but only serve as a measure of archetypal resonance, the level natally tailored according to the soul's evolutionary needs. For instance, if one were in a relive situation focused on a particular archetypal dynamic, the intensity level (or degrees) of the archetype might be heightened to push deeper the lesson. Using a lightbulb analogy, a heightened intensity level or 75 watts (let's call that 30 degrees) would make visibility clearer with greater depth of field than say 25 watts (10 degrees), in essence facilitating a much more expanded awareness of the archetypal dynamic and its balancing resolution. Does this correlate? Thanks for yr input. Mary

(Answer) yes, i like what your wrote about the degree's/ symbolism/sabian symbols... essentially there is an entire evolutionary development thru the signs... even traditional astrology has 'decantes' to describe his... ie.. the first ten degrees of the sign is focused on the archetype that is specific to that sign, then evolution into the next decante or 10 degrees which now adds to that initial development by incorporating its next natural sign... i.e. the first ten degrees of cancer, then the next step which incorporates scorpio, then continuing evolution thru the overall archetype leads to the last ten degrees... so in this example pisces... ..the natural trinity of signs... so, you betcha that the degrees now seen thru this natural prism of the trinities that exist within the signs becomes a very specific focus/ archetype within that foundation... then applying all of that to the particular evolutionary condition of each soul... neat thinking mary Jeffrey

----- **(Question) 21-Mar-2000 11th House Cusp/Ruler** in your our book "Uranus, Freedom from the Known", you state that "the planetary ruler of the 11th house cusp... will determine what area of life the person draws upon in order to facilitate the dynamics of liberation, freedom & decoditioning from what comes before" My

questions are hopefully a simple one- if there is a sign intercepted within the 11th house, how would the above dynamics apply? would you look to the ruler of the sign on the cusp & the ruler of the intercepted sign for the archetypes of liberation?

2.I remember Uli in class saying if there was an intercepted sign in a chart, the sign on the cusp is like the 'door' opening to the sign that is intercepted. Does this hold true in this case?

3.Does it depend on if the intercepted sign is highly emphasised or not?

In the same lecture, relative to the Saturn/Uranus conjunction in Taurus/Gemini and the musical revolution of the 60's... just adding in Stevie Wonder, Aretha Franklin & all those black folk y'all... & the great, great Van Morrison Clara

(Answer) yes, in the case of an intercepted sign locate the ruler of that sign by its own house/ sign AND aspects... then in combination with the planetary ruler of the 11th house cusp you have the total archetypes that correlate with the liberation intended... yes the word 'door' applies but is much more than a door... it means that the intercepted sign itself is being 'conditioned' the the sign that it is coming thru... an overlay, so to speak... i.e. cancer intercepted in the 7th, coming thru the door of gemini would correlate to a person who communicates or relates their emotional life thru intellectual prisms... a safety valve for such a person yet that person also needs to learn how to relate itself, and experience itself, as emotion without the intellectual prism of safety... so the evolutionary detective must now determine why this situation has been created by that soul in the first place Jeffrey

----- (Question) 22-Mar-2000

Generational Archetypes Please restate the generational archetypes of: 1. Pluto conj Uranus in Virgo 2. Neptune conj Uranus in Capricorn I feel I understand them, yet I have no reference to validate what I know.

(Answer) maybe you could post what you know rather than me replying in this forum the answer... the answers are extensive and exhaustive so this is not the place for me to write a book ! so post what it is that you feel you know about it and we can exchange on that basis... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 22-Mar-2000 Planetary

Ruler of Pluto's Sign I don't think much has been mentioned about the planet ruling the sign in which Pluto is posited - would aspects to this planet, especially those indicating blockage, e.g., Sq, indicate areas of

frustration as a result of hanging on to past life behaviour and ideals? I realise that many other factors need to be taken into account such as whether the planet is placed in the Polarity Point.

(Answer) your question is well taken. yes, the planetary ruler of the sign pluto is in is of tremendous importance... y generation and by the individual... generationally it correlates to the archetype that defines that generation as a generation..i.e. the pluto/leo crowd ruled by the sun... the sun then describing the overall nature of the collective and individual souls being born then... thus, as a generation and as individuals the inherent right to creative actualize the sense of personal purpose, and generational purpose, in any way they see fit including enough circumstantial freedom to do so... an underlying narcissism as a result generationally and individually... the pluto/ virgo generation by mercury, etc... on the individual level when examining the planetary ruler of the sign pluto is in, and the aspects that it is making, are describing from an evolutionary point of view, specific dynamics that the soul CONTINUES to work upon in this life in an emphasized way... the key word there is emphasized... so these dynamics then condition the rest of the persons nature... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 23-Mar-2000 Uranus / Saturn Phase In the correspondence video there is discussion on the Saturn/Uranus phase. Someone talks but I cant here what they said. I understand the part about how it shows ones role in the evolution and revolution of society structures. But then there is discussion about where the transits where in the sky about Saturn and Uranus. You just look at the natal chart for this persons role or do you have to connect it somehow with the transits on this one? You just look at the natal for the basic thing right? The transits was a related discussion which has its own info in relation to it which will be discussed later? Evelyn

(Answer) the part you are asking about that you could not hear was a discussion on where the very last conjunctin occured: it was at 28 Sagittarius in 1988... thus establishing the necessary structure changes in the nature of all societies relative to the consequences of violating nature and natural laws... in essence, nature turns the tables and the human species then is forceably made to remember nature and how to rebalance with it because of the nature of increasingly intense earth events that will allow for nothing else but to change for survival reasons... the natal phase at bith of sat/uranus correlates to how, on a generational level, each person has their own roles, depending on the nature of their own evolution, to accomplish relative to the intent of the conjunction. Jeffrey

----- (Question) 24-Mar-2000

Venus/Taurus Archetype I have been struggling with the archetype for Venus, Taurus and the 2nd H until I read your piece Uranus: Freedom from the Unknown. Specifically, the part about Venus being birthed from Jupiter. Incorporating the info from yr last msg, is the following a fair representation of this archetype: that which governs one's veritable "bodily" consciousness; one's inner knowing specifically that info held within the multi-dimensional layers of one's being; that which is stepped down into form physically or emotionally to facilitate evolution from one's densest to lightest layers; those resonances of attraction and repulsion that on a subtle vibrational level guide one's day to day movements, weaving them within the larger rhythms of planetary/solar consciousness.

Venus represents our personal channel to the divine within, that which is compassionately translated into 3-D to facilitate our understanding and evolutionary growth; the individuated wisdom our bodies contain, our virtual sacred medicine, that which is reflected within our DNA. Incorporating the threefold decante dynamic, that inner knowing when fully embraced and trusted that guides us toward self-impeccability (6th Virgo) leading to a condition where one becomes their own personal authority (10th Capricorn), totally self contained, yet integrated operationally with the larger movement of the whole, in a state which could be defined as Krishnamurti had as one of "choiceless awareness".

Having said all the above, I am reminded that my thoughts/feelings are all merely a fragmented reflection of a greater reality, a tiny piece as seen by my own egocentric consciousness, as reflected by my comments above, of the dynamics created by Neptune and moon in the 2nd; Venus conjunct Mercury, and Jupiter in the 12th; Taurus on the 9th cusp; and Saturn in Sag in the 3rd. Mary

(Answer) yes, i would agree with all of that except i would include neptune, the higher octave of venus, relative to the full demensions of venus as reflected in your thoughts... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 24-Mar-2000 Bipolar

Correlations I was wondering if a strong Gemini signature/stellium, especially if receiving hard aspects, is one indicator of a potential for bipolar or manic/depressive psychological conditions (Gemini's association with the twins). I've been seeing this in a few charts I've been looking at lately and that's been the case in each. In all of these cases Saturn and Moon are heavily aspected within that Gem signature as well -- opposition or conjunction. So then would then would part of this be that dual or

mixed messages (sometimes highly negative, sometimes highly positive - Gemini duality) be a contributing factor to the duality in the person's own psychological orientation? Obviously, I realize there are a lot of factors and signatures that could contribute and that you have to play astrological detective to understand the evolutionary reasons the soul creates these conditions, but I just wondered if these Gemini signature was one particular marker. kim

(Comments from another member) I like your question because it's something I've been observing in my own chart- I have the Ascendent at 22 Gemini conjunct Moon at 27 gemini in the 1st house, moon inconjunct my Saturn at 28 Capricorn in the 8th, which forms the apex of a yod, the other leg being Saturn inconjuncting Uranus in Virgo in the 4th, which sextiles the moon. The ruler of my ascendent is Mercury at 2 capricorn in the 7th, conjuncting my sun at 29 Sag in the 7th, which both of course are opposition the moon!

Because of the Gem/Sag, Moon/Sun, 1/7 polarities,, I have a conflict between my logical & intuitive functioning:I often filter my quite strong intuition(Sag) through the lens(moon) of my moment -to-moment emotional reactions. this creates a distortion where I instantly think(gem) that this is the reality, Detach from my feeling reaction & analyse it to death,(moon sextile Uranus/Virgo) and thus via the inconjunct to Saturn, doubt(sat/Cap)my intuition, and judge(Sat) the situation incorrectly. This can all happen in an instant.(uranus) it leads me too not knowing(gem) whether to trusting my feelings or my intuition or my logic, and as a result I have subconsciously become highly cynical (saturn in Cap/8th) of trusting anyone emotionally. In short, I have created my own emotional confusion.

Because Pluto is in Virgo/4th house conjunct Uranus, how this whole senario affects my day-to-day reality is that I can feel joyously high(Sag) & outgoing, and in the next hour or day emotionally crash and be depressed. It feels like a horrible emotional roller-coater ride, and is exhausting. It also manifests as two "voices" in my psyche, one that spontaneous and innocent, and a second that is highly critical of the first one.(Mercury in Cap/7th conjunct Sun in Sag opp Moon in Gem/1st) I actually found myself at one point talking to & answering myself! That woke me up!(Uranus) How I started to intergrate my pysche was that if I feel confused by a situation, I would not verbally respond or lash out intinctually (moon in Gem/1st) Instead, I just say(Gem) I need time to think(gem) about it. This way , I detach(Urnaus) from the immediacy of the situation,I then reflect(Sat) on how I feel, and let my intuition feel

down to the heart of the matter.(Mercury in Cap conjunct Sun in Sag, Saturn in Cap in the 8th) The crucial issue is then stay with how 'right on' my intuition feels, and not doubt it. (sun in Sag, one's sun being the integration of consciousness) I also combat the two voices thing by whenever I find myself doing it, I don't cut it off, but instead start saying "I" instead of "you", which integrates the logical & emotional halves, which then creates pressure to detach(Uranus) and see how funny it all is!(Sag) Then I stop naturally(sag) Meditation daily outdoors(Sag) & yoga I find very grounding & centering. any physical activity in nature that gets me back into my body(moon in the first house) Of Course there is tons more in this symbolism, I don't have the time to stress the Saturn /moon implications, split between masculine & feminine, etc there is much more there, you do need to see the whole chart and I'm not a severe case, but I think you will find that interesting, and supports what you said. Any one else? Clara

(more comments from a member) since gemini's polarity is Sag, this could be a split in left brain/right brain functioning(Mercury/Jupiter, logical/intuitive- if mixed messages, as in my example, if positive come from the right brain, negative from the left,or perhaps more complicated.. Since Saturn/moon aspects represent your early childhood/parental conditioning- if in hard aspects would indicate conflict between the parents, could result in split loyalties in the child, a split between male/female aspects of the child's psyche, displaced emotions. If you add in a strong air sign signature with hard aspects to the Saturn/moon aspects, then could be the way the child compensates for its displaced emotions is to create mental distance from them, to not feel the pain. If the signature is Aquarian, mental detachment from the trauma,can be very cool & clinical,or personality sudden fracture/split personality, Schizophrenia. if Libra, create a persona(s) that is extreme, slide from one extreme to another (extremely different from parent!) or don other people's personas as ones own,can lead to multiple personalities,manic/depressive. If Gemini,can filter emotions through an intellectual prism to be safe. The intellectual prism can attempt to 'sort out' which is a 'good' emotion, which is a 'bad' and find good reasons why! But via the right brain/ sag, intuitive messages slip through the rationalizations, and then you have a conflict- what is right? what do I really feel? I know/don't know what I feel! Also, all the manic mental activity of Gemini leads to exhaustion, then comes the crash. I'm feeling this out as I go along, does anyone have other thoughts? Am I in the right ballpark about this stuff?

Another interesting aspect of this to look into would be the gemini correlation to siblings/sexuality. with the hard aspects of saturn/moon,

parents in conflict, a child could band together with a sibling(s) for empathy, emotional warmth & role-modeling. This could lead to overdevelopment of one side of their natural personality, anima/animus. To use myself again as an example, i have three brothers, and we drew emotionally closer because of our parents constant fighting & abuse of us. I grew up a total tomboy,doing 'boy' activities with my brothers & was very outwardly aggressive defending myself against my parents. While this natural in the sense of being a yang sign(sag), moon in the first house, among other factors, yet I find as an adult that to express & be comfortable with my natural femininity is extremely threatening to me. It uncovers my very vulnerable emotions. So I have in a real sense, displaced my anima. What is interesting is that all three of my brothers are feminine, receptive signs: 2 Scorpios & a Capricorn. I think I'm getting off the beaten path now, but your question really sparked a lot of pondering! And in true Gemini fashion, there's just more & more, so i'll stop. I think i'll have to write an essay- Not here! clara

(Answer) Yes, this can indicate such a disorder because the right brain, which is jupiter, sag/9th, is constantly 'pulling' the left brain, gemini, 3rd house, mercury, towards it in order to compensate, jupiter, for the heavy gravity in the left brain which when compressed thru such a signature creates a maze of competing thoughts/ perspectives, etc, the drive to 'collect' even more info because of this which then just complicates the dynamics further, clarity leading to confusion and visa versa, the right brain trying to create a 'foundation' of one conceptual system of thought to serve as a continuous and consistent way to intergrate and maze of thought/info coming in, so that mental/ philosophical, thus emotional, stability can be acheived. when saturn is involved this is the specific archetype for manic depression or a progressive psychology of self-defeat. because gemini is part of the triad of libra and aquarius the libra connection, via aquarius, can also cause mulitpersonality disorders... now called diassociative behavior... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 28-Mar-2000 Taurus
Planetary Lineup I'm sure you have much to say about the upcoming planetary lineup in Taurus, and I hesitate stating my novice opinion in astro terms, but after all my previous msg inferred about the Taurus/Venus archetype and one's inner resources, I cannot help but deeply feel a correlation for the pertinence of that developed archetype in light of the upcoming lineup and its imprint, restating the need to develop our individual self-mastery, to facilitate the conscious integration of our beingness with earth's, to honor not only her consciousness but that part of

her that exists dynamically As Us, our bodies and the inherent holistic wisdom and knowing that lies within each of us.

I noticed a disseminating square exists between the sun (within 6 conjuncting planets which I see symbolically as every creative consciousness on this planet flanked by its resources) with both Uranus and Neptune - the signature of the classic crisis in consciousness. After having personally experienced this extraordinary phenomenon very recently myself, I cannot help but sense the intensity and incredible potential that lies ahead. If humankind can dissolve/decondition the past and its related present reflective crisis for liberation of the new seed consciousness of holistic integration with planetary consciousness and its rhythms (there, I've gone out on a Uranian limb), then aah, what an incredible awakening will begin. Mary

(Answer) yes, your statement is right on. the problem is that we are all still living in very 'dense' times in terms of the relative consciousness on the earth now. these taurus symbols, in the end, all refer to the survival of the planet, and each person on it. relative to the imprint of the last sat/uranus conjunction in sag, at 28 degrees, 1988, this conjunction of all the taurus planets will begin to accelerate the mutation now under way within nature, and its natural laws due to human activity. it is this fact that is the real 'warning' in this symbolism. the resources of earth, as you know, earth itself, must become rebalanced//venus/ taurus/ relative to these natural laws... if not ? hmmm Jeffrey

QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS FROM APRIL, 2000

Question) 04-Apr-2000 Agni ritual I've a question about the ancient Indian agni ritual as discussed in Tape #13. Would it be safe to assume that a Soul's ultimate return to its Source would be expedited if one performs the ritual in the present life so as to sever an impending future-life sexual relationship with another, who is known in this life to be highly promiscuous and indiscriminate in terms of the sexual partners selected? Also: if one is perform the agni ritual, how often should the practice be performed -- or does one simply focus and complete the process in one sitting? Lesley

(Answer) You continue to project the images and the thought until there is nothing left to project. at that point you have then severed the 'karmic umbilical' cord that has kept you connected... also, don't be surprized if the imagery from this life of that partner changes at some point to imagery

that may appear 'demonic'... if so just keep projecting those images too... additionally, it is very important to get rid of all objects or possessions that you have RECEIVED from that person... either by fire, to bury in the earth, or tossed into the water.. the ocean or a river... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 05-Apr-2000 Measuring the Night, Trauma & Past Lives I have been reading "Measuring the Night" , finding much of interest and value for these studies, and was happy to find discussions on planetary nodes, spiritual bank accounts, the nodes of the moon, karma and trauma. I have a question about planetary nodes, Aquarius/Neptune/Uranus/Pisces/Libra/Capricorn, 10th, 11th and 12th houses and trauma. What type of trauma would be indicated if the SN of Neptune is conjunct Venus, Mercury, and Jupiter in Aquarius intercepted in 10th , and also widely conjunct MC at 29 degrees 57' Capricorn, (Capricorn also on 9th)The NN of both Venus and Neptune conjunct Pluto retrograde and intercepted in Leo, 4th, The NN of both Saturn and Jupiter conjunct IC, Saturn retrograde in Virgo, 5th, Pisces on the 11th, and Natal Neptune retrograde in Libra 6th conjunct the SN 5th, along with Mars retrograde (NN rule r) in Libra; Moon in Taurus 12th; Sun in Pisces, 10th; SN of Uranus is conjunct Chrion in Sagittarius, 8th, and Uranus retrograde in Cancer 2nd, squaring the nodal axis? What if the North and South nodes of Pluto and Saturn fall into Capricorn ,9th, but the SN of Jupiter is not in Capricorn, its in 29 degrees 02 minutes of Sagittarius,(is the 29th degree considered into Capricorn?) and is in the 8th conjunct Chrion? I can see the accepting responsibility for your own reality part, and trauma linked to disillusionment, mental, emotional , physical/sexual, psychic and spiritual trauma. There's a lot of parallel symbolgy in the 'martyr' example in the book, with some radical contras... Would like to run past you what I've come up with. This soul was also persecuted and put to death for her beliefs and her message. Unlike the soul in the example, it caused her to suppress her true self, and to mistrust herself and others. She essentially became detached from her soul. She also may have allowed herself to be intimidated into delivering a system message/action in which she did not believe, and has much guilt as a result. In this lifetime she is to come out and publicly deliver a message, but change the way she has delivered it in the past so as not to threaten people or endanger herself. She is to regain her courage, self-worth and inner calm, (integrate body, mind and spirit) becoming more self reliant having sense of personal authority successfully integrate into the existing system without selling out, or losing sight of individuality or purpose. She is also to become more discerning about who and what she sacrifices for. With Pallas in Scorpio, 6th, she may have worked behind the scenes or

underground for a cause. With Hildago conjunct the Libra SN configuration, freedom equality and justice are important to her, perhaps fighting for those in the past. With Chrion in the 8th conjunct the SN of both Uranus and Jupiter, she will attempt to allow these old wounds to die, and be reborn in Aries 11th NN. Active spirituality will be an important part of this 'rebirth'. She will have a lot of emotional/psychological baggage to work through to accomplish this, some of this dealing with her present life mother. The ending lines of a poem written about paradoxical reality as she experienced it go thus...

Haunted and enchanted,
Double-bound, yet free
Awakened in this riddle of destiny
When resolved
As the vehicle for the Soul
Finding Release....does this fit?

I would really like to understand this past life trauma stuff alot better, because I'm convinced it effects us all much more than most would believe... What is hysteria dysplexia, I've been unable to find that term any place I've looked... The new book is really great. Sarah

(Answer) yes, your analysis of those symbols is pretty much right on... left out some of what correlates to unresolved trauma... specifically sexual truama..... hysteria dyslexia is simply emotional hysteria caused by severe trauma that remains unresolved, thus displaced... typically hysteria dyslexia will also cause mulitperonalities disorder... or now what is called 'dissassociative behavior'... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 05-Apr-2000 Planetary Nodes & Chart #4 Further questions about the planetary nodes... The first section of signs and degrees have to do with the sun... the top two seem to be always the same sign within minutes/seconds in the same degree... then it has what I believe would mean south node of the sun... in every chart I have tried so far it has been in Gemini. Could that be correct? What does the position of the Sun in the first two lines mean..

WAHRE POSITION DER SONNE= 8 WAG 25' 51" northnode of Sun?

SCHE INB. POSITION SONNE = 8 WAG 25' 36" ?????

WONNENKNOTEN =15 ZWI 15'13"

south node of Sun

**In Chart #4 of the homework the South and North nodes of both Venus and Mercury are all in Sagittarius. This soul then incarnates with Sagittarius rising, The south node in Virgo in the 9th, The Moon and Saturn conjunct in Virgo in the 9th, an emphasis in Gemini, 7th (Sun, Mars,) Mercury 6th) with the Sun and Mars squaring the nodal axis, and the north and south nodes squaring the Sag/Gemini ASC and DESC indicating skipped steps. (Are the nodes squaring ASC/DESC considered a skipped step, or just when a planet is involved.?) Would you interpret this as someone who has gone through some accelerated growth, but has failed to grasp the idea that her truth is not the only truth, there are many other phenomenological realities besides her own, and that a key to her successful creative self actualization lies in this realization and actions surrounding? Could this also indicate confusion about who she really is and what it is she truly believes possibly based in lifetimes of incarnating into many different cultures and races? Could it also indicate residual guilt surrounding the switching between many different belief systems? Could this point to a tendency to try to BECOME those that she spiritually respects, failing to determine and actualize her own phenomenological reality? How would her personal expression within this chart be different if she was in the individuated rather than first stage spiritual condition?
Sarah**

(Answer) when the nodes are square the asc/dsc..no this is not skipped steps...

yes....

yes....

. yes...

yes...

they would not be the tendency to follow.... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 09-Apr-2000 Evil In The Horoscope As Scorpio is a dominant archetype in the charts of souls who have contracted or conspired with evil, could the same be siad for a dominant Taurus archetype in the following horoscope, or others like this one: a 2nd-stage consensus male, north node in Scorpio in the 12th, its ruler in the 9th house sextile Mars in Gemini in the 7th. South Node conjunct Mercury retrograde in the 6th in Taurus, both conjunct Sun and Venus in Taurus in 5th, Sag Ascendant, its ruler conjunct the MC in

Virgo, trine the Taurus stellium and South Node. Observed patterns of sexual difficulty and misogyny: hatred of women. Lesley

(Answer) all's that can be said is that the symbols are in place for such an influence and/or contract... obviously from what you described about him one could be suspicious of this as a possibility... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 10-Apr-2000 Alice Bailey/Rays on your website, you stated(in ref. to your daughter) that it is possible to see the 7 rays ala Alice Bailey- in class last year you had said (generally) that rays & all that was crap - my question is:

- 1. what are the 7 rays ala Alice Bailey? & what purpose do they serve?**
- 2. are there 'masters' associated with these rays, or is this a bunch of hooie?**
- 3. If one has the ability to see the rays, how & under what circumstances do they manifest? this would clear up some confusion relative to class & my experience.**

(Comment from another member)

I have been a student of the Alice Bailey School so I thought I would have a go at answering your questions: 1. Although there are many levels to the whole system of the rays, they intrinsically imply 7 qualities or characteristics to the nature of consciousness itself, with the emphasis on the quality of the force/energy which that consciousness exhibits. For example: "God is Love", the force and quality of this consciousness is Love-Wisdom (the 2nd ray), of which this solar system has its basis. The colour of this ray is indigo. The rays are extra-systemic, coming from outside the solar system itself and give the form world its meaning, its laws.

2. Yes, there are masters associated with the rays. DK (Djwhal Khul), is on the 2nd ray and is also behind the Alice Bailey teachings. Interestingly enough, he also has a special affinity with astrology.

3. I do not have enough knowledge or experience to answer this question. However, it has been my personal experience to see the print in certain books manifest certain colors. This is very general but I hope it has given you some insight. Ingrid.

(Answer) the essence of the system is a patriarchal system of hierarchies and all that stuff... each ray correlating to specific archetypal qualities or

dynamics... the inner/outer reflected in the interface between the vibrational nature of creation from the Source and the chakra system of each person... inner/outer... to me there is no use for such an astrology... none... i mean what if you are having real problems in your relationship and you go see one of these types of astologers, you find out you are on a 'yellow ray', your partner a 'red ray'... ok, whoopie, now what... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 11Apr-2000

Evolutionary Intent I am presently reading your new book, **MEASURING THE NIGHT**, and, as usual started from the back of the book.

Interestingly, it is exactly what I asked for, which is no surprise anymore. In conjunction with attending Pluto School and reading this book and all the other experiences in my life, I find myself pondering the evolutionary intent for the switch from the matriarchy to the patriarchy. Perhaps the intent is as simple as learning to balance both male and female gifts simultaneously in order to grow both individual and planetary consciousness into, through and beyond trauma, shame, grief, sadomasochism to actual conscious respect, delight, self-empowerment, radical self-creativity, holding simultaneously all knowledge/feelings in a state of wisdom and absolute compassion for all of life. I shall continue to ponder. So, I am grateful that you even brought the information to my consciousness so I could search it out inside. JA

----- (Question) 13-Apr-2000 Nodes

w/Conjunction & Skipped Step 1. South Node conjunct Mars in a natal or composite is to relive past live scenario once again?

2. Saturn Rx in the first squares the nodes, south in the 4th, and north in the 10th Rx. When looking to the node that last formed a conjunct because both are Rx then the north would be the one that should be worked on in this life?

The thing that confused me the most is the Rx, if Saturn was the only one Rx wuld the south node be the one to concentrate on in this incarnation?
Rowdy

(Answer) 1. yes 2. in your example i would need to know the signs of saturn, and the nodes.. 3. it makes no difference if saturn, or any other planet that is retro, when squaring the nodes is retro or not. we are dealing with the 'mean' motion of the planets... the mean motion of all planets is direct, not retro. so, to make a small example: if saturn where say in taurus, retro, and the s.node was in leo, and the n.node aquarius, then due to the mean motion of all three points, keeping in mind that the mean

motion for the nodes is retro, then the node that would have last formed the conjunction to saturn would be the s.node in leo... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 11-Apr-2000 Projection Archetypes I want make sure I'm clear about the different types of projection that are possible, I'm not sure I understand the differences accurately between them... So here goes: Mercury/gemini/3 correlates to one's intellectual construction/interpretation of reality which one projects onto the world, which may or may not be an accurate reflection of the 'big picture'. seeing one's personality as a mental construction, which can lead to the left brain/right brain dysfunction that you mentioned (in your answer to kim), as the right brain/jupiter function compensates, which stirs up the left brain even more, leading to manic/depression & bipolar disorders as per your answer to kim. I think I get this much.

So, the higher octave of mercury is Uranus, and this is the one I really struggle with: since Uranus also represents trauma & the individuated subconscious, projection via Uranus/Aquarius/11 is when a person projects a mental image of themselves as being 'fine' when they have deep emotions buried in their subconscious due to unresolved trauma. Via Uranus, they are detached from this trauma as a means of self-protection, that I understand, but is it that they then project these displaced emotions onto others? I have observed people who have a strong Uranian signature, and they become very cold & clinical when they feel emotionally vulnerable and threatened, perhaps someone unwittingly (or on purpose!) triggering this buried trauma/defense. Aquarian types detach from consensus reality to be able to observe it, this I also understand, but what is the projection part of this equation? Projecting their values onto society, society projecting its values onto the Aquarian? Does the Aquarian concept of friendship enter into this in any way???

The Uranus & Mercury type of projection seem like a projection/presentation of the self onto the world, while the Venus/neptune type of projection is a projection always involving the 'other'. which leads me to: Venus double ruling Taurus/Libra -Via Libra, projecting your own inner needs/values onto another, especially intimate partners, therefore not seeing the partner's reality for what it is, not listening to the other. The inner intent of Venus/Taurus being able to take care of one's own needs and be self-sufficient. Libra overgives, to be given back to, reflect/project the other's reality back to them, & so be in danger of losing their own sense of identity/self-worth. and Neptune - via patriarchal distortion, projecting an idealized image of the other, thus not seeing their actual

reality, and becoming disillusioned when it is actually discovered that they are not 'pure' or perfect. Or the other projecting this idealized image onto them. using the other as a fantasy object sexually/emotionally. Seeing/being an self-created illusion rather than the real person. Also, being the higher octave of Venus, having an idealized/unrealistic spiritual/value system, and projecting it onto others, judging others through this filter. This idealized system is rooted in past/present lifetimes of patriarchal religious conditioning that spirit and flesh are antagonistic, and thus being disconnected from ones natural desires, burying them in the subconscious. And then not owning these desires as a result, so when a person attract these desires into their life, they feel they are being punished, leading to the whole guilt/anger, s&m vibe you talk about in your books. So Neptune projection is too often that of the angry sadist who thinks she/he's a victim, and projects this victim consciousness onto the other by punishing them, Or the guilty masochist who does the same by being punished. from patriarchal conditioning, Neptune projection can manifest as being angry at God, because God has failed to live up to one's expectations, eg; 'god doesn't love me'(via Venus/libra) or at worst to utter cynicism, 'there is no God'. (-no relationship at all, God not there when I needed Him/Her: Venus/Libra, instead of God is within: Venus/Taurus). The Mercury/Uranus archetypes, specifically as projection, are much harder for me to grasp. Clara

----- (Question) 13-Apr-2000 Bipolar correlations On March 28, there was a message/answer on Bipolar Correlations and I have a question in terms of right/left brain balancing : With Saturn 11 Sag in 7th opposing Sun 5 Gem in 12th, Asc Gem, Venus 16 Gem in 1st. Saturn unconjunct Moon 7 Taurus in 12th. How to use this signature constructively in relation to Pluto 28 Leo in 4th, south nodes 21 Taurus in 12th and north node 21 scorpio in 6th? Dominique

(Answer) i am not sure what you mean by constructively ? in relation to what ? Jeffrey

----- (Question) 13-Apr-2000 Evil Question concerning the nature of evil... is it not a projection of an energy form onto one that can only exist/attach to oneself if one allows it to due to a pre-existing fear that the projection in turn feeds off of and ignites, like fire when grease is added to it, a fear that is held within one's body... sorta like one's key vulnerability point. Mary

(Comments from another member) No, it is not like that. New-age verbal abuse tries to make it appear that the stupid victim consciousness one

caught in the tangle of true evil somehow created it. Either in prior life or thru some contract. Total horse punky verbal abuse!! That's not therapeutic for the suffering soul!!! Or dread! A person victimized by evil! Just felt impelled to respond. As they say ignorance can be bliss and so can evil! Figure that one out!!! Sara

----- (Question) 14-Apr-2000 Nature of Evil Question concerning the nature of evil, is it not a projection of an energy form onto another that can only exist/attach to one's consciousness if one allows it to, due to a pre-existing fear that the projection in turns feeds off of and ignites, sorta like grease on fire.. The fear held within one's body that would represent one's key vulnerability point? And if one were able to identify and dissolve the source of the fear, then the evil energetic form would dissipate, having nothing "magnetically" to cling to any longer. Thanks as always for your input....Mary

(Answer) yes, generally that is true... on the other hand there are cases wherein a soul who has been 'captured' by the influence of evil in some way, let's say in a former life the person had allowed themselves to get involved with another who had made an actual contract with evil, and that other had a total investment in keeping that person 'captured' then even when the person recognizes this, makes the choice to do what is necessary to be free of this influence, yet the one who had made the contract can still attempt to mess with that person's life anyway... this is deliberate from the evil persons point of view in order to recreate the sense of self-defeat, the 'no matter what i do this thing just keeps happening' type of thought... so in essence even though the person has made the decision to be free, to do what is necessary, this influence can still occur... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 15-Apr-2000 Demon Seed Is there any way to tell if one has contracted the 'demon seed' through another...Are there universal symptoms for everyone who has? Should one who is not sure if the seed has been contracted or not, practice the laserbeam imagery as a safety precaution? L.

(Answer) yes, the first sign would be before the actual intercourse, i.e. having an instinctual reaction of being 'repelled' by the person's energy or 'scent'... i.e. the natural reactions to the phermones... yet having intercourse anyway and after the intercourse there would be a very awful smell from the 'seed'... really awful... and typically this smell lasts for some time... then feeling very 'contaminated'... and then from some time because of this then feeling the 'influence' of this person within your psyche...

specific thoughts or images that are being caused by that person... yes, the laserbeam thing can work Jeffrey

----- (Question) 15-Apr-2000 Clarity
Re: Evil in Charts There seems to be a run on questions related to evil on the message board. Either I have missed some markers or I have not yet been introduced to them. (New student) From Leslie's question and your response, I assume that these markers have to do with Scorpio, Taurus, Virgo, Gemini and with 12th house/6th house duality, Pluto in the 9th, and houses 5 and 6 and Jupiter on the MC in Virgo (victim/victimizer/sadomasochist archetype). Is there something I need to read to understand this? I really was not sleeping in class. Did I miss something or is this covered in intuition 101? Judy

(Answer) this signature can correlate to that yes... not fated that way, but the signature does exist here... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 15-Apr-2000 Recent Gender Switch when there is a recent gender switch indicated in the chart, is it possible to use the phasal relationship of saturn and moon to determine how recently that switch occurred? susan

(Answer) yes, when one becomes very skilled at this kind of work... until then it may be better to simply suggest to the client 'within the last few lifetimes' Jeffrey

----- (Question) 16-Apr-2000 Evil Regarding evil, Is it in the horoscope as a specific conjunction? Or isn't it rather a filter relating to the way one percieves all of reality especially as their responsibility within the scheme of things. It is more the personal intent of the individual. I feel confused about this business of evil. I have known true Satanists and they are not evil. They love the world and life itself is totally sacred to them. Evil seems more a by-product of extreme tryanny. Thanks for any suggestions. Maria.

(Answer) the phenomena of evil correlates astrologically to scorpio, pluto, the 8th house, AND the asteroid lucifer. evil was created at the very same moment as the entire manifested creation was... thus, evil itself emanates from that origin... god'ess. one can be 'influenced' by evil, or in extreme cases make actual contracts with it in order to gain 'supernatural' powers... when do this contract can not be changed... most of the 'influence' of evil is 'unseen' by the individual... if it was 'seen' or so noticeable then it would be easy to resist... evil's existence is dependant,

from the human being's point of view, on human's maintaining any desire of separation that leads away from god'ess... it's 'genius', so to speak, is that it can take over and distort the actual dynamics within a person, where a person is most fearful for example, to the extent that whatever the fears are, being triggered by some current circumstance, and then those fears that would be part of the individual's intrinsic nature for whatever reasons can then be 'taken over' by the influence of evil to the extent of intensifying and distorting them... and yet the person themselves is typically unaware of this fact... the influence of evil can occur when a person is most desparate, feeling self-defeated, suicidal, circumstantial triggers that ingnite where we are most weak emotionally, and so on... evil is not a product of tyranny... tyranny is a product of evil... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 18-Apr-2000 Breaking with Evil From all the replies I've read from you regarding evil you make it sound like there is no escape. Once a person has perhaps made a contract with evil or been in contact with a person or group that were definitely emissaries for a very ancient and powerful dominion of evil. They are lost forever! Is this what you are saying? If one has sold their soul or was approached to sell their soul for powers of a very supernatural nature even if the person refused to accept the power, and said, "No, my soul is not for sale"! Its like just too late! for that person! Is that what your saying? Well if thats true then that person just might as well go off and commit suicide or something! What would be the point of existing in a state of constant assault from praticioners of an ancient evil and especially if that person knows that the very practises of this evil lead to the eventual destruction of the world. The person would at least die a martyr knowing they had in the end done the right thing. Wouldn't that then put an end to the contract of purchasing a persons soul. And isn't the very idea of selling a soul just a delusion that would wear out in time anyway? And would it really be evil to sell your soul for the power to conjure all the money or food for the poor, etc. My real question here is just what would you be selling? I have a lot more questions regarding this soul/evil business. I have read actual documented case histories of witches who have fed hundreds of people from the same fish bone. Most of this comes from Scandinavian folklore, but its real history. How could doing something like that be evil? Comments? Past student. Tara

(Answer) the nature of your thoughts, relected in your question, are quite confused and mixing up to many things. what i said was very simple: when a soul makes an actual contract with evil, not souls who are being influenced by, this contract can not be broken. if it could then almost any

soul would be tempted to gain those supernatural powers...'hey, i can do this for a few lifetimes and then just break it'it does not quite work that way. beyond this, in your statements, a soul who has made such a contract would not find themselves, subsequent to that contract, feeding many people from a fish bone. quite the opposite. Jeffrey

----- (Question) 18-Apr-2000 More Retrograde Info. In reply to my #2 question, Saturn 3 degrees Capricorn in the 1st RX, North Node 9 degrees in Libra in the 10 RX, and the South Node in Aries in the fourth Conjunct Mars 13 degrees in Aries in the fifth. Rowdy

(Answer) ok in that example the n.node, libra, is the one that last applied to saturn... god bless Jeffrey

----- THE NATURE OF EVIL:
STATEMENT BY JEFFREY FOR ALL STUDENTS

Since there have been some recent questions on and about evil I thought it may be useful for me to provide some succinct thoughts about the very nature of evil, and how it manifests in life. What I have to say is based on three facts.

(1) in a recent former life I was a Latin (catholic) priest who job was to perform exorcisms. And actually lost my life in so doing because I could not acknowledge the nature of my own limitations: thinking that God'ess would surely intervene, remove the evil spirit that had possessed the individual that I was performing the exorcism for. I was choked to death by that evil spirit.

(2) I spent quite some time living with the navajho nation and was specifically with a shaman whom i apprenticed with, a peyote master/shaman. spent six months every day with peyote in my consciousness. the very essence of a 'shamistic' universe is rooted in the natural principles of good (god'ess) and evil. And I learned a great deal in this way. And (3) the fact that some of my intimate partners have been severely 'influenced' by evil in their lives and so have had occasion, on a daily basis, dealing with this energy, in that way.

To understand evil is to understand the Creation Point or moment in the first place. At the very moment of the manifested Creation the principles/ consciousness of good (god/ess) and evil were simultanously set in motion. This occurred because the very Source itself is imperfect despite patriarchal religions that present God as inherently perfect. If you doubt

that this energy we call God'ess is imperfect ask yourself one pisces type question: how can something that is perfect create something that is imperfect ? or if you accept the notion that god'ess is the origin of all things then wherein lies the origin of imperfection ? of anger ? of sex ? of anything ? So, in essence, the origin of the energy/consciousness that we call evil is the Creation Point, Source, or God/ess itself.

The way in which any of us can be 'influenced' by evil can also be seen thru the perspective of evolutionary astrology. For example, we have now learned that within the Soul there are two co-equal desires. One is to separate away from that which has created us, and the other is to return. The existance of evil is DEPENDENT upon all humans, or any human, maintaining ANY separative desire that takes the person away from the Source. It is dependant on the humans capacity for delusion and illusion that are considered as reality.

This influence of evil can also be experienced in another way. And this occurs by evils influencing us thru our emotional bodies, the very emotions that are most weak and fearful within us. For example, let's say I have venus in scorpio. This would correlate to my deepest emotional fears that are connected to fears of loss, betrayal, and abandonment. Now let's say that my partner creates a circumstance that has the effect of triggering those deep fears. The 'genius' of evil is that it can then 'take over' those emotional fears, fears that are my own and intrinsic to me, and intensify and distort them, to make these fears even larger and more intense than they actually needed to be. And I would not even notice this fact because, after all, these types of emotions are mine anyway... so i simply do not notice that this influence is occurring. So now these emotions, distorted and intesified, can then get projected upon my partner which could then lead to even more difficult circumstances with that partner.

Another way that evil manifests itself to us is when we find ourselves in the psychology of self-defeat, futility, what's the point of living, and all that. For some evil will now manifest in the form of an 'agent of evil'... this means a person who has already made a 'contract' with evil. Agents of evil who have made such a contract must attempt to seduce and entrap others to make the same contract... this is part of the contract that they must make with evil in the first place. The agents, when they appear to the one who is so deperate, appear as very seductive people who promise various powers to the person, or promises to supply whatever it is that they feel that they need to make their life better. Many of these agents will also use the sexual vehicle, sexuality, as a 'lure' to hook the person.

And these agents can become very, very attached to the souls who succumb to their seduction, and have then allowed themselves to become progressively influenced by evil and its agents... and in so many cases being influenced unwittingly... they do not know that this is actually happening. This attachment of the agent of evil can be sustained for many, many centuries even after the person has finally recognized what has occurred, and made every effort to be free of that agent. This is deliberate from the point of view of evil because the intent within it is to create yet another state of self-defeat, futility, and so on... 'i've done everything i know to do and this agent (A PERSON) just keeps f.....g with my life ' and so on. And, by the way, a soul who has made such a contract with evil can not break it. Many people carry the illusive idea that such contract can be broken. It can't. Think of it this way: if i could make such a contract, wanting to gain the 'super natural' powers that are promised to me if i do, and know i could break it at anytime then who would not make such a contract relative to gaining those 'powers'. To gain those powers means that the contract is irrevocable until evil itself ceases to exist. Which really means when God's evolution evolves into its own perfection in which case there would be no need for a manifested creation in the first place.

This scenario is very different than cases in which a soul can be literally 'possessed' by an agent of evil. For this to happen the person will always be in a very weakened state defined by self-defeat, etc, or in a physical state of weakness... sick... to the point that the natural psychic defenses of the soul are lowered to the point that a possession can take place. In these cases, which are just astoundingly sad, either the person must seek out a competent exorcist, or by their own means remove it. This can be very hard to do, but it can be done.

Via astrological symbolism the sign Scorpio, the planet Pluto, and the 8th house all correlate to the phenomena and fact of evil. It is part of the Creation triad of Cancer, Pisces, Scorpio. Thru this archetype evil can manifest thru the psychology of vindictiveness, intense and distorted rage, psychological manipulations linked with use and ulterior agendas and the dishonesty therein, and, of course, the sexual vehicle... i.e. rape, a sexual predator, and when sex is used as power over another.

Through recent research I have also discovered that the asteroid 'lucifer' has a direct correlation to the influence of evil in our lives. We will all have a natal lucifer somewhere. So let's say I have natal lucifer in virgo. How could the influence of evil manifest thru virgo ? It could manifest by 'taking over' the natural tendencies of the person to doubt, to create a

crisis that did not need to exist, as unnecessary thoughts that lead to self defeat or undermining of the very thing(s) that they need to do for self-growth or improvement, of a hyper-critical approach to themselves and others, of excessive masochism or sadism that would also manifest sexually... the overt forms of s + m types of sexuality. Of inducing thoughts that lead to crisis or self-undermining behavior.

Currently, the transit of lucifer is in Gemini around 17 to 18 degrees. The way all of us can observe it, and test it, is that the influence of evil can be seen when any of us gets reduced to a REACTIVE CONSCIOUSNESS relative to circumstantial triggers. The influence will occur via the reactive consciousness. So, the thing that we should all do while this transit is occurring is to first monitor ourselves as to whether some circumstantial trigger is leading into this reactive consciousness... and, if so, simply observe yourself while that is happening, or reflect upon it afterwards. In so doing, if you are honest, they will certainly be the possibility that some of the 'reactions' that you manifested will make you feel really funny and wrong about yourself. Wherever you notice that specific reaction to those reactions you have now identified the influence. The real thing to do now, for us all, while this transit is happening, is to approach life from a 'considered response' point of view... the sagittarius polarity to gemini... a considered response is vastly different than an instinctual reaction to some circumstantial trigger. It will preclude being able to be influenced by evil itself. Jeffrey

----- (Question) 18-Apr-2000 Application of Evil Markers in Chart Fascinated by your words. As indicated in your statement, the markers where lucifer can manifest would be scorpio,pluto, and 8th house. So applying this to my natal chart, I could identify my vulnerability points to his influence within my scorpio moon/emotional dynamics (is that the 'why' for the emotional intensity with scorpio moon?), his influence affecting activation of my n. node scorpio and related activities thereof. My 8th house stuff (taurus)could indicate past vulnerabilities as well, plus lucifer conjuncting my natal Jupiter and psyche, sequisquare to my s.node/semi-square to n. node, affecting my ability to grow/expand with pure intentions and self-impeccability (he will be there mucking things up) Then there is pluto: lucifer semi sextile to a whole balsamic Pluto/mars stellium including eros in my 11th/12th, here lucifer mucking up my attempts to unite with god'ess, distorting remnants of separating desires still within my consciousness. And then there is my 3rd house cusp, at 29 scorpio. Would this signify understanding of the dynamics by which that energy operates, those high beams instead of low

beams? and subsequent ability to cast bright light onto its darkness. For I feel I do know its modus operandi, having gone into total darkness because of its influence due to 'possession' at a very weak linkage point in my human existence, a very long time ago, and then being restored by the grace of god'ess and coming back up and out again?

And that this scorpionic knowing will be imprinted within the structure of my consciousness and support my ability to communicate these facts as part of my perception of phenomenal reality and its dynamic within natural laws (Saturn/sag 3rd). Is this an example of how one would trace this throughout someone's chart? Mary

(Comment from another student) Mary, are you my twin? Do you by chance have Virgo at 29 degrees on the ASC? Many of the markers you mentioned are similar to mine. However, I have moon in Leo/11th, Jupiter/Libra/1st, conj. n.node/Scorpio/2nd conj.Neptune/scorpio/2nd. I haven't figured out where Lucifer is yet. I don't have the facilities to find it. Any suggestions?Mark S

(more comments from a student) Don't know about being anyone's twin, but yes I do have 29 degrees Virgo Asc. As for finding Lucifer, you can download an asteroid program from Jeffrey's website called Star.zip or something. Mary You indicated not having the facilities to access the info... you are unable to download the stuff? If that is so, try the website someone left in reply to yr msg - <http://www.speakeasy.org/~jondunn/ast/asteroids>. Its pretty interesting stuff, this lucifer connection ----very powerful tool Jeffrey has given all of us. I hope folks perceive its true value and take advantage of it.

----- ADDITIONAL COMMENTS
ABOUT THE NATURE OF EVIL BY Jeffrey Wednesday, 19-Apr-2000
08:31:04 A few more thoughts about the nature of evil need to be shared. When working with the archetypes or nature of evil within SYNASTRY CHARTS where one's natal lucifer falls in another's chart, and visa vera, can correlate to where each can help the other become aware of the influence of evil in one another's life. And within this awareness hopefully the choices and decisions can be made by each to confront that influence in such a way as to move thru and beyond the undermining effect of this influence. This applies to not only the natal house and sign of the lucifer's but also to the aspects that they make within one another's charts.

In synastry the location of one another's natal lucifer's in each others charts, and the aspects therein, can also correlate to where one another can

also bring their individual influences of evil into one another's life that have the effect of undermining the relationship within those areas. In composite charts the combined lucifer by house/sign, and the aspects it is making, can also correlate to where the couple, as a unit, can experience the archetypal effects of lucifer and within that hopefully make the choices necessary to counteract that influence. Jeffrey

ADDITIONAL COMMENTS ABOUT THE NATURE OF EVIL BY Jeffrey Thursday, 20-Apr-2000 amen... and one more thing to share about evil is this: **EVIL ALWAYS ATTEMPTS TO CREATE THE OPPOSITE REALITY INTENDED BY THE INDIVIDUAL, OR THE COLLECTIVE...** Jeffrey

----- (Question) 20-Apr-2000 Evil Triumphs When the Eyes are Closed Isn't it funny how the subject of evil conjures up so much reaction (lucifer in Gemini). The very fact that so many people are unsure of the subject of evil is the basis for much of what is perceived as evil today. Let's face it, how many of us are willing to even entertain the notion of evil anyway? It's so much easier to not acknowledge it in the first place, right? How much of what passes for knowledge acknowledges the existence of evil? Ah yes, the power of positive thinking, affirmations, et al. Evil is alive and well, dear ones. It feeds on our fears, insecurities, longings, desires, appetites, ambitions, and a host of other less unobtrusive feelings and cares. It is a subject that needs the "light" shined upon it. Don't be surprised to see it scurry away like so many roaches flee from a lighted room. Does this mean we should see evil in everything we encounter? Isn't there enough of that in the churches? Know your enemy, be aware of it's strength. Study your adversary and protect your weaknesses. In short, "Know Thyself and be humble." Mark S

----- (Question) 20-Apr-2000 The Cosmic Dance Double amen brother!!!! and within its energetic form exist our hidden passage to paradise, our purification through conscious integration of those separating desires **WITHIN ONESELF**- the grain of sand that makes the pearl, so to speak. It is the cosmic dance of light with dark, yin with yang, female with male, the dance of duality, and it must be owned within oneself to dance/unite with the holistic intelligence of this universe. Mary

----- (Question) 22-Apr-2000 Matriarchy to Patriarchy I have a question about the switch from the matriarchy to the patriarchy... that through that time that there were some advanced cultures and civilizations and that the human brain evolves into

higher levels of being developing new capacities etc etc... now what i want to know is has did the human brain ever de-evolve.

(Answer) your question ultimately refers to the ages themselves, or what in the east are called yugas... there were in fact cultures long ago that from the point of view of 'awareness' within consciousness that were very much more evolved, collectively, than the collective is now... like a very ancient culture from mongolia... but relative to the evolving ages, the expansion... awareness... and contraction... lack of... of consciousness this expansion and contraction simply reflects itself in such an evolution over great length of time... you may wish to read a book called the 'holy science' by swami sri yukestwar, published by srf, to understand more about this... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 23-Apr-2000 Program w/ Smaller Asteroid Positions Please relay what astrology program gives all the smaller asteroid positions. I have Matrix and it only uses Juno, Chiron, Ceres, Pallas and Vesta. I am curious to see where my natal Lucifer is located. Judy

(Answer) yes, go back into my website... there is a page that has software that folks can download... one of them is the asteroid program... its a big program, like 10 mb worth... so takes a while to download... once you do and install it, and have it up and running, go to the menu on top that says 'astronomy'..click it on... then you will see a sub menu that says asteroids... click on... the rest is self-explanatory... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 25-Apr-2000 Lucifer by Aspect I've got a question concerning Lucifer's influence by aspect. Where energy flows exist, like trines, sextiles, etc. does this indicate areas of easy penetration by the influence, or the reverse, areas where one can hold their own and not be easily infiltrated? And conversely, where energy flows are restricted, like squares, oppositions, even conjunctions where one may not be conscious of the combined planetary operational dynamic, are these areas where lucifer can easily infiltrate? Or does aspect not really matter at all in this case, depending entirely on where our consciousness lies, awakened or asleep, relative to any dynamic within our natal imprint and where we sleep the influences of his chicanery will be most pronounced. Mary

(Answer) well from my observations it seems that the stressfull type aspects correlate to the degree of 'intensity', and within that, the degree of 'personal interest' by the energy/ consciousness of evil, the intent to really mess with and confuse a person, is apparent. conversely, when the person

is 'on to it', meaning aware of this stuff, then those same aspects can be used with equal intensity to be as free of this stuff/ influence as possible... like waving the middle finger in the air, so to speak. the non-stressfull ones appear to correlate with a less intense influence/interest by this consciousness although thru those aspects it can certainly occur... but it seems that the person has more of a capacity to be aware of this influence when it occurs, to be less bothered by it, more of a 'shrug it off' kind of a reaction whereas the the stressfull ones can really be a disturbing an ongoing thing... in the end though it totally depends on each person themself, and the degree of awareness and consciousness that they have
Jeffrey

----- (Question) 28-Apr-2000 Plutonian
Repression Regarding Pluto transits and the affects of repression, is there a remedy, ritual or technique you recommend to relieve periods of deeply compressed constipation. This is only for certain periods of severe constipation brought on by a Plutonian transit, when the famous plutonian repression even outpowers the lifelong remedy of Senacle drops from Gaia herbs, Jay and Nanette. Is there a method to physically induce the Plutonian person into coming into direct contact with the repression? Any sort of ritual that will help unblock and free the Plutonian person at such a deeply repressed time, or help them uncover why is this happening at this particular period? Mary Anne Melchior

(Answer) yes, if the degree of compressed constipation is such that not even the sanicle tincture works then a much more intense method needs to be employed: self-administered colonics. you will find in so doing that even the act of drawing water into yourself, when it begins to reach the upper recesses, will in fact produce quite abit of pain until the compressed material is removed... even the act of eliminating the water from within will usually generate alot of 'heat' and physical discomfort. it is exactly when this heat or pain occurs that you can feel deeply within what this discomfort and heat is linked too: actual cellular memories. so if you have the courage to look at it you can proably find out what the cause of all this is. normally, it is linked with unresolved trauma of a sexual or emotional nature. Jeffrey

QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS FROM MAY, 2000

(Question) 01-May-2000 Lucifer What happened to the work regarding "the bearer of light" on your message board? It took a week since your

lecture Easter Sunday for me to gather enough courage to look it up again, and now it's not here? I, like many, many people, want so badly to dialogue with you about it. During the lecture, I wanted to ask several more questions, but I could tell your comfort zone was definitely challenged (mine was in shreds, frankly.)

1. Why dredge up all this evil by naming it? Since then I have seen shadows crawling, drifting everywhere. I have seen "cat-eyes" in everyone I know. I've been afraid to go down (my phrase for deep meditation my style.)

2. In teacher school, they trained us to allow some behaviors/phenomena to "go extinct" simply by not addressing them. When we refuse an audience to things that do not need our energy, they quickly learn to find other, more desirable ways to get our energy. We can shape positive nurturing, growing, discovery that way.

3. This is not to say that we have free license to turn our backs on things we don't want to think about or look at. Obviously, I was in your lecture, riveted to my chair (despite your public and humiliating invitation for me to leave, ouch) for reasons that I can appreciate partially, depending on my willingness to look into the darkness. There are all kinds of things happening in my universe that I don't have the guts to face. Optimizing my existence through temperance, knowing how much of something to take on and transmuting it/transforming my self in the Karmic Dance (for me) means being careful not to destroy myself in a game that is too hard to play.

4. My demons are scary, too. Would you like to pay money to come be indoctrinated regarding them? Or would you rather salute each one of us for showing up? Do you disqualify others who don't use your names for their confrontations with evil? I felt like a slime bag after you were done with me. Victim-no. Mirror-yes.

5. You are my mirror, too. In you, I see absolute devotion to your art, your source, and by association, to me as well. I love you deeply for it, and I want to return your goodness, your greatness with my own. Amy

(Answer) I don't know what happened to it... even when i wrote my message about evil it took me three times to get it posted... everytime i went to post it would simply evaporate... now this message about it being gone... why not name it ? to not do so simply demonstrates fear... fear of evil. and this is just what evil wants... your thoughts about not giving it

attention of any kind in the hope that somehow it would just all go away, end itself, to me is nonsense. and during the talk i apparently misinterpreted your reaction to me... i felt you were saying to me 'how can you do this'... meaning how could i as a person be up there talking about this stuff... that's why my reaction to you... but apparently you were asking me how could i even be up there talking about this creepy stuff at all... if that is where you were coming from then i do apologize for my reaction to you... believe me if i really had a choice i would not be talking about this stuff at all... but i don't. it must be done. and for my own karmic/evolutionary reasons. especially now when we all find ourselves at this important time in history: 500 years before the aquarian age begins. everytime in history at these key junctures the times become ever more intense, the old paradigms coming to culmination, new ones trying to emerge... and it is at these points in history in which the energy of evil raises its ugly head evermore... to talk about its common influence in any of our lives seems to be a very necessary thing because the more 'light' that is put upon it simply leads to an awareness/ exposure of it... the very opposite of what evil itself intends... i will make some new statements for this board about the lucifer as bearer of light soon..... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 01-May-2000 Lucifer & Temperance Funny how your response helps me breathe easier. Yes, that indicates that I have placed some of my power in your hands. Even including Sunday's experience, I have to acknowledge the enormous benefit I receive from letting your work guide me, sometimes against my own inner voice. Can you address the tenuous mixture of vulnerability to new understanding and the disillusionment that precedes it vs. overexposure to evil according to each individual's natural capacity and cosmic place, time, and opportunity to evolve?

Big words for trying to say that if you mix in too much compost you ruin the soil's balance. If you don't let the field lie fallow, it will not yield optimal growth. Can I excuse myself without being a cheating, lying, evil-making wimp who prefers milktoast? Amy

(Answer) everyone has their own comfort level. but sometimes that also leads to blocks and resisting what must not be resisted. for you, from my view, as long as you continue to want to know god'ess, and that only, this will be all that you need to safely negotiate these issues about evil... jeffrey

----- (Question) 01-May-2000 Evil Evil is part of the earthly world, always has been. If we are really living life, we are facing all of life, not just the aspects of life that feed us. Free will, we

can just look at it, recognize it and move on. Fear, is darkness or lack of faith. Truth is light, turn up the lights on darkness, and it's power is diminished. In the darkest rooms of our soul, live the monsters we can not face. We are not living in truth if we see only some part of ourselves or life.

(Comments) But (there always has to be a but) didn't Jeffrey say himself that it would all be over as soon as we all give in to god/goddess/source? As soon as we reach singularity of consciousness we are done with the duality of good-n-evil. We're done with everything. Why heighten the contrast between dark and light? PS. I know I'm arguing because I don't like the monster. But I also KNOW SOMEHOW that facing, seeing, confronting, believing in the monster does not move some people along. It keeps 'em trapped. Amy

(comments) Trapped... just like "conspiracy theories" keep people trapped... for anyone who's stuck in that... they are such a waste of time and energy. I've seen so much energy wasted by people who engross themselves in these things.

(comments) Chuang Tzu says, "Without Good there would be no Evil."
RonD

----- (Question) 03-May-2000 Deep in the Heart of God Came upon these words by Yogananda - "Listen to the voice of God through your good thoughts. God and His angelic spirits are creating these good thoughts; the devil is creating his own kind of thoughts. Every time a bad thought comes, cast it out. Then Satan can't do anything to you. But as soon as you think wrongly, you go back toward Satan. You are constantly moving back and forth between good and evil; to escape, you must go where Satan will be unable to reach you: deep in the heart of God." Deep in the heart of God, what a wonderful place/memory for one to reside... Mary

----- (Question) 03-May-2000 Asteroids software for Mac You mentioned a website from where to download a program that includes asteroids. However, it seems to work only for Pcs. Do you know of any program for the Mac Intosh operating system I could download/buy for asteroids?Katharina

(Answer) no, i don't know a thing about mac systems, and of no asteroid program that run on them... sorry Jeffrey

----- (Question) 04-May-2000 More Evil Live I guess the evil talk made its impact. A remark is that this is the 3rd

time I re-write this message as it gets erased for unknown reasons just as I try to send it, as I re-wrote it I forgot completely what I wanted to say, my mind became blank - requires quite a strong determination to follow through. Anyway, my question/observation is such: I guess the disturbing statement is that the contract with evil cannot be broken. In my opinion making such a contract for whatever reason - powerlessness of any kind - is a result of immaturity - or a need for immediate gratification. Thus the soul gains supernatural powers of any kind. Yet through this contract the soul separates itself from the source, and consequently separates itself emotionally from every other form of life - the access to love is denied. The soul cannot love or be loved under these circumstances. In the process as the soul recognizes the illusive character of evil it can recognize that the real supernatural power is love in itself!!!! Making a radical change in values. Now I understand what you say that you cannot change camps with every whimsical mood... but maybe if solution there is... is to actually prove the genuine intention by letting go of every other aspect of power - ie., losing everything and living with nothing for the sake of love. Following that to re-meet every soul it has hurt in past times to make up for it and heal the wounds - actually a process that would take lifetimes over lifetimes - quite a strong demonstration of determination!!!!

The thing is that evil was created by the source itself, hence it serves the process of evolution. Evil actually shows the glory of love by manifesting the opposite. Through duality we, mortals understand that love is not to be taken for granted. Evil the ultimate tester, and checks our intention by tempting us to go the easy way (what seems to be easy at first ends up very expensive later) - again immediate gratification. But evil is a lesson, so how can the soul learn the lesson if there is no way out of the contract. I believe the deeper the involvement with evil the tougher the way out, yet if there is no way out - there is no evolution, than what for? Maurice

(Answer) once again if the contract could be broken relative to gaining 'supernatural' powers who would not make such a contract ? in fact the 'ultimate' lesson is by such souls when the realization occurs that the contract itself can not be broken by such souls: total shock. again, such souls can not have the contract broken until and unless god'ess itself evolves into its own 'perfection'... in that case there will be no need for any manifested creation in the first place. most people have an underlying and deep compassion within them. this is natural. and it is this natural compassion that makes us want to think that such contracts can be broken... but, alas, it can't. and, again, i don't make the rules: god'ess does. Jeffrey

(comments) The contract cannot be broken, ever. Because the making of such a contract is the end in a sense of that soul's evolution. There is no more growth or development. And the laws of time have been broken. This type of contract is not of human origin, therefore it is anti or works against the light of goodness. The very DNA is changed forever. Beings of such contracts can appear as humane to the untrained eye. But in essence they are unrecognizable as human. lygesia

(comments) Once something like this has occurred, what then happens to a soul? Exactly what would a 'trained eye' see that others could not detect? When you say someone can 'appear' human, are you speaking about actual physical appearance, or are you including the energies that manifest through a person...and if such a soul embodied is not human, what are they? sarah

(Comments) Have you not read the Bible? Catholic edition! All legitimate spiritual systems make numerous reference to contracts with evil. Esoteric Buddhism has volumes on the subject of evil. Now we don't want trained hit wizards from the magical law-enforcement agency banging down our doors! Suffice it to say, the literal consciousness always expects literal answers. And try defining the meanings of glee tubes and malice. There is also a superb book, titled, "Alchemy's Road A Field Guide to Power and Pathos" by Pandora Snibit. But unfortunately it is not available in this realm. Well I hope this was a bit helpful to your quest! lygesia

(Question) Perhaps you can reveal to us mere mortals how it's identified in the natal chart? Patricia

----- LUCIFER AS 'BEARER OF LIGHT' 04-May-2000 Lucifer is a latin word that translates into 'the bearer of light'... what this means is that in THE ABSENCE OF EVIL OR DARKNESS REFLECTS 'THE LIGHT' OR GOD'ESS. Thus, to the extent that we are free from this influence that very degree allows for the light of the Source to shine and be known. Since the asteroid Lucifer seems to correlate to the totality of the archetype of 'evil' and its influence where any of us has the natal symbol of Lucifer, and the aspects it is making to other planets, BECOMES THE VERY DOOR THRU WHICH THE LIGHT AND TRUTH OF GOD'ESS CAN BE KNOWN. Jeffrey

----- (Question) 04-May-2000 Lucifer & Clinton It's great to see the lively discussion going on about evil, Lucifer, etc. You obviously have a lot of people visiting a part of their belief system that is a little dusty and cob-webby. :) My question has to do with Bill

Clinton's chart which, I believe, has Lucifer conjunct Pluto. Could you give us your interpretation of that placement? Ron

(Answer) sure, but remember that it is also square his taurus moon in the 8th... karmically bill has a signature, karmic from other times, of being a sexual predator... and thus the 'temptation' of monica lewisnsky..and the personal and public trauma, 11th house, and humiliation for him personally, that occurred. and astoundingly monica's moon is also in taurus, and guess what ? so to with the ever friendly and non-partisan judge starr... taurus moon. so this is an old life drama that exists between them, and the lucifer natal to bill's sun, square that taurus moon, perfectly correlates with the 'influnee' of evil. what's even more astouding is that all of this got circumstantially triggered when the tranist of lucifer was in fact in taurus ! even the s--- that happened in kosovo, the hitler type in begrade, all of this happened when lucifer was transiting thru taurus..and thru johndro's geodectic equvilents, the taurus line is exactly on that area... and then the transit of lucifer ! coincidence... i don't think so !
Jeffrey

----- (Question) 10-May-2000 House Systems I have a question regarding house systems. You probably cover this somewhere in the video tapes but I have not yet come across it. I am aware that there are many different types of house systems and that they ALL have there own valid truths. My question then would be how are they calculated? What is the actual DIFFERENCE between say Placidus and Porphyry. I've noticed that you tend to use the Porphyry system and was just wandering if you you tell me a little bit about it's origins or history. I have not had enough experience to really decide which house system works best, I have just been using Placidus simply because it is the "default" house system in my Astrology Software. However, when I re-calculated my own chart with the Porphyry House system, my Sun moved from the 4th house to the 5th house and Uranus moved from the 11th to the 12th. This actually made a lot more sense to me so I thought that I would start using this Porphyry house system too. I just wanted to know if you could tell me more about it. Also, I was wondering about un-equal houses as opposed to "standard" houses. Why do un-equal houses shift so drastically from chart to chart? Does this have something to do with the latitude and longitude of the birth place? It seems as though this is just a "disply function" since the actual planetary locations do not change from standard houses to un-equal houses, only the way the are seen changes. These may sound like stupid questions, but I simply have not been able to find them in any books yet and so I have to ask them. Greg Linhares

(Answer) no, your questions are not stupid. normal questions for someone just getting into astrology. the core difference in house systems is whether they are 'space' based, or 'time' based. this means in time based systems like placidius that the degrees on the various houses are determined by the amount of time it takes for the sun to travel from the ascendant to the m.c. at one's birth. space based systems like porphyry divide the amount of space relative to the mc and ascendant equally relative to the place of one's birth. the origin of the porphyry system is based on a christina mystic from the 4th century a.d., his name being porphyry. the root number in the system is 3 which of course is the number in all advanced mathematics. you can also see how this reflects the law of the trinity, or evolution relative to past, present, future. for evolutionary purposes this is the house system of choice. Jeffrey

----- **(Question) 11-May-2000**

Progressed Moon I've been listening to your tapes about the progressed moon and am confused about calculation of the progressed cycles. I understand that each zodiacal sign the moon progresses through lasts 2.5 yrs, right? And that within that, there exists the 8 lunar phases, making each approximately 3.75 months in duration. Yet my progressed moon is currently in Gemini (solar fire 4) and I can't seem to get the math to work right to account for this when I attempt to manually calculate the historical progression of these cycles over my lifetime. I began calculating the progressive cycles with my natal moon, in scorpio, which by 42 yrs would yield 16.5 cycles at 2.5 yrs each. I end up with a progressed Aquarius moon? What am I missing here? Thanks so much... Mary

(Answer) i don't know why it turned out that way. math is not my thing anyway, so really don't know to be honest... Jeffrey

----- **(Question) 12-May-2000 Lifetime**

Planetary Focus I just wanted to share how blown away I am by yr evolutionary astrology. Specifically, for me, finally tuning into the critical importance that the s.node planetary facilitator plays relative to one's evolutionary pathwork. Seems simple and an easy exercise to do on paper, casually integrate into one's life as it rears its head via transits. But when one can consciously embrace its energetic signature and how like a cosmic vacuum the energies symbolized by one's s.node planetary facilitator pull into itself everything vibrationally resonating with that dynamic - wow! Sucks them right in, like a giant black hole, no light, dust particle left remaining outside, no stone is left unturned, a virtual clearinghouse for one's soul's discomfort/pain relative to the facilitator's specific dynamic.

Yes, next lifetime, there will be another dynamic to be focused on, but this lifetime, our souls are but graced with one gigantic tremulous gift of passage/knowing. If/when one can truly embrace its full significance, the incredible healing potential of that nodal facilitator as it weaves its way in and out within one's life pathways, one's soul purpose/ awareness/ consciousness is truly EXPANDED by leaps and bounds. Thank you Jeffrey, and to the god'ess, for the blessings of your gifts that grace my/others soul's journey. mary

----- (Question) 13-May-2000

Mermaid/SeaWolf Just wanted to share a website that may resonate especially with those particularly attuned to the Pisces/12th house/Neptunian archetype, even if not resonating with Alice Bailey and the 7 Rays. There's much that is magical, informative, and inspirational...enjoy! Sarah
www.netcomuk.co.uk/~lzmagnus/mermaid.html

----- (Question) 14-May-2000 Planets

Aspecting Stelliums (take 2) Last attempt to send this met with defiance - my msg totally disappeared into the ethers. Here goes again. When there exists a huge stellium of conjunct planets, all within 10 degrees of orb of one another, and another planet aspects that stellium, there can exist more than one type of aspect, i.e. quintile and square. What is the rule governing this? Does one incorporate both aspects within their analysis? And along the same lines, when a planet aspects this sort of stellium, does the planet's aspected dynamic in equal measure affect all the planetary dynamics held within the stellium, by virtue of the conjunction, regardless of the degree of orb? Mary

(Answer) 1. yes

2. yes Jeffrey

----- (Question) 17-May-2000

Progressions Reading Mary's post about progressions made me think of a question... What is the difference between solar arc progressions and secondary progressions... What different types of things might they relate... when and why would you use one as versus the other? Also, concerning retrogrades, when planets are retrograde nately and do not turn direct by progression, does this mean that persons might experience the inversion of energies more intensely throughout life, and that it may be more of a struggle to turn it outward, than if the planets turn direct by progression? Sarah

(Answer) there is no difference in what they symbolize or measure... the only difference of course is the system of progressions themselves. both the secondary method, and the solar arc, and equally relevant... yes, it is more difficult to 'externalize' JEFFREY

----- **(Question) 18-May-2000**

Opposition Squaring the Nodes I've been listening to your tape with further information on planets squaring the nodes and I realized I still don't know what to do in my own case... when two or more planets are in an opposition squaring the nodes both sides of the opposition will have had last conjunctions to opposing nodes. Which node does one then use to actualize and stabilize oneself? Does it become a matter of tightest orb? Case in point: Sun and Moon in Cancer, 12 and 7 degrees, Saturn at 3 Capricorn and the south node at 8 Libra. B.

(Answer) In your example the n.node last formed a conjunction with saturn, and the s.node last formed the conjunctions to your sun/ moon. so for the saturn issue the n.node is the one to consistently intergrate thru, and for the sun/moon issues the s.node is the one to consistently intergrate thru. what it comes down too is this: to have others in general, intimate others specifically, FIT into your reality, versus the pattern you bring into this life: trying to fit into another's reality based on the projected/expected needs then end of feeling totally confined and trapped, and then getting angry because of. so the relationship issue is solved in that way. and, within this, the ongoing soul lessons of totally breaking free from all external and internal conditioning as to what the nature of 'reality' is... at every level of it... and to recreate your sense of inner identity that is free from such conditioning... Jeffrey

----- **(Question) 18-May-2000**

Progressed Moon/Lunar Phases Trying to synthesize all this stuff about the progressed moon and lunar phases, etc. Is it layered in the following way: The 28 year lunar phase cycle, each one of eight phases, lasting 4 yrs. One whole turn of the wheel, Sun to Moon, a full 360 degrees. Within that, the progressed moon's zodiac sign cycle, each one of twelve units or signs, lasting 2.5 yrs, completing one whole turn of all the zodiacal signs in 28 years. Within that, lunar phases for each zodiacal sign that the progressed moon passes through, each one of eight phases, lasting approx 3.75 months long, completing one whole turn from new phase to balsamic in 2.5 years. would it be useful to analyze the nature of the 0 degree sun/moon conjunction beginning the 28 yr cycle to discern the seed idea, providing further insight into one's evolutionary intention/purpose for that period?

In the case after birth, where one is born within any one of the eight lunar phases, would it still be useful to analyze the 0 degree conjunction for the reason stated above, or would it just not be applicable? Mary

(Answer) yes to both Jeffrey

----- **(Question) 20-May-2000 Composite Pluto on a House Cusp? I have a quick question- does a composite Pluto 2.5 degrees away from the Twelfth House take on the indications of the evolutionary dynamics (via relationship) of that house? For in this specific relationship, I find that the Twelfth House interpretation seems more accurate than the Eleventh. Is such a view "kosher," or merely wishful thinking? anthe**

(Answer) well if you actual reality tells you that your relationship is more of the 12th house pluto than the 11th this may be an issue in which house systems you are employing. if you have not calculated your and your partners charts in the porphyry house system i would suggest that you do. it may turn up with that 12th house pluto. in any chart, composite or otherwise, when pluto, or any planet, is within a degree or two of the proceeding cusp this correlates, in evolutionary terms, to an evolutionary culmination of the whole archetype of the house of the actual pluto, and relative to that culmination a new cycle of development is beginning... the proceeding house. Jeffrey

----- **(Question) 22-May-2000 Past Life Trauma At the conference you said that 90% of the people on this planet came into their present incarnation with past life sexual trauma... my question regards the other ten percent. Are they souls that have healed their trauma in past lives or are there also souls who are newly beginning to incarnate on this planet, who have never experienced that part of our collective trauma? PS. I'm trying to get my computer to read the font change... Should I type that command in before I get into this message box? B**

(Answer) I have never said that %90 of all people being born are born with unresolved sexual trauma. I have said that in general around %60 percent of all people born are born with unresolved trauma in general. Jeffrey

----- **(Question) 23-May-2000 Cusp Question What a coincidence, having a cusp question come up just as I was going to write mine? The answer you gave re the question on composite**

cusps is of course what we were told in class... the question that I had someone who does astrology with the classical system ask me, and couldn't answer, was WHY you don't synthesize a blend of both houses...the WHY and not the WHAT of the system. Is it because you have experienced it as being only one or the other? Shellie

(Answer) its simple: it's a matter of cause and effect... i.e. the cause of culmination then creating the effect of the next house... and this is essential to understand is just that way versus 'blending' the two houses... it's a matter of what comes first, then next... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 23-May-2000 Astro
2000 Lecture on Evil Thank you again for your lecture on evil at Astro 2000. I know there were (and are) people who have a great deal of difficulty with this concept. I don't think any of us really like dealing with it, but I've been looking at my own chart and find that the undermining that goes on in my own head/thoughts that leads to the opposite result intended is graphically and concretely born out by the position of lucifer and the aspects it makes in my chart. It's truly "astrology in your face" as you would say.

With this knowledge now of knowing where and how this influence can manifest through my own fears or emotional wounds and then be distorted and blown out of proportion, I can now use this information to turn it around and use it for self-empowerment and s/Self-realization rather than being whipped by it. Because, like you said, where Lucifer is located in the birth chart is also where one can experience the light, the Source, God/dess. (So it's no wonder, then, that this is where it seeks to influence us otherwise). Also, I find this an invaluable tool to help my clients out of their own self-defeating conundrums - what a beautiful use of astrology - REAL help for real people who are trying to work out their humanness and trying to discover and live in harmony with the true nature of their souls, to recover and become their true selves.

As Yogananda says in the Gita, "The Omnipresent Lord knows that He is the creator of evil as a test to encourage human beings to shun sin and thus recover their inner divine nature." It is God/dess's way of drawing us back to Him/Her. He also points out that this whole "plot" of God has caused us all a lot of trouble, but that "the more the human body is put under discipline, the more man will find joy in the soul. These are the rules of the game and we can do nothing about it! Nor would we wish to change the rules if and when we understand the wisdom of the Divine Framer." So I

had to smile when I heard you say you don't make the rules, you're only the reporter.

So, thank you for applying the teachings of Yogananda to astrology in this way so that we now have an additional way of and tool for walking our own spiritual paths. One can cut to the chase, so to speak, to see where the wounds are and where one can be influenced by evil in self-defeating ways and then use those same aspects to turn towards the light. We live in a world of duality and, as both you and Yogananda have said, we couldn't know God if there wasn't evil. At least with this knowledge, no matter how difficult it seems at first, we can see the purpose of the duality and make our choices in a way that they truly are free choices, not influenced by something that remains hidden.

Sri Yukteswar was right, "A man is born in that time and that hour... "
Susan

----- (Question) 26-May-2000 The Mix
In the beginning of class you talked about the pre composition of a person's chart. I.E. Elements, Modalities, and Yin Yang, and the Hemisphere's. This helps mold the person's psychology. We never really went through an example of this in class. I know you do this in your readings, but doing the Virgo thing and stepping through it, how showed it be applied. For example, Fire 4, Air 0, Earth 3, Water 3, Card 4, Fixed 2, Mutable 4, Yang 4, Yin 6, South Hem., and West Hem. Blend these all together and we get more of the individual's predispositions? Could we say this person is deeply into themselves, with the intent to moved forward towards others?

(Comment) Actually Rowdy, we did do some charts in class. If you remember, everyone else would jump ahead to Pluto, the nodes, etc. Jeffrey always brought us back to the elemental composition, modality expression and the yin/yang make-up. If its helpful, look at your notes about each of these areas. I have good notes if you would like them. I can fax them to you if you can give me a fax number. Your analysis is good, but, couldn't this person also be initiating (cardinal) experiences with others in an effort to reach self-understanding (Yin,in towards the center)? And in intitating these experiences, could this not be a way for this individual to remove barriers between themselves and others (mutable)? Also, look at the house placements. Are these elements, modalities and yin/yang placements in natural earth, fire, air ect. houses? Mark S

(comments) My notes were lacking but I have recently watched the first days tape, and your right on. The mix I elude to is my chart. Your point

brings out another question, How this mix is combined with the planets in the houses? Rowdy

(comments) I'm in the middle of moving, so, I'll have to get with you in Laguna. You're on the right track. I would look at each planet first, by house: Does that planet operate within a particular modality and which. Knowing that, what is the natural element and modality of that house? Do the two modalities/elements complement each other? Finally, what is the energy signature of the planet, i.e., sign? Many of us are taught to look at the sign first, but, I believe Jeffrey has it right to look at the mode of operation of a particular planet and the sign it is deposited in. As I see it, the sign and planet are givens. It is our make-up upon taking breath in the incarnation. How is that make-up to operate in this life? What particular environment is the new seed to grow and learn in? Does any of this make sense? I can be so long-winded. Anyway, looking forward to butting horns with you. Mark S.

(Answer) yes, that is a fair analysis... JEFFREY

----- (Question) 28-May-2000 Why Tropical? I have to question everything. So why do western astrologers use the tropical system? It seems to me that it defines consciousness in terms of the time-space relationship between the earth and the sun that results, among other things, in the seasons. It feels to me like a very geocentric approach that essentially realigns the heavens to fit into our annual orbit around the sun. I can see the system works and I do understand that we have to base our charts on where we are at. Still... after reading Rudhyar's "The Sun is Also a Star" many years ago (I hope I don't misquote from memory) I began to wonder if the sidereal system is a more specific system for describing our relationship to the universe. Does it have something to say about moving toward what Rudhyar called "galactic consciousness"? Please set me straight on the significance of these two systems, before I get too far out there. Additionally I would like to know if you use midpoints. The Ebertin book on Astrological Healing that you recommended relied heavily upon these aspects. Do you feel they have a specific meaning in other forms of chart analysis? Bambi -----

(Question) 30-May-2000 More Evil I know the subject's getting old, but I still have to ask. Something is disturbing me about all this talk on evil... the entire language in which this topic is phrased speaks of polarity and the influence of evil as a force outside of ourselves and outside of and opposed to God's. On one level I can see the truth in this, but then I ask myself

how anything can be outside of and apart from God'ess. If evil was created at the same time as the rest of the universe is it not also a part of God'ess. Relative to your lecture on the imperfection of the God'ess, I wonder if evil is not a part of that imperfection. As a microcosm of the macrocosm I assume that humans also contain evil and are not merely influenced by it. To take this one step further it seems to me that by looking at the evil seed within and seeking the light within it, we are helping God'ess in our own tiny way to evolve into into greater consciousness, light and ultimately perfection. or is this just a Pluto rising that's more willing to identify with evil than most... for better or worse. I definately ask God'ess to bless this question. It has been treacherous ground looking at that part of myself and I wonder if it becomes a self fulfilling prophecy... any light you could shed on this would be most appreciated. Bambi

(Answer) yes, of course it is within all people .. god'ess being the source of all things how could it not be ? at birth the chemical composition of the brain is triggered upon entrance of the crown chakra into the atmosphere... this triggers the entire chemical compositon of the brain which in turn sets up an 'antana' within us that is orientated to evil, the natal placement of lucifer, relative to the house/sign/ aspects that it is making to other planets, thrus which we can receive or be 'tuned into' that influence... Jeffrey

QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS FROM JUNE, 2000

(Question) 01-Jun-2000 More Evil

(Jeffery, if I'm out of line here, please correct me.) I have to agree with you, Bambi, I follow the Taoist belief that the entire Universe exists within us including, therefore, perfection/imperfection, good/bad, natural law/manmade law, etc. etc. I'm inclined to think that "good and bad" are one of our manmade laws as a result of our "Fall from Grace" in the so-called Garden of Eden. Our "Fall" was the evolution into free will and the ability to make discriminatory choices based on comparison of "good", "better", "best", "worst", "bad" and so on. Our next evolutionary step, it seems to me, is to view duality, i.e., good/evil, etc., as beneficial aspects of the same Unity...emphasis on the "beneficial". As Jeffery said, the Light is available in the Evil, or words to that effect. That step would be moving us closer to Natural Law, i.e., an awareness of reality that allows us to see God'ess/Source/Tao in all things, and to move with It smoothly and productively. Ron

(comments)

That universe within us spins upon the opposing forces of good and evil within. Call 'em what you will, yin/yang, light/dark, duality. You can feel them, how they operate against one another, right in your belly if you try. Feel how they repel with such intensity, spinning away but drawn toward one another in that classic spiral pattern, forever linked by their need to be linked, for our very evolutionary process depends upon their existence, their interplay so to speak, within our consciousness. Think/Feel about God'ess/ light, and then think/feel about evil/darkness sitting RIGHT next to one another. Can you keep them together, or do they wildly spin apart? And which way one do you follow with you soul? That'll show you whom you've polarized with, and to what extent.

How can one truly KNOW ecstatic union with another, with the divine, if one has never known total annihilation, total existential aloneness, by oneself or at the hands of another, within oneself. One can choose to only exist within a state of innocence, like a baby, as one form of expression of the creator, but not as a CO-CREATOR. The ticket in these times is to become CO-CREATORS, and in order to be so, everything outside oneself, needs to be consciously integrated. One cannot become a master builder for the future if one does not have the knowledge of what to build and what to not build.

Off in the distant future, I suppose we will exist outside of duality, but that's not our reality now, for duality serves humankind's current evolutionary purpose. To learn how to fully integrate the two into one point of a living timeless consciousness. It's razor's edge walkin' time, at least that's the way it feels to me. Just my puny take on yr query. Feels good to vent... today it feels hard to stay atop that elusive edge. Blessings of oneness to you. Mary

----- (Question) 04-Jun-2000 Thoughts i think in the beginning that duality was different the two light and dark had a complementary interplay that lead to greater creativity expression and experience. i think somehow that expression of light and dark now is different the dark got tainted and that is what is called evil so to say i'm gonna integrate this into my being is bullshit. and with uranus's north node in gemini i think were being led back to that original expression of duality... out of the void comes creation. leanne

(comments)

Yes, agree that it would appear tainted, but more than tainted, the original expression of creation is OUT OF BALANCE. And that imbalance affects all of us to one degree or another. The use of the word integration meant pulling these things back into balance within oneself, so that neither has any greater pull than the other.

(comments)

i think the worst kind of evil is evil that masquerades as light. the dark kind of evil is easy to identify. you know like mass murderers charles manson etc... but the other kind that appears with a mask of healing loving intention... even going as far as generating energy in the heart chakra... but the test of whether this energy is true or not is in the solar plexus... if the energy is uninvited and overwhelming personal willpower than it is evil.

**----- (Question) 06-Jun-2000 Basic
Cycle I was reading all the messages posted on the board in the last 6 months and became intrigued with Mary's description of the Moon/Pluto cycles as the progressive evolution of the egocentric consciousness towards identification and unification with the universal/Source. I would like to know what the meaning of the cycle through the houses is... is it the evolution of the self? or the structure of consciousness in its totality (somehow difficult for me to understand how a totality could evolve, especially if totality includes past, present and future)? Relative to Pluto passing through this cycle what exactly is evolving? Is it correct to assume that Pluto passing through the signs relates to a similar evolution on the collective level? Will human consciousness take a dramatic shift into a new cycle when Pluto passes into Aries toward the end of this century?**

Somehow this question seems so basic that I ask myself if I haven't missed something in the tapes.. All your information is like keys to new worlds and greatly appreciated. B

(Furthre comments) When the answer came to me, I realized what a stupid question that was. Sorry. Anyway, searching for definition of the houses has helped clarify for me personally what they mean. Relative to a person's chart could one say it reflects the whole Self/self or is it the framework through which consciousness manifests? It helps me a great deal when I can find terms that fit my own way of thinking. B

(Answer) in essence these various cycles simply measure and reflect the the specific desire nature of any soul, desires of a separating nature that must be exhausted until only one desire remains: the desire to consciously

reunite with the Source. so to understand the nature of these cycles it is essential that one understands the specific individual nature of each chart, person. when that is understood then the individual context has been established. once established the transiting nature, or progressed nature, of these cycles can be clearly understood relative to what desires and any moment in time are being acted upon. what is evolving in all cases is the ultimate delusion of the little self that can be called ego from the point of view of the ego being identified with only itself...thus for any of us to realize that the ego is only a manifestation of the soul, and that the soul is a manifestation of the Source. Jeffrey

----- (Question) 07-Jun-2000

Numerology I have a 2 questions: 1. Would there ever be any situations in which a soul would choose to primarily incarnate in one gender? 2. The 2nd question is related to health issues primarily TB which I understand to be a type bacterial infection...are there any specific herbs or alternative remedies that could be used in treating this disease?

----- (Question) 07-Jun-2000 About

Demons Just wondering What exactly are demons? What is their purpose if any? Where do they come from? Are they the same as Daemons? Can we access the demons in our chart through the Lucifer asteroid? Or am I way off? Where can I find out how to find my Lucifer asteroid in my natal birth chart? Mia

(Comments) You can find your natal Lucifer on the web at <http://www.speakeasy.org/~jondunn/ast/asteroids.html> You need to enter your birthtime in the 24 hour, European fashion. Also, you need to adjust for Daylight Savings Time if that applies to your chart. After you punch in the information, you simply scroll until you locate Lucifer in your natal chart. Then all you need do is place it on your wheel and begin discovering what you already knew about yourself! Have fun! Judy

(Answer) Demons are energy spirits manifesting from evil, and are not daemons. the definition of a daemon soul, coming from the original latin dictionary reads something like 'a human soul that has fused itself with the totality of nature, especially the world of animal and plants (that's because the nervous and emotional systems of plants and animals are identical to human) and when this fusion takes place such a soul becomes a messenger of god's. and, yes, one's personal demons can be seen thru the location of natal lucifer. you can download a program off my website that contains over 7,000 asteroids that can be calculated for any date and

time.....go to <http://www.jeffreywolfgreen.com/america3.htm>...scroll to the bottom... there you will see a section for software to download... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 08-Jun-2000 Asteroids & Black Moon Lilith Can you offer a short definition of the symbolism/meaning of the asteroids (Chiron, Vesta, Pallas, Juno) and Black Moon Lilith as they are interpreted in evolutionary astrology. Lesley

(Answer) the best reference to understand the depth of the asteroids is not me, but demetra geroe who has written books on the asteroids... so i would suggest you check out her work. yes, the asteroids can be used very effectively in evolutionary astrology. one of my best graduated students, marc goldberg, is doing revolutionary work with chiron... truly revolutionary stuff... if you wish to speak with him about it email him at marcsgold@msn.com Jeffrey

----- (Question) 08-Jun-2000 Souls of Dogstar Can you please describe the nature of a soul that originates from the Dogstar? Lesley

----- (Question) 09-Jun-2000 Death & Dying I have read 'Autobiography of a Yogi', many times. I really want to die the way Master Yogananda did. What steps could I take to ensure that when its time for me to pass on I can leave my body consciously like he did? It was so magnificent. I have worked with the dying for a long time and most people fight so hard to hang on to this meager existence and even when there dead clinically there body hangs on for awhile. Its gruesome and horrible. To be able to consciously leave your body at death is the greatest thing I could ever imagin to walk out of this suffering realm of tears and pain! Well it is my greatest ambition. What can I do to achieve this state? Jane

(Comments) One very useful resource for the info you are seeking that I have come upon is the book by Sogyal Rinpoche "The Tibetan Book of Living and Dying". It really helped me put death into proper perspective when my mom recently passed away. Particularly if you work with the dying, for there's a whole chapter dedicated to helping the dying pass over. Very very compassionately and beautifully written. And personal/collective thanks for helping those dying folks that you do, to me, one of the finest and noblest expressions of one's giving/living. Mary

(Answer) The real secret in having a conscious transition, for any of us, is to simply desire to know god throughout our life, and at the moment of

passing to hold mental thoughts with intention to return back to god'ess. it is that simple. in terms of passing like yogananda, well that is a bit different in that he had inner notice before the actual passing. for some at the higher levels of evolution this can also occur... jane: by the sheer fact that you are doing the work that you are doing, one of the most worthy on our planet, god will ensure that you have the type of passing that you desire... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 10-Jun-2000

Quadricities I like the connection you made in the course regarding the T-squares and oppositions of the Cardinal Signs, Aries/Libra/Capricorn/Cancer - if you permit me to paraphrase, you said something like, there is a natural connection by polarity of Libra to Aries plus the T-square to Capricorn and T-square to Cancer which correlate to the boundaries of ego-centric awareness relative to the distinct nature of one's own individuality contrasting with the egos/boundaries of everybody else - are the following interpretations of the connections between the other Triplicities reasonable? and, if not, could you correct them for me? - Taurus/Scorpio/Leo/Aquarius: freedom (Aquarius) from stagnated talents/labels through the actualisation (Leo) of one's own resources/values/talents (Taurus) as opposed to dependence on the definitions/resources of others (Scorpio) - Gemini/Sagittarius/Virgo/Pisces: transcending (Pisces) the boundaries of intellect (Gemini) through the awareness of and service (Virgo) to a greater good and higher Truth (Sagittarius) Is it worthwhile to take each of these connections and view them from the focal point of each sign in the Quad., e.g. the Cardinal Signs viewed first from Aries, then from Cancer, then from Libra, etc? In other words, do the connections (oppositions and T-squares) have a different "feel" depending on the first "window" (sign) from which it is viewed?
Ron

(Answer) YES to all of it! Jeffrey

----- (Question) 11-Jun-2000 Nodal Axis

Noel Tyl in his 7 planetary keys stated that, "...with any planet squaring or conjunct the nodes within a tight orb of 2 degrees, the influence of the Mother is overwhelming in terms of the point configured or the planet configured." Could you please give your assessment of this statement. And why singling out the mother.... (though it would not be hard to fathom).
Ingrid.

(Answer) The reason he states this is because of the underlying correlation of the moon, cancer, 4th house to our emotional imprinting from birth...

and for most of us the mother has been the primary agent of such imprinting when we are young... so, in essence, his statement is very accurate... but from the evolutionary detective point of view we must ask why in each case that a given person has such signature... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 13-Jun-2000 Karma vs Evolutionary Intent How can one determine the difference between 'evolutionary necessity' and karmic necessity' when working with an individual's chart? My understanding of karma is that it is the debt that is incurred between individuals. This debt would be a result of one individual having acted in such a way so as to remove the other individual's ability to choose the direction of his/her life. Psychological abuse comes under this category where the abused individual is "programmed" by another to follow his/her directions and the abused is then unable to make the choices necessary to follow their own evolutionary intent. Another example would be the killing of an individual to shorten his/her life prematurely, i.e., before that individual has the opportunity to fulfil his/her evolutionary intent in the current life. I can also see how there may be astrological signatures to be recognised between the charts of two or more people that would indicate karmic ties (I haven't taken any of the second course as yet to find out what these might be) but how does one see "karma" as opposed to "evolutionary intent" in the chart of one individual? Ron

(comments) I look at the issues of anger and the individuals level of anger like is it simmering just under the surface or is it bordering on rage. Anger is a normal and necessary emotion but the amount of anger and the way it controls our life is for me a key indicator of unresolved karma.

(comments) Thanks for your answer - whoever you are :) That makes sense and gives me a starting point. I guess the hard aspects of Mars to the Moon, espec. Sqr and Qnx, would indicate anger (??). Are there any others? Or are you talking about anger that is evident in a client interview or biography? Thanks again for your help. Ron

(Answer) first, karma can be both difficult or negative and/ or positive and reflecting a 'fruition' of what has come before... so many in the west think of karma as something that is only negative or difficult... to access within a birthchart whether a particular dynamic or experience is a reflection of karma versus evolutionary necessity can be very, very difficult until one has much experience under one's belt. the same signature, i.e. mars square moon, moon square uranus, mars and uranus opposed could be a karmic signature in one chart, and a signature of evolutionary necessity in another... so how can one tell ? only thru direct interaction and

observation of the person themselves... a specific kind of questioning must occur that deals with the signatures implicating these two dynamics... questions that can uncover the difference if one knows exactly the types of questions to ask... only in time working with many clients can this ability be truly gained... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 16-Jun-2000 Geonodes for BC Have you discovered how to use the Geonodes program on your web page for BC times? Judy

(Answer) no, i have not... most program though you can type in a minus sign before the date... see if that works... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 17-Jun-2000 Dreams On numerous occasions you have come into my dreams, sometimes with important information for me (thank you) but mostly I seem to attend classes with you where we always meet with other students in very informal types of areas. A couple of weeks ago you came into one of my dreams. At the risk of boring you, I'll skip the details. Basically, you told me that you would be at the meeting with me on Tuesday evening, May 30th. Upon awakening I could not fathom what meeting I might be attending on Tuesday evening. Well, that particular evening several of my family members met in the ICU ward of our local hospital to be with my grandmother as she died. Although she was elderly her death was unexpected.

What exactly is happening when you come into mine or others dreams? Is it truly you and are we meeting on the astral plane? Or is it some intuitive side of ourselves that creates you, I suspect the former. Out of all the hundreds of people you work with it is always quite unexpected and very humbling to awaken in the morning with guidance and insight from you... again please except my heartfelt thanks! Linda Kaye

(Answer) Well the fact is is that God'ess has me 'working' with people in their dream states all the time. Typically, four or five people every night have these dreams with me in them. This has gone on since I can remember. Even other lives. And, yes, it is really me that lands in the dreams. God'ess simply uses the astral form of me to do so. And, yes, in most cases these 'meetings' take place within the astral realm. For folks that have these dreams each one has been linked to me in different ways over many centuries. This is also why, for myself, I rarely dream... absolute, or what is called zero, sleep instead of dreaming. This is also why I am so chronically TIRED all the time ! Jeffrey

(comments) I also have dreams about you. They are not always very nice dreams I wish they were! Just last week I woke early in the morning you were standing next to my closet door. You said, "Lynda come out of your body" I started to leave my body but than I realized what was happening and became afraid. I communicated with you that I could not come out of my body because I was afraid I'd die or something You said, "Oh is that so" Than I fell into this deep sleep and when I woke up later that day it was just a vague memory. This stuff happens to me all the time. Especially with you??? Which I have always found so confusing esp. since were not exactly on good terms as you know what I mean! Should I just go with it and leave my body with him/you the next time it happens? I would really appreciate a response on this as its been a kind of plaguing situation for about 12 years now of course on that level of reality time seems to stop or stand still Lynda S.

----- (Question) 18-Jun-2000 why tropical? Since I believe this question was overlooked about 15 messages ago, I will briefly repeat. Please explain the difference in significance between tropical and sidereal charts. It seems odd to me that we do not simply take the placement of any given planet against the backdrop of the heavens as we see it, but rather calculate where it would be if the spring equinox did actually find the Sun at 1 degree Aries (measured against the stellar constellations). Obviously this system is based on the relationship between the earth and the sun and measures the space around us much as the seasons measure each year. Does there come a time when it valuable to see ourselves/charts in the context of the universe? ... or have I taken another philosophical detour. Another question I have regards the midpoints that Ebertin so heavily relies upon in his book "Astrological Healing". Are midpoints something you also consider valuable especially (or only) when there is a planet at the midpoint? Is it the relase point between the two planets as I have read elsewhere? In my chart the north node is the midpoint for five different planetary pairs... does this mean anything? Bambi

(Answer) Both the sidereal and tropical are relevant. It is not a matter of which one is better or worse. Both systems are rooted in 'natural science'.. a natural science is a science based on correlation and observation verus theory or hypothesis. Around the transition between b.c, and ad... the time of christ... is when the a variety of observers/ astrologers began the projection of the tropical zodiac into space as measured by the first point of aries. thru observation they of course notices that this point moves gradually thru the constellations over great lengths in time. this

observation then became the cause of the tropical zodiac. It is this movement of the first point of aries that properly correlates to the notion of evolution which itself is verified thru life/observation... life is not static... this was the main argument used to support the then invention of the tropical zodiac...it moves/ we move... so that's the WHY OF IT..... yes, the midpoint of anything is the releaase point of those energies according to ebertin and the cosmobiologists... thus in that system your n.node is highly intensified and significant... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 20-Jun-2000 Oppression
I have a question about oppression or overshadowing from a lost soul. This particular lost soul says that the one it is overshadowing had ruined its life, of course in a prior lifetime so it as attached to the persons auric field and quite stubbornly refuses to leave as it states it has a right to be there to pay back this persons unpaid Karmic debt! It really torments the person in question though she bares it like a true saint. She has asked it to leave and has really paid whatever karmic debt this soul thinks it is owed. So what can be done? What dynamics are really going on here? The oppressing soul has got to go. Isn't this God's decision on Karmic debt and how it is worked out?How many times can someone or something apologize? Some good advice from you is always appreciated. I know you understand exactly what I'm talking about. Bea

(Answer) Well the 'oppressor' soul reflects the typical crap of modern times in that to justify to itself why it is doing what it is doing it must feel victimized first and then the rationale that follows... this is crap of course but the effects to your friend speak for themselves... the thing to do is the AGNI RITUAL which I wrote about in earlier postings on this message board... you may wish to review... this will be the way for your friend to get free of the vampire... JEFFREY

----- (Question) 21-Jun-2000 Re-Awakening From Death In the case of a person who had died, but reawakened under odd and supernatural circumstances. Would you use the persons pre-death natal chart or construct a chart starting from the date and time the person reawakened? Or came back to life. Its a strange story, but I have evidence to make me believe it really happened. Also how would this persons karma be affected from having died but than not being allowed to stay dead? The person who experienced this is afraid for his soul after this experience. He thinks that his soul is gone and he is just a body awake but for what he knows not! Could this possibly have

something to do with a contract with evil? Hes a Virgo in the 11th with a 10th house Pluto in Leo if thats helpful. Sarah

(Answer) no, it has nothing to do with contracts with evil... was this guy pronounced 'clinically dead'.....? did he have the near death experience..i.e. the famous moving thru the tube, light on the other end ? or was he just 'blank' until he woke up ? this are critical details... his soul is still very much within him... not just a body hanging out... the real thing here would be to understand why he created this experience for himself... Jeffrey

(more comments) He was clinically dead. He can recall his heart stopping and than an explosion of wind flew out of his heart, chest and mouth. Before that someone called his name and thats when he flew out. He floated over his body with this other man or spirit. The spirit seemed very solid and real. Than he seemed to evaporate. Many hours later he just woke up in his body. But he had lost a ton of weight and his body was very stiff.And for several years after this he had vivid dreams of flying and visiting places all over the world. And his emotions were always raw and he was generally on the verge of always losing control and having fits of rage. Which is totally out of character for this man. He is generally a quiet and very gental person. Why is blank or having gone thru a tunnel critical? He is relieved to know that he hasn't made a contract with evil. Why he created this for himself? Would we look to his past lives for the answer to this? He surely can't imagine what brought all this on? Sarah

(Answer) Well, I would need to know his whole chart to make a specific answer... but this is not the place for that... In gernerel, from what you have shared, this means to me that God'ess wishes for this man to expand his horizons via awareness and consciouness, to totally open up to the universal. this would be the reason for the appearance of the spirit body, and also why he is spontaneously experiencing leaving his body thru astral travel. the stiff body thing is typical to this because when the soul flys out like that the breathing essentially stops for that duration. this in turn creates the effect of rigamortus..(sp)..that you mention.... perhaps a key for this man is to understand this intent, and once accepted to find some very quiet place in nature and ask for God'ess to give him a vision for what God'ess wishes to do thru him... that would appear to be the next step... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 25-Jun-2000 Daemon Souls Regarding the term 'daemon soul' does this refer to a state of soul evolution through which everyone passes, or is it a specific kind of 'soul

**identity' inherent from the time of initial separation from the source?
Leslie**

(Answer) it is a special kind of soul, its own identity... not all souls are daemon... all souls, at some point though, do enter the stage of deconditioning from all that which is not natural, natural laws Jeffrey

----- **(Question) 25-Jun-2000 Solar Return Charts Is there anything specific to be said for a solar return chart with house cusps exactly opposite to those in the birth chart? I know planetary placements are largely important as well, but is there any general assumption or 'red flag' when a solar return chart features al of the birth angles in reverse? Lesley**

(Answer) yes, it correlates to a year in which every single lesson that the soul has intened from birth can be acclerated via the psychological experience of feeling that the 'external' environment is somehow opposed the 'inner' environment... Jeffrey

----- **(Question) 26-Jun-2000 Yods Can a Moon's Node be part of a Yod? Ron**

(Answer) yes... Jeffrey

----- **(Question) 26-Jun-2000 Feminine/Masculine I have been having a very hard time seperating out what are the natural, intrinsic differences between male and female, men and woman, as opposed to the societal conditioned differences. In your first Pluto book you say, referring to Fourth house pluto people and their gender conflict, that "This conflict..is based on the fact that the emotional, intellectual, spiritual, and physical structure of man and woman are intrinsically different." Physical differences are obvious. When you strip away societal/parental conditioning,what are the natural law emotional, intellectual and spiritual differences? Being a fourth house pluto I find this difficult to understand. When people constantly tell you that you don't act like a woman... what does that mean, or is it their own bullshit? I'm starting to come to a tentative conclusion that it is a process of integrating my natural impulse to be feminine and vulnerable with my equally nautral impulse to be aggresive and masculine, not an either or question, but it is still confusing. For example, if I met a guy I like, and he starts talking about his past adventures,traveling alone, ecetera, I natural share my past adventures... this turns them off! How do you advise a client who has strong male/females issues to integrate? Clara**

(Answer) In the end, there is no difference other than functions... the inherent function of the feminine, and the inherent function of the masculine... The rest of your comments/statement/ questions concerns the effects of conditioning... for any man or women who is in the evolutionary process of consciously intergrating the inner male/female the challenge in so doing is to simply honor and actualize the inherent dynamics, impluses, and ways of being that the soul dictates. like in your example of wanting to share your own stories/adventures with men, whom freely do this with you, yet they then have weird or negative reaction... this is there male conditioning that tells them that the women must be 'pure, demure, essentially be a vicarious extension and possession of the male reality'... relative to that conditioning your sharings will trigger this conditioning... obviously this is not 'natural'... so your challenge is just to be who you are... and to learn how to evaluate the rightness of a potential partner... i.e. a partner who has evolved to the point of knowing, accepting and honoring the women as co-equal to himself and who encourages, without feeling threatned, the full actualization of that which you intrinsically are... kinda like the old bumper sticker of the hippie time: 'take it or leave it'... Jeffrey

(Comment)07-Jul-2000 Feminine/masculine Hi Clara, I just have some comments regarding the example you provided. One of the dynamics of Pluto in the 4th house is emotional self-sufficiency. Venus correlates with our capacity to listen. Your example gives me the impression that you may be passively listening to your dates, patiently waiting for your turn to talk about yourself after he is "through." Don't feel you are being rude for sharing your experiences and commonalities when someone's inspired you to share them! :) In this way, he demonstrates his capacity to listen (Venus) as well. Eventually a give and take--a rapport--is either established or not... Know yourself...be yourself, and you will eventually attract people that reflect your Self. The 4th house is ruled by the Cardianl crab. through action, and experince (the school of hard knocks?) the crab will gain what it needs to be self sufficient--the crab will learn to climb like the goat (10th house polarity of Pluto 4th house). Dominick

(Comments) 09-Jul-2000 Feminine/masculine Just want to say thanks to maurice and dominik for your comments - they are helpful and supportive encouragement...just a footnote, maurice- I meant the masculine assertive part of me, and the feminine vulnerable part of me, both as intrinsic qualities of me as a woman, or am I still not quite getting what you mean? I feel i have a "wounded Feminine"...It is hard and scary to be open and magnetic, vulnerable in a positive way...so can a man have this same wound...actually, most of the men I've dated have this symptom...part of

the lesson is to discriminate who I open to and when...Thank you both
Clara

----- (Question) 26-Jun-2000

Chakras/Sound lately, when I have been doing Laya yoga, the predominant sound I hear is a constant rumbling, like a somewhat nearby avalanche..Do you know what this sound is..I also hear it at other times, like in my ear when I'm talking on the phone..I have been re-reading "Autobiography of a Yogi", and in it Yognanda states that when his guru appeared before him in the flesh, and then dematerialized, there was a rumbling, earthquake sound, which he said was the sound of atoms breaking up..You had also said that during intense meditation, you can hear an earthquake.. It's not by far that loud, but it's a distinct vibration and sound what I am experiencing..DO you know what it is? Or is it just some quirk in my electrical system? Clara

(Answer) this is the sound of the root chakra... and by the way one does not 'hear' the earthquake..one has an inner experience of the external world seeming to go into an earthquake pattern... it is not of course... this perception actually reflects the changing of the density of the molecular mass of the body... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 26-Jun- 2000

Feminine/Masculine I totally understand what you mean and I believe you fall yourself in the trap by calling women 'vulnerable' and men 'aggressive.' These features belong to both sexes yet society has divided the functions to keep women behind the scenes and keep men in power (those who rule make the rules to their advantage). And its all legitimized by the so called biological roles of ejaculation and having a womb (the active and passive). It's obvious by simple observation that it doesn't work that way and throughout history everyone is violating natural laws by trying to conform to limited gender definition. We are first of all souls and beings before we are woman or man. Man and woman have equal potential to be passive or active - to determine who will do what it would be preferable to look at the birthchart qualities and not at the sex of a person. Maurice.

----- (Question) 26-Jun-2000 Daemon

Soul 1. Is the Daemon soul archetype linked to the original archetype of the sacred prostitute, as expressed in natural law? One aspect of the Sag archetype you had said was that of a natural sexual healer..is it possible that many of these Daemon souls had their origins on this planet as natural sacred prostitutes/sexual healers, in the last matriarchial/Aquarian age? If one has a predominant Sag archetype in their chart, does the placement of

the south node (eg: in Aquarius/11, in Sag/9) indicate when they arrived on earth? Is through the sacred prostitute one of the primary ways the daemon soul got "seeded" on earth? You had also said that daemon souls were here to teach..teach sexual/natural law healing?

2.How does the daemon soul in the role of sexual healer apply to our times and the emerging Aquarian age? How can this archetype be applied in a practical, "hands on" sense? Clara

(Answer) No, the daemon soul has nothing to do with 'sacred' prostitution. sacred prostitution was not created by women. it was created by men beginning around 5500 bce. this role was created because of the progressive suppression by the patriarchal paradigm, itself beginning around 6500 bce, of the natural law wherein the older women of a community would sexually initiate the puberty age boys... as this natural law got progressively suppressed, again anything that is natural that gets suppressed for whatever reasons become the basis of distortion and rage, men began to 'miss' something that they could not logically identify. as a result, this gave rise to the 'sacred' prostitute idea that came from men. the original 'purpose' of the sacred prostitute, as conceived by men, was for her to serve the function of somehow being able to dissolve or absolve the 'sins' or negative karma of the men.....but this simply reflects the men's 'missing' of the natural law of initiation of the puberty age boys by the older women of the community... Jeffrey

QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS FROM JULY, 2000

(Question) 06-Jul-1999 Metabolistic Rate In one of your tapes you refer to how a 'fly' perceives time as compared to how 'humans' perceive time. Is the following statement accurate: The quicker the metabolism of a species the quicker will be their perception of time? In other words: fast metabolism perceives time quicker than a slow metabolism? Shirley

(Answer) yes... jeffrey

----- (Question) 07-Jul-1999 Astro 2000, Galactic Center & Consciousness I never got the chance to tell you but i really enjoyed the Astro 2000 conference, it felt really good to be there and i thought it was well put together. I look forward to going to the next one. I 've been listening to the tape from your talk on uranus and have found alot of good insight. Is there any possibility of having a workshop at the next conference to teach beginners the method and math in erecting a wheel. I

haven't learned that yet and i would be interested. I have a question concerning the galactic center. Do you know where it's location is? What specific constellation and in what part of the structure is it located(the head, the arm etc)? In reference to something you said on the correspondance tape- How horsetail herb has been around for millenia and that if you meditate with it, it has an amazing consciousness. i was listening to an archived laura lee show and the guest was ingo swann and he was talking about All sorts of things but one of the things he mentioned was how there was proof of the existence of the consciousness of plants. They did an experiment and hooked a plant up to lie detector equipment. They found the plant became and registered distress prior to any leaves or branches being crushed. And then to their amazement the plant registered the same distress signals when a person sat next to it and thought about harming it. The plant had a level of consciousness that was telepathic. Sounds more evolved to me. Think about that the next time you eat a salad! Anyway i found it interesting and thought that it related to the material you've been presenting on pluto in sagittarius....On a final note thank-you to you and noel tyl and whoever else helped, for putting together a really great show...Leanne

(Answer) the galactic center is at 28 degree of sagittarius... yes, plants have nervous systems, and emotional systems, identical to humans...this initial research and discovery was made many years ago by a scientist in india: bose... jeffrey

----- (Question) 13-Jul-1999 Orbs of Different Aspects Hi Jeff, really enjoyed the tape thus far. You stated that you did not want to get into orbs, thus leaving them to each individual astrologer. That sounds fair and logical, but I lack the background now to make an informed determination of the orb for each of the differing aspects. Could I borrow upon your knowledge, just until I get a few charts under my belt? This will also help me with my son's chart: pluto 26 scorpio in sixth, north node 15 scorpio in fifth conjunct venus (so. nodes ruler) at 16 scorpio in fifth and jupiter at 19 scorpio in sixth. Is the pluto-north node conjunction close enough to disregard the polarity point in this case? Steve

(Answer) ok, first pluto aspects involving a conjunction equal an orb of 10 degrees... so in your son's case it means there have already been some recent prior lifetimes working on the pluto/n.node conjunction and this is the last life in which that will occur for some time... in general orbs: conjunction: 10, opposition 10, squares 10, sextiles 4, semi sextiles 3,

quincunx 5, sesquiquadrate 5, semi square 3, septile 2, quintile 3, trines 10... jeffrey

----- (Question) 18-Jul-1999 Measuring The Sky I was wondering about how can the movement of the planets be calculated for the future. Isn't there a possibility that things won't happen as has been calculated in the ephemeris??? Also, would this mean that what is happening now has also happened before???? gloria

(Answer) the motions of the planets are constant..so unless there is a major cataclysmic event knocking one or more of the planets from there existing orbits it remains the same...yes, all patterns have happened before. jeffrey

----- (Question) 18-Jul-1999 Progressions & Intercepted Signs you mentioned in class about 2 types of progressions that you use. one was the secondary progression and I am not sure of the other one was the directed solar arc. Could you clarify this please and let me know how can i interpret this 2 different kinds of progressions in someone's chart?? Also, what would it mean to have in a progressed chart (I did the directed solar arc for this case) 2 intercepted signs everywhere in the chart??? gloria

(Answer) the two systems are the secondary method of progression, and the solar arc method of progression...secondary correlates to 'a day for a year' and the solar arc is simply moving each planet one degree forward from the day of birth...thus, when a progressed aspect is created in this way, no orbs .. it must be exact..then the two planets forming an exact aspect in any given year becomes the focus within consciousness for those two planets during that year...when you say 'intercpeted signs' everywhere... give me example of what you are talking about... jeffrey

----- (Question) 19-Jul-1999 Counseling Technique I have a client who is 16 yrs old with Pluto at 28 libra conj sat 01 Scorpio in 3rd house opp 25 aries sun conj mars 7 taurus conj mercury 13 taurus in 9. uranus 8 sag conj jup 10 sag in 4 inconj mars and merc. s node 27 sag conj nep 29 sag in 5 which inconj moon 25 taurus 10 and sesquiquad merc. her mother has told me she is a compulsive liar. the young lady herself wants to know what she needs to work on this life. I feel that the lying is (among other things) a survival technique from the past, but how do i present this in counseling in a constructive, nonthreatening way? (she was born and lived in equador until 11 yrs old, now lives here with Mom and brother) susan

(Answer) the best thing to do is to start your presentation by saying something like 'i wish to present to my view of your overall life lessons or purposes...and then to just list them, including the issue of dishonesty and the intent to learn how to be totally honest, and after that tell her you can go into depth on any of the lessons, including that one, and then follow her lead... the real issue in this woman, beyond lying for survival reasons which is correct, that there is a deep core of inadequacy and not feeling as good as others thus the need to compensate for that thru exaggeration or totally made up stuff... jeffrey

----- (Question) 20-Jul-1999 Family Curses Is there such a thing as family curses, you know, karmically or whatever? I'm not speaking about JFK but particularly my family in relation to my grandfather who was in the mafia. No one can say for sure what he did or didn't do but the knowledge of what he was involved in, and all the speculation and the media and everything else has left a sort of clouded vision of each individual in the family as far as their specific relation to him individually and then that seems to be carried through their lives. So my question is, is that thing that everyone carries with them, which is like a weight or a reference point or something, is that a self created thing or would you say that these individuals, including myself, chose to be born into this family with this thing enshrouding it, this heaviness, and these sixty year old men and women that once had the whole world in front of them now can't pay their rent ,etc. OK, AND so if there is such a thing as a family curse how long does it last and how does one get rid of it? Or are we all just destined to be a bunch of sicilian and half-sicilian losers until the end of time or change our names? Peter

(Another response) I'm not Jeff but I feel moved to respond because I have lived a cursed life also. I found a prayer that I believe breaks curses of this nature. I found it this morning when I was contemplating on the computer. Its too long to rewrite here but good luck to you!

(Original Question) Thanks, but I can't relate to that poem in any way whatsoever. Peter

(Answer) which peter are you ? all souls choose the specific and exact conditions for their birth relative to the souls evolutionary and karmic purposes... so the challenge is to determine what those evolutionary and karmic purposes are that coincide with all the family members involved...nothing is 'cursed' or fated for eternity unless a soul has made a conscious contract with evil... jeffrey

----- (Question) 22-July-99 No Subject
This is a little bit odd for me to post on this board but I want to share this and I KNOW that there is no reason for me to hide anything so here goes. I'm over at Omega in Rhinebeck, NY. I have run into Marcus Goldberg and have had a few readings (My first time ever). I have been told that from my chart I am a natural astrologer. Things are going well and now I have a few questions for you. Before I came here I went through a catastrophic evolutionary event...it was 2 years long. In that time I first confronted a demonic power entity, ran from demons, ran into Jesus in flesh under the east river in NYC, became a Christian, learned spiritual mechanics from angels and demons both (or just evolved), worked with Jesu another 3 times (3 days) bringing my contacts with him, Him to a total of 6 different times (He's a pretty great Guy... smokes marlboro lights), left that whole scene for freedom from fear and studied until my paradigm shifted enough to allow humans to become humans again and for me to no longer be alone. Now I'm here and I KNOW that this is alot of stuff to drop but I need you to hear this so that hopefully you will take my question seriously... sounds like paradox doesn't it? That in itself should say something. So, my questions:

The moment that I emerged from the subway train out of the tunnel I was born again, I bowed to Jesus in submission and he turned his back. 2 years later I remembered this and KNEW that He was God but not My God but instead My Brother, Friend, and Bohdisattva. But again, I KNOW I was born at that moment, not physically maybe but born none the less. I want to KNOW about this "Alive Incarnation because I have two charts and they are both me, my life, my soul. Has this ever occurred before? What does it mean? Any ideas? Andrew Casey Gantt

(Answer) this message board is for my students of evolutionary astrology, and the questions they have about the work... and i must maintain that policy... if not i would spend all day answering questions from whomever about whatever...this i do not have time for... if you wish such questions answered then please schedule a normal appointment with me... sorry
jeffrey

----- (Question) 26-Jul-1999 Family
Curses II Hey there. Thanks for your answer. As usual your message was crystal clear. I am the Peter that studied with Joyce Jensen in the early 90's... attended your weekend in Scottsdale in '93 or so... had a reading with you then. At that time i did not even identify "who I was" in relation to my family in this life. That happened a couple years later when I

suffered total and complete astrology/ "new age" burnout. And then later after this and that it was like, "Wow. I'm the grandson of a relatively famous gangster... now who am I?" So, when he died in '84 and its on the front page of the paper and i'm thirteen years old, I was just like, "What?" But now there's no denying my family history and fortunately for me my father is the only one in the family willing to talk about it. So anyway, my general question is as far as bootlegging and gambling goes at the time of prohibition... does one really have negative karma for the simple act of providing alcohol to people or for organizing gambling type activities just because at the time the government decides it is now illegal. Whereas now of course you have the lottery and all the vodka martinis you can drink. I know of course that when it was illegal you have be secretive and do all sorts of little "things" to get things done, but is there negative karma for the act of providing liquor to people when this country decides its illegal and you defy that law?..... or the same with gambling? Peter

QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS FROM AUGUST, 2000

Question) 02-Aug-2000 Chiron Couple of things: Just had a very interesting discussion with someone regarding Chiron. The premise was that Chiron gives us clues about how the original "fall" occurred -- i.e. Chiron and it's aspects show us how we were "sucked into" the maya and got stuck. Coolisimo. What ya think? Also...heard a tell that you, Steve Forrest and Hadley Fitzgerald would be in an upcoming issue of Mountain Astrologer...any truth to that? If so, want to give us a timeline and/or teaser about it? Blessings... Dortha/Nightingale...

(Answer) 1. don't think much of that at all....junk to me

2. yes, it will be in the xmas issue.....i think..maybe the fall one.... Jeffrey

(Question) 03-Aug-2000 New Address I was just working on the homework and realized that I don't have your new address to send the finished work. Is it posted somewhere on the site or are we supposed to send it somewhere else? I already miss the classes. Hope to see you in the near future. By the way, received a message while doing my physical meditation today. I've been blocked(mostly from self-doubt) about starting the book we talked about. The message said, "Type with your eyes closed." Might be a way to get the right brain involved, don't you think? Anyway, see in the dream state, we've conferred there a few times since July. Mark Stringfellow

(Answer) sure its 2159 Ivy St, Port Townsend, Wa, 98368.....sounds like a good idea to me.... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 07-Aug-2000 Gold making! Hello Mr. Jeffrey, Its me again. I was just wondering about manifesting gold from thought again. I have read "Autobiography of a Yogi" Loved it. But I never found out how you can make gold. I know the chapter where he talks about recieving a gift a precious stone from the otherside, but it vanished very soon after he had recieved it. It reminded me a lot of Leprechaun gold. You know the gold from them is beautiful and shiny but it disappears in a few hours. Why do creations we make from the etheric realms dissappear so quick? I think it has something to do with vibrational frequencies? I know you mentioned this at one of your lectures that I attended in the past. I'm looking for a way to manifest stuff that I could put in a bank or something that will be useful. Is it possible? And how do I combine with God so that I can be a co-creator? I just love Yogananda. I'm reading his book again. Thanks Jennn

(Answer) please.....this message board is for questions that concern the pluto material.....not for me to tell you how to make gold for your bank account..... Jeffrey

(Comment) Jeffrey, Yes, sorry I know your message board is for Plutonian questions. But sometimes you answer questions that are unrelated. Actually my concern is for me, a totally Plutonian issue. I found your answer sadly void of the humanity I seek! "put in the bank" was metaphorical talk. I thought you would know that! So often I run into that sarcastic type of response. You can't answer me so you find something negative in my question! Rather than just say, I have no answer for you! Your response to me is so totally scorpico rising type of response. Am I right? Ah, but I am making progress:-) There is no longer any sensation of having been humiliated by you!!! See ya Jennnifer

----- (Question) 07-Aug-2000 Planetary Phases I have a question regarding planetary phases for which there is probably no real definitive answer, but here it goes anyway... In your discussion about planetary phases, you point out, quite correctly, that in order to determine the phase we simply count the degrees of separation between two planets in a COUNTERCLOCKWISE direction. (That seems simple enough right?)

Well, my question then becomes, "why on earth do we start counting backwards or in a CLOCKWISE direction from zero once we hit the 180

degree opposition? There are 360 degrees in a circle, yet we seem to only be referring to half of them. A square for example is always considered a 90 degree aspect even if it's located at 270 degrees in the Last Quarter Phase! The reason that I think this is so relevant, (and should actually be changed someday) is because like you said yourself, "Words describe specific phenomenon" and if we have a 90 degree First Quarter Square and a 270 degree Last Quarter Square, each having their own unique archetypal intentions and meanings, then don't you think we should have different words to describe these two kinds of squares? Maybe it would just make things more confusing for most people, but don't you think the names should be more distinguished since they obviously have very different meanings?

It just seems a little confusing to me why a Full Phase inconjunct, if counted in a counterclockwise direction from the zero point reference planet would NOT be 150 degree aspect, but rather a 210 degree aspect. Do you see what I'm getting at? So in order to determine the phase, once we get past 180 degrees in the counterclockwise direction, we essentially have to start all over again and begin counting in a clockwise direction from the New Phase Conjunction. (Either that or just do the math conversions I guess) Have you ever thought about this before, or am I just making a big deal over small details? Any feedback on this? Thanks! Greg Linhares

(Answer) you already have the answer within your concern.....the 270 degree square is called a last quarter square, or a dissiminating square.....90 degree per say is first quarter square, or a crecent phase square.. etc.. essentially you are making a big thing out of a small thing... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 09-Aug-2000

Pluto/Moon Transits You answered a question of mine last week regarding Pluto transits causing low progesterone levels in a woman thus causing pregnancy related problems. You mentioned a cream called "Progest" to promote progesterone levels. Do you have the name of the supplier or know of where women can get this product? Vanya

(Answer from another student) Two products that contain only progesterone and are recommended by Dr. John R. Lee in his book, "What Your Doctor May Not Tell You About Menopause." are Emerita's Progest: call 1-800-648-8211 and Karuna's Phytogest: call 1-888-749-8643 or check out karunacorp@earthlink.net Dr. Lee also has a website under

his name. This site has sections with questions to answer that can indicate your need for progesterone or some other hormone. Shellie

----- (Question) 10-Aug-2000 Is Astrology Science? Hi, I'm very much interested in the cosmos and the stars and so... But some people make a difference between astrology and astronomy, saying astronomy is a real science and astrology isn't. Is this true? Filiberke

(Answer) astrology is a natural science versus a science based on theory and hypothesis... a natural science is based on observation and correlation over a length of time.....astronomy was born from astrology.....both are sciences... its not a matter of either or but both and Jeffrey

----- (Question) 10-Aug-2000 Krishnamurti's Birth Data Does anyone out there have Krishnamurti's birth data? A big thanks to whomever will kindly provide me with the info. Mary Waters

(Answer from another student) The following data is from Star Login, downloaded from Jeffrey's webpage. Krishnamurti, J. 05/13/1895 time: 0:30 local place: Madanapalle pres de Madras, India Lat: 13 05 Long: -80 15 Asc=Aquarius Sun=Taurus I do not know how reliable this is. Judy

----- (Questions) 11-Aug-2000 South Node conj Other's Natal Lucifer To quote you, "In synastry charts, the location of one another's natal Lucifer in each others's charts and the aspects therein, can also correlate to where one another can also bring their individual influences of evil into one another's life that have the effect of undermining the relationship w/in those areas." So, when someone's natal Lucifer falls on another's South Node (past life contact unresolved?)-which aspects everything in one's natal chart, the trauma (Uranus, ruler of the 11th House and the S Node) can and is reactivated? Is it reasonable then to observe that this person's energy was called into the life to activate old traumas and with clear intention to release the traumas (Uranus), the projections (11th House S Node), the sticky energy (Lucifer) , and the person, who chose to remain in a stage of throwing darkness still again? To be free from the residue of this energetic, to be clear, to be able to discern with clarity others intentions, and to be free to get on with one's own divine intentions? Thanks! Judy

(Answer) Yes, this can be but remember lucifer can also be the bearer of light.. thru the symbol god'ess can be known..... Jeffrey

(Student Comment) just want to underline Jeffry's reply, because it is so important..evil is very tricky, and it really works to make a conscious effort to look at Lucifer as where the greatest light and healing can come through in a birthchart or synastry. It is very easy to focus on the negative effects. Not that you shouldn't be realistic if they are there, but then flip to how it can be healing, what would it be as god'ess light? just the focus on the negative applications shows one how the facination with evil is so subtle and draws one in, epecially through one's emotional reactions/relations with others..i always visualise lucifer as a blaze of light when I look at a chart..and find it very helpful to my orientation. Just like with chiron, which is the wounding and the healing of the wound, simultaneously. clara

(Comment) Thank you! This was looking in retrospect at someone's chart in relationship to mine. (An old relationship.) One of the tools that I use is "looking for the gift" in any interchange or experience. Sometimes it takes some looking...very deeply. One of the stated gifts was clarity, which I felt I covered in the last part of the observation. Another is to hold my own divine focus, trust, gratitude for what I have chosen to walk through to get to a place of deep inner respect for myself and for all that I hold sacred and dear. Thank you for sharing. Judy

----- (Question) 11-Aug-2000 1st House Inconjunct to Virgo? Okay - I am going to try to post this one last time :) A Question from Tape 1 - I have a couple of questions, but will stick to one at a time for now. In the first tape, you seem to place focus on the 1st house/Aries/Mars unconscious desires connected to the anxiety of separation as flowing naturally to/from the 8th house/Scorpio/Pluto as the higher octave of Mars. The significance appears to come through the inconjunction. I also note that you place considerable importance on inconjunctions and am wondering if the 1st house inconjunction to the 6th house/Virgo/Mercury is also a significant factor to those unconscious desires. Let me explain myself here.

My sense is that it could be an important factor in regards to developing relationships. Since I have studied the neurological aspects of the development of the "self", I can totally relate the first five houses to the "building of the integrated self", with the 6th house culminating into the first stage of relationship empathy. The first house as the Brain Stematic reaction or responses to the existance of the self on an unconscious level. This does not imply that the individual cannot reflect back onto the actions/reactions, but that the 1st house would reflect an individual's first

"knee-jerk" response to a stimuli as a result of the organism's need to survive. That these are the most primal of responses that the self may not be conscious of. The second house as a semi-conscious need for survival with the feelings of attraction, fear, surprise and happiness as physiological states of arousal being developed, based on the survival skills in development. (Many neurologists do not equate feelings to be emotions. In order to have emotions, one must have feelings first...the two states are not the same. Feelings emanate from "senses" while emotions develop as a result of reinforcing the feelings.) The 2nd house would be considered as the initial stages of memory (implicit memory) or the feeling of knowing something but not understanding why one feels that he/she knows it. The third house is a wholly conscious level (short term memory) that incorporates communication and language as it relates to the self and subjective understanding of reality within the self's environment. The beginning stages of organizing one's primal environment. The fourth house where emotions (anger, joy, sadness), are being developed out of the self's need to form bonds, develop attachments and to feel safe. There are hundreds of different emotional states that can arise in response to the first three houses based on the self's subjective perception of his/her environment. The fifth house is the culmination of the self within its environment and how that self perceives itself based on the earlier house reactions and responses to life and survival. This is the first real recognition of the self beyond the environment and basic instinctual needs or desires - The house of "busting out". To be able to recognize the self as an individual entity with feelings, order/cognition, and emotional needs, is an important factor that leads naturally into the 6th house. I would consider the 6th house to be an empathetic house. While many individuals would consider the Mercury/Virgo to be controlling and ordered in a negative way, the order that is created from the chaos is what allows the self to develop empathy toward others based on the emotional arousals culminating out of the 2nd and 4th houses and directly vibrates to the higher octave of Uranus/Aquarius on a humanity level. Now, having explained my understanding of the first six houses, on to my question at hand. Would the inconjunction of the 6th house/Virgo/Mercury with it's empathetic nature be a significant factor in the Pluto/Mars bond based on it's desire to be understood? Jann/EnTiempo

(Answer) yes Jeffrey

(More) I muffed the first post by not adjusting the font size and I apologize for my oversight. I am hoping that I am not irritating you at this point. I'm one of those types of students who needs to understand more than simply

"the formula". Well...now I have finished the 2nd tape and note that I am obviously not comprehending the function of empathy, which you definitely place into the 4th house. This confuses me in that I comprehend that empathy is not the same as emotion. And because of that, my understanding of empathy does not fit into the 4th house functions of ego of the self, emotion or even emotional security.

My understanding of empathy is one's ability to intellectually understand how another's emotional self can relate to one's own self. Sheller and McDougall both described the ability to empathize as "one person's vicarious experiencing of emotions, perceptions and thoughts of another" which in turn can form "the basis for positive social relationships." One's ability to empathize involves the intellectual understanding of another's emotional perception of a specific event or environment, used as a means to effective communication and in the facilitation of solidifying the relationship. The empathizer will tend to comprehend and help another towards a mutual goal based on that understanding. However, in situations where the empathizer feels incapable of helping, he/she may tend to "freeze", shut down communications or connections, and may even remove himself/herself from the situation in order to avoid the psychological distress of understanding the basis for the other person's emotional need without helping. That individual tends to rationalize his/her refusal to assist in order to protect the ego of the self.

Some individuals exhibit a deeper sense of empathy which seems to be connected to a level of emotional sympathy for the other. This level of empathy is often directly correlated to compassion and a desire to help, even at the risk of one's own ego, emotional self discomfort or personal safety (a form of self-less giving). This level of empathy is typically described as being altruistic in nature. Hopefully this explanation of my understanding of empathy helps you to understand my confusion of why the 4th house contains the nature of empathy. I'm attempting to facilitate your response and am hoping that I am not making it more difficult. Thank you. Jann/EnTiempo

(Answer) well it obviously comes down to how you choose to understand, define, empathy. to me is a natural emotion. the 6th house is in natural opposition to pisces/ 12th.....the entire water triad, 4,8,12.....cancer/ scorpio, pisces, in total correlte to emotions.....all possible emotions. including empathy. thus, thru the 6th, i.e. one's personal crisis, or another's, one can identify with another's pain generated because of whatever crisis. this identification, mercury, thus causes the natural

polarity, pisces, 12th, neptune/ mercury to cause an empathetic response to another pain generated thru crisis... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 16-Aug-2000 Empathy

Thank you for having the message board. I did not know that empathy was "located" in the 4th House. Of all the "new vocabulary words" I am gathering, I somehow missed this one. This is beginning to make right brain/left brain sense! Thanks! I have been looking at the 4th/10th for the past month as Divine Mother/Divine Father, and just allowing insights to flow. Which to me now makes sense with the Polarity Point of Pluto in the 10th, conjunct the South Node of Neptune, getting ready to be targeted, activated by transiting Neptune. Gratitude! Again, thanks!

Blessings.....Judy

----- (Question) 14-Aug-2000 Lucifer

Asteroid I need some information on the Lucifer asteroid really quick. I went to the web site that you posted but how do I use it?? Do I need the natal chart or do I take it from the present time period? And what exactly is the lucifer asteroid telling ,me?? I know it will tell me where I will encounter evil in my relationships with people or with myself in general? I really have a pension for running into evil minded beings who pose as sincere friends!! I need to find this out as soon as possible a lot of people are depending on this, thanks so much Heather

(Answer) if you have downloaded the program then once installed go the the tab on the top of the program that says 'astronomy' ... click on..then locate another tab within that menu that says 'asteroids'....this will pull up the asteroid program.....scoll down the list till you find lucifer.....then punch in any date that you want at the bottom, then click calculate.....that's it. simply read the message board for info on lucifer/ evi.....many previous messages..... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 16-Aug-2000 Geodetic

Charts Thanks so much for the bulletin board, this is great. I have a client whose question is where to relocate (in the US). I haven't worked with geodetic charts but wish to help him (pisces rising - gemini on the 4th!). From drwaing my own geodetic charts it seems that the Johndro method fits much better than the fixed meridian at) degrees - I think you mentioned Johndro on the tapes. Are there some pointers you could give regarding what to seek (I know you have to look at the whole chart). Pluto polarity point on the MC or Asc (but that puts pluto on the 7th or 4th). North node on MC/Asc? Different in every case possibly but any kind of guidelines you can give would be appreciated. Lastly, what about the

mundane maps like astrocartography? Have you used those in conjunction with the geodetic? Thaks for any and all insight. Look forward to staying in touch. Tom

(Answer) for relocation it is first important to find out from the client of person what they are trying to accomplish in a new environment, the purpose of. once this is determined then you can identify the planetary archetype that correlates with that purpose....the bottom line purpose. once that is done then check out the planetary lines for that archetype where they are. this then serves as a pointer to go to via that stated purpose. another way is to create an overlay of the natal chart with respect to the world, or specific countries, in such a way as to determine how that natal chart changes relative to different places, thus altering how that natal chart is inwardly and outwardly experienced. and of course do the traditional relocation methods of how the natal chart changes relative to new latitudes and longitudes. johndro's system works really well for that purpose, and are easy to calculate relative to the zodiacal lines, i.e. 48 north for all charts correlates to something like a 7 degree aquarius rising, and i think 28 sag on the m.c. you can then do the porphyry house system from there, and insert the natal planets accordingly. in my work over the years the johndro system is the system of choice... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 17-Aug-2000 Transiting Lucifer I observed that Lucifer transited into Leo. So, the theme of this transit could be stated as following? Beware of ego (Leo) instead of creative self-actualization (Leo) via observation and detachment (Aquarius polarity). Judy

(Answer) Well, the real issues relative to lucifer now moving into leo will involve, in any of us, a psychological consciousness that can excessively focus on one's narcissistic needs and the reality that that would reflect without focusing, or being aware, of all else around us....others reality, others needs, what the overall environment in which we live needs from us, to lose all capacity for objectivity therein. the solution for this potential 'temptation' is to stand back from oneself, to disengage from one's emotional content, and to objectively view or review the total nature of our reality as it involves everything else in our life: it's totality. thus, within this objective awareness that now includes all one's emotional and psychological responses can be a reflection of that whole versus the limited and distorted focus on just one's self. Jeffrey

----- (Question) 18-Aug-2000 Help One of Your Students Please I am Tim Richter, Stonington, Maine, and I had

one phone consultation with you in 1998?. I also enrolled in your Astrology Course and received your 10 Pluto video tapes. The only way I know this is because I discovered our phone conversation on audio tape and the video tapes just recently. I was in a major skiing accident on 2-17-00 and was either in a coma, unconscious, or heavily drugged for two months, and suffered serious memory loss. I need help Jeffery and I don't know where to turn. I do not have any money to pay you now, I have not worked for six months, and I don't expect you to respond to my dilemma. Perhaps it is just good for me to get my emotions out to someone who I know has helped me in the past (my Cancer North Node?). If you feel inclined, please read on. Just knowing that someone who has a closer, conscious, connection to our cosmic reality than the people in my life, took the time to at least listen to me, will mean a lot.

I suffered a traumatic brain injury to my right side, several broken ribs and a broken collar bone. The lingering effects now six months into my recovery are a palsy to the left side of my face, retina damage/vision loss, osscular damage/hearing loss, headaches, fatigue, memory loss, and a diagnosed bi-polar condition after spending two weeks in a mental hospital, unbelievable mood fluctuations. In the bigger picture of things from what I do remember, this accident could not have come at a better time. I hated my work for the past ten years, a lobster fisherman, and before that a painting contractor, my wife is an alcoholic and has affairs of the heart, though I don't think physically, I have not had the time to make any like minded friends, all I did was work, we live in a very poor, rural area on the coast of Maine. I met my wife after the death of a friend who was wiccan and introduced me to Astrology. It blew me away and I studied it for twelve years.

On the positive side, I have always loved being close to nature, I got to run and own my own business (just never thought it would be contracting), I've learned the beauty of a simpler life and the unnecessary "clutter" today's world has to offer, my wife is genuinely a good person, I have learned a lot in an unconscious way from her, she just has issues, and I got to build my own home, unique at that. Now it seems like a new beginning is a good thing, just what direction do I go? I am educated with a B.A. in Economics but the last thing I want to do is go back to "corporate America," or stay a tradesman/fisherman. In our recorded conversations you say "God wants me to be an astrologer," (my tenth house stuff and past lives you claim). I feel now there are so many unresolve "loose ends" in my life right now I don't feel right saying "screw the world, I'm getting

in my car, driving to where the road leads me to be an astrologer." I feel like my work is here. I just don't know how to proceed.

I also discovered recorded conversations with Kenny Rich, a Vedic astrologer, do you know him? He's telling me that it is our states of emotion that speak to the universe and thus generate our life experiences, attracting to us circumstances, that mirror our unconscious state of emotion. What do you think? I am trying to reconfigure my emotional state of being to bring prosperity, growth, freedom, and joy to my life. Not doing so well so far I guess (ha ha). I also discovered recorded phone conversations with Terry Lamb. I guess the just of her advice was to make me feel that this life of my choosing is difficult because I have earned the right to have a difficult life, and thus learn greatly. I just feel after all of this, enough is enough. So after all I have been through, not to mention my divorced parents and childhood... I'm confused, where do I go from here? I pray daily for the divine, the universe, to just open up and make it very clear which way to go. I do not expect you to respond Jeffery. Just knowing there are like minded souls out there makes me feel that someday all the screwed-up little pieces of this life will come together and deliver to me a life experience where I can find prosperity, freedom, growth, and joy in helping others, doing meaningful work, whatever that will be, makes me truly grasp faith and patience. Two things that have always, as far back as I can remember, been quite foreign to me. I guess I'm suppose to learn the hard way like everything else. Thank you for listening Jeffery. Love and God Bless, Tim Richter 3-15-63 @ 8:26am EST, Portland, ME

----- (Question) 19-Aug-2000 When is Next on Line Chat? I would like to observe/participate in your on line chats but haven't figured out how to know when they will be held. Jeanne Flanagan

(Answer) have not had an online chat for sometime, mainly cause i am so busy... but will think about it, and when i decide to do one will post a notice on this message board... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 20-Aug-2000 Son & Wife Hey There, So here are the aspects for my 5 year old son. I am actually his Father since he was 2. He's never known his real father. Pluto27scorpio conjunct Jupiter20scorpio conjunct n.node15 scorpio conjunct venusrx13 scorpio(all in 12th house) conjunct sun04scorpio(11th house) all square moon03Leo(8th house)and mars12leo (9th house) The kid is brilliant and usually happy and ridiculously excited about himself. The problems are when he is alone with my wife there is invariably a major fit where he

either hits her or says hes going to kill himself.... he used to break holes in walls... the fits are out of nowhere usually and bedtime has become our least favorite and most trying part of the day although I am mostly worried about him and her alone together as she is pregnant with our child which will be a boy. Also sometimes he seems to be out of his mind and totally unble to control himself and then after its over he's completly happy and we're just like, "What the hell just happened?" Anyway it's getting really old and we've tried lots of different things. Also, he has the hardest time letting her leave for work or anything where he has to say goodbye to her. Based on the chart info and all those aspects, is there any advice or insight you give on "WHY?" and how to help with the violence which NEVER happens when it's just me and him. It also happens with him and his grandma. And the weird thing is, these are the people who he loves more than anyone else. Appreciate you time. Peter Licavoli

(Answer) this message board in not for personal consultations.....it is for questions from students of my school of evolutionary astrology that concern the course/ material itself. i simply do not have the time to address personal questions like this on this message board. sorry..... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 20-Aug-2000 Son and Wife Ok, then specifically with these aspects...sun,venus,n.node,jupiter and pluto conjunct in scorpio in 12th house square moon/mars conjunction in leo 8th house... DO THESE ASPECTS INDICATE A SIMULTANEOUS LOVE/HATE RELATIONSHIP WITH THE MOTHER WITH TENDENCIES TOWARD VIOLENCE? I'm trying to ask in a way that is not "Personal Consultation" Peter Licavoli

----- (Answer) yes.....and the unresolved trauma linked with mothers/ women in many lives which also includes beyone abandonment and betrayal subconscious memories of psycholgoical and sexual violation....any time a trauma in not resolved in a given life that trauma(s) are carried forward in each succeeding life until they are, these unresolved traumas then being projected onto current circumstances. a remedy for this boy and the mother is this: to wait until he is asleep, get very close to his right ear, and then have her whisper ' i love you, i will never leave you, and i will always protect you'... have her do these every night for months... you will then begin to see real change Jeffrey

----- (Question) 20-Aug-2000 Direct Perception- Have I Regressed? You told me during a reading about 7 years ago that after I had certain transits occur I would have direct perception

of the godhead and lots of past life memories. For years your words during that reading just echoed through my head and you were in my dreams and yogananda was in a couple too and Kahlil Gibran. So what happened when the transits finally came was that I started smoking, I would lie on the floor moaning in agony of a pain that I can only describe as being so deep in my body, at the center of every part of my body... and it was specifically related to NOTHING. My brain changed and the realization I had was that I could no longer follow the spiritual quest that I had been on for so long. I stopped studying Astrology because I wanted to know people by listening to them and not prejudging them based on their chart or whatever. I feel that THE MAJORITY of astrology students can't TRULY HAVE AN OPEN MIND TOWARDS SOMEONE if they are packaging up that person in a chart. The other thing that happened is that I suddenly had LIFE LIKE drawing skills which came from out of NOWHERE. I had never taken a drawing class in my life! I do not feel like I have direct perception of the godhead though, all that happened was that I realized I could no longer study astrology, no longer study SRF lessons, no longer continue on that course in life at all. MY BRAIN WOULD NOT ALLOW IT ANYMORE. Instead I started to relate who I was in relation to my family history and its mafia background. I finally realized who I was ON EARTH RIGHT NOW instead of all the cosmic stuff. So, needless to say that wasn't what I had projected would happen after my reading with you. Could it just be that my mind/ cellular body got everything it needed from my studies up to that point? I mean, what the hell? Also, as much as your words were echoing in my brain when I needed advice, I must say I am glad that they are gone from my mind today.... though, I still totally respect the knowledge that you were given and how you are helping people. MY QUESTION IS: Is it a regression to avoid the spiritual path? My whole life I sought answers to life and who I was, etc. and then BOOM! The seeking is OVER. The curiosity is OVER. WHY, JEFFREY WOLF GREEN, WHY? Peter Licavoli

(Answer) like I said before Peter this is not the place for personal advice or counselling. I will say this very simply: anytime a soul wishes to know god's self, to connect even more deeply, the influence of evil will occur in such a way as to defeat those desires, to create the opposite reality intended, to shift the consciousness and what it focuses upon so that the desires to know god are themselves lost, and the new focuses seeming to be so real, the realness of them serving as the rationales to continue to defeat the original purpose which in your case is to know god. just reflect on your own words: right after our counseling thing you in fact began to experience yogananda, and myself, etc which in fact reflected the real

intent of those transits.....this did begin yet thru the influence of evil the opposite reality intended did occur... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 20-Aug-2000

Frustrations of the Individuated It is my understanding that a necessary part of the individuated evolutionary condition is frustration with regard to finding proper work function: an inability to have one's many and considerable talents appropriately recognized and/or employed by the consensus. this may be a very simple or naive question, but why is this a necessary step on the soul's journey... is the goal to learn humility? Where would the astrologer look in a client's birthchart for resolution of such a difficulty? Thanks, as always, for your help. Blessings, Lesley

(Answer) because in the individuated condition so many souls compensate for it because of the deep sense of being different relative to the consensus... this then causing feeling of not knowing where to fit, social alienation, social insecurity.....then then causing the compensation manifesting as trying to create the external appearance of normalcy, then then leading to making work choices for practical reasons, practicality defined by the system not the person, then finding themselves in consensus type jobs which then creates the effect you have described.....the intent in all this is for the soul to stop compensating, to design an entire lifestyle that reflects who they actually are in total, this including making work choices that reflect who they actually are... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 21-Aug-2000 **Primary Lives** In my notes, I wrote that planets on biquadrant points are indicators of a Primary Life. I have no definition of exactly what a Primary Life is according to evolutionary astrology and how that might be different from a non-primary life. Could you please explain? (It feels as if a primary life is one wherein an individual has chosen to make concerted evolutionary advancements towards returning to Source and, thus, is choosing a life to consciously clear the leftovers from the refrigerator.) Thanks! Judy

(Answer) A soul has 8 primary lives to work on specific evolutionary intentions, head on, and other 'subsidiary' lives in which the original evolutionary purpose is worked on obliquely. the original intent is described via the current life birth chart via the pluto paradigm. a primary life is known when pluto is making aspects to mars.....i.e. pluto square mars. a subsidiary life is when mars and pluto are not in direct aspect. Jeffrey

(Comments) Thanks for the information. Fascinating. For this Pluto square Mars aspect, how far beyond the 10 degree orb is acceptable,i.e., Pluto at 7 Leo 11 and Mars at 17 Scorpio 37 is just beyond the 10 degree orb. I assume it still would apply and would be considered a square according to evolutionary astrology. Also, the 8 life theme is reflected in the Pluto sign or house? It includes the past skipped steps? And it includes the polarity point? And without attempting to think in a linear fashion, is it probable that the 8 primary lives per theme are separated by large distances of "time" and that other primary themes are worked on in between? For example, material left undone 12,000 years ago might be being worked on in this particular life because the conditions on the planet are similar to that time period? I appreciate this material. I am grateful that you spent your life bringing it through. Judy

----- (Question) 22-Aug-2000 Primary Lives As I was playing, looking at the charts in my files, looking for Primary Lives of people on file according to this new information, I think I discovered something. When I look at Pluto Mars aspects, the square is only one of the aspects to look at...correct? I remembered the chart you shared in class and I am wondering if the 8 primary lives have the signature of Mars/Pluto at 45/90/135/180/235/270/315 and then culmination/balsamic near 360 degrees. So then the oblique lives are when the birth chart does not have an aspect within these ranges? And if this is correct, is the orb still as wide as 10 degrees? (For some reason this material will not let go of me. And I am engrossed in pondering and playing with it...) Judy

----- (Question) 21-Aug-2000 Hades et the 3-Headed Attack Dog!!! What type of pluto dynamic is in effect here. A person wakes up out of a sound sleep and sees an apparition or in fact a ghost floating around the room! Than the ghost or whatever it is comes over the person watching it and puts something very cold into the persons right ear! It is a substance that can be felt but really hard to describe its a greenish white translucent stuff that sinks deep down into the persons ear and yet its with a sensation of a snake slithering down through a tunnel deep in the earth. The person falls back into a deep sleep and can't seem to wake up for several days! The person feels kind of deaf, yet can hear fine! But there is this sensation that something is sitting in his ear! What is it? And what is the Plutonian dynamic that would draw this type of wierd supernatural type of manifestation into someones life. Would you call this an individuated soul? What kind of advice can I offer here??? thanks Emily

(Answer) i have no idea what any of this means... Jeffrey

(Comments from Questioner) Thats OK, I found someone who understood exactly what I was talking about and how to help. More and more I find that so many astrologers are just not up on the psychic side of life! Perhaps they spend too much time staring at the heavenly bodies and deciphering angles and degrees etc. instead of getting in touch with the darker side of the occult. I try to stay open to all possibilities! It is out there... you know and I intend to help those who do not know! I forget your not really psychic! Sorry. I hope you have a wonderful day:-) The person I was working with recieved help from a Buddhist nun. We burned a lot of incense and prayed and the thing flew out:-) Buddhist nuns remind me of old style witches. The one we went too really knew what she was doing!! She has a golden cauldron. And everything worked out for the best. Take care et I'll try not to bother you on your message board. Emily

----- (Question) 21-Aug-2000 Thank You Jeffrey, THANK YOU. I'm a little concerned now, but THANK YOU. Peter Licavoli

(Answer) don't be concerned or afraid... simply get back with god'ess... all will be well....and remember to keep you eye on the ball... god'ess.....no matter what ! like i said to you along time ago you are very close to god'ess.....this is why evil f---s with you..or anyone that close... go for it ! Jeffrey

----- (Question) 22-Aug-2000 Nightmare
At your request I am posting my recent personal e-mail to you (with the changes we talked about for my own privacy), with the intent of helping someone else who may be experiencing these things. It read as follows: I know what's going on, etc, but needed to share because this phenomenon seems to be intensifying. the eclipse on july 1 was conj lucifer and it triggered almost everything in my chart. I had started kriya practice just a few days before the eclipse. Last night i dreamed that i asked you if my ex-husband had made a contract with evil and you told me yes. then you told me that i had made a contract as well. I thought, no, i couldn't have - i want god too much to have made a contract with evil. but you reiterated that i had indeed also made the contract. you were still very kind and caring, but there wasn't anything you could do and there wasn't anything i could do. within this, since we had both made the contract, then i was also tied to my ex "forever" and the thing that kept going thru my head was "there's no way out, there's no way out!" (even as i write this, it seems so real and true) and i was just brokenhearted at the thot of never knowing

god. (before going to sleep, i had prayed for yogananda/god to protect my as i ususally do and went to sleep thinking about god) in addition, i have received the personal promise from yogananda that he will always be with me). now i know this stuff is not true, but it felt so very real. and upon waking i even thot if it was you that told me it must be true. but still knowing that that's why evil used you. because you do appear in people's dreams and because i trust you, it knew right where to strike.

I have had such beautiful experiences since beginning kriya. In addition to kriya, etc, i am also trying to make changes in the mundane details of my life where i know i am weakest and where evil tends to strike. I can't tell you how many times I've said "f--k you" (mercury in scorpio) to evil in the last month and a half as well as just telling it to get out, and of course, calling on yogananda/god. the only thing i can figure is that i am real close to nailing down exactly where all this is emanting from as well as making real progress toward god/dess, and so the efforts of evil have intensified. i had also decided to ask you about my ex and then this nightmare. I remain determined and will NOT give up this fight and am doing what you have told me to do. as you have told me God/Self is stronger than evil. I will add (which was not in my original e-mail: thank you for bringing this stuff out in the open so we can recognize it and counteract it. it's impossible to deal with something head on if you are not aware that its there. and i think that's where and how and why any of us could lose sight of god, by thinking these things are real, rather than the influence of evil. last, evil may have it's genius, but it is also incredibly stupid, because in the end, if we recognize it for what it is, it creates the opposite reality it intends for itself, for the soul has realigned with god/dess. god bless

----- (Question) 23-Aug-2000 Chiron
Could you tell me how you use the archetype of Chiron when you analyze a natal chart? Thanks, Atma

(Answer) i would suggest you contact another student, who has already graduated from the school, and is doing major work on chiron from an evolutionary poin of view. his name is marc goldberg whose email is marcgold@msn.com Jeffrey

(Comments) dear atma, would you be so kind so as to share with me the information you get from marc goldberg ? i have recently become very interested in this planetoid and would like to learn about its evolutionary meaning.my e-mail is gromero@graham-miller.cl many thanks in advance and god bless, gonzalo

----- (Question) 23-Aug-2000 Aspects /
Primary Lives when planets are in a stellium forming conjunctions among them, should it be considered that only those planets having a ten degrees orb between them are in conjunction? or if planet (a) is conjunct planet (b), which in turn is conjunct planet (c), should it be considered that planet (a) is conjunct planet (c), even though the orb between planet (a) and planet (c) exceeds ten degrees? how does this apply to determination that a primary life is underway? Lets say pluto is conjunct the moon and mercury, while mercury and the moon are conjunct mars. If the orb between pluto and mars is of, lets say, 11 degrees, would this be a primary life? if a planet (a) is opposed to planet (b) which in turn is conjunct to planet (c), if the orb between planet (a) and planet (c) exceeds the ten degrees, should it be considered that they are in opposition because of the aspects each of them make to the third body, ie planet (b)? another question: can this type of questions be answered by application of precise rules or should they be answered by using of intuition based on observation and correlation, and by these means determine whether or not two given planets are in aspect, ie. at an intense stage of their phasal relation? many thanks and god bless, gonzalo

(Answer) yes, when there are conjunctions like that they can BRIDGE to the other planets that are part of that super conjunction so as to make a defacto aspect even when the orb is not technically within orb. so with your pluto/mars conjunction because of the bridge effect the answer is that this is a primary life..... yes, again because of the bridge effect..and, yes, you can use your intuition relative to observation to also know... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 24-Aug-2000 Mechanics
of Phasal Relationships I ask for clarity on some simple mechanical considerations when figuring out phasal relationships. 1. The direction is always counterclockwise? 2. When I am working with phasal relationships to, let's say, Mars, do I use Mars as the starting point for figuring out the degrees or do I use the slower moving planet it is in relationship to as the beginning place in the math? (This is the KEY question.) 3. Is the Sun, when considered in the equation, always the starting point for ANY relationship to it? 4. On page 270 of Pluto II book, last paragraph, you delineate the phasal relationships for Mars. It appears that you use Mars as the starting point for all but the Pluto/Mars relationship, which appears to begin with Pluto. 5. Before I go any further in attempting to use this, I need to back up and be clear about the math. (If my question reflects confusion, it is because I am a tad confused.) Thanks for the clarity. Blessings...Judy

(Answer) yes, the slower moving of any two planets is used to determine to planetary phase except the sun which is always used as the start point when determining planetary phases to it... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 26-Aug-2000 Surgery I hesitated to post this, as it is quasi-personal. Yet, I think it applies to other students as well, so here it is.... My dream last night entailed some scenario with my "old" relationship patterns relative to venus/pluto in virgo -- that was like saying: "Here's the context." Okay, got it! Then, I'm going into surgery and you're going to do it. I understand that it is cosmetic surgery. Cool! So, I look over my shoulder (me laying down on my stomach) to talk to your wife, who was about to "mark me up" (where the incisions were going to be made, I guess)and sez: "What are you working on?" She sez: "Your bottom and thighs." You're over there with other students talking and answering questions. I got the impression that they were going to watch -- like they were supposed to learn as you do the surgery. Cool. So you came over and others sort of gathered around -- but at a distance. You asked how I was doing and if I was ready. I was very relaxed and felt completely safe and comfortable. So I said "yes, I'm doing just great." So you picked up the scalpal from the tray and said: "Divine Spirit; Dear Mother/Father God, I ask for the gift of healing. Catch her pain...." and that's all I heard, because then I fell asleep 'there', only to wake up in this dimension. What I got from this is that by learning about my virgo issues in your course, I'm being healed and that I can turn around and help others to learn to heal. The thighs are ruled by virgo, are they not? Does any of this resonate with you? I must say the dream was timely because I had been doing other things and not concentrating on the homework you've given us. Right after I woke up this morning, I spent an hour working on one of the charts. I'm re-motivated to move forward, that's for sure! Bless you. Dortha/Nightingale

(Answer) yes, virgo correlates to the thighs.....many people have dreams with me in them in various ways so, yes, i am familiar with this kind of thing Jeffrey

----- (Question) 26-Aug-2000 No Subject Did you ever think that it is easier to connect with evil than with God. Evil seduces us, lives on earth with us now, loves us forever, never leaves us, God is maybe harder to reach, more abstract. Is Pluto not the original God of love? I wonder if we learn to love in darkness, then learn to be on our own without the dark gaurdian as we evolve. We have a hell of a time

shaking him off, but we can do it. My sense is this is all about love, and nothing else. Peace!

(Comments) With all due respect, the Darkness wants only to take your light from you. It wants only to empower itself with YOUR light. It manipulates and tries to control you to empower itself. Sure, it will sweet talk you. Sure, it will say: "I love you. I need you, I can't live without you. I need you to need me, and doesn't that make you feel special." That isn't love. If you don't know what I'm talking about, consider this quote from Florence Scovel Shinn: "Love is God in manifestation, and the strongest magnetic force in the universe. Pure, unselfish love draws to itself it's own; it does not seek or demand." Dortha/Nightingale

----- (Question) 28-Aug-2000 Strange Experience Last night I had a strange dream about you. I was just going to go to sleep and I was planning on traveling in the astral realms after my body went into a state of sleep. Then just as I was about to leave you came out of no where and said "Get back into your body you can't leave your body yet" I asked you why and you said because I'm not ready yet, and that you were protecting me! Is this true? Did I really have this experience with you? Was that really you? Are you really protecting me? Am I in danger?? I woke up with all these perplexing questions and I also remember that you told me to go to your message board today so here I am! Filled with questions, as usual! Well I guess I ought to thank-you for protecting me if thats true. Well thanks, Innocence

(More Comments from above post) P.S. I have just re-read my message to you. You'll probably say that you don't know who I am or what I'm talking about etc. You have said that to me before. But I want to say to you. Regardless of your response or lack of response please just knock it off. I do not understand you and I never will. Your whole countenance to me is nothing but a huge blockage. And though others seem to find you helpful and filled with wisdom and knowledge. I see something else. Stop sitting on me. Stop blocking my spiritual quest. There is no point for this connection. Leave me alone, Innocence Lost

----- (Question) 28-Aug-2000 Lucifer Just dropped in to see the board and found your answer to a Lucifer question that was very helpful for me. I am just on the "other side" of Lucifer square my nodes (south node in Scorpio) and I had the arrogance to think that if I knew it was coming, it couldn't affect me. Reminds me of your exorcism story..fortunately not as bad for me! Seems to have a 2 degree approaching orb as for 8 days, I truly felt like every wound from the

beginning of (my)time was being brought up and the thinking that seemed so very, very real and "right" was actually so very, very destructive and wrong. I would go into it, like a vortex, and then beg for help from the Higher and I would come out of it with some realizations and peace. Then back in for some more, then back out. Feels like the little boat of my mind is rocking peacefully now, waiting for the Pluto conjunct my Leo. I think your answer about evil attacking as you try to get closer to god'dess is right on and I so appreciate your willingness to teach about evil when most of us don't want to even recognize that it exists. I think that tracking Lucifer is incredibly worthwhile as, even though it did effect me, the fact that I knew it was happening did help me not totally believe my negative mind. Do you suggest progressing Lucifer in the natal chart? Is there a published ephemeris? Many blessings, Shellie

(Answer) yes, progresing lucifer is very important. there is no empheremis for lucifer. but i will be writing a book on evil next year some time and i will include an empheremis wihtin it... Jeffrey

----- (Question) 29-Aug-2000 Hey!! No question, really. Just took a break from the homework and thought I'd ask how the move went? I trust you and the family are settling in well? I also wanted to thank you for bringing all my own astrological knowledge back to me. I believe we have known each other for a long time. Thanks for helping me re-remember. I do miss you though, bro. Always here, March

(Answer) hi mark, the move was very intense as we had 30 days to clear out of boulder, then here. but now that we are here we are more than happy cause we get to live in the trees again. sea nearby. dogs happy cause they get to run free now. family is stoked to be here more than i can say. thanks for asking.. Jeffrey

(Comments) Yeah, I envy you being so close to mother ocean. I do miss my Sierras. I'm not sure why the Mother has placed me here in the desert. So much has happened in the last two years I'm still trying to process it all. Anyway, Daimon one, I'm glad your moved and safe. I've noticed that the message board is afire about three-headed dog dreams lately. I suppose when you opened the door to the discussion of 'evil' some things slivered through. That's one thing I noticed about you, Jeffrey, you seem to shun the impulse to be guruized. They will continue to try, though. Keep resisting. Mark

----- (Question) 29-Aug-2000 Transiting North Node in Cancer/Ruler Moon Since the transiting nodal axis

correlates to areas of our life that we are working on relative to natal Pluto/nodal dynamics, and the ruler of the transiting node correlates to the actual underlying issues and areas of life this plays out--I was wondering your thoughts on how this plays out now that the transiting north node is in Cancer?

I understand that with transiting south node in Capricorn, the house/sign of this transit node represents areas of life that appear to be our immediate past and our natal Saturn is the actual issue. Taking it a step further, we can look at the placement of transit Saturn in our chart for further information on how this is manifesting. But what with the transiting north node, ruler moon -- how do we direct ourselves toward the leading edge of our evolutionary growth when the ruler placement changes daily?

For example, when north node was in Leo, I observed that the sun's cycle through the natal chart houses strongly correlated to the "themes" of the month in terms of the kinds of issues that arose, in addition to my natal sun placement being emphasized throughout the Leo/Aquar nodal cycle. But now with the north node in Cancer, I'm noticing more of a shift into more of a lunar consciousness-- ever changing, very cyclical But is this one of the collective intents of north node in Cancer, to develop more of a "go with the flow" attitude and allowing flexibility for cyclical, rhythmic changes in life during this time period that, like water, adapt the form of the environment around them? (or is that more likely coming from my water dominant natal imprint?) Also, since Cancer most strongly correlates to the emotional body, is this a time when changes in our life are meant to be felt, rather than mentally understood-- again, allowing our souls to be in essence "guided" by a higher power-- Cancer's triad with Scorpio, soul, and Pisces, God-- rather than a Capricorn need to be in total control of our destiny, or to force structures in our lives to define our sense of emotional security via conformity to the patterns we've outgrown? And relative to Pluto in Sag -- now allowing for the natural truth to emerge in its own due time, sn in Capricorn, (God's schedule, not ours) and to give new definition, Pluto's polarity in Gem, to these experiences that we find ourselves "drifting" into without conscious, ego-directed, effort via the north node in Cancer?

And I also wondered, since many of us are not all that attuned to the daily changes of the moon and the very short term aspects it makes throughout our chart, then during this cycle would it be a good time to observe other types of lunar cycles -- i.e. new moon/full moon charts, monthly lunar returns, progressed moon aspects and progressed sun/moon phase.....etc?

Or, does the fact that the transiting north node transit ruler changes so often place that much more emphasis on our natal moon as the primary focal point, with less emphasis given to the monthly cycle of the transit moon? By the way, Happy New Moon in Virgo, square Pluto opp Jup..... k

(Answer) the natal placement of the moon relative to the transiting n.node is the underlying and actual issue. and this issue is sustained until the n.node moves into gemini. the transiting moon thus demonstrates one's emotional reactions or responses to the changes necessary as symbolized in the transiting house of the n.node node/ and the actual issue as demonstrated by its natal position. it is these ever fluctuating responses or reactions to that which needs to be changed, evolved that can then correlate to emotional self knowledge as the changes typically indicate a sense of insecurity relative to changing something that is familiar, thus secure. this then allows for self-knowledge at an emotional level: what am i hanging onto and why ? what is my fear of embracing a new direction that will allow for emotional growth ? if i did act upon the necessary changes how would this make me grow/ evolve ? these are the types of questions to ask and reflect upon, s.node in capricorn, so that self emotional knowledge and growth can occur. its not a matter of an intellectual exercise: its a matter of actually becoming one with whatever emotional response or reactions occur. becoming one with it, to FEEL the emotion(s) is the key. Jeffrey

(Question) 30-Aug-2000 Jesus i've struggles with understanding the soul of jesus for a long time. your statement in pluto I that he was totally deluded and intoxicated by his own ego and considered himself God totally blew me away (for a long time). could you elaborate on the nature of his delusion? He fought evil in the desert - what happened after that? what subsequent lives would (have) resulted from one such as his? What relationship does he bear with all the karma accumulated by christians over the past 2000 years? as he is/was clearly in the third level of the spiritual state - how did he serve god'dess? Thanks, Tom

(Answer) well that certainly is news to me. i don't remember writing those words about jesus. maybe you could tell me what page you found those words on ? he did many things in the dessert tom, including battling with evil so as to know it, but this is the time in which he mainly was 'infused' with the vision for the life of jesus, his role, what was meant to be played out thru god's will.....the soul of jesus has not and will not reincarnate in human form ever again relative to that soul being called jesus in the time of that life.....he has created NO personal karma relative to what

'christains' have done with his teachings.....this has been done thru free choice or will by al those involved over the centuries which creates their individual karma because of. when jesus teaches, for example, that one's duty is to turn away and walk on when another(s) do not wish to listen or hear what one has to say or teach how can he create 'karma' when that very teaching is violated thru the free will choice of others who violate that very teaching as in all the various sects wihtin christianity including the 'fundementalits' buy trying to 'convince and convert' others to their teachings ? or when a certain pope of the 12 century had a working brothel within the vatican ? is jesus to be held responsible for that ? and all the rest of the ugly history of the roman catholic church, and also the protestent movment createdd by martin lurher and all the violence that lead too ? and so onjesus serves the 'goddess' thru the agency of divine or angle mary, his mother. Jeffrey

(Comments) "Battling with evil, so as to know it." Thank you for that insight. I so appreciate the way that you share! Blessings! Judy

(Comments) Well that's a load off my mind! I was reffering to page 227 in my Pluto 1 book regarding pluto in pisces. I've always felt jesus played a crucial role in human evolution and am glad to have it confirmed that his contribution and teachings were right on. if you find that passage in your book perhaps you could clarify what you called the "jesus syndrome". Look forward to hearing more. god'dess bless. Tom

(Comments) Tom, I understand why you were confused about the statement about Jesus on p. 227. If i may offer my interpretation, what jeffrey means here is not that Jesus was deluded and intoxicated with his own ego, because he wasn't, but that people can think they are LIKE jesus, i.e. that they can show people what they need and therefore "rescue them", when they, in fact, do not have his level of self-realization. i've also heard jeffrey call this a "god complex." these are people who point the way to themselves, not to god. god bless susan

(Comments) Oops! yeah, it is clear to me now that the reference was to those with the "god complex" (thanks susan). sorry for taking up the time and space..... tom

----- (Question) 31-Aug-2000 3 Headed Dog Lady and Others I don't know about hte rest of you but I feel it is a real drag when people put down Jeffrey after they do not receive the answer they wanted to hear. As for the 3 headed dog lady... do you realize how many questions and people come to Jeff daily? And if he analyzes one

dream for a student then he's going to have hundreds of other students wanting the same service for free! Maybe in the future we could keep our tantrums to ourselves and not seep the negative energy on the rest of the students... I really feel it ruins things. By the way, he is one of the best psychics I've met and I have met many. Thanks for this space Jeffrey.
Vanya

(Comments) I so heartily agree with Vanya here. Jeffrey's message board is a treasure and valuable resource indeed for us students in evolutionary astrology. As for the personal stuff...well, says a great deal more about those that posted it than about anyone or anything else. Thanks for backing up, Vanya!!! Hanne

(Comments) I agree with you very much indeed. Thank you for posting your message. Gonzalo

(From Jeffrey) thanks vanya and hanne for your comments .. and it is so true that people reveal themselves in their projections when their requests do not turn out as they wished... a good way to actually know the reality of someone versus the 'come on', so to speak... god'ess bless Jeffrey

(Comments) What would be a good price? 30 pieces of silver!

(Comments) Actually Jeffrey this is not about projections or come-ons! Its about counter-transference with massive consolidation relating to MPD. MPD associated with the techniques of destructive mind-control and demonic hypnosis relating to cult type behaviors. Something I assume you are a familiar with:-)

(Comments) First, thanks to Vanya, Hanne and Gonzalo. I agree wholeheartedly. To the last response - yes, it IS all about projections. In my own personal experience with Jeffrey, he has always encouraged me to ask and answer my own questions, to find and access my own truth, not his. He has pointed the "way home" NOT to himself. To encourage someone to find and access their own truth and to define and become who they intrinsically are is the mark of a true healer and teacher and can hardly be called "destructive mind control and demonic hypnosis!" If you're disappointed in Jeffrey, then look within and see what it is you have projected on him that doesn't belong to him, but to you. And check out www.thework.com, it's a wonderful method for learning to accept the responsibility for one's own thoughts, actions and perceptions. I, for one, am grateful that Jeffrey has been the instrument to bring us all Evolutionary Astrology, through which - if we choose to - we can grow into

the fullness of ourselves in the most healthy way. god bless, jeffrey, and god bless to all.....susan

(Comments) I went to www.thework.com -- what a beautiful and profound way of approaching the issues. And so simple too. Wow, I loved it. I especially enjoyed The Work Rap...wayyyyyy cool. Thanks for the reference, mate! Dortha/Nightingale

(Comments) No one was referring to jeffrey as being a practitioner of destructive mind-control or demonic hypnosis. Only was referring to his experience working with people who have been victimized by such practices. That was your projection rather than understanding of what was in fact being said! Have a good day! Onward healing vessels of wisdom-induced bliss nirvana:-)

(Comments) so sorry. you're probably right. reading something in because of all the negativity projected on j lately. namaste

gender switching,Monday 19-Feb-2001 09:58:51,,
Hi Jeffrey

Are there any other indicators in the chart for a recent gender switch besides the following: nodal axis in 4/10 or cancer/cap; pluto in 4 or 10; moon in 4 or 10 sq. nodal axis? Are there ever times that a recent gender switch (as related to you by a client) would not be reflected in the natal chart? and if so why would that not be reflected in the chart?

Thanks ,Susan,

Re: gender switching,Monday 19-Feb-2001 12:42:01,,Hi Susan

well a new phase moon / saturn can also correlate to a very recent gender shift .. no it would always be symbolized ,Jeffrey,

Marriage Chart,Monday 19-Feb-2001 02:57:27,,Hi Jeffrey

In what way would a chart done for the time of a couples marriage have relevance considering the personal chart and that the composite is the essence of the couples purpose for being together? What would the pluto and nodes etc. significance be in a marriage chart?

Thanks.....,Peter Licavoli,

**Re: Marriage Chart,Monday 19-Feb-2001 12:39:43,,
Hi Peter**

To be honest I have never found any meaning at all in such charts such 'electional' charts are simply a snap shot of that moment .. the overall energies at any point in time that we all repond too i have been married five times now and none of the electional charts that i have done for any of them meant anything ..,Jeffrey,

Re: Re: Marriage Chart,Tuesday 20-Feb-2001 03:53:10,,Yeah thats what I figured.. perhaps it is to determine weather or not the wedding guests REALLY enjoyed themselves at the reception like they said they did eh?,Peter Licavoli, Asteroids and Black Moon Lillith,Thursday 15-Feb-2001 23:02:49,,Which book by George Demetra is the book suggested for reading on Black Moon Lillith? Is it: Finding Your Way In The Dark?

Is the book Asteroids in the Birth Chart by Emma Bella Donath a good read?

**Thanks ,John ,John.Cover@tdsb.on.ca Re: Asteroids and Black Moon Lillith,Monday 19-Feb-2001 12:37:06,,
Hi John**

I think it is called the black moon lilith .. don't know for sure don't know about the other person at all,Jeffrey,

Asteroids and Black Moon Lillith - 3,Monday 19-Feb-2001 20:59:06,,The question was kind of premature since I would like to jumpstart ahead on the information. Jeff I would like to ask if on the Pluto tapes if Chiron BML and the asteroids are covered. By the way I'm having a blast of a time re-learning astrology from it's true spiritual centre. I'm so happy for myself and all other students undertaking this journey of self understanding. Thanks very much.,John Cover,john.cover@tdsb.on.ca

Re: Asteroids and Black Moon Lillith,Monday 19-Feb-2001 22:26:46,,Hi John

Yes the Demetra George book is titled "Finding your way in the Dark". She also has another featuring the 1st four asteroids discovered: Juno Pallas Vesta and Ceres. This book is titled "Asteroid Goddesses". Both are excellent and Chiron is also covered in Asteroid Goddesses along with a number of other key asteroids.,Mary,

**Re: Re: Asteroids and Black Moon Lillith -4,Tuesday 20-Feb-2001
17:32:07,,Thanks Mary.**

,John Cover,

Client 1,Wednesday 14-Feb-2001 19:25:41,,Hi Jeffrey!

A few questions about Client 1 in the homework:

- 1. Did his violence toward women ever lead to death/murder?**
- 2. Is he still alive if not-did he take his own life?**
- 3. Is he notorious/famous/infamous?**
- 4. Was he your client or the former partner of one of your clients (i.e. did you actually speak to him or just knew of him)?**
- 5. Did he move to Germany because he had to (escaping punishment etc.) or did he go for opportunities etc. of his own volition?**
- 6. Did/does he actually do work in the restaurants or does he just own them (cook?)**

Thank you and a very loving Valentine's Day to you and all students of Evolutionary Astrology!,Jinny,

**Re: Client 1,Thursday 15-Feb-2001 09:26:23,,
Hi Jinny**

- 1. first thanks for your valentine greeting**
- 2. no to my knowledge he did not actually kill a women almost though**
- 3. the last i heard anything about him he was still alive**
- 4. he was not famous of infamous**
- 5. he was a partner of my current wife**
- 6. he wanted to get away from his domineering father actually had fist fights with his father**
- 7. no he would never 'debase' himself to the lowly task of cooking ... he would typically REQUIRE his 'current' girlfriend to do all the cooking**

and other menial tasks

,Jeffrey,

new principle,Wednesday 14-Feb-2001 18:01:44,,Hi Jeffrey

I'm a new student so I've been reading past messages on the message board. Relative to the new principle (i.e. transiting nodes square a natal planet):

(1) what happens when transiting nodes square natal nodes?

(2) How would the skipped step show up in a natal chart if the opportunity for evolutionary growth were not acted upon specific to t.nodes square n.nodes?

(3) Does the phase of the square (waxing or waning) determine the kind of evolutionary opportunity (crisis in action or crisis in consciousness)?

Thank you very much for your help.

Ivy

Re: new principle,Thursday 15-Feb-2001 09:20:36,,

HI Ivy

Your questions are answered within the course itself/ the video tapes for the course. ,Jeffrey,

the astral realm,Wednesday 14-Feb-2001 09:58:17,,hi Jeffrey

Latelyi've been aware of the presence of different energies around me....some of them have not been so benevolent...my question is why would all of a sudden they be here....and is it possible that alien intelligences are able to operate on the astral realm and thus remain' undetected.....I know my ? may seem way out there but this is relatively knew awareness for me and I am trying to figure out what it is that I am actually experiencing....some of it seems so real and yet... I am trying to sort out if it is really a seperate entity or just a part of my own consciousness.....this was happening around four or five months ago when i was spending alot of time in meditation and going way out there... since that time i stopped meditating....

thanks.....L,,

Re: the astral realm,Thursday 15-Feb-2001 09:14:38,,Hi

No it is not possible for 'alien' intelligences to exist in the 'astral' plane. It would seem to me that because of your effort to meditate you activated your pineal gland thus stimulating the secretion of melatonin into your consciousness which then began to dissolve the natural saturnian boundry that separates the conscious/ unconscious..... this creates a hypersentive state that then can be very 'receptive' to the 'astral' plane remember that astral plane is full of every kind of person you can imagine no different than earth. so it would appear that you are picking up or tuning into various conversations that are existing there this is very similiar to when folks play with the wiji board ,Jeffrey,

**Re: Re: the astral realm,Thursday 15-Feb-2001 09:30:39,,Thanks Jeffrey
”**

Incarnation,Tuesday 13-Feb-2001 20:42:51,,At what poont does the soul enter the body? Is it possible for for it to take some time? Specifically my son was born Dec. 11th and my mom died January 3rd. Is it possible for my mom to incarnate into my son after that amount of time has passed?,Peter Licavoli,

**Re: Incarnation,Thursday 15-Feb-2001 09:04:06,,
HI Peter**

The soul incarnates at the moment of conception. Some souls then fly in and out until birth others stay firmly within others come back at the moment of birth. No it is not possible that your son is your mother.,Jeffrey,

Inconjunct,Tuesday 13-Feb-2001 02:06:56,,Did you not say that the inconjunct has a specific 2 degree aspect orb and that if it is even a few minutes beyond that then it is not considered an inconjunct?,Peter,

Re: Inconjunct,Tuesday 13-Feb-2001 10:21:44,,Hi Peter

no never said such a thing nor is is correct by the way ,Jeffrey,

North Node,Tuesday 13-Feb-2001 00:49:28,,Hi Jeffrey

Does the sign that an individuals north node is in have anything to do with what that individual's sun sign will be in their future lifetime? If not then

what if anything does the north node have to do with an individual's next life's natal chart? Thanks Ely.,,

Re: North Node,Tuesday 13-Feb-2001 10:20:52,,Yes the sign and degree of the current life n.node correlates to what the sign and degree of the next life's sun will be,Jeffrey,

Re: North Node,Tuesday 13-Feb-2001 18:56:19,,In that case is the south node the sign and degree of the most recent past life? Thanks.,Jinny,

Re: North Node,Tuesday 13-Feb-2001 23:09:50,,Sorry... scrap the previous question... brain's not working today! (mercury retrograde!),Jinny,

FROM JEFFREY: HERE IS AN EXAMPLE ANALYSIS OF A HOMEWORK CHART BY HANNE THAT IS COMPLETE AND THE WAY THEY SHOULD BE DONE,Monday 12-Feb-2001 12:26:38,,TO ALL STUDENTS:

I have posted an example analysis of a homework chart that was done by one of the students from Denmark: Hanne. This is the most excellent example of how these homework charts should be done. If you wish to read it then click [Here](#).

,Jeffrey,

Re: EXAMPLE ANALYSIS OF A HOMEWORK CHART ,Monday 12-Feb-2001 14:46:08,,THANKS JEFFERY FOR THE EXAMPLE; IT SURE IS A NICE LAYOUT.

I WAS WONDERING ABOUT THE "BACKGROUND" INFORMATION. THE ONLY DESCRIPTION I WAS ABLE TO GET OFF THE TAPED COURSE WAS THE FOLLOWING "FEMALE HEAVY RELIGIOUS CONDITIONING INDIVIDUATED MOVING INTO SPIRITUAL WEALTHY FINANCIAL STATUS".

IS THERE ALSO THIS KIND OF EXPANDED VERSION OF THE BACKGROUND FOR CHARTS 5 THROUGH 10?

THANKS IN ADVANCE.

,Ron,

Re: Re: EXAMPLE ANALYSIS OF A HOMEWORK CHART ,Tuesday 13-Feb-2001 10:19:05,,

Hi Ron

The expanded background was developed by hanne herself. This is one of the reasons I posted it: to show other students how important it is to understand the culture of origin.....she did her own research and that is necessary in this kind of work.....,Jeffrey,

Re: FROM JEFFREY: HERE IS AN EXAMPLE ANALYSIS OF A HOMEWORK CHART BY HANNE THAT IS COMPLETE AND THE WAY THEY SHOULD BE DONE,Tuesday 13-Feb-2001 18:58:23,,Thank you Jeffrey. It will be easier to do the homework with this example to strive for. Merci.,Jinny,

Daemon oul,Monday 12-Feb-2001 11:18:11,,

Hi Jeffrey

I WAS WONDERING ABOUT THE NAME OR WORD DAEMON (SOUL). DO YOU KNOW ITS CORRELATION TO THE WORD DEMON? MOST PEOPLE AND BOOKS SEEM TO INTERPRET THEM AS THE SAME. THEY ARE SEEMINGLY COMPLETELY DIFFERENT ENERGIES. COULD YOU CLEAR THIS UP?

Vanya,

**Re: Daemon oul,Monday 12-Feb-2001 12:36:33,,
HI Vanya**

The word 'demon' is a perversion of the word 'daemon' the perversion of the word coming from Christianity. Daemon is a latin word which means what it means as I have explained before in other messages. Because it contains the linkage to the world of animals thus flesh the Christians thus used the dipiction of animals in the most negative ways linked with evil or 'satan' thus demon ,Jeffrey,

**Recent gender switch,Sunday 11-Feb-2001 18:58:48,,
Hi Jeffrey**

How does one interpret the principle of gender switching under the following conditions?

south and north nodes of moon in cancer capricorn in 10/4 respectively (recent gender switch) and yet with balsamic sat/moon conj in gem in 9

(preparation for a gender switch)? Does this mean that the person is spending relatively few lifetimes in their present gender? and if so is there enough info here to determine the reason for that? how would the pluto in libra in 1st in an 11 degree sq to the nodal axis play into this phenomenon? (asc is 0 libra).

thanks J....,Susan,

Re: Recent gender switch,Monday 12-Feb-2001 12:33:17,,
Hi Susan

The signature that you are pointing correlates to a soul that is getting ready for the gender switch yet thru the balsamic moon/ saturn pluto squaring the nodes the current gender that the person is in not yet finished in terms of the prevailing evolutionary intentions that have been in place for prior to the current life. If the person makes the choices that honor whatever the nature of the skipped steps are that are connected to gender issues then this will serve as the break from the current gender relative to the next life. If not this pattern will come up again,Jeffrey,

,Saturday 10-Feb-2001 13:33:58,,Greetings MR. Green

I am writing to request more information on your classes at the Evolutionary School of Astrology. I am curious if the school in London is open yet and if there is some kind of funding available to attend. I have so much more to say but I will leave this to the future. I would like to let you know how much inspiration the book Steven and you wrote has given me. I am a young astrologer and I really admire you both and hope to one day learn from you. Thanks for your time! - Nonnie Salamon
Starfaeria@yahoo.com,,

Re: (No subject),Sunday 11-Feb-2001 14:03:21,,
Hi

all the information about any of the schools is on my website no sorry i have no funding sources to help potential students pay for the school. the london school is starting up again this june then again in december,Jeffrey,

Earth in Astrology,Saturday 10-Feb-2001 00:24:43,, Hi Jeffrey

There has been some recent discussion about the use of Earth in astrology. I recently received a download on some stuff that others might wish to

check out for themselves.

EARTH: The symbol of the circle and the cross.

Astrologically earth is always directly opposite one's natal sun to the degree and minute exact. Because it is opposing our sun it would seem to represent on an esoteric level that which challenges us/foils us to fully integrate - the spiritual (sun) through the physical body (earth).... To matrix the two together as one operational entity.... To learn how to integrate through our physical bodies the emanations or pulsations of love (spirit) that are given 'form' by the consciousness of the earth itself through I suppose some form of frequency download and through the Earth symbol is shown how/where we increase our frequency levels to merge with Goddess through the merging with the Earth and her emanations. My impression is these emanations resonate/align within our bodies with what we call kundalini and like a pulsar in the heavens are like a spiritual heartbeat. The heartbeat of the Goddess Mother herself- and these pulses manifest/come through the Earth and her creatures and manifest outwardly as emotion. The form of this emotion purified is unadulterated love a mother's love Goddess love. And for souls incarnated as humans the intent on Earth is to know /be/feel this love which is acted out through union with others in relationship - with oneself (inner and outer self) another human animals plants etc. And it is the reflection/osmosis as a result of these unions that allows for evolutionary growth to open and expand our emotional bodies to eventually merge in totality with this perpetual and immense sea of pulsations created by the Mother to fully unite as one the spiritual (sun) with the physical(earth).

It is my feeling that Earth represents how we spiritualize our physical existence through the dynamic of polarity and this most dramatically in these imbalanced times via gender issues and their resolution. And it is this opposing gender tension that foils us into expanding our emotional bodies in order to evolve. It is represented in the opposing tension of spirit/sun to physical/earth. Thus Earth in astrology represents one's opposite and inner gender signature. If one were born female their inner and opposite gender would be male and the Soul would create through its outer female circumstances which challenge the inner male or one's inner self to evolve through reflection/osmosis with others in order to find balance within a state of natural androgyny.

Wherever Earth exists natively by house sign aspects renders the details of this dynamic within physical reality and its mastery of same defining our challenge in this realm in order to merge with those constant pulsations of

love. The Water/heart elements predominate within the female signature while the Air/Mental elements predominate within the male signature. Water and Air are given form via the Earth elements - how we render those pulsations into form which is our Earthly challenge creating form reflecting our essence how those pulsations can fully 'materialize' and manifest through each of us: Venus/Taurus pulsations of love (higher octave neptune spiritual love) impacting one's inner relationship to oneself leading to Mercury/Virgo definition of our essence through our work or karma yoga and then Saturn/Capricorn self mastery of oneself in the physical world. Water and air are birthed via the Fire elements. The matrix of these elements is symbolized by the circle and the cross the progressive transmutation of Earth/physical into Spirit/Sun.

The symbol of the circle and the cross is perceived by me depicting the constant influx of these four elements (cross/physical) upon one's being (circle/spirit) each element represented by one of the four directions (east south north west) converging to penetrate one's physical body matrixing and purifying the energy within as it runs through the spine/chakra system and returns back into the Earth recycled and back up again redefining and refining one's emotional body until perfect union with Goddess is at last achieved and there exists an unimpeded flow within the cross and the circle as it cycles its energy in a double figure eight pattern (DNA) and the omnipresence of love reigns supreme within physical existence.

As for the Pluto in Leo generation Neptune in Libra I see these folks leading the way to self-actualize(leo) with a sense of balanced equality (Libra) both genders within themselves the inner and outer to re-align to this natural truth.

As an aside to the notion of Earth kundalini I was graced with the beauty today of a large rainbow stretching from one point of contact to another on the Earth. It looked like an inverted smile....created by Water/Heart and Sun/Spirit. What a beautiful way for her to share her joy with us.,Mary,

Re: Earth in Astrology,Saturday 10-Feb-2001 01:02:58,,Hi. That was vety interesting. And although I'm not sure what you just said I will disagree with you on one point that you made. Water=Female Air/Mental=Male. I would say for sure that it is Fire/Instinct=Male not the Air/Mental. Men are not thinkers they are doers. They do without thought. Being a man I can tell you that we are made of the most basic drab elements. So plainly simple it is almost boring. We struggle to think for it is not natural for us. In fact it is a wonder why we even have a brain at all.

**We as men could easily survive without one and we practically do.
Even those males unfortunate enough to have Air qualities in their charts
do not really know what to do with them. ,,**

**Re: Re: Earth in Astrology, Saturday 10-Feb-2001 01:36:08,, One can see
the archetypal element of air within men in the way they approach
spirituality - mental. Females within Natural Law approach spirituality
through the Mother using their bodies as vehicles/transmitters of that
Love.,,**

**Re: Earth in Astrology, Monday 12-Feb-2001 09:51:11,,
Hi Mary**

**Yes what you say is very close to how Alan Oken views Earth I think his
view of Earth set a standard for all the info on Earth...as (of course) the
Earth is directly opposing out natal Sun...spirit in manifesting on a
mundane level...and also I think challenging and anchoring our Sun sign
energy to bring it into fruition and construction of something meaningful
for our evolution here...**

Vanya,

**Re: Earth in Astrology, Monday 12-Feb-2001 12:44:00,,
Hi Mary**

**Gosh that was quite a mouth full. I would simply say 'right on'
,,Jeffrey, conception chart, Wednesday 7-Feb-2001 20:27:05,,**

hi Jeffrey

**IN A CONCEPTION CHART IF THE CHILD'S NN (IN CANCER)
CONJUNCTS THE MOTHER'S SN (IN CANCER) IN THE 8TH HOUSE
WHAT WOULD BE AN EVOLUTIONARY POINT OF VIEW OF A
PAST RELATIONSHIP? I'VE GOT A FEW IDEAS BUT WOULD
LOVE YOUR INPUT.**

**MANY THANKS
,Vanya,**

**Re: conception chart, Sunday 11-Feb-2001 14:01:26,,
Hi Vanya**

that the roles are being reversed ... the daughter was the mother before and visa versa..this can then create some power struggles relative to authority as a result ,Jeffrey,

Re: Re: conception chart,Sunday 11-Feb-2001 18:47:10,,
Hi Jeffrey

Considering that a person with an 8th house moon has had the same mother before would your answer here still hold true if the nodes were not in cancer?,Susan,

,Tuesday 6-Feb-2001 23:19:12,,What does it mean when signs are intercepted in a chart and there are no planets in those signs? (i think I am using the right word..... the signs do not fall on any house but are inbetween two house cusps.),Peter Licavoli,

Re: (No subject),Sunday 11-Feb-2001 13:59:55,,
Hi Peter

When signs are intercepted in means one of two things. 1. that the archetypes of the signs that are intercepted have been so thoroughly developed in previous lives that they do not need to be emphasized in this life or 2. that the archetypes of the intercepted signs are needing to be developed in this life....in this case they become active when transits move thru them when progressed planets move into them a transiting or progressed planet forms a aspect to the planetary ruler of the intercepted signs or when the the signs that are intercepted show up on the asc in a solar return chart,Jeffrey,

charts in dreams,Tuesday 6-Feb-2001 13:16:56,,about a month ago i had a dream in which i heard someone being killed in the next room. while in the dream i kept on thinking about the killer's chart specifically the placement of the nodes and pluto. (unfortunately i couldn't seem to recall it exactly but i think it was north node in leo/3 and pluto in 4).

has anyone else here had dreams involving charts (which you had not seen before) and if so how have you reacted to that? (have you gone on to interpret it or do you just forget about it or...?)

thanks!.,sаметова_revoluce@birdmail.com

Re: Re: charts in dreams,Wednesday 7-Feb-2001 18:25:40,,haha that sounds quite exhausting! So is it such an overload for you or do you find most of the information in your dreams easily accessible and meaningful? I think that dream I had a while back was the first dream I had involving astrology in an explicit way. I have only just become seriously interested in astrology maybe a year and a half ago so I am not quite so proficient at processing and interpreting this information...hence....I was very intrigued by the information in the dream for a couple of days afterward but it would be a lot of work for me to analyse it partly because of (and despite) the vagueness of such a task! So I guess what I am asking (didn't express too clearly in first post) is whether or not you have successfully interpreted the information in some of these dreams 'successfully' meaning the astrological info that you cull from it coherently relates to the themes of the dream or something in the waking world or....? (well I don't know too many options it's a bit new to me!) I am not necessarily asking for things like "I dreamt of this chart once and it turned out to be my future spouse's chart!!" nor anything with too many personal details if that makes you feel uncomfortable (although I have no prob w/ that) just looking for ideas on how I might interpret this dream and the information on a larger scale first and then to the nitty gritty...does that make sense? Sorry to be so rambly....:)

the server for the email address in my first post has been having some problems recently so I am leaving a different one with this post if you would prefer to email me (anyone?).

thanks rebecca and to any other ,

Chiron and Asbolus at Galactic Center,Tuesday 6-Feb-2001 07:56:28,,

In his most recent Galactic Times newsletter Philip Sedgwick offers wonderful insight on the exact alignment of the two centaurs Chiron and Asbolus over the next few days at the Galactic Center and the heightened intuitive information available to all. If anyone wishes to be on his free email list just contact him at galastro@aol.com. The Feb. 5 newsletter "Insight for Free" focuses on this alignment.

,Susan,

Hypersensitivity,Tuesday 6-Feb-2001 02:59:10,,These kids being born today with Uranus and Neptune in Aquarius.....especially Neptune in Aquarius does this in general physically correlate to a possible hypersensitive nervous system? Would that correlate to a heightened or

more sensitive than usual 5 senses? Also what astrologically correlates to hearing and esp. extra sensitive hearing?,Peter Licavoli,

Re: Hypersensitivity,Tuesday 6-Feb-2001 14:54:44,,
Hi Peter

First the psychology of hearing is a libra/ venus archetype. The anatomy of hearing is mercury in combination with it higher octave uranus. so with neptune in aquarius the hypersensitivity to hearing can in fact occur. what is known as audiovoyant hearing is a pisces/ neptune / 12 house archetype.
,Jeffrey,

Re: Re: Hypersensitivity,Tuesday 6-Feb-2001 19:14:42,,Audiovoyant hearing would then be a possibility for someone with Neptune conjunct Venus in Aquarius in the 11th House? And what is Audiovoyant hearing exactly anyway?,Peter Licavoli,

Fourth House archetype in composite chart,Monday 5-Feb-2001 17:02:41,,

hi jeffrey

in pluto II you mention that in composite chart fourth house archetype may correlate to a couple that experiences the following contradiction: while at a soul level they love each other tenderly they feel that their character/personalities do not fit this making the relationship difficult. I have the following questions about this composite archetype:

1) would under this archetype the possibilities of the relationship depend on the evolutionary condition of the individuals involved ? I mean would it be possible to overcome the difficulties produced by character incompatibility if the individuals reach an evolutionary point where they free themselves from their own character/personality ?

2) If this is true would it suffice the relationship purposes involved in the fourth house archetype and the subsistence of the relationship that only one of the individuals in the relationship reach the evolutionary point where he/she is free from his/her own personality structure ?

3) On the contrary wouldnt the need to end the relationship as a consequence of character incompatibility imply an overidentification of the individuals with their character/personality as if the soul was trapped in the structure it has developed to manifest itself ?

4) I understand from a jungian point of view that the overidentification with character structure implies an overidentification with the archetypes (in jungian sense) concerning that character structure that in turn implies an inflation of the ego from which one shall free at a certain point in individuation this idea implies a desire of the soul in individuation process of reaching a point where the soul's manifestation does not require the personality structure ... though before reaching that point in individuation/evolution the soul does need its personality structure to manifest (and protect) itself ...

a) if you agree with this idea what evolutionary stage would allow the soul to liberate itself from archetypes/character structure ? as i see it even jesus was caught at a certain point in identification with archetypes this accepting an "archetypal" destiny ...

b) or do you think that there archetypes necessary for further growth at every level in human evolution ?

c) or would the process concern not only the evolutionary stage of the souls but eventually their skipped steps concerning self-identity/expression ?

thank you very much for your advice and god bless ...

gonzalo,gonzalo,gromero@graham-miller.cl Re: Fourth House archetype in composite chart,Tuesday 6-Feb-2001 14:50:18,,

Hi Gonzalo

The soul creates the personality that it needs in each life to accomplish its evolutionary intentions. the personality that is created one's nature can not be changed or 'liberated' from or overcome or transcended or anything like that

,Jeffrey,

Re: Re: Fourth House archetype in composite chart,Tuesday 6-Feb-2001 17:00:27,,FONT TYPE=4>

hi jeffrey

then which would be the purpose for relationship or the way to overcome

the contradiction between love at a soul level and character incompatibility in a relationship where fourth house composite archetype is prominent ?

gonzalo

past/future synastry, Sunday 4-Feb-2001 20:44:49,,

jeffrey

In synastry how do you interpret the north node of one person conjunct the south node the other (and vica-versa of course)? You mentioned on the planetary nodes tape when this happens in a birthchart the past and the future exist together and the point is to make a new choice relative to the past patterns rather than make a choice to stay repeat the old patterns.

Is this the same when it happens in synastry?

EG: My north node in Leo/3rd is conjunct someone's south node in Leo/10; actually sandwiched in between their south node and their Pluto/Leo/11. So the flip side is their north node in Aquarius/4 is sandwiched between my Jupiter/Aq/9 and my south node in Aquarius/9 conjunct thier Pluto Polarity Point in Aquarius/5 which is conjunct their Venus/mars balsamic conjunction in Pisces.

Is this the past/future happening together as in a birthchart?

Do the planets conjunct the North node in one persons chart have the effect of pushing the south node stuff (that it is conjunct) from the other's chart in order to help it evolve?

And do planets conjunct the south node in one person's chart have the effect of pulling on the other's north node/planets(that it is conjunct) to stay with the security of old choices?

i get confused just wirting about this!

thanks!

**Clara
,clara,**

**Re: past/future synastry,Tuesday 6-Feb-2001 11:41:22,,
Hi Clara**

1.in synastry this correlates to a situation where where one has already been south node the other is headed towards their north node and visa versa. kinda like the movie 'back to the future' thru one another. this can be benefical in that each can share what they have already learned from their own pasts as it applies to the future of one another in general and specifically. on the other hand both can feel that they are being limited in their own individual growth because they can each become wayed down by their individual pasts thru one another.

2. yes

**3. yes and/ or to help the other heal that past by understanding it,Jeffrey,
Geonodes program,Saturday 3-Feb-2001 15:05:04,,Hey jeffrey**

I was running the German goenodes program from you website and you have both Sag and Capricorn listed as 'SCH' Tuarus as 'STI'. TAurus comes out as 'STE' when I run the porgram and there's not another letter combo similar so that's a safe bet but what are the appropriate letters for Sag and Cap?

thanks a lot

Clara

**Re: Geonodes program,Sunday 4-Feb-2001 15:01:36,,
hi clara**

yep i messed up in those translations...taurus is sti sag is sch and capricorn is ste ... sorry ,Jeffrey,

7 occult laws,Saturday 3-Feb-2001 14:26:51,,

Hey jeffrey

in on of your audio tapes you mention the 7 occult laws/principles that underly the structure of the universe- are they the same ones as in the

metaphysical/hermetic book "The Kybalion"? Could you list/explain what they are ?

thanks.

clara shirblue1@hotmail.com

Re: 7 occult laws,Sunday 4-Feb-2001 14:59:15,,
Hi Clara

no i never said that ... i was talking the seven universes and the seven chakra or the seven churches or candles that christ talks of but those seven things are natural laws ,Jeffrey,

MIRACLE FLOWERS: shared by Dortha,Thursday 1-Feb-2001
13:16:57,,Just had to share this with everyone! SUCH a blessing! Ese

Dortha/Nightingale

MIRACULOUS FLOWERS SPROUT ON A GOLD STATUE IN SOUTH KOREA

"Flowers that bloom only once every 3 000 years are budding on the head of a sacred Buddhist statue."

Buddhist priests in South Korea "say the legendary flowers blossoming on the forehead of Kian Yin the Compassionate" only appear "when the 'Sage King of the Future' (also known as Maitreya the future Buddha) comes into the world " which one Buddhist leader called "a delight that gives joy beyond description."

"The Miracle of the Flowers as it's now being called happened in the Chonggyesa Temple " in a suburb of Seoul the capital of South Korea. "Tens of thousands of pilgrims are flocking to see the white blossoms on the tip of the eyebrow of the shining gilded statue of Kuan Yin."

""Kuan Yin is a gentle Buddhist deity who refused to enter paradise (Nirvana) because she heard the cries of suffering humanity ' says religious expert Dr. Kenneth Ireland 'She is acknowledged to save the soul of everyone on Earth turning her back on none.'"

""Many are now saying that the monastery of Chonggye-sa could become the Buddhist Lourdes because many cures are being performed there.'"

""According to the monks 21 threadlike stems are growing from the statue of Kuan Yin each with a tiny white flower 'no bigger than the tip of a ballpoint pen.'"" "This is the first time in the 1 000-year history of the monastery that the flowers have blossomed."

""Buddhists say sighting the flowers is like witnessing the birth of Buddha "" he added. "Experts say it's unthinkable that the 500-year-old statue of Kuan Yin gilded every three years over the (original) woodwork could produce growing flowers without divine intervention."

""Botanically the flower is related to the ficus ' says botanist William Grant 'There is just no way it could take root in the statue.'"" "Dr. Ireland says the flowers are regarded as divine in India Japan and China and are believed to bloom only when a momentous event is about to happen."

""Buddhist monks are currently keeping a prayer vigil at the statue waiting for the event that will change mankind's future forever."

,Jeffrey,

Re: MIRACLE FLOWERS: shared by Dortha, Friday 2-Feb-2001 01:48:11,, That's interesting. Last night while walking home from the corner store in the middle of Los Angeles where you can scarcely see a star I had to stop because I noticed this alignment of six stars (possibly one planet) and the moon at the base (to make seven objects) forming a rather large cross in the sky which was to me in perfect alignment and did I mention LARGE. I was particularly bewildered because of a series of dreams I had almost 7 years ago- July 4th 1993 to be exact during a freak

summer snowstorm in the mountains of Aspen Co.- where a cross within a circle tumbled from the sky and then in the dream I received messages from God(as I understood in the dream). I scrambled to find pieces of paper in the dream but they were in short supply. As I found a piece though a "message" was instantly incised upon the paper. There were four total messages each one having to do with the four basic elements. I sensed that this "knowledge" would be of use later in my life.

Anyway I tend to ramble sometimes sorry I almost posted the thing about the cross on this message board last night but I wasn't sure if it was appropriate.

What is really interesting TO ME is that 6 or 7 or 8 years ago I was having a ridiculous amount of "mystical" or whatever experiences dreams... SO MANY DREAMS! and other things BUT this was the FIRST thing of that nature that has happened to me in YEARS. Thousands of days have passed.... That is why it struck me so hard and also for all the stargazing I have done I have never noticed anything like that before.,Peter,

Re: MIRACLE FLOWERS: shared by Dortha, Friday 2-Feb-2001 08:44:08,, a sign maybe.....a return of the great mother or an indication that the new cycle has begun?.,

Planetary Nodes Tape, Wednesday 31-Jan-2001 22:52:46,, HI
I MUST HAVE MISSED SOMETHING...COULD YOU POST THE INFO ON THE PLANETARY NODES TAPE...IS IT YOURS JEFFREY?
CAN WE ORDER IT FROM YOUR WEBSITE?

THANKS!

SHELLIE, Shellie,

Re: Planetary Nodes Tape, Thursday 1-Feb-2001 13:01:54,,
Hi Shellie

Yes it can be ordered off my website and thru the credit card company. Or you can just send the money to me. Yes it is a workshop that I did in Amsterdam a few years back. To order from the website just click [HERE](#).

Scroll down a little and you will see the 'buy it' button for the tape
....., Jeffrey,

Herbs and Dreams, Wednesday 31-Jan-2001 03:52:53,, Is there an herb or combo of herbs that can be taken regularly to help stimulate whatever

glad needs to be stimulated so that one may have more consistent dreams?
,Peter,

Re: Herbs and Dreams,Wednesday 31-Jan-2001 11:01:09,,
Peter

not to my knowledge,Jeffrey,

Re: Herbs and Dreams,Thursday 1-Feb-2001 01:05:45,,Hi Peter

I work as a herbalist and know that people have dream experiences when they take Valerian...personally I don't get that from it but try Gotu Kola...I have funky lucid dreams when I take it...in it's history it was taken to induce 'visions' by medicine people...

don't need to over dose it though just take the suggested dosage on the back...it's very safe and good for many things!

Vanya,,

Re: Re: Herbs and Dreams,Thursday 1-Feb-2001 10:24:08,,
Hi Vanya

I have heard this said about Kava Kava too. What's your experience/take on this herb for dreams?,Susan,

Re: Re: Re: Herbs and Dreams,Thursday 1-Feb-2001 21:39:04,,I love Kava and use it often...but actually because of the strong muscle relaxant properties it releases tension from the body QUICKLY and so it is common that people suffer from 'bad' or 'scarey' dreams because of this. But if one is not so 'wound up' it can produce very euphoric states similar to that of marijuana but without the mind enhancement...so it depends on the individual.

Vanya

Re: Re: Re: Re: Herbs and Dreams,Friday 2-Feb-2001 05:47:01,,
Thanks Vanya. That's very helpful.,Susan,

Re: Re: Herbs and Dreams,Thursday 1-Feb-2001 12:42:35,,Thanks I'll try that. I know that in the past i've eaten a clove of garlic before bed and chased it with a huge glass of water but that gets a bit harsh.,Peter,

State of Evolution,Wednesday 31-Jan-2001 02:32:10,,Are you able to tell at all to any degree whatsoever the individuals evolutionary state just based on the position of the planets in the chart without knowing anything about the person never meeting the person etc. just looking at the planets aligned in the chart and having no intuition at all. Example Merc/Sun/Pluto-Sag-ninth house sextile Uranus in AQU 11th- venus/Nep conj. in aqu 11th Sat/Tau RX conj. Jup/Gem RX 2nd house. N.node cancer 4th ruler Gem3rd opp sun. mars in libra 7th and Aires rising. From this info my instinct says two things. Definately individuated state based on the Aquarian influence. the NEP/VEN conj in AQ 11th is exactly trine the JupRX in Gem2nd which is part of the conjunct w/ Sat Rx in Tau which is square the Uranus. The conj of merc/plu/sun in sag ninth sextile mars lib 7th and uranus/aq 11th. Looks like the chart of a teacher/writer/philosopher potentially very influential for the individuated BUT.... something in the back of my head says "Mainstream Religious Preacher."

**So my original question.... AND why the two conflicting instincts?
Thanks,Peter,**

**Re: State of Evolution,Wednesday 31-Jan-2001 10:59:44,,
Hi Peter**

1. no

2. because your instincts are telling you the archetypal imprint that's why you need to observe the person,Jeffrey,

Body/Earth Tremors,Tuesday 30-Jan-2001 21:38:39,, Hi Jeffrey

Ok I've been struck by Uranian impulsive curiosity. I was reading all the recent stuff about folk's experience with earth/body tremor synchronicity and was wondering if there was any relationship between that and kundalini? Was wondering if the flushing out of negative karma from the earth is accomplished by similar bursts of cleansing/harmonizing energy like kundalini? Wondering if that force within the earth creates 'waves' whose pulsations/frequency resonate with one's own sensitized inner environment either from birth imprinting or transits and thus those folks 'feel' these pulses being generated by the earth? And if such things were true was wondering if those folks who experience these 'traumas' might discover some remedial insights by deeply exploring their own emotional/sexual/soul state(water archetypes)as it impacts their physical

bodies (earth archetypes) as these 'traumas' occur ...that some synchronistic resonance exists within the earth phenom. that reflects a similar human condition attempting harmonization. It would be interesting to do synastry between one's natal chart and the event chart itself to see if any correlations of karmic/evolutionary synchronicity can be observed?

,mary,

Re: Body/Earth Tremors, Wednesday 31-Jan-2001 10:57:28,, Hi Mary

1. yes

2. yes

3. yes

4. yes that should be done, Jeffrey,

Re: Body/Earth Tremors, Saturday 3-Feb-2001 10:35:05,,
Hi Mary

thanks for the 'trauma' insight! that surely rings true...I love your Uranian insights...

Vanya,,

Black Moon Lilith, Tuesday 30-Jan-2001 16:15:20,, Dear Jeffrey
Thank you for choosing a chart for the homework that features Black Moon Lilith as prominent. I read some of the previous messages and figured out what is going on- I had all of Demetra George's books but I hadn't paid much attention to BML until now- I think I have finally wrestled it down and understood what is going on and the differences between the 3 Liliths- then I had an epiphany when I realized that in my natal chart BML conjuncts my mercury! Could I safely say that I instinctually think and speak at crucial moments in my life with the voice of BML? If so certain key moments in my life are beginning to make more sense!

Thank you.

,Jinny,

Re: Black Moon Lilith,Wednesday 31-Jan-2001 10:53:01,,Hi Jinny

Yes you could assume that,Jeffrey,

**Earth,Monday 29-Jan-2001 15:01:19,,
Hi Jeffrey**

ALEISTER CROWLEY SAID THAT THE REAL RULER OF TAURUS IS EARTH. HE IS THE ONLY ASTROLOGER THAT I KNOW OF WHO HAS SAID THIS...TO ME THIS FEELS AND SOUNDS VERY ACCURATE IT MAKES SENSE. WHAT DO YOU THINK ABOUT THIS?

Vanya,,

**Re: Earth,Tuesday 30-Jan-2001 13:56:06,,
Hi Vanya**

I would say that no one archetype as in Taurus can embrace the total archetype of Earth. Taurus of course already has a link to Earth as does Virgo and Capricorn. In combination those three signs do to me correlate to the totality of the Earth archetype. ,Jeffrey,

Re: Re: Earth,Tuesday 30-Jan-2001 21:14:50,,Hi Jeffrey

SO WHY ARE WE (ASTROLOGERS) ABLE TO GIVE SINGLE ARCHETYPES TO THE OTHER PLANETS? AND WHY NOT TO THE EARTH?

Vanya,,

**Re: Re: Re: Earth,Wednesday 31-Jan-2001 10:51:24,,
Hi Vanya**

Because once again the essence of astrology is a natural science ... meaning correlation and observation. No one to my knowledge has made specific observations/ correlations to the Earth = one sign. Maybe you would like to

**do it ? ,Jeffrey, Re: Re: Re: Re: Earth,Thursday 1-Feb-2001 01:08:36,,
OKAY I'M ON IT!!**

Vanya,,

Re: Earth,Friday 2-Feb-2001 22:41:55,,HI V

**I DON'T SEE HOW YOU CAN REALLY SPECIFY A PARTICULAR
ARCHETYPE TO THE EARTH HERSELF.**

**CONSIDER THE FACT THAT ALL THE
OBSERVATION/CORRELATION THAT IS A PART OF ASTROLOGY
IS DONE VIA EARTHCENTRICITY. IF WE WERE ON THE SUN
PERHAPS YOUR OBSERVATION WOULD HOLD SOME MERIT. IT
WOULD BE LIKE SAYING MY PARTICULAR STRUCTURE OR
ORIENTATION REPRESENTED ALL OF HUMANITY BECAUSE I
AM A HUMAN BEING MYSELF. ARCHETYPICALLY EARTH IS
THE ESSENCE OF MAN ITSELF GAZING OUTWARD AND
UPWARD INTO THE REST OF THE SOLAR SYSTEM WONDERING
ABOUT IT'S PLACE WITHIN THE COSMOS. THE SYMBOL FOR
PARS FORTUNA(WHICH IS THE CROSS WITHIN THE CIRCLE)
REPRESENTS THE ANCIENT SYMBOL OF EARTH. MAN AS THE
CROSS ENCIRCLED WITHIN THE ENCOMPASSING CIRCLE OF
THE CREATOR. THE EARTH ARCHETYPE IS THE ELEMENTAL
EXPRESSION OF JUST ONE OF THE FOUR ELEMENTS THAT
MAKE-UP EXISTENCE ON EARTH. IF ONE OF THE EARTH
ARCHETYPES WAS TO REPRESENT EARTH IN TOTAL THEN
WHAT FIRE SIGN AIR SIGN AND WATER SIGN SIGNIFIES THE
ESSENCE OF THOSE ELSEMENTS? EACH IN TURN IS BUT A
THIRD OF THE EXPRESSION OF EACH ELEMENT THAT FINDS
COMPLETION COMBINED WITH THE OTHER TWO (TWO PLUS
ONE EQUALS THREE) THE NUMBER OF COMPLETION.**

MARK

Re: Re: Earth,Saturday 3-Feb-2001 10:24:13,,Hi Mark

**I DO see how the Earth is a complex matrix of ALL the elements and
signs...however I do see Taurus as the CORE of what the Earth mother
represents. I see the other earth signs fire signs etc to undeniably represent
parts of the Earth But Taurus to me represents her ESSENCE. Speaking
of it being a natural science...I truly observe strong Taurus people to be**

(for lack of better words) the incarnation of the ESSENCE of what the Earth mother is all about...And ever since Jeff suggested I study it I have been getting epiphanies about this point. It's like Alice BAiley says: Astrologers today ignore the Earth in the construct of the personality...

As for if we were living on a different planet...what would the Earth rule? MAYBE Taurus? Well if I lived on another planet would that nullify the fact that it resonates with a ruling energy? If I lived on the sun would it not still be most strongly associated with Leo? Maybe we wouldn't take notice so much because we would be living ON the Leo energy itself but the Sun would indeed still RULE Leo...

Sorry I had an epiphany about all this and my aquarian (scorpio rising) stubbornness is sticking to it! Until utterly convinced that it is BS...I feel it is true...

thanks for your input though Marc
blessings Vanya,,

Observation, Friday 26-Jan-2001 10:35:46,, Hi Jeffrey!

I am looking for patterns to relieve what I am experiencing...or perhaps in time it will just feel "normal"?

After the first earthquake/pressure/shaking in the body there was a major earthquake in Central America and a minor one just after it in Los Angeles. Then relief! This began again on Monday night of this week and today I hear that there was a major earthquake in India and Bangladesh. And the rocking and shaking has disappeared. I am beginning to see a pattern. Now I have to discover an easier way for the physical to handle it...going three days without sleep is a bit much. Any suggestions? I have used every technique I know...and there are many...to no avail.

Blessings....Judy

Re: Observation, Friday 26-Jan-2001 20:20:43,, Hi Judy

Could you possibly explain more in depth of what your feeling in your physical body? I am curious to know if it is the same sensitivity that I went through for a period of time...

Vanya,,

Re: Re: Observation,Saturday 27-Jan-2001 02:14:37,,Hi Vanya!

I feel that I already did that previously. What were you feeling? Perhaps it would be helpful to know that I have always been earthquake sensitive...little tremors that most people are never aware of I feel. At a Christmas Party I sat on a friend's floor and could feel the earth shaking continuously. This is very much deeper more constant totally intense in the physical body and lasts until it is over. It feels as if the earth is liquid closer to water than the solid we perceive it to be. It is different yet the same each of these last two times. The difference is what puzzled me. And also allowed me to understand a bit more this morning. I simply am in the process of looking for patterns right now. By the way it is NOT fun!

Blessings....Judy,,

Re: Re: Re: Observation,Saturday 27-Jan-2001 11:22:15,,Hi Judy

Yes I know it is NOT fun...if it is indeed anything close to what I went through...I guess I meant to ask if you went through any anxiety or racing heart nausea ect..along with your experience...maybe at first then not so much as the sensations progressed?

I felt that EVERY cell in my body was hypersensitive (more than normal) and so ordinary situations would set my physical body off and produce weird "anxiety" and I would feel not in control of what was happening but very MENTALLY in control...but it lessened as the experiences became more regular...but no not fun...just interesting.

Vanya,,

**Re: Observation,Saturday 27-Jan-2001 07:36:23,,
Hi Judy**

Well this is a 'condition' within your soul manifesting thru your body that can not be changed. A matter of living with it. I have had the same situation within myself also and have simply lived with it. There is nothing one can 'take' to change it ,Jeffrey,

**Re: Re: Observation,Saturday 27-Jan-2001 10:06:52,,Thanks for sharing.
That is what I felt. I feel it will just take getting used to.**

Blessings....Judy,,

Re: Observation,Saturday 27-Jan-2001 20:28:36,,Hi Judy

I felt the earthquakes coming also before both the Central America and India quakes....I feel the physical sensations in my body when I meditate....when I try to ground myself (connect w/the earth) while meditating I feel rolling wave motions that kind of makes me seasick....I've learned to just observe these sensations and validate that I have some sort of gift in relation to feeling mother nature's movements in advance. Sounds like you have the gift too.

Daryll,,

Re: Observation,Sunday 28-Jan-2001 14:50:12,,HI

i just wanted to say that i have had the same experience and it does feel like waves i had trouble interpreting what was going on....it sort of felt like the earth was wobbling...it is helpful to know that others have been having similiar experiences....because for me it was frightening....because i did not understand what was going on....so thank you for sharing,,

Nodes,Wednesday 24-Jan-2001 21:51:15,,Hi Jeffrey!

Is it easier for a soul to evolve who has for example the south node in Leo in the 11th house and the north node in Aquarius in the 5th house since they encompass both areas?

Thank you.,Jinny,

Re: Nodes,Saturday 27-Jan-2001 07:31:26,,

Hi Jinny

No. ,Jeffrey,

Planetary Nodes Tape,Wednesday 24-Jan-2001 13:17:21,,

Hi Jeffrey and fellow EA students

I see there's now a special place on the web site to order this. Glad you brought it to special attention J. My two cents if you will since I own this tape.....it's worth its weight in gold.....much good background information along with the detailed chart analysis....i learn something new each time i watch it. Thanks for 'introducing' us to this info. I have to add that it's been a big help to me with my clients seeing emphasis one would not normally see in the chart that gives even more detail about the structure of the client's consciousness and thus how to help them. Invaluable.,Susan,

**Re: Planetary Nodes Tape, Saturday 27-Jan-2001 07:26:59,,
Hi Susan**

Thanks for the feedback ,Jeffrey,

Universal Truth???, Tuesday 23-Jan-2001 13:45:30,,Jeffrey

In response to your response on the last message.

I have not been compelled to read many books either; and every book i do attempt to read I feel I have have read it before. When this happens I take it as a confirmation of some uniteing truth and rarely finish reading it. I feel this is a voice telling me to rely more and more heavily on universal truth; is it?, Ely,eloaffin@yahoo.com

**Re: Universal Truth???, Wednesday 24-Jan-2001 11:12:17,,
Hi Ely**

Yes.....,Jeffrey,

Gospel of Barnabas, Tuesday 23-Jan-2001 01:41:36,,Jeffrey

I found this book about ten years ago called "The Gospel of Barnabas" at a Middle Eastern restaraunt in the gift section and it is totally amazing because I have never seen it or reference to it in any of the extra gospels that are so available for everyone to find. The distrubitor of the book is Saut-UI-Islam Publications and it is amazing because in the introduction it talks about how this gospel was accepted as a Canonical Gospel in the Churches of Alexandria until 325 A.D. It talks of the Nicene Council and all that..... then it talks about the books travels... the Pope secures a copy for his private library... another copy is found on Barnabas' remains in 478 A.D.... etc. up until now where it is said to rest in Hofbibliothek in Vienna. It is about 200 pages of mostly Jesus' teachings and communications with his diciples but these teachings are not candy coated at all and some are very intense.

It begins with The Annunciation of Mary goes through 200 pages of Jesus and his diciples and ends with a weird twist of the persecution of Jesus where Jesus is said to have changed the appearance of Judas into the likeness of himself and that Judas sufferes some of Jesus' persecution because everyone sees Jesus and they hear this person denying that he is Jesus but says instead that he is Judas which apparently he is.

I know you've read ridiculous amounts of mystical literature. Have you ever come across this one? It seems to me that these might be actual

teachings just from the feelings I got from reading it.

-Peter

Re: Gospel of Barnabas, Tuesday 23-Jan-2001 10:53:31,,

Hi Peter

Well first I have not read a lot of spiritual books or for that matter many books at all. Not even astrology....maybe ten at most and none from cover to cover. So no I have never heard of this book. It is also difficult for me to accept that there ever was such a gospel. Beyond that I do know that Judas was not changed into the appearance of Jesus this did not happen.

Judas did carry a heavy karma for many many centuries after the specific life of Judas..... even as of the last century he incarnated as a monk into India and even then was still struggling around material gain possessions and money. ,Jeffrey,

Re: Re: Gospel of Barnabas, Wednesday 24-Jan-2001 03:29:55,,Right I remember you saying that you havent read many books years ago... I am tempted to call this number in the book and see if I can get a copy to you just to have your idea on it... just because it is so trippy.. at one point Peter asks Jesus about how the lost shall be tormented in order that man may flee from sin and Jesus in this book describes hell as one but having seven centers and then goes on to describe the specific sufferings of the particular "sins" (envious covetous lustful gluttonous etc.) of people and what level those sins correlate to in hell. Then he says the faithful are in 72 grades and what happens to some of them. He also refers to a "Messenger of

God" that will come after him and claims after he is gone "Satan" will make everyone believe that he is God and son of God "whence my words and doctrine shall be contaminated..." So those are some differences in it there are some others but also the traditional biblical stories are there too. So you're reading along with the old language of "hath thou knowest thou sayest having said thus" etc... then boom! Jesus speaks with his diciples about the 15 days before judgement day and the horrible signs that the inhabitants of earth will witness. Just different than the traditional gospels. If you are interested in a copy let me know. One thing you said has me curious. You said it is hard for you to believe that such a gospel exists. Why is that?,Peter,peterlicavoli@msn.com

Re: Re: Re: Gospel of Barnabas, Wednesday 24-Jan-2001 11:11:18,,

Hi Peter

Sure if you feel like sending that book to me I would be interested in

checking it out. Thanks. In terms of your other question I can only say without going into any detail that the answer to your question concerns my own personal knowledge ,Jeffrey,

Re: Gospel of Barnabas, Friday 26-Jan-2001 00:17:55,,

Hey Peter

some thoughts - I'm not sure if you meant in your original message that the gospels widely known are the Gnostic Gospels - I've been reading a good book on them called "The Gnostic Gospels" by Elaine Pagels. She gives a good historical overview on who most likely wrote the gnostic gospels some of which are dated to have originated very early on - AD 120-150. and the Gospel of Thomas dated perhaps even earlier AD 50-100. This would place that particular gospel as written earlier than the traditional New Testament which are reportedly authored at about AD 60-110. The cool thing about reading the book if you don't have direct knowledge of the times as Jeffrey has is that the author presents the historical backdrop of the writing of the gnostic gospels and the theological differences between the Gnostics and the Orthodox Christians why and how these differences developed. What you reported in your message sounds very like some of the other gnostic gospels that write their own version of the events around Christ to support a theological/spiritual viewpoint that differed from that of Orthodox Christians at that time period. I felt when I was reading them that there was great truth in much of their viewpoint and that some of the events they related did in fact actually happen that way differently from the New Testament reportage. I decided to 1. trust my intuition as to what actually resonated as spiritual truth passed down from or spoken by Christ/disciples. 2. In the absence of being able to be there/remember the context of the times

when the gnostic texts were written (a time of intense persecution/martyrdom of orthodox Christians to which martyrdom many gnostics were opposed) the knowledge of history/actual events really helps to put both gospels in perspective to see where the authors were coming from relative to their own spiritual/dogmatic agendas. Put these historical facts and your intuition together and a picture starts to emerge. Some parts of the gnostic gospels resonate with truth very strongly. It's like putting your fingers on an ouiji board and seeing what feels 'hot'. Hope this is helpful.

clara, shirblue1@hotmail.com

Re: Re: Gospel of Barnabas, Saturday 27-Jan-2001 02:04:35,, Clara
Yes. I've spent some time studying the Gnostic Gospels in fact that exact book that you talked about is one I have read. But this one just stands out for some reason and i'm not sure if it's just because it's so much more complete or if it's because I've never seen it anywhere else. Believe me the words of christ "ring my bell" so to speak and at the time I was studying this stuff 7-10 years ago this was a book that sent chills up my spine when reading his spoken words but at the same time it also confused me. I guess I just dont have any reference point for this book.
Peter

Between Lives, Tuesday 23-Jan-2001 01:04:24,, Jeffrey
In some of Edgar Cayce's readings he talked about that after death the soul makes sojourns to other planets to spend time learning the energies of or somehow incorporating those energies of the particular planet into the experience of the soul so as to evolve or to do work on the soul with regards to that particular planet and it's specific energies. Is it your sense that this is true? And if so does that mean that a soul can work on it's evolution between lives and not just from life to life? And if the answer is YES then can some karma actually be totally resolved after or between lives on earth?
-Peter

Re: Between Lives, Tuesday 23-Jan-2001 10:47:51,,
Hi Peter

No souls do not go to different planets as in this solar system it is possible eliminate SOME karma in between lives it depends on what it is, Jeffrey,

Re: Between Lives, Wednesday 24-Jan-2001 20:08:50,, I am a new student
in evolutionary astrology. I usually keep my beliefs to my self. However this topic caught my interest. Hopefully I can shed some light on the topic without having to go into depth. When we are inbetween lives most of us are in either classroom settings or settings where we discuss our views and disagreements with other individuals that we have karma to work out with here on earth before entering a body via birth. Those that have been tyrants in previous lives ex. hilter remain in a paralyzed state with little movement to think over what he or she has done. When slight movment does occur in such individuals it is usually to start karmic rebalancing in hitler case extreme disfigurement of mind and body. Thank god/godess that we do not make the same errors when it is our turn to recieve such

power. Anyway back to other planets energies. When we develop to such a stage where we are ready to reincarnate onto another planet or plane of existence Free will applies here. We still have to embrace earth energies and at this time those with the capacities to have what Jeff calls Deamon or Gaia gifts (which is within us all) developed are here to help rebalance earths energies. The focus to prepare for a reicarnation onto another planet still remains here on earth and considering the weaking of the ozone layer those that are preparing to evolve remember life will always seek life. ,Just a thought,

Lilith?,Saturday 20-Jan-2001 18:29:07,,Hi Jeffrey

I'm working on Client #1 and I wanted to check if that black half moon above the cross that is conjuncting Pluto is Lilith and if not please let me know what it is..

Thank you

Jinny

Re: Lilith?,Sunday 21-Jan-2001 10:21:39,,Hi Jinny

Yes in the homework charts that is the 'resolution' lilath ,Jeffrey,

windows of oportunity,Saturday 20-Jan-2001 10:41:26,,i love astrology. you don't even realize you've reached a plataue and then you stumble (ratherly divinely and well orchastrated) onto something new (this website) and you grow to a whole new level of understanding. that and the appreciation of the simple things are lifes best gifts. in my own chart i have leo pluto 28 virgo sun 2 virgo jupiter 9 squared by scorpio saturn 26 and sag/gemini north/south nodes 3. north node and saturn are 10th house and sun is 8th with pluto 7th. wondering of late if i was ever going to survive myself i now know i have a whole new world of information to explore. i love it. ask and you shall receive! it don't get no better than that! thanks,sarah,

Alternate Realities,Friday 19-Jan-2001 21:44:21,, Hi Jeffrey

After reading Judy's msg about strange body phenom I thought of something Philip Sedgwick mentioned in his latest issue of Galastro Times which might also have some bearing on her experiences as well as sensitive others. It reads as follows:

"Astrophysicists announced last week that they have been able to ascertain the previously illusive perimeter of black holes. The Event Horizon as it has been dubbed is the place where space and time cease. Beyond the black

hole lives an alternate reality parallel dimension and who knows what else. Simply science confirmed through the observation of matter and energy in space that the portal to alternate levels of reality exist. This is an astounding discovery so early in this new millennium."

Given that scientists have finally observed this phenom physically it would seem to correlate to the ability to discern a different vibrational frequency rate by human consciousness. And would that correlate with trans Neptune and Uranus in Aquarius Saturn in Gem serving as a tuning fork for discerning this phenom etc . In accordance with the synchronicity of the holographic universe I can't help but suspect folks will actually begin or already are experiencing physical initiation into whatever specific band of 'alternate' realities this phenom correlates to and symptoms of this could manifest perhaps as subtle vibrational shifts within consciousness that jolt one even if just for a nanosecond. I wonder if manifestations such as Judy's result from this increased vibrational sensitivity in combination with a synergistic confluence of specific planetary energies in her case pluto with neptune - neptune the higher octave of venus correlating to hearing hearing correlating to vibration neptune correlating to vibration beyond human sound levels.

Lately I have been experiencing subtle 'shifts' like a switch flipping that adds another layer or "dimension" momentarily to my consciousness. Its hard to explain other than that. It makes me think of the stuff new age folks have written about -- that we are approaching a time of expanded consciousness - from 3-d to 4-d....and gosh I can wrap around that cause the shift seems to add another element seemingly born from a more integrated emotional body like that cosmic seed birthed at the balsamic conjunction or at passage from the 12th to 1st H cusps that transfiguration rebirth. Whoa really getting off on a tangent here....but I am just curious if any other folks are experiencing similar stuff like this out there? And also for those doing counseling if this junk is true some clients out there might really get jolted if they've got some key planetary vibrational confluences occurring on top of this as well like in Judy's case.

Any of this uranian jive have a basis in "reality"?... Thanks.

,Mary,

Re: Alternate Realities,Saturday 20-Jan-2001 21:24:00,,Hi Mary

last spring Uranus was directly conjunct my Natal Sun and Pluto was

Squaring my natal Moon. During that time i experienced acute panic attacks a few times a day for weeks...I would wake up with crazy heart palpitations and would constantly go in and out of reality 'shifts'. I think that along with our shift into the 4th dimension (if it is so) and when people go thru sensitive transits it can become overwhelming to the system and physical body too...like putting too high of a voltage into a socket...that's how i felt. However it all went away when Uranus went over my Sun. Now I just feel 'different' kinda like my reality was permanently shifted...

something is definitely shifting collectively though. I think most people would attest to that...

Vanya,,

**Re: Alternate Realities,Sunday 21-Jan-2001 10:17:33,,
Hi Mary**

The black hole thing: the black holes do correlate to 'portals' into other universes of which there is a total of seven.....like the seven chakras or the seven candles or churches that Jesus spoke about. three of these universes are time/space based/ three are non-time/space based and one is transitional between the two. I would not use the word 'alternate' realities though.....I would use the word 'other' realities.....

Yes given that we are now at a critical point in planetary evolution the five hundred year point before the next Age there is a progressive culmination of the existing nature of collective consciousness how it has been evolved to date and why and within that culmination and expansion of collective/ individual consciousness is occurring. Generally with Pluto in Sag Neptune / Uranus in Aquarius it means that there is a progressive shift into the right brain non-linear conceptual or abstract based from the left brain which is utterly linear and the Neptune/ Uranus in Aquarius simply correlates to the evolution of dendrites within the brain that correlate to that shift: the evolution of the brain relative to the fact that only about ten percent of its total capacity has been evolved into by humans.

Yet all this must be understood and reference to actual reality: the existing nature of human evolution on this planet thus the four natural evolutionary states. Within those natural states this kind of evolution is occurring throughout yet is experienced by each person according to their

current level of evolution. For example for most of the folks on the planet today consensus state these transits are occurring there is a 'shift' going on yet for these folks most only 'know' that they are experiencing a strange sort of 'absentmindedness' in which their short term memory left brain is suddenly failing them. but that is the subtle effect of the shift for these people....the right brain and the shift to it causing this effect.

For those in the spiritual state of evolution then there is much more of a conscious awareness of the new thought forms/ perceptions/ images that are manifesting within themselves apparently of their own volition. The nature of which are correlating to the 'larger truth' the natural truths and laws of the entire nature of the Creation.

For those in the Individuated state the 'symptoms' of this expansion of consciousness is experienced more as an inner feeling of being accelerated forwards like going suddenly from thirty miles an hour to eighty the sudden acceleration creating a 'blur' effect in terms of one's immediate reality and thus a 'detaching' from that reality. it is in the detachment that the consciousness is expanding yet primarily on a subconscious level. For these folks a psychological feeling of 'existential' angst occurs or a free floating displaced anxiety or panic can occur. That symptom occurs because the expanding consciousness occurring primarily on a subconscious level threatens the existing nature of one's current reality because the expansion is demanding sudden or radical change of that current reality.

So in terms of this 'fourth dimension' stuff .. presumably the 'holographic' consciousness which literally means perceiving time and space as existing simultaneously like living in all the centuries consciously at the same time will occur to a very limited amount of folks depending on their degree of evolution

„Jeffrey,

Re: Alternate Realities,Sunday 21-Jan-2001 13:05:51,,
just to add something else: I really noticed this "shift" to have started mid 1999. I do alot of consultations out of a health food store and so I had the opportunity to study the general public during this time...EVERYONE seemed to be going throught this shift in one way or another. Many people were experiencing 'spaced out' feelings or fear of loosing touch with reality as Jeff mentioned (I still mostly counsel people on this problem). Others were enjoying the ride as they knew of the natural shift in evolution. But most people didn't know how to handle the energy they were feeling...my

customers were going nuts! So needless to say my best seller during that time was herbal nervines.

So I noticed that the shift was very turbulent in spring summer of 1999 and now i find the public to be less 'crazy' and more at peace with the ongoing acceleration but there definitely was a seemingly collective 'peak' that really shook the public's foundation! I LOVE IT!!
,Vanya,

Karma with Countries,Friday 19-Jan-2001 17:44:40,,Jeffrey

How do past lives spent in various countries/cultures play a role in current lives? I can see how you would be drawn to certain areas of the world and therefore you would take more of an interest in the people from the region allowing you to meet them and engage in intimate relationships and friendships with them thus fulfilling personal karma with individuals. But is it deeper than that? Can you have actual Karma with certain places on the physical earth? The relocation charts and astrocartography would help pinpoint these areas but is there another way? I understand why you would be born into one culture country etc. But how does this play out with countries/cultures that you weren't born into in this life...If you are drawn to different countries is this a reflection of the possible futures you have there? Or the past you've had there? Both? Thank you very much!

Mary Anne

Re: Karma with Countries,Friday 19-Jan-2001 20:17:38,,Hi Mary Anne

I would suggest that you look into Bryan Jameison's work on non-intrusive regression- the reasons for incarnating into a particular culture/ area are really interesting- not exactly what you think- the universe has a profound sense of humor once you start to really get to the bottom of this cycle- what goes around really does come around- peace ,Jeff,

Re: Karma with Countries,Sunday 21-Jan-2001 10:29:51,,
Hi Mary Anne

1. Yes one can have a personal karma with a country or area.....for example hitler: if you knew how in incarnated after being hitler and where that incarnation took place you would know for sure the answer is yes to this question..... clue: he incarnated quickly after the life of being hitler right next to the main concentration camp in Poland and how he was

born the physical condition of his body is the proof of this truth....

2. Yes there is another way but it is not yet published. This is based on a project that I have been working on for over twenty years called "Journey's Thru Time". In essence it combines cosmobiology the 90 degree dial the Ages and Subages and the use of geodetic equivalents developed by Johndro. Have been trying to 'perfect' this system which is why I have not published anything on it yet but one day

3. It can be both ,Jeffrey,

Re: Karma with Countries,Wednesday 24-Jan-2001 20:32:34,,Jeffrey
What good news. I will be waiting patiently for when the time is right for the book to be finished and published. Until then I support all of your very crucial evolutionary work from afar. Thank you for every single piece and aspect of it.

Mary Anne

Re: Karma with Countries,Wednesday 7-Feb-2001 19:50:01,,okay this is the second time I am typing this (grrr I don't know why there is a "clear" key and why it needs to be right next to the "delete" and "return" keys....*bristling hairs*)....i have a friend who has 4th house pluto and whose parents work at internationally so that he has lived outside the us (where his parents are from) for most of his life. in drawing up some astrocartography charts for him i noticed something very interesting relative to the 4th house pluto which he has...this individual appears to be one of the approx. 20% who have parents who recognize their child's individuality and fully encourage them to continue the evolutionary work they have been doing in prior lives mentioned in the first pluto book...relative to the 4th house pluto (lib) this person's family moved shortly after his birth to a city where saturn is right on the IC -- if you were to use this city as the birthplace in a nat. chart the IC would be at 0deg23 leo with saturn at 29deg59 cancer. at the age of 13 his family moved to another city this time saturn being on the AC -- if you were to use this city as the birthplace you would come up with 28deg45 cancer at the AC... so i found that very interesting although a little bit late for this topic....:D

in his late teens this person moved to a boarding school in the us for his last two years of high school an arts academy where he pursued the study of music which he had been involved with intensively for some years. at this place mercury is on the DC -- in a relocation chart the DC is at 24deg12 taurus and mercury is at 25deg16 taurus. this person has sun in

gem gem rising and virgo moon as well mercury being the chart dispositor (along with venus) so it seems to me that this move encouraged and funded by his parents was also in keeping with the development of his talents and individual qualities... -- the communicative aspect of mercury having an outlet in music -- sun mercury and venus are all in the 12th house in the nat. chart and this person does not express himself so much verbally (orally or in writing) as is considered "typical" of mercury-gemini types...this individual later pursued a degree in music at a university nearby this boarding.

anyways i thought you might be interested in that although it does not seem to be directly related to this person's karma with these places (I don't know if you were perhaps interested also in comparing charts for cities and countries??),,

Aspects to Nodal Axis, Friday 19-Jan-2001 15:39:07,,

Hi again J

I've been trying to put into simple terms for myself how to determine the phase between any planet and the nodal axis. Could it be stated this way?

Since the nodes are typically retrograde instead of counting counterclockwise from the slower moving (whether planet or node) to the faster moving one would count clockwise instead? ergo one would use the nodes as the start point with moon merc mars and jup and use sat uranus neptune and pluto (as well as sun) as the start point and count clockwise for the phase?

Thanks...., Susan,

Re: Aspects to Nodal Axis, Sunday 21-Jan-2001 10:32:08,, Hi Susan

totally confused by what you wrote ... , Jeffrey,

Re: Re: Aspects to Nodal A xis, Sunday 21-Jan-2001 12:38:48,,

Hi Jeffrey

a simplified try: since we normally figure phases in a counterclockwise direction and since the nodes are normally retrograde would it make sense to figure the phases with the nodes by counting the opposite direction i.e. clockwise?, Susan,

**Re: Re: Re: Aspects to Nodal Axis,Monday 22-Jan-2001 10:39:32,,
Hi Susan**

Yes it can be done that way.....,Jeffrey,

**Hermes,Friday 19-Jan-2001 13:14:23,,
Hi Jeffrey**

Mary's use of Hermes sent me on a quest and I found that Hermes has been in pisces since 1940 and is at 27 pisces today forming sextile/trine to our collective s and n nodes of jup sat and pluto in cap/cancer for this length of time (at least by sign). I couldn't help but think there must be a reason that hermes has been in pisces for this long.....at this particular time in our collective history.....

**PAST-LIFE LOCALES,Sunday 10-Dec-2000 22:44:47,,HI JEFFREY
IN ONE OF YOUR COURSE VIDEOTAPES YOU MENTIONED THAT
YOU WOULD BE WORKING ON A BOOK THAT WOULD**

**CORRELATE PRESENT-LIFE PLANETARY DEGREES WITH PAST-
LIFE LOCALES FOR PRIOR-LIFE IDENTITIES. ARE**

**YOU STILL PLANNING ON PUBLISHING SUCH A WORK? A
REFERENCE TOOL LIKE THAT ONE WOULD BE INCREDIBLY**

USEFUL AND FASCINATING AS WELL.

**THANKS...AND HAPPY HOLIDAYS TO YOU.
LESLEY,,**

**Re: PAST-LIFE LOCALES,Wednesday 13-Dec-2000 13:26:25,,
Hi Lesley**

**Yes i have been working on that for over 20 years and one day i should
have it all worked out.....when i do i will publish it.....,Jeffrey,**

pluto,Monday 27-Nov-2000 00:15:29,,Hello Jeffrey

**Just wondering How does pluto contacting a planet or other point in the
birth chart subjectively feel? I would imagine it feels like compulsion that
the individual acts out in order to lessen the resulting fear if they don't give
in to the compulsion. Please let me know if this is a true statement in your**

experience. If it is true then I would imagine the way to evolve through the pluto contact is to first realize that you are acting in a compulsive way. The compulsion feels so bad that a decision is made to consciously face uncharted terrain by changing an ingrained way of behaving as described by whatever the contact is to pluto. If this is true then can you comment on scorpio? Do people with many scorpio planets in the birth chart act compulsively more than other signs and have more need to make conscious the basis of the compulsion so they can stop the behavior?

Thanks for the information

Suzy

Evolutionary States, Sunday 26-Nov-2000 15:40:06,,

Hi Jeffrey

Ref Rose's preceding question would there then manifest at some point within the Soul a sort of 'critical mass' that launches them from one state to the next? that all the planetary archetypes within each of the different states of evolution one finds themselves in must mature and become realized/integrated before the Soul can sequentially move onto the next state.

Thanks.

,Mary

Re: Evolutionary States, Monday 27-Nov-2000 16:17:36,, HI MARY
HOW'S IT BEEN? I HAVE A THOUGHT ABOUT YOUR QUESTION.

IT WOULD SEEM TO ME THAT THE SIGNATURE TO LOOK FOR WOULD BE A REPEATING THEME OF CULMINATION PHASES BE IT PLANETARY PHASES OR AS IN OUR EXAMPLE A REPEATING THEME OF CULMINATION IN REGARDS TO HOUSE CUSPS.

FOR INSTANCE I HAVE RECENTLY STUDIED MY PROGRESSED PLUTO VS. MY NATAL PLUTO. AS YOU MAY RECALL MY NATAL PLUTO IS BEARLY AT 1 DEGREE VIRGO JUST ENTERING THE TWELFTH HOUSE. HOWEVER SOON AFTER BIRTH IT PROGRESSED BACK INTO LEO AND THE 11TH HOUSE FOR MANY YEARS. JUST NOW IT HAS MOVED DIRECT AGAIN INTO THE TWELFTH. NOW HOW DOES THIS TOUCH ON THE QUESTION OF EVOLUTIONARY STAGES? SINCE THE OVERALL THEME OF MY CHART IS ONE OF CULMINATION/SUMMATION COULD IT BE POSSIBLE THAT IN ORDER TO MOVE INTO OR EVOLVE TOWARDS ANOTHER EVOLUTIONARY STAGE THE PRECEEDING ARCHETYPE OF THE LEO/11TH HOUSE HAD TO BE

REVISITED IN ORDER TO BRING TO CLOSE THOSE RELEVANT ISSUES? CONSIDER ALSO THE FACT THAT DURING THAT TIME I FORMED A RELATIONSHIP WITH ANOTHER 11TH HOUSE PLUTO INDIVIDUAL WITH PLUTO IN LEO THAT LASTED FOR FOURTEEN YEARS. IT CAME TO CULMINATION AND SUMMATION JUST AS PROGRESSED PLUTO WAS BEGINNING IT'S MOVE ACROSS THE TWELFTH HOUSE CUSP. COINCIDENCE? I THINK NOT.

SO I BELIEVE THAT THE CRITICAL MASS YOU SPEAK OF IS VALID. HOWEVER I WONDER IF EVERYTHING HAS TO COME TO A HEAD? IF THE EVOLUTIONARY IMPULSE IS RESISTED THEN PERHAPS THE NEED FOR CRITICAL MASS. IF AN EFFORT IS MADE TO ALIGN THE WILL WITH THE PROCESS THEN SLOW GRADUAL EVOLUTION WOULD TAKE PLACE. ONCE AGAIN CONSIDERING THE EVOLUTIONARY STAGES AT WORK HERE IS IMPORTANT. THE THIRD STAGE CONSENSUS EVOLVING INTO THE FIRST STAGE INDIVIDUATED I WOULD THINK WOULD REQUIRE A TYPE OF CRITICAL MASS IN ORDER TO ACHIEVE THE EVOLUTIONARY STEP INTO THE INDIVIDUATED STAGE. WITHIN THOSE STAGES HOWEVER I WOULD THINK THAT SUCH CATACLYSMIC EVOLUTION WOULD BE LESS OF A NECESSITY.

**ANY THOUGHTS? YOU KNOW I LOVE TO HEAR YOU THINK.
MARK**

Re: Re: Evolutionary States,Monday 27-Nov-2000 19:45:42,,

Hi Mark

Good to hear from you! You know after I wrote that I realized it all sounded so linear and instead envisioned the image of an amoeba or coalescing galaxy as a better point of reference to envision how the Soul evolves... in constant flux expansion/contraction you know the routine... and like you pointed out the jump from one state to another might necessitate that critical mass effect but within sequential stages with each state greater flexibility exists. That makes sense! Now I'm shown the image of fractals to visualize this process know them? Within an evolutionary stage one form of "fractal" dominates ever changing its size color orientation but not its unique defining shape then as its metamorphosis continues "critical mass" or a domain break point of some physical law/manifestation or another is reached and poof it is transformed into a wholly new form in accordance with the evolutionary paradigm upon

which our universe ceaselessly operates. Anyway good food for thought.,Mary

Re: Evolutionary States,Wednesday 13-Dec-2000 13:27:55,,

hi mary

yes.....,Jeffrey

evolutionary states,Sunday 26-Nov-2000 11:15:07, <4>

Hello Jeff

Regarding evolutionary states:

Can the individual parts of ones consciousness/mode of operating be in more than one evolutionary state at a time/relate to different levels; ie: for some experiences or relationships you are in 3rd state individuated yet for other experiences or relationships you are in 2nd state individuated or 1st. state spiritual?

Would it be more likely that you would be able to move forward from one evolutionary stage to another ie: 1st state individuated to second state individuated; and more difficult to move from 3rd stage of one state to 1st stage of the next ie: 3rd state consensus to 1st state individuated?

Thx!

,rose,rosemarcus_astrolink@hotmail.com

Re: evolutionary states,Sunday 26-Nov-2000 13:54:24,,

Hi Rose

a very good question. the answer is no. this is why it is so important to understand planetary phases and how different psychological archetypes as correlated to the planetary phases i.e. mars/ venus can be in different states of evolution relative to the phase itself. so in essence any given soul can be in whatever evolutionry condition i.e. first stage individuated yet the various planetary phases will be different relative to their own evolution within the CONTEXT of the actual evolutionary stage that the person is in.

This question refers to what maurice asked in the question before yours. and this is exactly why a person say in the first stage individuated could 'appear' to manifest something that seemed like a first stage spiritual.....i.e. maybe their sun and moon are balsamic in this life relative to their evolutionry condition yet the very essence of the balsmaic phase is to 'universalize consciounes'.....so there would be this dimension within them yet manifesting thru the first stage spiritual.

yes it is much easier to go from the first stage individuated to the second stage individuated for example than from third stage consensus to first stage individuated.....

,Jeffrey

skipping individuation,Saturday 25-Nov-2000 10:54:39

HELLO

I wondered if it possible for a soul to grow from third conscensus stage to spiritual by skipping the individuated. Throughtout History there has been a lot of cases documented of people living life in conformity to social costums and then experiencing some spiritual awakening that has projected them straight to high spiritual awareness. An Individual like Gandhi for ex. was a yuppie lawyer traveling in his first class train before it all happened...Or Edgar Cayce was an extremely conservative religious person who suddenly had vision of spiritual nature beyond conscensus conservatism.

These people did not go through lifetimes of individuation they got the truth and skipped the middle stage. or so it seems !

Thanks,Maurice

Re: skipping individuation,Saturday 25-Nov-2000 11:53:33,,

hi maurice

the key words in your question 'or so it seems'remember that those in third stage individuated can 'appear' as 'normal' from the point of view of the consensus complete with the costumes of the consensus state. IT IS NOT POSSIBLE to skip from the consensus to the spiritual.....this is of course a violation of the natural law of evolution itself.....perhaps the most astounding example that comes to my mind is the guru of yogananda.....yukestwar...until his midlife he was a 'householder' who did what everyone else appeared to do even married...i think he even had a kid.....then look what happened.....,Jeffrey

Re: Re: skipping individuation, Saturday 25-Nov-2000 19:51:17,,

Hi Maurice

I found your question intriguing and have often wondered myself why some folks come into their life from the get go operating within the spiritual state whereas others seem not to or like J says so it would seem then presto they manifest. Why the evolutionary necessity of that pattern? A few things come to mind I'd thought I'd share. For instance -those serving as a bridge from one reality to another with the goal of helping others negotiate their way more consciously demonstrating through their life the possibilities of great change with the proper orientation and alignment; or that a 'ring pass not' condition exists the juxtaposition of intense periods of psychic/emotional/mental compression of one reality opposed against another creating incredible tension that must be negotiated for the necessary expansion of consciousness to occur to thrust that individual toward their full incarnated potential. Kinda like a cosmic orgasm within consciousness. Perhaps a combination of both sometimes but surely the possibilities must be infinite.,Mary

Re: Re: Re: skipping individuation, Saturday 25-Nov-2000 21:54:32,,Mary that is brilliant! Does this come from your own experience??? Ingrid.

Re: Re: skipping individuation, Tuesday 28-Nov-2000 08:27:32,,Wouldn't it be that maybe we have not worked out "everything" we need to and once that is done we can totally move on? It may appear that one is in another stage but they are really just working out one last thing.,Rebecca

Re: evolutionary states, Thursday 8-Feb-2001 01:19:50

Hi Jeff

questions:

Would the type of people you surround yourself with/gravitate to give an indication of your evolutionary state?

Is it difficult for those in more evolved states to find others in their state. ie: if you are second stage spiritual would you feel isolated/lonely because you have few(er)"peers"? (would you care?)- thx!

,rose,rosemarcus_astrolink@hotmail.com

extreme latitude / porphiry house , Wednesday 22-Nov-2000 11:34:34,,

hi jeffrey

just a simple question ... is it suitable using porphiry houses for places at extreme latitude north or south ? if not what house system would you recommend and from what latitude on ? thanks and god bless gonzalo

Re: extreme latitude / porphyry house ,Friday 24-Nov-2000 13:11:07,,

hi gonzalo

yes in fact the porhyry house system is the best for that purpose because it the system is based on the concept that where one is born that space is equal. this is a spatial based house system versus a time based house system such as placidius.....,Jeffrey

Re: Re: extreme latitude / porphyry house ,Monday 27-Nov-2000 17:33:58,,

hi jeffrey

this then means that at the summer solstice the first and third quadrants of the chart get much wider far in the south ie. relate to more complex issues as they will deal with more archetypes ... while at the winter solstice the same would happen with the second and fourth quadrants of the chart ... all of this occurring just the other way round far in the north ... and none of this occurring nearer to the equator ... as other astrological configurations only occur in certain longitudes vgr. an exact conjunction occurring on a determined house cusp or eclipses would this relate to special geographical characteristics referring to spiritual meaning of different places or regions over the planet of an either constant or temporary nature ?

any comments on this will be appreciated

thanks and god bless gonzalo

Extreme latitude / House system,Tuesday 21-Nov-2000 14:44:24,,

hi jeffrey

just a simple question ... is it suitable using porphyry houses for places at extreme latitude north or south ?

thanks and god bless gonzalo

**Re: Extreme latitude / House system,Wednesday 13-Dec-2000 13:30:20,,
yes,Jeffrey**

Phasal Relationships to Nodes,Tuesday 21-Nov-2000 10:51:34 ,,

Dear Jeffrey

I want to make sure my understanding is accurate when considering phasal relationships with the Nodes of the Moon. Example: Uranus in 2nd House squaring Nodes...SN in 11th (Aquarius) NN in 5th (Leo). When I am looking at the Uranus phasal relationship to the South Node due to the nodal retrograde motion the square of Uranus to the SN is 1st Quarter to

the NN is Last Qtr. Is this correct?

Thanks. Blessings...Judy

Re: Phasal Relationships to Nodes, Tuesday 21-Nov-2000 11:58:52,,

hi judy

yes.....,Jeffrey

Trauma, Monday 20-Nov-2000 19:00:59,,

In "Measuring the Night" pg. 36 you said that "...in Chart A with Uranus conjunct the SN. In 100% of these cases we find an individual born with unresolved trauma coming into the current life."

So taking that a step further in a composite chart of 2 people does this 100% apply if you find that the comp. Uranus is conjunct the comp. South Node (which just happens to be Cancer...appropos to the most recent questions re Uranus/Moon). As you also stated in MTN "...until the unresolved trauma is processed and resolved it can be repressed (Saturn). So in my example the fact that these two people meet during the NN Cancer transit on comp SN and reestablish their link again when the trans. NN is conjunct comp. Uranus the comp. progressed chart at this time has stellium of 5-6 planets on comp. NN Capr. - So trans. SN hitting that. All this must SURELY indicate that the relationship formed is specific to dealing with and resolving past life trauma? And now? The other thing specific to the individuals involved: where one's Moon is totally ungrounded for lack of or rather trauma is having no emotional bond (ing) in which to ground (ing) self and trauma repressed relative to this among other stuff while the other is locked in with Saturn conj natal SN with no resolution until 2nd Saturn return whose own Uranus is in Cancer. So with these details would it also be a 100% certainty that not only each individual has some key which only through the other can help deal with/unlock/resolve the specific individual trauma's but also (a) indicates that the unresolved trauma is something they both specifically shared in some experience together in past life or (b) just two similar trauma's or (c) either or both or neither? (Multiple -trauma- choice QBR>
Do you have any other impressions on this?
Thanks in Advance Ingrid

Re: Trauma, Tuesday 21-Nov-2000 11:57:33,,

Hi Ingrid

yes this is the case.....they have a shared trauma unresolved coming into this life together and the transits you pointed out indicate the timing for remeeting.....if there is individual trauma independent of one another then that will show up in their individual charts.....,Jeffrey

Uranus and the moon,Sunday 19-Nov-2000 01:44:10

HI JEFFREY

I AM VERY CURIOUS ON YOUR INTERPRETATION OF A MOON\URANUS CONJUNCTION. WHAT IS EXACTLY HAPPENING THERE? IT IS ABSOLUTELY AMAZING TO WATCH THIS TYPE OF PERSON...IT IS LIKE UNCONSCIOUS "BABBLE" OR WEIRD STREAMING OF COMMUNICATION THAT COMES OUT OF THESE FOLK. THEY HOLD A CONVERSATION AND WHILE YOU ARE TRYING TO UNDERSTAND THEM...YOU CAN'T AND YOU WONDER IF THEY EVEN UNDERSTAND THEMSELVES? WHAT IS THE EVOLUTIONARY INTENT OF SUCH SOULS? I ALSO SEE SIMILAR ENERGY WITH NEPTUNE\MERCURY\MOON CONJUNCTIONS...VERY INTERESTING PEOPLE

THANKS Vanya

Re: Uranus and the moon,,I recognize allot in Dorthas and Marks descriptions of what a Uranus/Moon conjunct has meant in their case. Being one of the bunch myself (Uranus in Gem 2nd conjunct Moon in Can 3rd) I agree that this conjunct has to do with wounding in relation to women. Id say overall about a mother that is not emotionally available. It is my experience that guys with this constellation will forever be seeking the mother stuff they never had (emotional understanding total acceptance care and so on) so they will be very dependent on women very fascinated by them and seek them out as friends and supporters; but also often (Ive seen that pattern a number of times) relative to Uranus they will be totally frightened if they do meet someone that is in fact emotionally available. It is my experience that many Uranus/Moon men are most comfortable with women as long as the relation is a friendship and for a woman a platonic friendship with such a man can be a gift. What do you say Mark? Do you recognize some of this?

It is so very interesting to hear Dorthas experience concerning her mother issues the passive-aggressiveness and so on. My mother has the same problem and she also tried to paint my father as a kind of monster as the one responsible for her depressions (Moon in Cancer sextiles Saturn in Virgo 5th). In my case I did not buy that crap simply because my father

was the only responsible parent around and because my mother totally neglected my smaller sister and left the parenting to me. Oh yeah I grew up fast! But: same pattern as in your case Dortha until recently: my husband and most boyfriends have been passive-aggressive too so apparently I was unconsciously returning to the site of the crime in my relationships. Unresolved trauma. In my case no stuttering or babbling or such. But for many years as an adult suffered from constant throat infections that sometimes made it impossible to speak. Some years ago when this condition had gotten worse went to a homeopath with good results. But the best thing I learned from him was the little word: No. These days I am trying to teach my mother how to utter that little word and mean it. Because that is a problem I share with her. I believe for women some of our mother trauma can be resolved through such common focus together with our mothers. But its not easy.the Uranus/Moon mothers will try to escape any kind of confrontation if they can. They are masters of smalltalk and would rather not go deep. Its too tough for them. Yet theres no way around it. And its so important with respect to our relationship to our Own children.

,Hanne,innanna@mail.com

Re: Uranus and the moon,Sunday 19-Nov-2000 20:08:26

HI VANYA

OK BEAR WITH ME I HAVE URANUS CONJ. MOON IN LEO 11TH HOUSE.

RELATIVE TO THE MOON FUNCTION BEING TIED TO URANUS IF YOU REMEMBER JEFFREY SAID SOMETHING ABOUT TRAUMA. SINCE THE MOON IS THE NATURAL RULER OF THE 4TH HOUSE/MOTHER GENDER IDENTIFICATION (IN THIS CASE THE FEMININE) I WOULD SAY SOME FORM OF TRAUMA OR SHOCK HAS OCCURRED TO THE NATURAL FEMININE WITHIN THE INDIVIDUAL. PERHAPS BY THE NATURAL MOTHER MOTHER FIGURE ECT. AT ANY RATE THE NATURAL EXPRESSION OF THE FEMININE HAS BEEN TRAUMATIZED.

FOR INSTANCE IN MY CASE THE MOON/URANUS CONJ. SQUARES THE NODAL AXIS. THE RESOLUTION NODE IS WITH THE SO. NODE IN TAURUS. IN ORDER FOR ME TO EVOLVE INTO A BALANCED INDIVIDUAL RESOLUTION OF THE TRAUMA CAUSED BY MY MOTHER WAS ESSENTIAL TO GROWTH. ON ANOTHER LEVEL I HAD AN INTENSE LOVE/FEAR OF GIRLS WHEN I WAS A YOUNG MAN. I WAS FASCINATED AND AFRAID

OF THEM. I BECAME INTENSELY SHY AND SELF-CONSCIOUS AROUND THEM. HOWEVER I WAS ALSO INTENSELY CURIOUS ABOUT THEM AND WANTED TO KNOW THEM FOR WHO THEY WERE. IN A WAY I ALMOST WORSHIPPED THEM. FOR THE LONGEST TIME I HAD TROUBLE WITH STAMMERING WHEN I TRIED TO TALK TO GIRLS. COULD THIS BE URANIAN NERVOUSNESS? YOU CAN SEE HOW URANUS CAN CAUSE A DEEP NEED TO EXPERIMENT AND OBJECTIFY THE FEMININE WHEN IT IS LINKED WITH THE MOON. I BELIEVE THE EVOLUTIONARY INTENT OF THIS CONFIGURATION IS TO BRING HEALING TO THE FEMININE WITHIN THE PERSON WITH THIS CONJUNCTION BY AIDING IN THE URANIAN ABILITY TO DETACH FROM THE TRAUMA. THIS USUALLY CREATES THE NEED IN THE CURRENT LIFE TO RECREATE THE TRAUMA IN SOME WAY IN ORDER FOR THE PERSPECTIVE TO BE OBTAINED. DEPENDING ON THE SOULS' EVOLUTIONARY STATE WHETHER THE HEALING WILL BE ACCOMPLISHED AND THROUGH WHAT MEANS REMAINS WITH THE INDIVIDUAL MAKE-UP.

JUST ONE PERSPECTIVE FROM ONE WHO LIVES WITH IT. I AM ALSO IN THE STAGE ONE SPIRITUAL STATE. SO FOR ME IT WAS A MATTER OF SENSING THE GREAT IMBALANCE WITHIN ME. I WANTED TO KNOW WHY (RESOLUTION SO. NODE IN THE 8TH). HOPE IT HELPS.

MARK majacq@cascadeaccess.com

Re: Re: Uranus and the moon,Monday 20-Nov-2000 10:35:18,,

I've got Uranus conj. moon in the 4th...the way I was tested/taught concerning my mother's passive-aggressiveness etc. was to have a husband that was exactly the same way. I didn't see it for the longest time! Why was I always the heavy? Why was I always cleaning up his messes and he walked away smelling like a rose? Why was I doing all the work but everyone thought he was? I had to have this front and center and it took great tenacity to see it and then to speak my truth about it (my throat was constantly sore and infected because I couldn't speak my truth -- much like your stuttering -- now not hardly ever sore etc) and then let it go (divorce). This also helped me realize my dad wasn't such an ass hole after all -- my mom just made him out to be much worse than he was and I bought her line. Uncovering this was made even more difficult considering other aspects in my chart but I won't drone on...just thought I'd share FYI...;-D...

...Ese...Dortha/Nightingale,Dortha/Nightingale,dorthabird@kworcc.com

Re: Re: Re: Uranus and the moon,Monday 20-Nov-2000 11:35:24

HI D

**DO YOU PERSONALLY EXPERIENCE THE TYPE OF MENTAL
FUNCTIONING THAT I DESCRIBED?**

Vanya

Re: Re: Re: Re: Uranus and the moon,Tuesday 21-Nov-2000 10:27:41,,

I'm shored up a bit because of my sun and mercury in scorpio in the 6th. I'm pretty much a logistics bottom line type of communicator usually. At times I will reach conclusions that are 4-5 steps ahead of others and it takes a bit of back-tracking. I've also been known to hummm chant or sing a bit of a ditty quite absent-mindedly and I look up and someone's looking at me like: "What the...?" and I usually say something like: "I wrote that myself..." and wink at them -- or get a chuckle. Certainly ideas come to me from seemingly nowhere -- it used to concern me. Now I see it as a gift or something interesting. I don't have to articulate something just because it pops into my head eh?

.Dortha/Nightingale,Dortha/Nightingale,DorthaBird@kworcc.com

Re: Re: Re: Re: Re: Uranus and the moon,Tuesday 21-Nov-2000 11:42:15

Dortha

are you poking fun at my canadianess eh?

V,,

**Re: Re: Re: Re: Re: Re: Uranus and the moon,Friday 24-Nov-2000
13:52:00,,**

No no no...however I do have a good friend in Canada (Peg MB) who I e-mail nearly every day and we use the "eh" frequently. Explains whazzzup wit dat eh?;-)

Dortha/Nightingale,Dortha/Nightingale

Re: Re: Uranus and the moon,Monday 20-Nov-2000 11:32:58

**THANK YOU FOR SHARING MARK. I SUPPOSE THAT THE
"UNCONTROLLED SPEAKING AND STUTTERING" THAT I
ALWAYS WITNESS WITH THESE PEOPLE COULD SIMPLE BE THE
URANIAN ELECTRICITY THAT THEY FEEL SO DEEPLY {MOON}
AND URANIAN NERVOUSNESS CAUSING ALL THE MUMBLED**

SPEECH ETC...

**AND THEY ALSO SEEM TO HAVE A "GENIUS" ABOUT THEM TOO... LIKE A PHOTOGRAPHIC MEMORY AND FAR OUT PERSPECTIVES...
GOD BLESS THEM**

Re: Uranus and the moon,Monday 20-Nov-2000 11:18:06,,

Question: Would Uranus conj Moon not have similar energetics to Uranus Conjunct the South Node in Cancer? Depending on the moon placement and other aspects...,JUDY,

Re: Uranus and the moon,Tuesday 21-Nov-2000 11:52:35,,

Hi Vanya

well once again it depends on the actual person.....for some it does correlate to either being highly traumatized in this life or in others in which the trauma was not resolved and thus recycled into the current life.....when this is the case the best way to really know is by what are called 'blunted' responses to life.....not the ongoing babble but when such a person is asked very direct questions.....a blunted response is one where instead of say 25 words being the correct response to a question the words would be very few and typically mumbled.

those with such trauma either are typically very quiet or they talk compulsively as in babble.....

for others it's as if they subconscious structure is so attuned to other planes of existence that this itself can produce such an effect.....,Jeffrey

Re: Uranus and the moon,Tuesday 21-Nov-2000 14:42:11,,HI V

IN ANSWER TO YOUR QUESTION ABOUT THE MENTAL PROCESS YOU DESCRIBED YES THERE IS SOME OF THAT GOING ON. FOR INSTANCE SOMETIMES IT SEEMS AS IF MY THOUGHTS COME FASTER THAN MY MOUTH CAN FORM WORDS FOR THEM. THIS IS WHERE THE MUMBLE THAT JEFFREY MENTIONED CAN TAKE PLACE. IT'S AS IF BECAUSE OF THE RAPID THOUGHT PROCESS THAT IS OCCURRING THE THOUGHTS JUST ROLL RIGHT PAST THE LIPS BEFORE THEY CAN FORM WORDS. FOR

ME IT OCCURS MOSTLY WHEN I GET EXCITED ABOUT SOMETHING OR SOMEONE I AM COMMUNICATING WITH. IT ALSO HAPPENS A LOT WHEN I GET ANGRY AND TRY TO ADDRESS THAT ANGER WITH SOMEONE.

YOUR RIGHT ABOUT THE WAY OUT IDEAS TOO. TAKE FOR INSTANCE MY PLACEMENT IN THE 11TH. CAN YOU SEE HOW DIFFICULT IT WOULD BE FOR ME TO BE IN GROUPS OR HAVE CLOSE FRIENDS? I DON'T DO WELL WITH SMALL TALK AND I GET EASILY BORED WITH MUNDANE SUBJECTS. I HAVE ESSENTIALLY BECOME A 'GROUP OF ONE.' I JUST HAVE A HARD TIME FINDING PEOPLE WHO CAN SOAR WITH ME. THAT IS OF COURSE UNTIL I FOUND THIS PARTICULAR GROUP OF SOULS WITHIN ASTROLOGY.

MARK

Re: Uranus and the moon, Wednesday 22-Nov-2000 05:32:26

I recognize allot in Dorthas and Marks descriptions of what a Uranus/Moon conjunct has meant in their case. Being one of the bunch myself (Uranus in Gem 2nd conjunct Moon in Can 3rd) I agree that this conjunct has to do with wounding in relation to women. Id say overall about a mother that is not emotionally available.

It is my experience that guys with this constellation will forever be seeking the mother stuff they never had (emotional understanding total acceptance care and so on) so they will be very dependent on women very fascinated by them and seek them out as friends and supporters; but also often (Ive seen that pattern a number of times) relative to Uranus they will be totally frightened if they do meet someone that is in fact emotionally available. It is my experience that many Uranus/Moon men are most comfortable with women as long as the relation is a friendship and for a woman a platonic friendship with such a man can be a gift. What do you say Mark? Do you recognize some of this?

It is so very interesting to hear Dorthas experience concerning her mother issues the passive-aggressiveness and so on. My mother has the same problem and she also tried to paint my father as a kind of monster as the one responsible for her depressions (Moon in Cancer sextiles Saturn in Virgo 5th). In my case I did not buy that crap simply because my father was the only responsible parent around and because my mother totally neglected my smaller sister and left the parenting to me. Oh yeah I grew up fast! But: same pattern as in your case Dortha until recently: my

husband and most boyfriends have been passive-aggressive too so apparently I was unconsciously returning to the site of the crime in my relationships. Unresolved trauma. In my case no stuttering or babbling or such. But for many years as an adult suffered from constant throat infections that sometimes made it impossible to speak. Some years ago when this condition had gotten worse went to a homeopath with good results. But the best thing I learned from him was the little word: No. These days I am trying to teach my mother how to utter that little word and mean it. Because that is a problem I share with her. I believe for women some of our mother trauma can be resolved through such common focus together with our mothers. But its not easy.the Uranus/Moon mothers will try to escape any kind of confrontation if they can. They are masters of smalltalk and would rather not go deep. Its too tough for them. Yet theres no way around it. And its so important with respect to our relationship to our Own children.

Hanne,innanna@mail.com

Re: Uranus and the moon,Wednesday 22-Nov-2000 07:10:46

YES HENNE THERE WAS SOME OF THAT GOING ON FOR SOME TIME. HOWEVER FOR ME I FOUND FRIENDSHIPS WITH WOMEN MORE SATISFYING BECAUSE OF THE EMOTIONAL DEPTH I RECEIVED. IT'S TRUE ABOUT THE EMOTIONALLY ABSENT MOTHER. FOR ABOUT TWO YEARS I TRIED TO GO DEEP WITH MY MOTHER BUT SHE WOULD HAVE NONE OF IT. HER GIFT WAS THE ABILITY TO TURN IT ALL AROUND ON YOU SO THAT YOU WERE THE ONE WITH THE PROBLEM VERY FRUSTRATING. I HAVE SINCE HAD TO LET HER GO IN THE HOPE THAT ONE DAY SHE WOULD COME TO HERSELF. UNTIL THEN I REMAIN TO HER AND ALL MY SISTERS AS "THE MONSTER" BECAUSE I HAD THE AUDACITY TO EXPRESS MY FEELINGS AND SPEAK MY TRUTH. NOT A WELCOME DYNAMIC WITHIN MY FAMILY. I LEFT A RELATIONSHIP A YEAR AND A HALF AGO BECAUSE IT WASN'T EMOTIONALLY SATISFYING. IT SEEMS THAT THE MEN WITH THIS CONFIGURATION OFTEN GET LEFT HOLDING TOGETHER THE EMOTIONAL ASPECTS OF THE RELATIONSHIPS THAT IS OF COURSE IF THEY HAVE WORKED THROUGH THE EMOTIONAL BAGGAGE THAT GOES ALONG WITH HAVING THE TYPES OF MOTHERS WE DO. WE'RE JUST MORE IN TUNE WITH IT. PERHAPS THAT IS THE EVOLUTIONARY INTENTION HEAL THE TRAUMA INFLICTED UPON THE FEMININE. SOMETIMES WE CAN ALSO BECOME MOTHERLY AND NURTURING WITHIN

RELATIONSHIPS AS WELL. I SEEM TO ATTRACT MORE MALE-ORIENTED TYPES OF WOMEN. THAT IS TO SAY THEY ARE BETTER MEN (TRADITIONALLY) THAN I.

MARK

Re: Uranus and the moon,Wednesday 22-Nov-2000 17:47:38

Another Moon/Uranus jumps in...Mine is in Gemini Moon approaching in the 10th house. Yes I'm known for talking but not for babbling (perhaps Saturn on my ASC and Scorpio on the 3rd house cusp tones that down?) I teach and write professionally and I believe that this conjunction helps my intuitive grasp of astrology (along with Moon trine Neptune.) But I agree totally with the trauma thing and obviously involving the mother. Mine had nervous breakdowns every 7 years or so (the exact degree of separation) and was also passive aggressive. Dropped me while nursing in my first week (do I have trust issues?) And I have had my share of relationships with passive aggressive men most notably my ex-husband who had Moon conjunct Uranus in the 4th in Cancer. Similar to Dortha's 4th house emphasis my 10th house emphasis had me working for women whose job I would do with no credit and with considerable fear/jealousy from the woman herself. Now I work for myself...much better that way! Am I moody...oh yes. My current boyfriend says my moods are like the weather in Florida: "if you don't like it wait fifteen minutes...it will change!"

,Shellie

Re: Uranus and the moon,Friday 24-Nov-2000 04:17:12,,

My dearest and oldest friend has Moon/Uranus conjunction. Her background: her mother was too ill to look after the children and with a continually on and off absent father my friend ended up being the substitute parent/s for her 3 younger brothers and that responsibility began for her when she herself was still a child. She literally fed them got them off to school even looked after the father who was himself often irresponsible and needed looking after in a fashion. She was the only one who ever took full responsibility for the family even down to buying her Mother's headstone alone because her brothers just couldn't get it together. (She hasn't lived in the country of her birth for more than 20 years).

The result of this for her in her adult life became evident in the need to be in control of every situation she had to place everything in a position where she would always know the outcome. Never relying on trust or spontaneity. Incredibly no-nonsense like. This is Moon/Uranus don't

forget. Doesn't sound like it but her life has been a hard one. So now in fact these last 2 years she has been forced to deal with this very issue of her past. Her background has caught up with her. (It's midlife crisis timed and Uranus is one degree away from her natal Chiron as I speak). She now has a great partner but her "control" nature was getting the better of her and the relationship. Her need was and is to surrender to her partner and she has had to overcome enormous inner crisis because of it. She is making just amazing breakthroughs through her efforts and believe me she had hit rock bottom over a year ago.

I have never ever known her to babble or ever apply her intelligence in anything but a very confident and authoritative fashion. She is mentally sharp and astute never let's you get away with a superficial argument. As far as our comp. goes I am the babbler (I always have been one though I don't have Moon/Uranus config. natively)! So it occasionally makes us wonder how we ever got along and stuck together these past 20 years! She has kept me extremely grounded when I needed to be.

We have never placed limits on the discussions we have we delve as deeply and as far away from surface issues as we may. But she never wavers from her grounding of reality as reality IS for any of us ie. never let's anyone forget that reality is still with us at every turn at every thought at every creative response it still has to have solid ground to fall on before it can be real(~ being a relative term) or useful to anyone.

I think these dynamics of Uranus/Moon must be different for everyone but it seems every story has something in common and that is the fact of living through a very hard life/background in whatever shape it manifests in the early parental environment.

As partners have been discussed regarding this Moon/Uranus dynamic I can say that her choice of men have been generally very physical men unfortunately once or twice ending up in violence but physically developed men (physically toned up Mr universe types!). There is obviously a deep inner need for her to have someone look after her! The bottom line is she does not have that penchant for losing the plot or babbling ever! But is a very deep introspective individual. And even through her present healing of this past inwardly she has gone through many humbling experiences just to realise her control issues.

(I thought I would just add this in the discussion for contrast and comparison because of others' own experiences being given out.)

Ingrid

Re: Re: Uranus and the moon, Friday 24-Nov-2000 15:54:44

Yes it seems to me that the only similarities to these Moon\Uranus stories is that mom was unavailable to the child for various reasons.

Vanya

Re: Re: Uranus and the moon, Saturday 25-Nov-2000 20:10:38

What's so interesting to me is that I've got Leo sun conjunct Uranus in the 11th with Cancer on the 11th cusp and have a similar childhood story to the moon combo folks. The endless combinations that are demonstrated with which God's designs our incarnation signatures never ceases to amaze me., Mary

Re: Neptune and the moon, Saturday 25-Nov-2000 11:12:21

Thanks for starting this thread Vanya its really interesting- I was wondering if anyone might have some observations in regards to Neptune and the moon- I have Neptune conj. Moon in Sag. 6th house- any insight would be most interesting thanks:) Jeff

Re: Re: Neptune and the moon, Monday 27-Nov-2000 21:32:44

hi Jeff

one big thing with Neptune conjunct Moon as you may know...very psychic! and usually a confusion about mom or mom was drunk...really!

Re: Re: Neptune and the moon, Wednesday 29-Nov-2000 05:14:41

**Well about the Neptune/Moon thing my "take" would also be confusion in relation to the feminine. Yet relative to the dual nature of Neptune and the way it works at different evolutionary stages I would assume that Moon/Neptune will either be about an extreme idealism with respect to the mother/the feminine and/or disillusionment failed expectations relative to the same thing. Furthermore I believe Neptune/Moon is related to a close past life connection with the mother. A couple of examples:
My son has the Moon conjunct Neptune in Sag. I can tell you I was and am never drunk. Neptune rules the 3rd house in his chart so there's sibling karma between my son and me and relative to Sag he and I travel a lot together. Neptune also symbolizes artistic abilities and I think in a man's chart the archetype would be much like Moon in Pisces. It is well known that men with this Moon position are often great artists and/or visionaries of some kind. My son is an excellent pianist and he shares his passion for music with me. He's 3rd stage individuated.**

Second example: a female friend age 46 whose mother suffered from bipolar disease and was an alcoholic (Moon/Neptune is in the 8th in Scorpio with many tension aspects from outer planets including Pluto). In fact my friend as a child witnessed how her mother's lover tried to kill her mother - Mars in Cap 10th house square Venus in Aries 2nd house. Very very tough trauma but my friend has worked through it well. She is very artistic a fabulous singer and works as a music and flower essence therapist (Sun in Pisces 2nd house and a prominent Ceres). She's in the spiritual stage.

Will be interesting to hear more about cases of Moon/Neptune and how that affects our lives and paths!

Hanne, innanna@mail.com

re: chart,Saturday 18-Nov-2000 13:08:47

My chart indicates that I have sun/mercury conjunct libra in the first house. I also have neptune/jupiter conjunct scorpio in the second house am I to interpet that both of these conjunctions become one before aspecting it with pluto which is in the 11 house 3 deg virgo or do I interpet each conjunction seperatly with P.,codecrystal

INDIVIDUATED TO SPIRITUALIZED ,Friday 17-Nov-2000 12:03:01

ANOTHER RIGHT-WORK-FUNCTION QUESTION FOR YOU. IN YOUR VIDEOTAPED COURSE YOU MENTION RELATIVE TO THE STAGES OF EVOLUTION THAT "A SPIRITUALIZED PERSON CAN PUT ON A SUIT AND LAUGH ABOUT IT " BECAUSE SUCH A PERSON HAS EVOLVED BEYOND THE 'CONSENSUS' IDEA OF CONFORMITY. FOR ONE WHO IS THIRD-STAGE INDIVIDUATED AND LEANING STRONGLY TOWARD FIRST-STAGE SPIRITUALIZED WOULD "PUTTING ON A SUIT " SO TO SPEAK (I.E. TAKING A LUCRATIVE JOB THAT DOES NOT COMPROMISE PERSONAL CREATIVITY OR LIFESTYLE BUT YET STILL ULTIMATELY SUPPORTS CONSENSUS BUSINESS STRUCTURES) BE A "WRONG" CHOICE TO MAKE WHILE SPIRITUAL WORK PURSUITS CONTINUE SIMULTANEOUSLY? AT THIRD-STAGE INDIVIDUATED IS IT ENOUGH RELATIVE TO THIS POINT IN SOUL EVOLUTION TO SIMPLY SECURE EMPLOYMENT THAT DOES NOT INFRINGE UPON INDEPENDENT LIFESTYLE...OR SHOULD THE INDIVIDUAL BE LOOKING FOR DEEPER WORK FUNCTION? COULD IT BE SAID THAT NO MATTER WHAT WORK CHOICES ARE MADE BY THE PERSONALITY THE SOUL IS LEARNING AND GROWING CLOSER TO THE SOURCE WITH

EACH ONE -- EVEN IF ONLY BY ELIMINATING THE DESIRES OF THE PERSONALITY/ SOUL -- SO THAT THERE IS NO SUCH THING AS A "WRONG" CHOICE OR CHOICES?

LASTLY:IS THERE SUCH A THING AS A "SELL-OUT " AND IS THAT RELEVANT FROM THE SOUL'S POINT OF VIEW...OR IS THAT CONCEPT JUST THE POSTURING OF THE EGO TRYING TO ACHIEVE "PERFECTION" BEFORE ITS TIME?THANK YOU AS ALWAYS FOR YOUR HELP AND INSIGHT.LESLEY

lesley

Re: INDIVIDUATED TO SPIRITUALIZED ,Friday 17-Nov-2000

13:32:57

Hi Lesley

This is a very good question. First for most of those in the third stage individuated it is important to have a work manifesting that is a reflection of the soul itself. Only the person themselves can answer that question. But remember a hallmark sign of such a soul is the evolved capacity to effect the system in a creative innovative or revolutionary way.....for example einstein was a third stage individuated moving rapidly into the first stage spiritual....and his work speaks for itself....i am not trying to say that all third stage individuated are gonna be like einstein.....but the archetype is the same is less dramatic ways for those in this stage of evolution.....so unless this archetype is being actualized in this way in some way then i would have to say that anything other than this is in your words 'selling out',Jeffrey

Re: more questions on evolutionary states,Monday 27-Nov-2000 12:04:37,,

Hi Jeff

If one accesses the polarity point can you tell from astrology that the individual is jumping evolutionary states?

What would be all the factors that would describe ones evolutionary leap?

Is it more common that when the polarity point is accessed you stay in the same state but advance that state and the individual planetary energies connected to the Pluto/nodal axis/polarity point?

Does that suggest that any planets involved in Pluto/polarity point and the nodal axis would then be ready to move forward (only) one planetary phase when? In the next/this life time?

In order to move forward in the evolutionary states in a current lifetime would it mean that there be a number of planets specifically those attached to Pluto and the nodal axis that would be in advanced planetary phases say

+ quarter or balsamic as an indicator of evolving to the next evolutionary state?

Would Pluto and the nodal axis in mutable houses indicate getting ready to make the evolutionary leap into another evolutionary state?

Would Pluto in cardinal signs indicate a relatively new evolutionary state?

Does the Cancer/Capricorn signature (besides the gender switching)point to significant advancing through the states (key threshold)?,rose,rosemarcus_astrolink@hotmail.com

intimate partners,Friday 17-Nov-2000 11:52:51

Jeffrey

In your tapes you say that the intimate partner is ruled by the 8th house not the 7th. Would the 7th show the "type" of relationship we create with the intimate partner who is ruled by the 8th house the find the ruler of the 8th and its aspects to view this partner. I was looking at my chart this way and it works for me perfectly.

Thank you

lesley

Re: intimate partners,Friday 17-Nov-2000 13:25:55,,

Hi Lesley

yes.....that is how to understand it...it's like the 7th house is the archetype thru which we initiate a diversity of relationships in order to learn thru a process of elimination of what we actually desire in our intimate relationships that then lead to the choices being made thru the 8th house.....to fill in the picture also do an intense examination of natal venus from the point of view of the inner/ outer relationship archetype that it correlates too.....i.e. venus in scorpio corrlating ot a person who inner relationship is based on an intense inner psychological dialogue about whe they are what their motives and intentions are how they and others 'work' in general penetrataing to the depths of their own souls etc. and how this translates outwardly into what they would desire or need from another...,Jeffrey

Collective,Friday 17-Nov-2000 11:30:43,,

COLLECTIVE

HI JEFFREY

**WONDERED IF THE COLLOECTIVE CONSCIOUS AND UNCONSCIOUS ARE BOTH SYMBOLIZED BY NEPTUNE...AND IF FOR EXAMPLE HITLER IS A SYMBOL OF EVIL HE TOUCHES BOTH OUR COLLECTIVE CONSCIOUSNESS AND UNCONSCIOUSNESS... DOES THIS PHENOMENA RELATES TO NEPTUNE AND NEPTUNE ONLY ?
THANKS.MAURICE**

Re: Collective, Friday 17-Nov-2000 13:19:33,, Hi Maurice

Yes. Neptune correlates specifically to the collective unconscious/ consciounsness at any point in time. For example Hitler had Pluto conjunct his Neptune in Gemini in the 8th House. The 8th House Scorpio and Pluto do correlate at the darkest level to evil. So we can see in this symbolism that for him to gain power 8th house he had to persecute Neptune a group of people the Jews Gypsies and 'undesirables'..remember uranus was transiting thru Pisces then.....a group of people being persecuted....in order to gain that power. In the context of those times i.e. Germany being in a state of economic...8th house.....depression also having no military power following ww1 he was able to create a behavioral contagion.....uranus.....among the common people of germnay that was able to use the jews etc as 'scapegoats....neptune....in order to induce a state of hysterical neptune.....natationalism.....hitler had his s.node in capricorn.....third house....ruled by saturn in leo in the 10th.....intense nationalism....so as to come to power in germany as a result. ,Jeffrey

Solar Returns, Thursday 16-Nov-2000 14:23:47,,

Dear Jeffrey

I have never paid much attention to Solar Returns except to see themes for the year. So I read the section in Pluto I re: Solar Returns (a birthday is approaching this month. What you explain is that the Solar Return does indeed portray the issues/themes for the year with the insight that the NN and the Pluto Polarity Point and their respective rulers are the path to evolve for the year to transmute issues. Question: The North Node for the SR Chart is in Cancer (4th House) ruler is the Moon in Sag in the 9th. Do I not also need to take into consideration the natal moon (4th House Cancer)the original evolutionry intent? Or do I consider this original evolutionary intention as met and move forward via the theme for the year?

Thanks!

Blessings....Judy

Re: Solar Returns, Friday 17-Nov-2000 12:59:44,,

Hi

first in the future please use a smaller font for your postings....i.e. font size=4.

To understand the solar return signature for the Pluto paradigm it must be referred to the natal signature of that paradigm. once that is understood then the solar return chart via that natal paradigm reflects thru the solar return how that natal paradigm will be experienced thus the evolution of that natal intent.

In addition the solar return chart relative to the pluto paradigm must also be referenced or understood in relation to the current transits of the nodal axis their link back to the natal nodal axis the transit of pluto itself and the nature of the progressed chart at any moment in time. This is the entire context that must be embraced for a complete understanding of where a person finds themselves at at moment in time.,Jeffrey

Re: Re: Solar Returns, Friday 17-Nov-2000 15:46:47,,

Thank you! That makes a more complete understanding. The font size I used was that on the top of this page....=6 color change and bold...I thought you had changed the instructions. I shall use =4 from now on as per instructions.)

,Judy

Re: Re: Solar Returns, Sunday 19-Nov-2000 15:06:39,,

Dear Jeffrey

This is the most incredible information that you have shared. I have been playing with it for a bit. It is like spirals within spirals circles within circles layers within layers. I feel that I will be playing with it for awhile before I decode it deeply yet I continue to be amazed and grateful. By the way I actually was very puzzled re: the stated New Phase in my chart in relationship to Pluto. So I created an Eight Phase Chart from your information looked and looked at relationships between all kinds of planets. Reread the notes about phase relationships and 8 primary lives felt that the information about the disseminating trine fit my high school and college years to a "T" started looking for one and could not until

Bingo. Silly me. With all the Nodal Information the Pluto information the Pl polarity point squares archetypes Nodes of planets etc. I overlooked the obvious! I am sharing this just in case someone else new to this missed it. It was the Sun. Pluto's relationship to the sun. I had one of those AHA experiences and now it makes clear sense. I guess we see things when we are ready to see them. I am so amazed. Thank you for teaching! Blessings.....Judy

Progress/transit skipped steps,Wednesday 15-Nov-2000 14:44:05

Hi Jeffrey

When Pluto is squaring a progressed planet to determine the Phasal Aspects is the progressed planet the "base" planet? I.E. say progressed Venus/7th House and transiting Pluto/9th squares progressed Venus. Is this a First Quarter square? And if one chart's "skipped steps" are squaring the Nodal Axis of another's chart and the rulers of the "skipped steps" planets rule let's say the 2nd and 12th Houses...can this indicate a prior life relationship of an intimate nature? Much appreciated and many thanks Cherie

Re: Progress/transit skipped steps,Thursday 16-Nov-2000 09:46:46,,

hi cherie

no the way to calculate the phase between a transiting planet and a progressed planet is to use the slower moving of the two as your base point.....Jeffrey

Re: Progress/transit skipped steps,Thursday 16-Nov-2000 09:53:38,, whoops forgot to answer that second question.....cherie the info you gave is not clear enough for me to provide an answer...for example the skipped steps can be seen not just thru the planet(s) squaring the nodes but also the houses that the nodes fall in and the houses of the rulers of those nodes.....in your question it is unclear as to whose 'rulers of the skipped steps' rulers of what ? which part of the skipped steps ? which planets are involved ? need more specific info ,Jeffrey

Re: Progress/transit skipped steps,Thursday 16-Nov-2000 12:11:59

Sorry about the lack of clarity...will try it again! If chart "A"'s nodal axis (9th/S. Node) squares chart "B"'s Venus (9th house) ruler of "B"'s 12th House AND squares "B"'s Moon (3rd House) ruler of "B"'s 2nd House.....can this signature indicate past life relationship of an intimate

nature? (Given that in "B"'s chart the Moon and Venus rule 2nd and 12th Houses part of the "requirement for relationship" signature?),,

,Monday 13-Nov-2000 23:48:46,,<5>

Thanks Jeffrey....Is there an official "time" for that? Ingrid

Re: (No subject),Tuesday 14-Nov-2000 09:45:24

no i do not know the actual time and i don't think that there is one actually because the fact of its discovery was a PROCESS over time...on the day of discovery, Jeffrey

Sun,Monday 13-Nov-2000 11:15:14

hi Jeffrey

CAN YOU EXPLAIN WHAT THE EVOLUTIONARY INTENT WOULD BE HAVING A NATAL SUN WHICH MAKES ABSOLUTELY NO ASPECT TO OTHER PLANETS IN THE CHART? VANYA

Re: Sun,Tuesday 14-Nov-2000 09:43:52,,

hi vanya

the archetype for any planet including the sun when there are no aspects is a uranian archetype. this means then via the sun or any other planet that the evolutionary intent is to LIBERATE from all prior conditionings these conditionings being at a subconscious level i.e. prior life memories that of themsevles can condition one's orientation to the current life and conditionings relative to the the current socieity and parents of birth.

the intent of such liberation is to arrive back at one's natural self one's natural laws who one is intrinsicy.....Jeffrey

Sexual Distortion,Monday 13-Nov-2000 04:59:10,,Hi Jeffrey

a question on distorted sexuality of patriarchal times. You told us of the ancient Matriarchal ways of the parents iniating their offspring into their sexual natures at puberty and how this has now been veiled by religious nonsense and other fear-inducing indoctrination of a distorted patriarchal nature.

So considering our present "western" societies and the unnatural laws we supposedly must abide by could you give any advice on how to reclaim our natural sexuality without the possibility of getting slammed in the "clink" (jail to you). I'm thinking for example of mothers' natural urge to sexually iniate their sons and what the neighbours would think let alone the law courts.... and the continuing consequences of the repression of that natural

urge ie. enraged sexually distorted men like me knocking about this planet
(Well OK I'm not that anymore Goddess willing)
Thanks David Lagden lagggers@hotmail.com

Re: Sexual Distortion,Monday 13-Nov-2000 09:53:03,,

hi david

first in natural times/ culutres/ pre-patriarchal/ there were no 'mothers and fathers' as you understand it. that's because there was no mongomy as defined by the patriarchy. as a result very rarely did any women know who the father was of a specific child. relative to the sexual intiation of puberty age boys in those times it was done via the communal nature of those times just as the child was raised communaly.

as this natural law came forwards in time finally manifesting within the partriarchal times it is true that the actual mothers would initiate their own puberty age boys. this occured by then the institution of mongomy as defined by men was in place and the issue of paternity.

in many culutres it was also a fact that the fathers and mothers would initiate their children for example certain periods in eyptian history.

it is this underlying natural law progressively manifesting thru the progressive distortions of the patriarchal cultures that became the basis for example of the cosmology of ancient rome wherein so many of their god and goddesses would have intercourse with their own children.

in the cultures in which such intiation would occur those cultures such intiation was culturally authorized: thus no penalties.

in the times in which we live those cultural authorizations do not exist. and so the laws against with the penalties that follow.

i am in no position to give any advise as to what to do relative to your question about a women who has this natural urge yet finds herself in these times. Jeffrey

Re: Sexual Distortion,Monday 13-Nov-2000 12:57:16,,

Though this does not actually answer your question perhaps it will allow an insight to form as you observe:

One of the things that happens when a child is "molested" by a parent or close relative in the patriarchal times is that the judgments of the parent/close relative i.e. shame guilt secrecy..all the emotionally immature energy of the adult...is transfered to the child. The child thinks/feels it is his/hers. When in actuality it is not. This is one of the ways that the "sins of the fathers are passed on for 7 generations". Now consider from the matriarchal perspective just why it was important for a child to be initiated by a loving adult. Osmosis of loving information was passed on versus all the guilt shame power over. As a therapist I have encountered numerous instances where this dynamic (patriarchal) is evident and have been given a very simple exercise to release the trauma and to get the client to see what he/she has been carrying for many many years...other people's judgments on themselves. Of course the evolutionary intent is different for each person. Yet the healing dynamic is observed over and over again. Observe... Blessings...Judy

Re: Re: Sexual Distortion,Thursday 23-Nov-2000 16:30:05

I'd be interested in knowing what the simple exercise is if you'd care to share it. thanks.,Patricia,holycow@vancouver.quik.com

,Saturday 11-Nov-2000 22:57:22,,

Hi Jeffrey

Is there any chance you can give me the exact details for Pluto's chart (discovery of). I have 2 different dates and I do not know which is correct. Could I have which observatory too though I believe it was in Flagstaff AZ. Exact Time place date etc.

(I just noticed that Jupiter was around 9 deg. Gem. when it was discovered - ambiguous birthdata notwithstanding - So it's Pluto's Jupiter Return...and true to the Gem and Jup dynamics the exact details are naturally important!). Thanks in Advance Ingrid

Re: (No subject),Monday 13-Nov-2000 10:02:59,,

Hi Ingrid

the date of discovery was feb 18th 1930 at the Lowell Observatory by Clyde Tombaugh, Jeffrey

Re: (No subject),Wednesday 22-Nov-2000 22:32:02

Whole article on Pluto discovery in the current issue of The Mountain Astrologer along with wonderful interview with JWG and Steven Forrest.,,

composite charts,Saturday 11-Nov-2000 16:26:13,,

Dear Jeffrey

rereading old messages i came across a reference to correlating the individual charts to the composite chart. Is it valuable to superimpose the individual chart upon the composite to see how the individual relates to the relationship?

Is there another definition for what this correlation would reveal?

Blessings

B ambi

composite charts,Monday 13-Nov-2000 10:07:31,,

Hi Bambi

well it means just that: how the individual within the relationship composite relates to and is orientated to that relationship. no other astrologers that i know of do this particular method but believe me it does reveal a tremendous amount of info.....give it a whirl in terms of folks that you know and it will prove itself. Jeffrey

Interview,Saturday 11-Nov-2000 14:10:56

Hi Jeffery

Great interview of you and Steven in TMA!! ...should really boost the sale of your books ... also great exposure and support-generating benefits for the Pluto Paradigm. Congrats!,Ron,rdank@hotmail.com

Mtn Astrologer Interview,Saturday 11-Nov-2000 13:35:49,,

Dear Jeffrey

I just read the MOUNTAIN ASTROLOGER interview of you and Steven Forest. Most excellent! The respect that you two have for each other and for your work shines through! Thanks!

Blessings....Judy

,Saturday 11-Nov-2000 13:18:18,, Hi Jeffrey

Is there any chance you can give me the exact details for Pluto's chart (discovery of). I have 2 different dates and I do not know which is correct. Could I have which observatory too though I believe it was in Flagstaff AZ. Exact Time place date etc.

(I just noticed that Jupiter was around 9 deg. Gem. when it was discovered - ambiguous birthdata notwithstanding - So it's Pluto's Jupiter Return...and true to the Gem and Jup dynamics the exact details are naturally important!). Thanks in Advance Ingrid.,, Thursday 9-Nov-2000 04:30:20,,Hi I'm a young astrology student from australia who was told a few years ago by a psychic that in a former incarnation i was king charles the 9th or tenth of france whether it's true or not i can't know but thought it might be of interest to other astrologers-i can't remember which one he was but he was mad and locked people up in cages(?!!??). Anyway I just thought this might be of interest as i've found apparent past life charts that my class has studied to be really interesting. If anyone has the birth time of him i'd be very interested. Thankyou for the inspiring web site jeffery. t.c., Re: (No subject),Thursday 9-Nov-2000 11:11:15,,

I don't have any info on that birthdata but will post this message anyway in case someone else may have it.....,Jeffrey, Re: Re: (No subject),Friday 17-Nov-2000 01:29:59,,hi jeffery i'm just interested in a chart i have that has natal pluto conjunct the nth node in the 12th house with uranus conjunct the scorpio ascendant meanwhile transiting pluto is squaring the sun. Assuming that this is a very deep person and that it is someone that is heading for a complete spiritualisation of every aspect of life (pluto con nth node in 12th). With the ascendant is scorpio does this mean that the transformation will be through how they see the world and they will be able to transform how others see the world (ideally)once they transform themselves and understand their own power or lack of it and understand that they have a spiritual nature and recognise what they are here to do. With such a profound ascendant. And will it mean that their life will have to be a symbol to others. Just a query.

p.s Thanks for the great message board. ,heidi, Re: (No subject),Wednesday 22-Nov-2000 22:06:33,,sorry jeffery i just realised i posted that message in the wrong place -it was meant to be just a normal q for the message board not a response...,heidi, ,Tuesday 7-Nov-2000 19:27:05,,HI JEFFREY

IF PLUTO HAS ONLY ONE ASPECT: A TRINE TO VENUS AND THE RULER OF PLUTO {VENUS} IS CONJUNCT JUPITER IN THE SECOND HOUSE WOULD THE LIFE MOST LIKELY BE "A

RESTING PERIOD" FOR THE INDIVIDUAL?

**THANKS... ,Vanya, Re: (No subject),Saturday 18-Nov-2000 08:12:23,,
yes unless there is a stacked 8th house.....,Jeffrey, Nodes and Phasal
Relationships in Birth Charts,Monday 6-Nov-2000 14:15:53,,Clarity
Please.**

**In a birth chart with say NN at 1 Leo and Pluto at 28 Leo first appearance
say that the NN is balsamic to Pluto. However when considering that the
natural movements of the Nodes is clockwise and that the NN recently
conjoined Pluto is this actually a new phase? I appreciate your clarity to
clear the confusion. Thanks!**

Blessings!

Judy

**Re: Nodes and Phasal Relationships in Birth Charts,Saturday 18-Nov-2000
08:16:54,,
yes,Jeffrey,**

planet conj a node,Sunday 5-Nov-2000 18:04:44,,

Hi Jeffrey

**With the mean motion of the nodes being retrograde I'm still a little
confused in determining the phase of a planet conj one of the nodes. OR
since the motion of the node is slower than the moon do you still count
from the node even tho it's mean motion is Rx? If it works this way then
using client 7 as an example (n node at 20 cancer and moon at 5 cancer)
would the moon be balsamic to the node?**

Susan

Jeffrey,

**Re: planet conj a node,Saturday 18-Nov-2000 08:20:35,,
hi susan**

yes,Jeffrey

Pluto/Pl Polarity Point relative to Nodes,Sunday 5-Nov-2000 13:28:00,,

Dear Jeffrey

**I am observing a number of charts with the Pluto Polarity Point (PPP) in
the same house as the South Node...North Node in the same house as Pluto
(not conjunct). This places emphasis on both houses simultaneously? Even
though there is not a conjunction could it be considered a reexperiencing**

from a different perspective of the soul perhaps to work through a same archetype with a different emphasis? With the evolutionary intent to gather a broader understanding of itself in relationship to these archetypes? Still pondering.

Thanks!

Blessings.....Judy

Re: Pluto/Pl Polariry Point relative to Nodes,Saturday 18-Nov-2000

08:23:38,,

yes,Jeffrey

COLLECTIVE,Sunday 5-Nov-2000 06:01:40,

HI JEFFREY

WONDERED IF THE COLLOECTIVE CONSCIOUS AND UNCONSCIOUS ARE BOTH SYMBOLIZED BY NEPTUNE...AND IF FOR EXAMPLE HITLER IS A SYMBOL OF EVIL HE TOUCHES BOTH OUR COLLECTIVE CONSCIOUSNESS AND UNCONSCIOUSNESS... DOES THIS PHENOMENA RELATES TO NEPTUNE AND NEPTUNE ONLY ?

THANKS.MAURICE

Signature(s) for Intimacy,Thursday 2-Nov-2000 14:49:5

Hi J-

When specifically looking for information about an individual's capacity for 'intimacy ' would you look at JUST the Eighth House Ruler/Aspects Planets in the Eighth House? Also Pluto/Sign/House/Aspects?

"Requirements for relationship".....that I understand. The 'formula' of 2nd/7th/12th House Rulers/Aspects/Signs etc. But to actualy determine 'capacity for intimacy' must ALL these considerations be evaluated?

Much thanks and appreciation

C

Re: Signature(s) for Intimacy,Friday 3-Nov-2000 07:15:39,,

Hi Cherie

yes for an overall understanding of the capacity for intimacy all those symbols must be understood. and we should remember that 'intimacy' is understood and experienced differently by individuals. the 'intimacy' for example of someone with venus in gemini would be understood differently than say someone with venus in scorpio etc. the issue of intimacy must first be understood by one's inner relationship to oneself. thus a complete understanding of what that inner relationship is is critical. so a thorough

understanding of one's natal venus the sign on the second house and the placement of it's planetary ruler with aspects will tell the astrologer a great deal about what one's inner relationship is. also where the sign taurus is.

,Jeffrey

Astrology message board,Tuesday 31-Oct-2000 15:15:19

Jeffery

Your website is unique in that it has a message board and the Questions usually do get a response. I recently posted a question concerning the nature of the Quincunx but had no replies. Could you or someone fill me in or direct me to some sort of information on this topic.

I have not studied Astrology because I was a skeptic Through not being able to keep my mind from it I have been brought to the realization of archetypal qualities in each sign I need more. Now I will consciously Pursue. There are few people in this world who have the understanding or take astrology seriously it would be of great benefit to me when I find others to converse and collaborate with on this subject. Please fill me in on the lesson of Quincunx. Thanks

Ely,Vincent Scardamalia,eloaffin@yahoo.com

Re: Astrology message board,Saturday 18-Nov-2000 08:25:46,,

In both volumes of Pluto: The Evolutionary Journey Of The Soul there are full descriptions of the quincunx.....please read.....,Jeffrey

authentic tantric principles,Tuesday 31-Oct-2000 14:02:10,,

Hi Jeff

I have been interested in genuine tantra but after reading in your texts how distorted the patriarchal conditioning has made any information pertaining to the topic I have been hesitant to pursue any existing literature- can you recommend any resources which you feel resonate with the true purpose (extension of soul/source)? Also could you disclose any practices which would be helpful for aiding in deconditioning distorted unconscious desires/thought forms (possibly dreamwork or meditation technique?) Do you plan on doing any extensive writing on the subject in the future (or have you) I think that this would greatly benefit many individuals attempting to spiritualize their sexuality. thanks so much
jeff

Re: authentic tantric principles,Tuesday 31-Oct-2000 17:54:21,,

there is no written literature on what i would call 'natural' tantra. what is in the bookstores is not natural tantra at all. it is a male based tantra

which distorts natural tantra. in the future daemon press may publish something on this. and no i know of now method or technique to free oneself of distorted sexual desires or thoughts. ,Jeffrey

New Associations,Tuesday 31-Oct-2000 01:49:48,, Jeffrey

I am wondering if we get new people in our lives or do we just get the same old souls over and over again?

And would contacts to ones north node show it to be a new relationship.

Thanks!

Rebecca

Re: New Associations,Tuesday 31-Oct-2000 11:01:27,,

Hi Rebecca

in general ninty percent of the folks in our life are folks that we have been involved with in some way in prior lives.

Yes it can be with a planet conjunct one's n.node that this is a first contact.

But you need to do the whole synastry to see if that is in fact confirmed

Jeffrey

Pluto/n node and skipped steps,Monday 30-Oct-2000 18:39:55,,

Hi Jeffrey

When pluto is on the north node and you have a planet square the nodal axis with the s node being the one that last made a conjunction to that planet do you develop the south node to recover the skipped steps? or is everything still funnelled through the n node? Or how does one integrate the skipped steps in this case?

god bless.....susan

Re: Pluto/n node and skipped steps,Tuesday 31-Oct-2000 11:45:09,,

Hi Susan

Yes in this case this signature correlates to a situation wherein the planet squaring the nodes and pluto the south node last forming the conjunction to the planet squaring it means that eventhough the person has been trying to make new choices pluto conjunct the n.node relative to old dynamics being triggered thru current life circumstances that that process of making the new choices is incomplete....as a result the dynamics symbolize by the planet/ house of the squaring planet and the s.node and its planetary ruler are the 'skipped steps' in terms of those old issues/ dynamics being

triggered the the current life circumstances must be recovered so that the person can again make the effort to make new choices relative to those old dynamics and issues being triggerd in the current life where the new choices correlate to the pluto/n.node conjunction.....Jeffrey

...Urine Therapy/Pumpkin Seeds...,Monday 30-Oct-2000 16:24:17,,

Hi Jeffrey

The subject of urine therapy has come up for me recently and I was wondering what you thought of this therapy. Also what is it that pumpkin seeds do for prostate? (mentioned in one of your tapes).

...Shama Dorsha

Re: Pluto/n node and skipped steps,Tuesday 31-Oct-2000 10:30:06,,

Hi Susan

In this case the planet squaring the s.node where the s.node is the last node that formed a conjunction to that planet yet pluto is conjunct the n.ndoe correlates to a situation wherein the skipped steps implied by the planet squaring both nodes and pluto the individual will be presented with old issues and dynamics that were skipped over by the nature of the current life circumstances. this issues and dynamics will correlate to both the nodes. yet with pluto on the n.node this means that the individual has been trying to make 'new choices' relative to old issues instead of 'old choices' relative to those same issues. yet with the planet squaring the nodes this means that this process of making new choices in the face of old issues is STILL UNDERWAY. thus the whole issue comes down to making new choices in the face of those old dynamics where the new choices correlate to the pluto/n.node conjunction.....Jeffrey

HOUSE FUNCTION,Monday 30-Oct-2000 04:36:53

HI JEFFREY

JUST A QUICK QUESTION(MORE OF A CLARIFICATION)ON THE MEANING AND FUNCTION OF THE HOUSES IN THE NATAL CHART.

QUERY: IT IS MY UNDERSTANDING THAT THE PLANETARY PATTERN THAT ENTERS THE EARTH SPHERE IS IN ESSENCE THE SPIRITUAL 'DNA ' IF YOU WILL OF THE PARTICULAR INCARNATION. EVOLUTIONARILY SPEAKING EVERY PLANET COULD BE READ AS TO ITS PARTICULAR FUNCTION THROUGH THE SO. NODE IN ORDER TO ASCERTAIN HOW THAT FUNCTION

WAS USED BY THE SO. NODE TO ACTUALIZE THE SOUL DESIRE.

HAVING SAID THAT WOULD YOU AGREE THAT THE HOUSES IN WHICH THE PLANETS FALL AT BIRTH RELATE TO THE ENVIRONMENT THEY ARE TO OPERATE IN WITHIN THE CURRENT INCARNATION? IN OTHER WORDS AS RUDHYAR POINTS OUT; 'THE SOIL IN WHICH THE SEED OF POTENTIAL IS PLANTED.'

AND PLEASE NOT ONE OF YOUR MORE SUCCINCT WORD-SAVING ANSWERS OK? CLARIFICATION ON THIS SUBJECT IS CRITICAL TO FURTHER MY UNDERSTANDING IN EVOLUTIONARY ASTROLOGY.

OH ALSO WHO STILL BELIEVES IN SUCCUBE EXCEPT MOSOGYNISTIC WOMAN-FEARING MEN?

MARK S.majacq@cascadeaccess.com

**Re: HOUSE FUNCTION,Monday 30-Oct-2000 09:21:01,,
Hi Mark**

the zodiac the twelve houses correlate the the structural nature of one's consciousness at birth meaning how the consciousness is orientated to inner and outer reality. the houses are the foundation of the chart like a foundation relative to the house built upon it. to interpret houses correctly it is essential to remember that the first house for example is always the first house: a aries archetype. then by placing whatever sign on whatever house i.e. scorpio sign on the asc an aries house the scorpio would condition the natural archetype of aries.....the first house. so step one is understanding the natural archetype of the house then 'conditioning' it by the sign that is on the cusp of whatever house.

the zodiac in total the twelve houses correlate to the totality of consciousness in human form. the planets within the houses correlate to the 'psychology' of that consciousness. in turn the psychology of the planets further condition the archetypal orientation of consciousness demonstrated by the houses and the signs on the houses.

and yes the soul is responsible for everything about one's life including the environment at birth.

Jeffrey

Re: Re: HOUSE FUNCTION,Monday 30-Oct-2000 12:44:48,, That was most appreciated mate. Nicely stated...

Regards

Dortha/Nightingale,Dortha/Nightingale,dorthabird@kworcc.com

New discovery of minor planet,Saturday 28-Oct-2000 14:59:11,,

hello Jeffrey

Its been a while since we connected. i was part of your first evolutionary school in phoenix and at that time you were not using asteroids. i have read some of your message board and see reference to an asteroid Lucifer. i especially like using Chiron. two questions -

1) what are the minor bodies/asteroids that you are using and

2) with the discovery of a new Plutino said to be a fourth the size of Pluto and second only in size to Ceres named 2000EB173.

this plutino is supposed to be rather bright in appearance and potentially

visible to amateur astronomers with a 12 inch telescope in january. it seems rather significant to me bringing an emphasis to plutonian themes in general. do you know of any data regarding its orbital characteristics etc so that we might better interpret its meaning? and do you have any feelings for its significance? thanks this is Rahelio

Re: New discovery of minor planet, Sunday 29-Oct-2000 09:11:15,,
hi rahelio

well i am in a continuing discovery of relevant asteroids. they are in fact amazing to me at this point in time. i use many asteroids now including lucifer ceres juno vesta pallas and others that i am continuing to 'observe' and 'correlate' via my work. the list at this point would be to long to post here. a simple example though of the relevancy of these asteroids even one's with personal names is this: long ago my first mentor in astrology was carl janesky. on an asteroid level the asteroid that correlates to astrology is urnania. as it turns out the asteroid 'janesky' and the asteroid 'urania' are in fact conjunct my m.c.....coincidence or synchronicity ?

as for your question about plutino: as this point there is no astrological significance...why? there has been no period of time in which astrologers can observe and correlate it with any discernable human archetype. beyond this it appears that this icy body has been ejected by the Kuiper Belt or been drawn from it by the orbits of Neptune and Pluto and as a result has an orbit that is as irregular as Pluto itself. Astronomers themselves can not predict what will happen to this plutino.....some feel it may be finally drawn within the orbit of Neptune and ultimately collide with it others feel it will be jetisoned from the solar system and drawn

back into the Kuiper Belt itself. So given all this anything anyone would say in astrological terms would be pure speculation..... Jeffrey

Haunted!,Saturday 28-Oct-2000 08:39:11,,

Hello Mr. Jeffrey Green

I hope that your prepared! The Manresa Castle of Port Townsend is known to be haunted? I think that if someone like you (with your type of aura and stuff) goes into a haunted castle the ghosts are definitely going to have a reaction. Are you prepared? Is it OK for your students? What do you think about going into a haunted castle? Martha

Re: Haunted!,Saturday 28-Oct-2000 19:35:46,,

How exciting...!

Vanya

Re: Re: Haunted!,Saturday 28-Oct-2000 20:52:56,,I hope you don't have to sleep there I have Pluto 12th.....rebecca

Re: Haunted!,Sunday 29-Oct-2000 08:05:30,,Great ! let's make friends if it is so.....Jeffrey

law of three,Saturday 28-Oct-2000 00:35:10,,

hi jeffrey

could you please go over the law of three and/or refer me to where else you spoke of it? I'm particularly interested in it's relation to the trinity and also the porphyry house system. You mentioned once that porphyry was "based" on the law of three - how? thanks and best wishes.

tom

Re: law of three,Sunday 29-Oct-2000 08:40:17,,

the law of three is simply the natural law of evolution itself: past present future. and of course this natural law has permeated all of the major religions of the world as in christianity.....the father son holy ghost...

around the fourth century a christian mystic named porphyry developed this house system called porhyry. it is based on this natural law of three or the trinity. the root number in all mathematics is three. so porphyry then postulated that wherever one is born that the space of that place is equal: i.e. the relationship of the asc to the m.c.. in any horoscope there will be x amount of degrees between the asc and the m.c.. in the porphyry system that amount of 'space' or degree's is then divided by three. whatever the quotient is.....i.e. 90 degrees..is then divided by three.....equalling a quotient....i.e. in this example it would be 30 degrees....that quotient is then

added to the natal m.c. degree which then equals the 11th house cusp. that same quotient is then added to this 11th house cusp the create the 12th house cusp and this is then added to the 12th house cusp which comes right back to the natal degrees of the asc.....this is then also done relative to the asc and the i.c...and the relevant cusps are then determined.....

Jeffrey

tapes,Monday 23-Oct-2000 19:59:17,,

HI JEFFREY

HAVE YOU EVER THOUGHT OF PUTTING YOUR BOOKS ON TAPE? I THINK THAT WOULD BE VERY BENEFICIAL FOR ALOT OF US STUDENTS...JUST A THOUGHT.

Vanya

Re: tapes,Tuesday 24-Oct-2000 09:34:03,,

hi vanya

yes i have others have asked about this too but honestly i don't know how to proceed with that.....how it done who does it ?,Jeffrey

Re: tapes,Tuesday 24-Oct-2000 10:32:05,,Recommend that you use CDs instead of tapes due to the length of the content. Someone can then always cut a tape from his/her private CD to listen to a chapter.

How to do it? First decide if you want to self publish or publish with an audio professional. Then decide if you want to read the material or if you want someone else's voice reading your material. You can use high quality tape to produce a CD after you are clear as to the quality. (I have a friend who is doing this right now. There is a professional audio person involved.) Before publishing decide on your initial market...just for students or for the entire world. That will allow for the initial production number. (From your master you can always cut more CDs.) Marketing is a whole different experience as you know from the books that you have published.

Judy

Re: tapes,Tuesday 24-Oct-2000 11:07:52,,

I DON'T KNOW...I THOUGHT YOU COULD GET MANY PUBLISHING COMPANIES TO HELP YOU. ALSO CAN'T ANYONE MAKE A CD\CASSETTE THESE DAYS...MUSIC OR OTHERWISE? I KNOW HERE IN CALGARY THERE ARE STUDIOS YOU CAN GO TO IF YOU WANT TO PROMOTE AND MAKE YOUR OWN CD\TAPES...YOU PAY A FEE TO RECORD AND YOU PROMOTE IT PRIVATELY...MANY PEOPLE DO THIS.

Vanya

**Pluto transit to south node ruler,Monday 23-Oct-2000 08:34:07,,Hi Jeff
When Pluto transits the ruler of the South Node would this be a time when one encounters karmic relationships. When Pluto transited my Moon which is the ruler of my South Node I felt among many other things that I met those souls and I knew who they were as if I was looking into a window on the past.**

Also childbirth I feel is a Pluto event so would the location of Pluto at the time of birth show how this child is connected to us in a karmic way and how this soul will assist us in our evolution and we them?

Thanks!

Rebecca

Re: Pluto transit to south node ruler,Tuesday 24-Oct-2000 09:32:41,,hi rebecca

it means that many dynamics that are lined with this and prior lives are going to be reexperienced and ignited thru the nature of the 'current' circumstances in one's life. depending on the nature of the planet it can correlate to recreating or reexperiencing others that are connected to one's prior lives or the past of this life.....

2. yes but also the nodal axis and its planetary rulers.....,Jeffrey

Chart Question:

FOLLOWING CHART JUNE 12 1944 12:32PM EWT KALAMAZOO MI HAS ME PUZZLED. I AM USING IT AS EXERCISE FOR CORRESPONDENCE SCHOOL.

I'D APPRECIATE ANY REMARKS.

PLUTO 7deg LEO IN 11TH; NNODE 29.5deg CANCER 11TH.(These are close to being CONJUNCT?) NOTICE 11TH HOUSE IS THE POLARITY FOR LEO (5TH HOUSE) Should I pay attention to this polarity?) IT SEEMS TO HAVE MEANING SINCE RULER OF PLUTO IN LEO IS SUN IN GEMINI (21 deg)AND 10TH RULER OF NNODE IS MOON IN PISCES (6TH). SNODE RULER (SATURN) IS 29 deg GEMINI IN 10TH ALONG WITH VENUS AND URANUS.

MARS IN LEO (12TH WITH JUPITER. THERE SEEMS TO BE ALOT OF SHADOW FOR THIS SOUL TO UNCOVER.

THAT IS "reverse polarity" WITH PLUTO IN LEO IN 11TH. SUN IN GEMINI WITH 3 OTHER PLANETS. AND BOTH BURIED ANGER (MARS 12th) AND BUIRED VICTIMIZATION (JUPITER 12th),RAYMOND

Re: PLUTO B>
hi raymond

yes that is a pluto/north node conjunction..thus the whole chart comes thru it including the s.node and its ruler...in essence given the information you presented it correlates to a soul that has experienced recent life traumas that have then caused the person to feel victimized and the consciousness of victimation and feeling persecuted.....no one understands me no one pays attention to me..has caused great internal anger and rage that manifests thru the victimized consciousness and wanting to lash out at others.....the lesson is defined by changing the existing question in consciousness from 'why is this happening to me' to 'why have i needed to created this for myself'.....Jeffrey

Declinations/equator,Sunday 22-Oct-2000 18:59:17,,
Hi Jeffrey

1) When looking at a planet near the equator by declination to see if it is an emphasized archetype in a person's consciousness how many degrees away from the equator would you use? I.E. would you go as much as 3 or 4 degrees for this to be an emphasized archetype or would it need to be closer? 2)how would the difference between south or north of the equator manifest?

thanks.....susan

Re: Declinations/equator,Tuesday 24-Oct-2000 09:16:05,,
hi susan

i personally use one degree.....the difference in the north or south..when moving north this correlates to that archetype needing to take 'external' action and the south movement correlates to 'internal' action.....Jeffrey

Planets Within by Thomas Moore,Saturday 21-Oct-2000 05:27:48,,jeffrey i noticed you are a thomas moore connoiseur are you familiar with "The planets Within" and "Rituals of the Imagination"
Do you recommend? Anyone else? ,Raymond,hwm@alaska.net

Re: Planets Within by Thomas Moore,Saturday 21-Oct-2000 08:05:08,,
no i am not familiar with those books...so do not know what to recommend.....Jeffrey

Pluto Conj South Node,Friday 20-Oct-2000 17:54:48,,

Greetings Jeffrey!

I noticed that Pluto is transiting your South Node in your first house. Would you care to share how this is affecting you? Just curious me....Judy

**Re: Pluto Conj South Node,Saturday 21-Oct-2000 08:04:03,,
well just read pluto transit the sun in volume one.....sums up how i have experienced it..total rebirth, Jeffrey**

composite nodal ruler,Monday 16-Oct-2000 12:16:36,,

If the ruler of a composite south node is in the 1st conjunct asc and unaspected could that be an indicator of a brand new connection between souls? Or just a brand new type of connection and one that operates on an absolutely instinctual figure it out as you go type of level? Just wondered.

K

**Re: composite nodal ruler,Tuesday 17-Oct-2000 08:32:36,,
hi kim**

there is no way of knowing that from just a composite chart.....first you must do the synastry between the two to discover if in fact this could a very first connection.....,Jeffrey

Perfection ,Sunday 15-Oct-2000 18:50:02,,

Hi Jeffrey

There are so many questions referencing the concept of "perfection" inferring some end point with which God/God'ess exists within or that one is seeking to attain within their consciousness. And I just wanted to share some of my own thoughts about that. For me this perfection is not a static state but a state of being or of perception at any one point in time/space reality as Susan stated in her previous msg. A state of perception embracing full acceptance and identification of that which is the incredible evolving dynamic of consciousness within this universe. All is relative and evolving at every moment the universal consciousness ever expanding - a wave constantly contracting upon itself only to burst forth in expansion from the release point of energy created by the contraction of itself upon itself.

Perfection would appear as something more along the lines of a dynamic maintaining structural balance within manifested creation between the influx and the outflow the enfolded with the unfolded rather than one of itself perfect or seeking a state of stasis. Yes perfection in the sense of ones acceptance of this constant evolutionary movement and the push and pull upon ones being existing within and of IT and the surrender that it requires to stay upon the top of the evolutionary apex.

All life mirrors the consciousness of the God'ess all form reflects its essence and a static state just does not exist in ones inner or outer reality. Everything is in a constant state of flux reflecting the movement of the whole. Nor is anything created identical to another again reflecting the ever expanding consciousness of God'ess of death and rebirth for at every moment this expansion re-absorbs its essence in its contraction and recreates itself anew. Nothing is ever the same nothing repeats itself always evolution in its overwhelming abundance and opportunities for renewal. And in the end when all that IS all the precious essence of God'ess is exhausted to know itself within ourselves plus all within this created universe will evolution demand a static state of "perfection" or will all individuated streams of consciousness progressively re-merge in one giant pool osmose and rebirth another universal child in her totality - a new infant universe.

Mary

Re: Perfection ,Sunday 15-Oct-2000 20:11:18,,Hi mary very well said. thanks for sharing. my sentiments as well. my mercury is in scorpio.....so many times i resort to using few words.

another view of 'perfection' as reflected in the teachings of Yogananda is simply the elimination of all separating desires.

Susan

Re: Perfection ,Sunday 15-Oct-2000 20:54:05,

,thanks Mary...that was a beautiful way of putting it...,vanya

Re: Perfection ,Monday 16-Oct-2000 08:25:04,,
amen !,Jeffrey

Re: Perfection ,Thursday 19-Oct-2000 18:42:13

AH YES. ALL IS CONTAINED WITHIN THE "WOMB OF SIGNIFICANCE." I AGREE WITH THE FACT THAT THE UNIVERSE IS BUT THE GESTATION OF THE BIRTHING THAT IS TO COME. ALL THAT WE ARE NOW IS BUT A GLIMPSE OF WHAT WE SHALL BECOME. AND WHAT WILL THE NEXT CREATION BRING? AN INDEPENDENT LIFE FORM NO LONGER IN NEED OF THE EMBRYONIC MEMBRANE IN WHICH IT WAS CONCEIVED? WHAT FORM WILL THAT INFANTISMAL UNIVERSE TAKE? HOW WILL SUCH A FORM RELATE TO THE GODDESS/GOD THAT CREATED IT? WILL IT BE AS THE INFANT IS TO THE MOTHER?

**INDEPENDENT YET STILL IN NEED OF THE MOTHERS' MILK.
FREE FROM THE CORD THAT SUPPLIED ITS NEEDS BEFORE YET
JUST AS CONNECTED. BEHOLD O' MAN WE ARE BUT THE
BEGINNING IN AN EVER EVOLVING DRAMA. THE DRAMA OF
CREATION UPON CREATION UNIVERSE UPON UNIVERSE LIFE
UPON LIFE. DANCE AND BE GLAD LAUGH AND BE WISE CRY
AND KNOW HUMILITY AND REMEMBER WE TOO ARE A PART
OF THE GENETIC INGRAM OF THAT WHICH IS TO COME.**

**THANKS FOR YOUR SHARING YOUR "PEAK EXPERIENCE" WITH
US MARY I LOVE TO HEAR YOU WHEN YOU FLY.
MARK**

Re: Perfection ,Thursday 19-Oct-2000 20:47:04

**i think we should all get stoned together... Jeffrey's next Pluto school will
take place with the entire class totally stoned**

**Re: Re: Perfection ,Sunday 22-Oct-2000 19:07:38,,
then i'll for sure have to attend :**

Re: Perfection ,Thursday 26-Oct-2000 02:21:02,,

IF YOU GET STONED YOU'LL MISS SOOO MUCH!

**Perfection,Sunday 15-Oct-2000 08:31:39,,Hi jeffrey
Since God is an evolving force under natural law wouldn't the definition of
'perfect' or 'perfection' simply be what IS at any given moment in time?
Susan**

Re: Perfection,Monday 16-Oct-2000 08:22:44,,hi susan

**well in the end it all depends on one's point of view. from an 'ultimate'
point of view the answer is of course yes. from a 'relative' point of view it
depends on the consciousness of the perceiver or 'interpreter'.....for
example i am sure very few who experienced the 'holecaust' of hitler the
jews and gypies and undesirables who were put in the camps would
experience that reality as 'perfect',Jeffrey**

The Brain and Blood-flow,Sunday 15-Oct-2000 05:06:22,,

Hello Mr. JeffreyWolfGreen

**Is it true that we are only as psychic and intelligent as the amount of
blood-flow to the brain? And that is part of the reason for the treatment
esp. in ancient times for performing trepanation. This treatment was used**

by certain people to increase blood-flow to the brain and expand the size of the cranium the belief being that the increase in blood-flow and size would increase psychic powers. It was also used in some cases of exorcism to release a spirit out through the top of the head. Spiritually I can see the point but physiologically speaking I don't see how making the skull bleed could increase blood-flow within the brain itself??? Do you have any experience with trepanation??? Thank-you very much for all your help and support Candy

Re: The Brain and Blood-flow,Sunday 15-Oct-2000 07:37:14

it makes me wonder about migraine headaches...as physically it is the vessels opening up and the blood pumping through at tremendous rate with these headaches.....

Re: The Brain and Blood-flow,Sunday 15-Oct-2000 08:27:57

no i don't but this whole notion is nuts to me to be honest.....,Jeffrey

Culmination/New Phase,Friday 13-Oct-2000 13:35:31,,

Hi Jeffrey

Its me again. Ref my previous questions about culmination and new phase points within a chart could you please provide further clarification on the following:

With a house cusp at 29 degrees say the 8th in Aries (my case) it would be characterized by that release/expansion dance of aries culmination at 29 (release) followed by the taurus new phase beginnings (expansion)state. And would then one consider the house rulers to be both Mars and Venus since it is a pivotal evolutionary crossroads condition?

And if one had 29 pisces on the 7th cusp again the same scenario with the dance happening between pisces and aries would occur. So on the 7th one would experience the culmination archetype of Pisces with the new phase energy of Aries; yet on the 8th cusp one would experience the culmination energy of aries in combination with the new phase energy of Taurus and ad infinitum on every house cusp where 29 existed. Kinda makes one's head spin if you know what I mean.

So my question is would one archetype be more predominant than the other the culmination or new phase one? Or would that depend on one's evolutionary progress within a given lifetime?

How do you read a chart in this case or know which archetypal symbols to apply since it is in constant flux? Or is that just the point to bear in mind it is in constant flux period. Thanks J.

,Mary

Re: Culmination/New Phase,Sunday 15-Oct-2000 08:25:36,,
hi mary

with the 29 degree symbol of pisces on the 7th what is culminating are lifetimes of 'hiding' within the context of intimate relationships of submerging one's intrinsic individuality and the needs that this implies in 'deference' to the partner the hiding being cause by fears the nature of which is the fear of being 'discovered' for what one inherently is this fear itself being caused by prior life memories of intense violence including sexual violence and persecution relative to that inherent individuality...meaning lifetimes in which the person would attempt to assert their individuality and in so doing the partner then becoming violent and or intensely psychologically abusive and using the person as a 'scapegoat' for their own inner psychological problems that are not being owned.....this of itself can be a cause for the hiding.....so this kind of dynamic is that which is culminating relative to aries within the 7th..so this then means that the person in this life is now relearning how to not only get in touch with their inherent individuality and the needs that this implies but to relearn how actualize their individuality to assert it within the context initially of the prior kinds of relationships that served to 'bind' the person into hiding. when that is done the pre-existing relationship in which this assertion would manifest will in all probability fracture and end. and this is necessary because this leads to aries at 29 on the 8th house cusp that also involves taurus within it. so this then means for the aries to be actualized fully that the individual must learn to re-empower themselves...8th house...by utterly metamorphosing their inner relationship to themselves...taurus...from one of being an 'appendage' to the other in relationship..hiding..to a fully self actualized individual from within wherein they identify thru deep introspective soul searching who they actually are what really constitutes 'meaning' for them as a result what values follow from that what needs follow from that and then to make life decisions for themselves that follow that. in so doing they are then also actualizing the taurus intent within the 8th house of becoming fully self-sufficient in general and in the context of relationship for their is an ongoing evolutionary need to learn how to be in intimate relationships in a fully self-empowered self-sufficient way.

as a result mars is the planetary ruler of the 8th that triggers this evolution that then LEADS to the venus archetype within the 8th house..so this then means in this context to learn or relearn how to create brand new ways of being in intimate relationships to have the courage to do so and to even be a leader for others who also wish to break free from the conditional nature

of relationships where conditions mean the current relationship conditioning of modern cultures. thus by mars leading to venus there comes a certain moment in this evolutionary transition wherein both mars and venus become equal.....this is when in the current life the prior conditions of hiding in relationship comes to a head and the person is then given a choice to either sustain what they already have thru fear of change or to move ahead and to embrace the new ways that reflect what the individual inherently is. in the first choice mars would then be the dominant archetype that is still controlling venus.....the persons own inner reality and the needs this implies continuing to be submerged via the existing relationship or in the second choice venus would then become the dominant archetype that is 'leading' mars. so. in essence the choices 8th house that the person makes determines which of the two planetary archetypes become more dominate.....Jeffrey

conflicts in middle east ,Friday 13-Oct-2000 12:09:42,,
hi jeffrey

in the case of an individual who in his or her current life has totally failed to actualize and develop his or her own resources capabilities and means for self sustainment and that has based his or her self sustainment in that which is owned by close others through all type of overt and violent manipulations and defalcations of property belonging to those close people and that has also been subject of defalcations by other close people would the individuals south node in sag being the planetary ruler ie. jupiter in scorpio (which is square pluto/saturn conjunction in leo and also being the south node of jupiter in capricorn) correlate to a prior life of the individual in ancient times being a member of the so (wrongly) called indoeuropeans or semitics or kurgans or other horse riding invaders that violently attacked matriarchal cultures whose material and cultural wellbeing was envied by these invaders ?

also do you think that the mythical loss of paradise (tauro-scorpio) would correlate to an ecologic catastrophe (virgo) as the causal factor for these invasions and of the impulse to generate an authoritarian way of life (capricorn) with the implied guilt and the need to atone for that guilt (virgo-pisces) ? do you think there is enough evidence supporting the catastrophe hypothesis ? what could have been the nature of such a catastrophe ? some have spoken of wars between peoples from other planets affecting the Earth ? another possible explanation for the environmental crisis that caused these migrations/invations could have been this peoples failure to timely understand the relevant cycles in nature (such as glaciations) and/or act accordingly (virgo) ... wouldnt the theory of

the catastrophe imply a potential projection of guilt (to god nature or extraterrestrial peoples) ?

with regards to the permanent conflicts between peoples in middle east are the same souls incarnating over and over on the same tribes thus recreating the original conflict between these tribes ?

given the probably common origins of these peoples in ancient times i feel that their dynamic of envy/rage may have a direct relation with the original phenomenon of guilt/need for atonement ie. with how this dynamics were set in motion over the planet ... also wouldnt it have a direct correlation with the formation of the egocentric structure or the ego through the identification with the land the need to defend or conquer the land ie. this is mine and the implied limitation derived from that identification with the land ... taurus (paradise lost) is sextile to cancer (this is my land ego) ... while cancer is sextile to virgo (crisis in the relation to environment for the failure to understand its rhythms and cycles or by unforseeable changes in environment) and opposed to capricorn (either guilt or responsibility for decisions taken in relation with the land or with that with which identification has occurred) ? ?

many thanks for your so nutritious answers ... god bless gonzalo

Re: conflicts in middle east ,Sunday 15-Oct-2000 07:45:21,,

hi gonzalo

well you are asking alot and your questions have questions within them so will try to sort it out. first you have historical periods very mixed up so let's try to straighten it out.

- 1. that symbolism is not enough to correlate with your speculation**
- 2. no**
- 3. the last major castrastrophic event that affected the entire earth was just around 12 500 b.c.e. this is well documented and the nature of this cataclysim was massive floods and volcanic eruptions and flows of lava and basalt.**
- 4. the causative factor then was the natural evolution of the earth itself.....peoples in those times were still very much living in balance with Nature and Natural Law thus there was no human activities that were the cause of these events.**
- 5. no. there is evidence of interaction of humans and those from 'outer space' going as far back as 12 500 b.c.e as demonstrated in cave paintings**

wherein the the symbols painted in fact correlate to flying machines..in the form of saucers...and the life forms that flew these machines .. the life forms themselves very much the same as the life forms the people in our times have reported .. i.e. the 'rosewell incident'.....but no evidence of the 'wars' that you are speculating about.

6. no

7. no they are not the same souls that repeatedly reincarnate there.....it is a 'type' of soul that does.....

8. the original guilt/ atonement dynamic that you refer too is born out of patriarchal times not the natural or 'matriarcal' times. again the patriarchal transition began around 6 500 b.c.e and took one thousand years to complete..in that timeframe men began to concieve of 'god' as something intrinsically 'perfect'....and the projections of moralities that followed. in essence it was the religions of judaism islam and christianity that were the primary vehicles thru which the guilt/ atonement dynamic began...and it was in this transitional time that ownership of land possessions ownership and 'paternity' leading to the patriarchal definition of 'marriage' began.....this is when the progressive supression of natural laws also began with the resulting psychological distortions that this implies
,Jeffrey

where do I start,Friday 13-Oct-2000 10:27:54,,
Jeffrey

I'm interested in becoming an astrologist. Where do you suggest I begin?
Andrea,Andrea ,andreaajcohen@yahoo.com

Re: where do I start,Sunday 15-Oct-2000 07:14:46,,
If you have no prior experience then it is necessary to begin with some fundamental books and/or a very good beginning astrological training course. as good one for that purpose is astrologer joanne wickenburg out of seattle washington. i have no contact info for her so you would need to do your own research. after that you can then expand into the deeper level of astrology.,,Jeffrey

Universe evolving,Friday 13-Oct-2000 07:07:23,,
Hi Jeffrey

Since the Universe/Source is an ever evolving force Itself and therefore never perfect are we helping this force evolve by working with our karmic/evolutionary intentions? And why did God'ess/Source ever need to

project itself into manifested creation? I hope this latter isn't too much of a question for the board. All my life I have been asking this question why am I why is anything (Pluto)? Thank you for your time.

God'ess Bless Katharina,Katharina,info@siriswami.com

Re: Universe evolving,Saturday 14-Oct-2000 09:32:18,,
hi katharina

yes to the extent that we consciously embrace our evolutionary lessons and understand and fulfill our karma..whatever it may be...does in fact help the Source evolve only because we come from that Source.....

there is a natural limitation to all forms within the Creation including the limitation of human consciousness. this means it can only KNOW so much relative to the outer limit of that limitation. for example anyone reading this message can experience just what i mean by this in this way: who created god'ess ? that's when the limitation of human consciousness is reached. as a result the question you are asking her is not answerable from the point of view of this natural human limitation.....,Jeffrey

archetypes,Thursday 12-Oct-2000 16:30:19,,

Hi Jeffrey

I was very interested in the post about the Virgo archetype as I have moon in Virgo and moving from grief to satisfaction is exactly what I've been doing!

Where can I get more information about the archetypes? Are they in one of your books or do I have to take your course? I own your book on Pluto and you don't talk of the archetypes there.

Thanks Marilee

Re: archetypes,Saturday 14-Oct-2000 09:26:48,,

Well if you have the books the archetypes are in both of them....first volume in pluto thru the houses where the houses are the archetypes and in vol 2 the archetypes as expressed thru the composite chart....i.e. pluto in the composite houses,,Jeffrey

Redo with Larger Font of Culmination to new phase msg,Wednesday 11-Oct-2000 13:40:18,,

Hi Jeffrey

I've noticed a few questions about archetypal movement from a culmination to new phase and wondered the following. When one's house cusps are at 29 would the predominant archetype within any house with the 29 signature be one characterized by an ongoing transitional "dance"

between the archetype culminating and the one it is being reborn anew into? And would this manifest for the individual as the perpetual feeling of a build-up of tension (culmination) and subsequent release (new phase) relative to the archetype involved along with a feeling of having very little structure upon which to cling to one's inner/outer reality in constant flux. And would this same scenario of tension/release apply to a planetary archetype when it is also at 29 degrees and an even greater intensity of this "dance" manifesting when planets at 29 degrees aspect one another? Likewise when transits occur that ignite the issues held by these 29 degree planets in this case Uranus would this intensify and quicken the step of the "dance" even more so? Thanks.

Mary

Re: Redo with Larger Font of Culmination to new phase msg, Thursday 12-Oct-2000 09:02:08,,
hi mary

yes to everything that you asked.....,Jeffrey

Culmination to New Phase ,Wednesday 11-Oct-2000 13:37:41

Hi Jeffrey

I've noticed a few questions about archetypal movement from a culmination to new phase and wondered the following. When one's house cusps are at 29 would the predominant archetype within any house with the 29 signature be one characterized by an ongoing transitional "dance" between the archetype culminating and the one it is being reborn anew into? And would this manifest for the individual as the perpetual feeling of a build-up of tension (culmination) and subsequent release (new phase) relative to the archetype involved along with a feeling of having very little structure upon which to cling to one's inner/outer reality in constant flux. And would this same scenario of tension/release apply to a planetary archetype when it is also at 29 degrees and an even greater intensity of this "dance" manifesting when planets at 29 degrees aspect one another? Likewise when transits occur that ignite the issues held by these 29 degree planets in this case Uranus would this intensify and quicken the step of the "dance" even more so? Thanks. ,Mary

connection with animals / pets, Tuesday 10-Oct-2000 11:47:09,,
hi jeffrey

what could be the reason for the special psychological empathy that occurs with certain animals or pets ? does the vibrational affinity shown through synastry between the animal and a human being also reflect an

evolutionary purpose of the relationship not only for the human being but also for some animal or pet ? are there cases of human souls that for certain reasons reincarnate as animals ? or are we just meeting again with the same animals or pets while on their path towards human form of consciousness or of evolution in their own form of consciousness ? or are these animals carrying to us certain relevant psychological structures as reflection of something we lack or miss as would be for instance through the imprinting received by the animal from another cherished human being related to the current human being now in relationship with the animal ? or finally does the vibrational affinity with the animal simply allows for a projection by the human of psychological contents thus creating or increasing the empathy ? i suppose that potentially any of these situations could take place

thanks and god bless gonzalo

Re: connection with animals / pets, Thursday 12-Oct-2000 08:58:24,,
hi gonzalo

1. the real answer to this question concerns the very nature of the human 'animal' since the beginning of its evolution/ manifestation on this earth. all animals of this earth are naturally inter- relate and are interconnected. there is a natural 'psychic' awareness that occurs among all animal species on earth..an awareness so to speak. the primary reason for that is survival itself the survival instinct. an example of this goes way back in time when the human animal developed a relationship with wolves. both learned thru one another that their own survival could be helped and facilitated by learning how to hunt together in packs. the human thru observation learned from the wolves and the wolves in turn learned from the human relative to hunting and survival strategies. this relationship demanded a 'psychic' way of communicating...telepathic. in turn this led to a 'sympathy' for one another because of the increasing union of their individual consciousness that osmossed one another. over time of course the human animal began the process of breeding wolves to create a mutated form of the wolf now called dogs. it is the origin of the original relationship between humans and wolves that is now reflected in domesticated dogs who reflect the original 'psychic' bond and empathy sympathy between the human and the dog or wolf.

within this is the historical fact that women also 'mated' with various animals and plants and vegetable for that matter over the entire course of human history right up until now and continue to do so. and men have also 'mated' with feminine animals. in natural times what is now called the matriarchal times this was very natural and had no negative moralities

born out of patriarchal religions which came a lot later. the union of the human and the animal thru sexual mating creates an osmosis of each other wherein each receives the 'consciousness' of the other. in this way both the human and the animal evolved. and of course only deepened the natural psychic connection between the two as well as the degree of empathy and sympathy for one another.

2. yes

3. yes

4. sure like humans animals and humans can have had previous life connections before that become reestablished in a future life

5. yes many many natural peoples tribes developed what can be called the 'medicine wheel' which meant and means that all animals according to their individual natures symbolize specific psychological traits and/ or characteristics that a human would feel that he or she needed which in their current estimation of themselves they did not or do not have and then would imprint those qualities into themselves in one of two ways:

a. thru sexual union or

b. thru single minded focus/ concentration/ observation of the animals/ qualities that they wanted to imprint. this then producing a similar but not the same kind of osmosis.

the evolution is mutual in that thru the sexual union produces a 'two way street' in which the animal itself evolves thru the imprinting of the specific qualities within the human that is being mated with.

6. of course humans can project whatever on whomever including humans. yet all forms of life including animal have their own specific natures and the qualities of those natures that independently exist whether the human is projecting or not. thank god that the issue of projection is human. animals don't project anything other than what their actual experiences have been with humans.,Jeffrey

Re: Re: connection with animals / pets, Friday 13-Oct-2000 12:44:38,,

When you talk about humans mating with animals! Are you talking about what you new-agers call shape-shifting?? Or do you mean something like the tales of Gods like Zeus for instance taking the form of an animal and making love to whoever he happened to fancy at that moment in that

animal form??? All I can say is "Oh the poor animals" having to endure still further human ignorance conceit vanity and cruelty!!!! lygesia

Saturday 7-Oct-2000 11:50:53,,

Hi Jeffrey

When a soul changes stages how would this be shown or can you see this in the chart? When you talk about an evolutionary intent do you mean the particular phase?

Thanks

Rebecca

Re: (No subject),Monday 9-Oct-2000 10:04:28,,

no you can not determine the evolutionary state of a person by only looking at their chart...again one must observe and correlate..don't know what you mean by phase in the context of your question,Jeffrey

Pluto transit,Friday 6-Oct-2000 14:36:35

hi jeffrey

WHAT WOULD YOU SAY ARE THE HEALTH PROBLEMS THAT MAY OCCUR WHEN PLUTO OPPOSES NATAL SATURN AND SQUARES NATAL MOON AT THE SAME TIME...ALSO IS IT A SURE THING THAT THE PERSON WILL ENDURE CONTINUAL DEPRESSION OR IS THERE A WAY TO AVOID CONINUAL DEPRESSION DURING A TRANSIT LIKE THIS?

THANKS ,vanya

Re: Pluto transit,Monday 9-Oct-2000 10:01:19,,

hi vanya

alot would depend on the actual houses of the natal saturn and moon.....in general on a medical level it can correlate to a build of toxins with the bone marrow which is then reflected thru the lymphatic system and the endocrine systme.....first symptom for that is swelling ... a breakdown in the integrity of the b and t cells that manifest from the bone marrow which can then implicate immune system issues a loss of relevant levels of calcium magnesium phosorus iron and iodine relative to the thyroid an imbalance between the white and red blood cells worst case manifesting as lukemia an imbalnace in the digestive enzymes and insulin pancreatic problems digestive problems eruptions on the skin boils turmors abysesses build of water behind the eyes as in glaucoma in a women's chart problems in the uterus ovaries vaginal infections strange discharges thru the vagina worst case can manifest as uterian ovarian or cervix cancer

fibroid type tumors within the womb cysts upon the ovaries.....these are examples of what can happen not totally exhaustive.....psychologically the intent is REFLECTION upon the past this reflection manifesting typically as what folks call depression but depression again is really reflection.....the intent in this reflection is to focus on all the existing inner dynamics that have been in place in such a way as to determine how each dynamic has been responsible for creating the person's life circumstances to date.....the intent within this is to learn in hindsight and then to apply what is learned to the new evolutionary cycle that is trying to be born so that the past is not duplicated into the future. additionally this transit can correlate to a almost total loss of meaning for living no sense of real purpose anymore. worst case scenarios can produce thoughts of suicide or actual suicide. the consequence to a person who has no sense of purpose or meaning for living is of course suicide. intense emotions like grief for no 'apparent' reason can manifest. a sense of self-defeat and futility all can manifest. ,Jeffrey

opposition between archetypes of sign and house,Wednesday 4-Oct-2000 17:08:39,,

hi jeffrey

what is the meaning of the opposition of archetypes between sign and house that occurs vgr. when a planet is in the first house in libra ? how should this opposition be interpreted ? if interpretation is to refer to both archetypes involved will the relevant topic imply an integration of both archetypes or will it suggest that the individual has required to deal with that topic with a totally different approach ? i suppose that the meaning of the opposition will depend on the archetypes with relevance in the chart but wouldnt there be a general meaning in the opposition affecting all or most of archetypes in the whole chart ?

thanks and god bless

gromero@graham-miller.cl

question for anyone / how to use big fonts,Wednesday 4-Oct-2000 17:03:07,,

would somebody please tell me how to post my messages in bigger fonts ? i've thought i've followed jeffrey's instructions at "before you post a message" but i've not got the result yet! additional instructions will be highly appreciated ... vgr. where and when should i type ""

many thanks for your help gonzalo

,gonzalo,gromero@graham-miller.cl

eureka !,Wednesday 4-Oct-2000 17:10:52,,,gonzalo,

Re: question for anyone / how to use big fonts,Wednesday 4-Oct-2000 20:57:08,,

Right where it says type your message before you type your message do the thing.

Re: question for anyone / how to use big fonts,Friday 6-Oct-2000 14:46:23

HI G

can;t you just hit 'caps lock' on your keyboard before you write the message...thats all i do?

V

,Wednesday 4-Oct-2000 16:48:18

hi jeffrey

what is the meaning of the opposition of archetypes between sign and souse that occurs vgr. when a planet is in the first house in libra ? how should this opposition be interpreted ? if interpretation is to refer to both archetypes involved will the relevant topic imply an integration of both archetypes or will it suggest that the individual has required to deal with that topic with a totally different approach ? i suppose that the meaning of the opposition will depend on the archetypes with relevance in the chart but wouldnt there be a general meaning in the opposition affecting all or most of archetypes in the whole chart ?

thanks andd god bless gonzalo

„gromero@graham-miller.cl

Re: (No subject),Thursday 5-Oct-2000 15:32:33,,

hi gonzalo

the first thing to do it to understand why this paradoxical pattern has been determined by the soul in the first place.....in general when the chart is opposite i.e. libra ascendant resulting house cusps all being in opposition to their natural placements the individual must learn how to intergrate and synthsize the oppositional nature of their own inner conflicts.....i.e. libra asc at once has a primary desire to complete itself in relationship yet at the same time just as strong a desire for almost total freedom and independence.....so the question becomes why is this from an evolutionary point of view...all to often such signature means that in prior times the most recent prior lives that the person had been fitting themselves into other peoples reality....to live thru them or others to always give without alot of receiving....to be so highly attuned to other people's needs that they lost sight of their own.....so when that has been the case the meaning of the paradoxical symbols this time correlates to learning how to let others FIT THEIR REALITY versus the other way around.....Jeffrey

...NN/Pluto almost out of New Phase House...,Tuesday 3-Oct-2000 11:48:03,,Jeffrey

If the NN or Pluto is close to the end cusp in new phase houses(e.g. nn1st-- close to 2nd cusp; PL4th -- close to 5th cusp) that means the end of these new phases relative to the house sign and rulers?...this could be extremely frustrating to want to "be there" already especially if Venus is squaring the nodes (skipped steps) and have to pick that up too? I sense a real frustration here -- wanting to move on but needing to get it all ironed out. Patience would be a very important part of that soul's agenda no? Seems that Saturn would be significant to see where discipline needs to be established in order to cultivate patience? Treat this urge like a percocious child perhaps -- objectify and understand it's just an evolutionary urge to unfold in due course? Also keeping an openness to take advantage of opportunities to move forward? Mantra: "I Am Divine Patience." Blessings Dortha/Nightingale,Dortha/Nightingale,dorthabird@kworcc.com

Re: ...NN/Pluto almost out of New Phase House...,Wednesday 4-Oct-2000 10:51:35,,

yes it is essential to culminate thru those symbols and yes it does require great determinatin and dicipline to do so.....especially when venus is square the nodes.....and yes saturn can lend a hand in doing this.....,Jeffrey

patriarchy/matriarchy,Tuesday 3-Oct-2000 00:20:16,, Hello Jeffrey I'd just like to know what do mean by the name 'ascended master'is a patriarchal term? Isn't Astrology patriarchal? And isn't the centers for

self-realization sponsoring the teachings of Yogananda patriarchal in essence? I noticed in the chapel at the Ananda center here in Seattle that there are huge pictures of all the male yogi's and Jesus in center stage while there is a tiny and very humble pristine virginal white statue of the blessed mother off alone in the corner? Gee I wonder who sponsors their Feng shui!! Tend to think it might be a man or perhaps some well-trained women! Heads bowed et al *smile* I would love to hear the answer to this?? I think any red-blooded womyn would! See ya Heather

Re: patriarchy/matriarchy, Tuesday 3-Oct-2000 10:52:32,,
yes its a patriarchal term. it should be obvious relative to the words themselves: ascended.....in natural law there is no ascension to anywhere.....their is a progressive UNION with the totality of the Creation..and this union can create the PERCEPTION of ascension but in fact what is occuring is EXPANSION RELATIVE TO THE ONGOING UNION

no astrology is not patriarchal BY NATURE. it is simply a natural science based on correspondences correlation and observation. when applied thru the overlay of patriarchal conditioning it can certainly be perceived as patriarchal because of the conditioned nature of the patriarchal observer.....but in essence it is not....one could right a whole book that presented astrological correlations from the patriarchal perspective versus natural law....

yes srf is patriarchal yes yogananda played the role is was detined to play IN THE CONTEXT OF PATRIARCHAL TIMES.....but he himself is not limited nor inwardly defined at a soul level by the patriarchy.....simply playing the role he was asked to play by god'ess....no different than Jesus Buddha Lao-Tze etc.....

Ananda is a reflection of yogananda's teaching thus they are patriarchal...this is why the statue of angel mary is where it is.....,Jeffrey

Re: Re: patriarchy/matriarchy, Tuesday 3-Oct-2000 21:34:57,, Oh! Great answer thanks alot. Heather

Re: Re: patriarchy/matriarchy, Wednesday 4-Oct-2000 00:58:30

So another way of looking at patriarchy... "a reflection of Yogananda's teaching thus they are patriarchal" ...is reflection (image)in place of union? Reflection implies image instead of the real thing. ,,

Collective transits,Monday 2-Oct-2000 06:51:04,,

Hi Jeffrey

would you please add your comments to the following:

referring back to shellie's question about the transiting lucifer opp the transiting uranus - at the same time the transiting lucifer is making a conj to the entire pluto in leo generation which i am thinking is presenting an intense challenge on an individual level to the evolutionary intent of the individual soul's main purpose that then affects the whole (aquarius polarity point) by how one responds to the challenge presented by lucifer: i.e. succumbing to the self-aggrandizing temptations of lucifer which could lead to 'evil' actions within and upon the whole as demonstrated through the individual position of pluto by house....or one could feel a sense of hopelessness and futility of realizing their evolutionary intent which would again affect the whole.....or realizing the source of any of these feelings again aligning/realigning with god'ess which would lead to a strengthening of an individual's purpose that would then serve the collective.

second the transiting nodal axis is now conj the nodal axis of both pluto and saturn at roughly between 18 to 21 degrees of cancer/capricorn. At a collective level then could this not lead to feelings of hopelessness self-defeat dominance and submission superiority/inferiority etc. as reflected through these symbols and brought forward from the transition of the matriarchy to the patriarchy with all these feelings exacerbated if one is not aware that this is what is going on? and the intent with the tr. n node conj the n nodes of pluto and saturn is to both individually (as applicable to an individual chart) and collectively reformulate our own emotional structures to focus on internal security to realize at ever deeper levels the effects of patriarchal superiority/inferiority dominance and submission on the collective as well as individual level and to return to/more fully embrace the divine feminine and the issues of giving sharing and inclusion?

thanks susan

Re: Collective transits,Monday 2-Oct-2000 10:29:27,,

Hi Susan

well there is nothing to add to what you have presented.....all of what you said is in fact in operation as of now.....,Jeffrey

SEXUAL ATTRACTION,Monday 2-Oct-2000 02:49:55,,

Hi Jeffrey

Is it true we magnetically/sexually attract only others(OR are

magnetically/sexually attracted TO others) who somehow resonate with our "unresolved emotional packages" (to coin your phrase)ie. the stronger the erotic attraction the more of "our stuff" we can trigger as the relationship becomes sexualized ? Assuming this is true and realizing that individual "packages" vary according to their Soul's journey - what would the solution be for someone (ie. me I'll cut the 3rd party crap)who has an evolutionary history of avoiding their emotional/sexual nature who then experiences an intense mutual attraction to somebody yet has a feeling there is something scary lurking just below the surface.Would it be wise to follow the attraction and sexualize it ?(Obviously sexual discrimination and complete honesty are needed)The dilemma is do I suppress my sexual nature (which maybe the past evolutionary habit)and try to keep the relationship as friends and discuss it and philosophize over it with them or do I go for it and risk losing all objectivity possibly becoming emotionally and psychologically "enmeshed" with this person. Is there any other option? Along with tuning into my intuitive side and asking God/ess for guidance or do I have to keep immersing myself in these emotional situations until I've matured enough and developed the capacity to watch myself objectively whilst at the "trigger point" of one of these emotional storms.Hope this is not too personal for chat room I thought the answers would have relevance to a lot of lives.Thanks for your time
David Lagden England ,DAVID LAGDEN,laggers@hotmail.com

Re: SEXUAL ATTRACTION,Monday 2-Oct-2000 10:25:02,,
hi david

the answer is yes to your general question...so when this occurs it is not necessary to jump into bed in order to uncover what the uneasiness is about.....what is lurking below the surface....once you notice such feelings then at first the real need is to discuss that with the potential partner....to let the partner know of these feelings and to hopefully engage in the relevant discussion first so as to determine if what is lurking can surface because of the discussions.....

since i know you david and your issues which we don't need to put down here i would simply remind you that those issues lurking are all connect as you know the the little boy who has been abandoned in various ways by parents in general mothers specifically. this creates the displaced emotions of the child as you know and these get projected onto the adult partner via 'prove your love to me' by manifesting the increasing intensity that reflects those issues.....and then of course such partners can only take such a heat for so long and adios they gone.....remember the lesson of your taurus

here.....and to accept the responsibility of why you have created recent lives thru which to learn that lesson which is the cause of the parental thing in the first place.....so rather than having a consciousness that keeps saying to itself 'why is this happening to me' turn it into 'why have I needed to create this for myself'it is only thru that door that the emotional projections of the child can stop, Jeffrey

LIFE/DEATH STRUGGLES,Sunday 1-Oct-2000 23:24:22

HI JEFFREY

ARE THERE ANY ASPECTS SIGNS OR SIGNATURES WITHIN

A BIRTH CHART THAT CAN OR DO INDICATE PRIOR-LIFE

SUICIDE AND/OR A STRUGGLE WITH THE TEMPTATION OF

SUICIDE IN THE PRESENT LIFE? (SORRY FOR THE RATHER MORBID NATURE OF MY QUESTION).

THANKS

LESLEY

**Re: LIFE/DEATH STRUGGLES,Monday 2-Oct-2000 10:15:34,,
hi lesley**

there are many potential signatures for such a thing all of them will involve in some way the planet pluto the sign scorpio and the 8th house.....these archetypes are involved because these archetypes correlate with will and the will or lack of will to live. remember that taurus is the natural polarity to scorpio and taurus correlates to not only our inner relationship to ourselves but the very sense of meaning that we have for living. without a sense of meaning the psychological consequence is suicide.....so when using these symbols suicide can be implicated when stressful aspects or occurring to those symbols....ie.. pluto/ south node conjunction in the 8th square for example saturn and venus.....these squaring for example mars and mars is opposed to pluto/south node..a classic signature in this example, Jeffrey

**Re: Sexual Distortion,Friday 10-Nov-2000 14:09:41,,
hi david**

first in natural times/ cultures/ pre-patriarchal/ there were no 'mothers and fathers' as you understand it. that's because there was no monarchy as defined by the patriarchy. as a result very rarely did any women know

who the father was of a specific child. relative to the sexual initiation of puberty age boys in those times it was done via the communal nature of those times just as the child was raised communally.

as this natural law came forwards in time finally manifesting within the patriarchal times it is true that the actual mothers would initiate their own puberty age boys. this occurred by then the institution of mongomy as defined by men was in place and the issue of paternity.

in many cultures it was also a fact that the fathers and mothers would initiate their children for example certain periods in egyptian history.

it is this underlying natural law progressively manifesting thru the progressive distortions of the patriarchal cultures that became the basis for example of the cosmology of ancient rome wherein so many of their god and goddesses would have intercourse with their own children.

in the cultures in which such initiation would occur those cultures such initiation was culturally authorized: thus no penalties.

in the times in which we live those cultural authorizations do not exist. and so the laws against with the penalties that follow.

i am in no position to give any advise as to what to do relative to your question about a women who has this natural urge yet finds herself in these times.,,

Re: LIFE/DEATH STRUGGLES, Friday 10-Nov-2000 14:10:51,, well what can a person do if they are engaged in such a struggle? and they want to live but the unconscious forces are greater.

., Number of Past Lives in an Evolutionary Cycle, Sunday 1-Oct-2000 13:21:33,,

Dear Jeffery:

When Pluto is in one of the Angular Houses (1 4 7 10) this indicates that a new "evolutionary cycle" is beginning involving the lessons of the House in which Pluto is located. Also the Phase Relationship between Pluto and Mars indicates the number of primary lives the individual has been working on an "evolutionary intent". I'm not sure how to reconcile the differing information e.g. Pluto/Mars 1st Qtr Phase (3 Primary Lives) while Pluto in an angular house indicates a new evolutionary cycle.

Thanks ever so much for all your kind help.

Ron, Ron, rdank@hotmail.com

**Re: Number of Past Lives in an Evolutionary Cycle,Monday 2-Oct-2000
10:08:26,,
Hi Ron**

**because the use of the word new is relative...it does not mean for example
the very first life relative to beginning new cycle..new here is relative in the
context of all the centuries that a soul has lived.....so it takes more than
one life to accomplish the intent of what the new cycle is about, Jeffrey**

ascended,Saturday 30-Sep-2000 17:52:15,,

What is a ascended master? ,lyra,

**Re: ascended,Monday 2-Oct-2000 10:04:45,,
this is a patriarchal term which means a soul who has fully realized god
and whose consciouness is a reflection of that full relization as expressed
thru the ego of the 'ascended master',Jeffrey**

**Original Virgo Archetype,Saturday 30-Sep-2000 13:45:57,,
Hi Jeffrey**

**Is this correct? The original archetype of Virgo without the
sodomasochistic (creating crisis with the evolutionary intent to acquire
self-knowledge) overlay of the last many thousands of years is to gather
knowledge?**

**And if this is correct the evolutionary intent of a progressed moon to Virgo
is to acquire emotional knowledge from an earth perspective i.e. grief
(earth emotion) and satisfaction (complementary earth emotion)? And
potentially to feel the entire wholeness of the grief/satisfaction archetype its
origin and all that led to the present understanding from the perspective of
the Feeling Body of The Source of All? This feels correct to me. I guess
what I am asking is if I am using the archetypes correctly.**

Thanks! Blessings!

,Judy

**Re: Original Virgo Archetype,Monday 2-Oct-2000 10:02:34,,
yes,Jeffrey**

**Skipped Steps Larger Font,Friday 29-Sep-2000 10:58:44,,
Dear Jeffrey**

**Thank you very much for maintaining this message board. It is immensely
appreciated by your students and serves as a source of constant inspiration
and guidance despite the occasional posting that would suggest otherwise.**

Thank you very much.

Intellectually I understand the meaning of skipped steps as applied to the

Nodal Axis. This nature of going backwards before going forwards. I can also understand circumstances in former lives where the soul would obviously wanted to depart from South Node conditions and prematurely embrace the North Node reality. However I am having a hard time absorbing the true significance of such and how this relates to a chart where the Nodal Axis does not have this skipped step dimension. When is the skipped step chart free from alternating back and forth from the past and future possibilities? Or is that a necessity for the life? Whereas the non skipped step nodal axis chart seems to have a more concrete direction to move towards following the first saturn return does the skipped step chart have a similar timeframe which dictates when those skipped steps should have been recovered thereby freeing the individual to proceed in a steady forward moving direction?

Thank you very much Jeffrey.

Mary Anne

Re: Skipped Steps Larger Font,Monday 2-Oct-2000 09:50:04,,

it is resolved when the individual in fact recovers the skipped steps which is a free choice issue. so eventhough the evolutionary necessity determines the fate of this pattern i.e. fated to create a life in which the soul intends to recover the skipped steps the soul still have free choice whether it will do so or not. thus the timing of such a resolution is determined by the person's choice making.

the real key again is to determine which node last formed the conjunction to the planet squaring the nodes. it is this symbol and the location of its planetary ruler aspect therein that must be orientated too CONSISTENTLY that will allow for such a resolution.

when one finds a planet on the north node relative to a planet(s) squaring the nodes this means that the person has been working on resolving those skipped steps prior to the current life yet the skipped steps remain to some extent as 'residual' and/ or ongoing issues from the most recent prior lives...thus the 'timing' of such a final resolution can tend to occur earlier in the life than otherwise...normally between the ages of 28 thru 36....when a planet in on the s.node and no planet on the n.node then the skipped steps generally are in place until the second saturn return. when a planet is on the n.node and a planet also on the s.node the resolution can generally take place between 36 yrs of age and 56 yrs of age.....depending on choices, Jeffrey

Skipped Steps,Friday 29-Sep-2000 10:47:55,,Dear Jeffrey

Thank you very much for maintaining this message board. It is immensely

appreciated by your students and serves as a source of constant inspiration and guidance despite the occasional posting that would suggest otherwise. Thank you very much.

Intellectually I understand the meaning of skipped steps as applied to the Nodal Axis. This nature of going backwards before going forwards. I can also understand circumstances in former lives where the soul would obviously wanted to depart from South Node conditions and prematurely embrace the North Node reality. However I am having a hard time absorbing the true significance of such and how this relates to a chart where the Nodal Axis does not have this skipped step dimension. When is the skipped step chart free from alternating back and forth from the past and future possibilities? Or is that a necessity for the life? Whereas the non skipped step nodal axis chart seems to have a more concrete direction to move towards following the first saturn return does the skipped step chart have a similar timeframe which dictates when those skipped steps should have been recovered thereby freeing the individual to proceed in a steady forward moving direction?

Thank you very much Jeffrey. ,Mary Anne,

relationship type,Thursday 28-Sep-2000 15:59:57,,Hi Jeff

I was wondering if you could tell what special variation relationship this combination would induce based solely on the following info (or which of the 5 primary types if this can be seen as well):

Person A:

SN conj B's Sun in 10th H

SN opp B's NN

SN conj B's SN

PL conj B's PL in 4th H (exact orb)

Person B:

PL conj A's PL in 10th H

NN conj A's NN

SN opp A's NN

SN conj A's SN

There is a lot more but I want to see what this information alone can tell you.

thanks Jeff

Re: relationship type,Monday 2-Oct-2000 09:36:22,,

it does not tell me anything. you can not make such a determination from astrol symbols only....if i gave you a birthchart to look at and you did not know if the person was female or male you could not tell from the

birthchart alone if that person was female or male. the essence of astrology is a natural science which means a science based on correlation and observation ala darwin. thus one must observe the relationship itself to make these determinations,Jeffrey, Resolution of skipped steps,Thursday 28-Sep-2000 09:12:27,,

Hi Jeffrey:

I am trying to figure out how one counsels a client relative to resolution of a skipped step scenario. I've got someone with Pluto Leo 8th SN Cancer conjunct Sun Leo Uranus Jupiter Mercury Cancer NN Cap 1st squaring Neptune conjunct Ceres Libra (intercepted) Saturn NNR and BMLilith Scorpio in 9th (skipped step). The SNR Moon Taurus in 4th. Lucifer opposes Neptune in 3rd Aries intercepted.

To resolve the skipped step the integration point will be the last nodal axis that applied or SN to the skipped planet(s) Neptune Saturn Ceres and BM Lilith and Lucifer in this case.

To do this would one take those skipped planets in the 9th/3rd H and analyse all aspects relative to them and the SN with its planetary stellium and then assess how it would could be resolved through positive application via the SNR?

Thanks Jeffrey

,Mary, Re: Resolution of skipped steps -CORRECTION,Thursday 28-Sep-2000 09:26:00,, Correction: Lucifer in 3rd skipped step applies to NN. Resolution would be through NN and its ruler Saturn opposing Lucifer. ,Mary,

Re: Re: Resolution of skipped steps -CORRECTION,Thursday 28-Sep-2000 10:50:19,,

Hi Mary

yes,Jeffrey,

NN/Pluto Conjunct in 12th/Scorpio,Thursday 28-Sep-2000 08:33:33,,Jeffrey:

You stated that when NN is conjunct Pluto "the whole chart including the

**s.node and its planetary ruler come thru that n.node/ pluto
conjunction.....its the bottom line so to speak thru which the entire chart
/person is intergrated..... " So if NN/Pluto conjunct in 12th
House/Scorpio we're looking at extreme dissolution transformation -- it's a
major wrap-n-pack lifetime and real possibility of ascension for this one?**

Blessings Dortha/Nightingale,Dorth

Jeffrey Wolf Green Evolutionary Astrology Message Board

Messages posted during Feb. 2001

1) Composite Charts

Posted by Peter Licavoli on February 23, 2001 at 10:56:05:

In this composite chart the couple is married. Pluto is in Virgo 1st conjunct venus. S. node in Leo in 12th..ruler sun is conjunct merc. in Aires in 8th. N. node is in Aquarius in 6th and ruler Uranus is in 2nd conjunct moon. The rulers of the nodes and their conjunctions oppose each other. Though this is a first house Pluto I would say that they have been together before based on the ruler of the s. node being in the 8th house. This relationship was probably experemntal in many ways and was probably in a nomadic culture, ritualistic.... Does the n.node and it's rulers by house and sign indicate a purpose for this life as there to be a selflessness between the two and for there to be an absolute emotional security as well as a total reliance upon the other person in many different ways....physical/financial... giving and receiving as total equal participants...periodic role reversal...? Also, with the rulers of the nodes as they are in opposition, does this mean some sort of forced separation..... or on the other hand, a forced marriage in the past? Thanks.....

Jeffrey: It means that the reason for the separations was based on excessive physical and emotional proximity to one another wherein the excessive reliance upon one another prevented individual evolutionary growth. Thus the separations have been caused by a variety of circumstantial 'reasons' but in all cases the intent has been to eliminate the excessive dependency on one another to move towards a relationship dynamic in which both become self-reliant and evolve into a psychology that says 'I am with you because i want to be, not because i need to be'.....

2) Capricorn 12th house

Posted by Peter Licavoli on February 23, 2001 at 17:18:09:

Hey, What exactly is the purpose of having sun,merc,uran,nept,venus conjunct in the 12th? How does Capricorn work in the 12th? this chart also has Saturn conjunct n node 12th/1st respectively. Cap in 12th?

Jeffrey: Without knowing anything else in the chart the main purpose for such a person is learning how to accept the responsibility for their own actions and life in order to counteract a consciousness that has felt 'victimized' by life

Well, the rest of the chart is 9th house Pluto opposing rx mars in taurus in 3. S, Node cancer in 7th...ruler is pices moon in 1st....

Is pices/12th house always representing some sort of victimization?

Jeffrey: not always.....it depends on the specific soul..... the level of evolution

3) Genetics and Astrology

Posted by Peter Licavoli on February 25, 2001 at 13:25:45:

In a chart is there a way to tell if the person carries the mothers or fathers genes more prevalently? Is it moon or saturn... 2nd/8th? I.E. Saturn RX in 2nd house would signify recessive genes on the fathers side? Have you noticed much on the physical genetics in the chart in your astrological life?

Jeffrey: Yes, I have done quite a bit of research on genetics and astrology there are many signatures that correlate to the distribution/ percentage of genes from the parents to a child and within that it is very complicated for the 'normal' astrologer to deduce over time and with much practice it can be done the 8th house and 2nd houses are certainly involved saturn r in 2nd can indicate that , not always it depends on other factors connected to it

That's amazing. I think that would be so interesting to learn about because it seems one would really to be able to help a person medically i.e. helping with correct diagnosis and correct solution the first time..... so many other ways too. Is there a karmic signature for Cancer (the disease)? Can you post without throwing everyone into a panic?

Jeffrey: Yes, there are many possible 'karmic' signatures for cancer one example would be moon/cancer/ opposed mars/capricorn, both squaring pluto this is but one example and it does not mean when you see it that it automatically correlates to being fated to get cancer

Is there typically always one specific aspect to a particular planet or a specific aspect? I.E. is pluto always involved or is a square or opposition involved..... in my mothers chart she had moon/cancer 4th square mars/aires 12th and the mars was opposing neptune Rx/virgo 6th... the rest of the chart was a heap of sextiles and trines.....not counting the minor aspects.... so there is the mars/moon aspect.... four planets in 2nd house....is the second/ 8th house involved typically.....

Vanya: so would SN in Cancer, in the 8th house indicate genetics from mom...?

Jeffrey: yes

4) Karma

Posted by Jinny on February 25, 2001 at 13:55:22:

I'm still working on Client #1 and grasping the ramifications of 8th house issues. For example, what it really means that one takes on another's karma through the exchange of sexual fluids. When one takes on another's karma and the other has experienced severe trauma, does one automatically experience something like post-traumatic stress too? *Jeffrey: in some degree yes*

In the case of rape, does the victim now take on... what?... the rapist's issues?

Jeffrey: yes, the underlying psychology of the rapist is osmosed thus affecting the one being raped over all psychology

In the case of "one-night stands" where one no longer sees the person... on what level are they taking that karma on?

Jeffrey: yes, and not just the karma but the entire history of that person their underlying soul issues.....

The more partners a person has... the more karma they take on? Do they get more confused too? How do we sort through all of this karma? The responsibility is overwhelming....

Jeffrey: yes the more partners one has the more one is absorbing and this can create real confusion and conflicting emotional states ... is this me ? or is this something i have taken in ? the problem within this is that most folks would not have the capacity to discern the difference

Finally, can one also take on another's karma just by being in their presence (the company we keep) if there is an intensity of feeling but sans sexual union?

Jeffrey: No

Jeffrey: yes, and not just the karma but the entire history of that person their underlying soul issues.....

Karen: This may sound obtuse, but why is this so?

Jeffrey: Because every person carries their entire karmic and evolutionary history in their sexual fluids.....

Jeffrey Wolf Green Evolutionary Astrology Message Board Messages posted during March 2001

1) neptune over its south node

Posted by coyote on March 01, 2001 at 15:59:15:

with the current transit of neptune over its own south node in aquarius....would it be safe to say that people on a collective level will be experiencing the stimulation of their pineal gland and that it would be related to the depletion of the ozone and the amount of light the planet is receiving.....thanks

Jeffrey: yes

Coyote:well i ask because i read your new book...and you were talking about your experiences with "peyote"....this fall i had a similiar experience with out taking peyote or any other substance.....what happened is that the fabric of time seemed to have been altered and i was experiencing events that were happening hundreds of years ahead in time and than experiencing events that happened around the beginning of the piscean age and around the time of the baccus stuff...and information was pouring into my consciousness about things that are happening today that i am not immediately connected to in any logical way... like about stuff thats happeining in the pentagon..etc....AND than there also was information that in NOWAY is true and seemed just plain crazy to me...So i was wondering if this blending of time was happening to alot of people....and any suggestions about what to do when all this information comes pouring in this way....My biggest question was why it was happening at all.....because i felt AND looked a little crazy while all this was going on....and it definately was scarey...I have gotten some information as to why it happened....a sort of clearing of my consciousness...and the future events were very hopeful so i think god was taking care of me in that way...but the part that was scarey was i ended up in an environment that did not understand or support this process at all and actually did some things that were "harmful" to me and may have been related to me recovering some past piece of trauma...oh well i know this is long windedbut my question was about the fabric of time being altered? and any suggestions...for helping to integrate when the consciousness has been cracked open this way?

thanks for that book and all the information you've ever shared along the way....the stuff about the peyote was the only info i found that was related to what i was experiencing....other than to be told i was crazy...L

Posted by Susan on March 02, 2001 at 12:58:12:

Hi coyote, I was just about to put something on here when I came across your new reply. I was thinking, since we are all receiving this stimulation to our pineal gland, it is an exceptional time, with conscious intent, to ask the divine/god/goddess for insights into our original collective spiritual root....matriarchy....natural law... and if one has a planet or asteroid conj the s node of nep, for personal, specific information re one's original spiritual root. in addition, hermes is now at 27 pisces, virtually forming a septile to TR nep, plus TR jup is in loose opp to TR pluto, sq sun in pisces.....happy T-sq encompassing more of natural law....god'dess...and hermes

is sq TR chiron, which is at the galactice center! Bravo for all of us who are trying to realign with natural law. What an oppportunity! all this can happily create a new reality relative to the TR nodal axis in cancer/cap.

2) Client 1

Posted by Jinny on March 01, 2001 at 21:58:16:

Hi Jeffrey! A few more questions...

1. *When client 1 (in the homework) was violent towards women, did he show remorse through gift -giving? Or was there no remorse at all?*

Jeffrey: Yes, he would typically go into the atonement mode after one of his violent outbursts ...

2. *Is he very short and stereo-typically stocky?*

Jeffrey: No, he was tall and thin

3. *Does he have an unusual feature or physical trait that he is sensitive about?*

Jeffrey: Yes, he has a very long, dominating, nose on his ugly face

4. *Is he especially attractive or is he just magnetic but without physical beauty?*

Jeffrey: actually he was quite an eyesore to look at

5. *It's hard to think of him as only being 39- is it because of all the capricorn stuff?*

Jeffrey: yes

6. *Where is he in birth order (siblings?)*

Jeffrey: He has one year older sister he had sex with this sister thru her initiation and they continued to have sex even when he was involved with other women....

Jinny: HOLY COW! Thanks Jeffrey.

Posted by Jinny on March 07, 2001 at 21:42:10:

Hi Jeffrey, In the case of Client #1 in the homework, I'm trying to get a feel for how the constant questioning "why" would manifest in his daily life. I mean I can see him constantly questioning his partner, obsessively questioning her love, her whereabouts, her motivations and I can see him being really picky and controlling in the restaurants-driving all the employees crazy by making them walk on eggshells around him BUT what about the big picture- is it within his capacity to have deep, probing metaphysical questions? Amid all his flying off the handle and accusations/recriminations, does he ever get philisophical or does he just appear to be one-dimensional in his daily interactions? Is it just that the Virgo stuff makes him obsessive about realtively unimportant stuff and any natural psychological abilities to probe his own self and others is pushed into the subconscious realm? Would he for example ever have conversations about his sister and how his experience in his family had "screwed him up" and/or would he come to any

psychological interpretations of this or would he just be bitterly complaining about it? (if at all- he could also just deny everything and bury it all too I guess)
Thank you.

Jeffrey: Client one had such a total investment in his own need to deny his own actual reality, his motives, agendas, underlying psychology, such an investment is being a victim, 'everybody is out to get me' kind of delusion, that his 'why' questioning was all focused on others and what 'others' did to him anyone who would actually try to talk to him about his actual reality, his agendas, motives, where things come from within him, were always 'interpreted', neptune in scorpio/9th, focus of square to nodes, as 'persecutors' thus he would then of course persecute those that he perceived as his persecutors

Jinny: Thanks Jeffrey that clarifies it. I have to accept that he is in the consensus state and does not have the "capacity to step out of himself." Now with respect to his incestuous relationship with his sister... I am confused because on the one hand I feel that the Ceres and Vesta in Taurus which trines Pluto from the 3rd house would point to feeling comfortably (taurus) nurtured (ceres) by her and dedicated to her (vesta) but it is opposed that Neptune so he would want to pretend it didn't happen or be secretive about it BUT because of the conjunction to Lilith I feel like he feel rage towards her and violated- that she robbed him of an innocence since she initiated the whole thing... more confusing...they would still carry on their relationship periodically even though he was involved with others so if for example we were to ask him today and he were to tell us the truth (ha ha) what would he typically say about his sister? Thank you.

3) 2nd house Pluto- Father/Daughter issues

Posted by Peter Licavoli on March 03, 2001 at 14:25:48:

Hi Jeffery..how was the earthquake?... and everyone else...if anyone has any insights or comments about this I would appreciate them....

This person has Pluto/virgo 2nd conjunct moon (10 degrees apart) and uranus in libra/2nd....n.node is in aquarius/6th conjunct mars. S. Node is leo 12th- sun is in cancer 11th square the the ruler of the n.node. The nodes are squaring saturn/gemini 10th and jupiter in scorpio conjunct nept in sag in 4th which is opposing the saturn.The n.node and mars are inconjunct merc in cancer in 11th. The poor girl was born into a conservative mormon family as the middle sister of three sisters. The father was abused by his mean mother and his father died when he was a boy. The parents had her in treatment centers and psychiatric evaluations at the age of 14 because they were told she was an alcoholic which was almost the exact opposite of the truth. Nonetheless this was their kneejerk cultural reaction to this and of course this in fact sent the girl into an emotional spiral downward for close to ten years which included drugs, working in strip clubs and an attempted suicide from trying to come off the drugs. The father withdrew himself completely from the girl pretty much refusing to acknowledge her, the mother did whatever the talk shows told her to do.(This was the fabulous 80's) After all this huge mess of life the girl actually recovered is married and has two kids. She was always needing attention from her father, desperately wanting him to acknowledge her for some good that she would do here and there. He was emotionally available for her as a child but then suddenly wasn't at all after she began to turn into a young woman. Even after she was married her emotional issues manifested as an eating disorder. It was not in fact until she moved away ,during her saturn return, to a different state that

these issues began to disappear. Through this entire time she has always worked to sustain herself and discovered that she has real talent as a makeup artist and is obsessed with fashion and makeup artistry. However in almost every job that she has had in her adult life there has manifested a totally tyrannical domineering abusive boss that initially appeared friendly. These people affect her in such a way that some of her emotional issues reappear, she become totally consumed by these people to the point that she cannot stop trying to "figure them out" and how to change them, and her fear that she cannot survive financially makes her stay in the job suffering the abuse of these women- these domineering people have all been women- she takes on a "turn the other cheek" attitude and believes that these peoples "time will come" but not by her sneaking behind their back. She refuses to bring them down herself. Their time never comes though and she eventually finds another job where, amazingly, the exact same person appears in another body to test her again. She struggles because she is afraid to hurt these people so she takes the abuse instead.

In the chart the N. node conjunct mars in aquarius in sixth demands that she find her proper work environment in order to sustain herself emotionally and financially (ruler conjunct moon in libra square sun in cancer in 11th.)

The other thing is, as in PLUTO I, there is wealth linked to the father (saturn/gemini/10th---he has been a lifelong electrical engineer by the way) but this daughter receives help only when the mother prys it from the father for her. Some healing has occurred between the father and daughter after the marriage and the birth of his only two grandkids which are both boys. He wants to be a part of their lives as he had no father really and believes its important though they have a father of their own. Also there are promises from the father like "If you move back here I will buy you a house and raise the kids". This girl is trying so hard to make it carrerwise so that she can sustain herself and family financially and has the talent to do so, definately, but she is just surviving and these tyrants and F*** Up's that are her bosses keep appearing to block her from the promotions she deserves. What lesson does she need to learn? Why do these people keep appearing? Do you believe this is her "fate" to survive like this or is there something she must realize about her issues with her father or her own emotional security which will suddenly cause this boss manifestation to disappear so that she can be free from the financial dependency of her father. She does want to love her father and for him to love her as he did when she was a child but she wants to be totally independent from him financially. She never believed in astrology or "hocus pocus" as she puts it but always had a special feeling in churches- not through the words of the church but simply by being in front of images of jesus and mary- she has started to seek answers elsewhere and I would like to help her break this cycle if I can. I see everything in her life in her chart clearly but am not sure exactly what to tell her. The answers are deep in my mind- I can feel them- but cannot find the words... Sorry if I've put anyone to sleep, this situation is very facinating to me. Thanks for any insight/advise...

Jeffrey: I will leave it up to others to help you with this case. This is not the place for me to do astrological counseling. I do enough of that already sorry.

Peter: Ok, I totally understand.... let me just ask one thing.....when the ruler of the north node is squaring the ruler of the south node it means what... in general...

Posted by Ingrid on March 03, 2001 at 17:29:58:

Hi Peter, I am doing my own father/daughter relationship chart/s, because in essence I can observe how it has shaped my life, my future relationships, what the evolutionary intent between us was, how to resolve. Having done some preliminary work, I knew straight away we were on track(!), these charts indicate the dynamics with a resolution (obviously). Also through synastry, the dynamics showed how we were relating to one another and of course, creating reactions between each other, triggering my/his issues to the extent they set up our life lessons which of course needed to be looked at through those experiences. It was all there.

I think doing these charts are really worth it because of course the father will have his own issues and life path, which obviously spills into the relationship with the daughter and vice versa.

Just in my example, my dad and I both have pluto sq nodes, our Sun's sq each others nodes, his Pluto in the 7th, my sun in the 7th, my Jupiter/Mars opposition lands on his n/s nodes, and so on. This alone gave me so much of the story between us, as well observing how as separate individuals we were approaching the dad/daughter thing and what lessons were in it for us.

I know I haven't answered your examples but I think doing the charts are very very informative and illuminating.....

4) Spirits and things

Posted by Peter Licavoli on March 03, 2001 at 16:06:24:

In the photo of your son where the spirit is entering his body, that is HIS spirit or soul?

Also, when I had my reading with you you said regarding spirits and things "If you could see all the things in this room, you would be shocked." Are the "spirits" that are floating around-when you see them- are they typically white like in the photo of your son? Are different spirits different colors? Bad spirits dark? Also, what other things are typically floating around the room?

Jeffrey: Yes, it is his spirit in combination with the energy of God. The level of evolution determines how one 'see's' various spirit energies the colors of everything from vibrant colors to various shades of grey, white, black. Evil energy or spirits are always very dark.

5) medical help

Posted by Susan on March 05, 2001 at 17:36:48:

Hi Jeffrey,

Last time on message board for question of this sort. I have a client in 1st stage individuated with the following chart: asc is 14 leo...pluto at 5 virgo in 1....s node at 24 pisces in 8, conj merc at 16 pisces in 8.....uranus at 18 leo in 1....nep/moon conj at 9/15 scorp in 4.....jup at 28 sag in 5.....sat at 14 cap in 6.....mars/venus conj at 26/27 cap in 6...chiron at 27 aquar in 7 conj 29 degree aqu sun.....she is having pain in her pelvic area.....lower back....hip...upper thigh area on the right....she places it mostly in her root and sacral chakras, with 'spidery' energy extending up to naval chakra....says she feels like she's holding something from the past that new needs to be released, but doesn't know what...with this signature, I'm thinking that there is blockage due to guilt from patriarchal conditioning concerning her sexuality....but I can't get beyond that and how to help her.....so any help you could offer would be greatly appreciated....thanks J

Jeffrey: Well this this is a long and complicated situation involving deep conflicts between spirit and flesh and the guilt because of. The underlying problem is the nature of the beliefs which serve as how she interprets phenomena: jupiter square the nodes. As long as patriarchal beliefs are adhered too then of course this conflict occurs which it has. Because of this conflict there have been many lives in which she has felt that she has 'sined' against god because of the strong and dominant sexual energy that her soul has carried. Within that there is even a deep, repressed, anger at the patriarchal god itself because of her sexual nature and identity.

I do not want to get into an extensive analysis so let me say in short that because of this conflict leading to guilt that of course she has needed to 'atone' for that guilt and this then becomes the cause of creating certain kinds of lives in which that atonement plays out in intense and severe ways. The last life would perfectly illustrate the situation: last life being during the last world war, in japan, the government rounding up thousands of japanese women to serve as sexual slaves for the japanese army, then being subjected to repeated sexual assaults of a sustained and ongoing basis. absolute loss of control, absolute humiliation and a deep sense of contamination because of. This then correlates to memories within the soul that manifest within the body as 'cellular memories'..... and it is these memories that are causing the condition you speak of because the memories within the soul are still deeply repressed because of the horrifying nature of them.

This repression thus affects the underlying 'circulation' of blood within her body.....meaning restricted. in turn this causes a build up of 'lactic acid' in the red blood cells which in turn compounds and causes further restriction within the muscles and nerves. Focusing in the lower back..mars/ venus.....this manifests as restriction upon the sciatic nerves, kidneys, and adrenals. It is this restriction upon those nerves that causes the 'spidery' feeling that you speak of..this spidery effect being the nerves themselves relative to the electrical impulsing.

The obvious soul intention is to radically change her 'beliefs' in this life, jupiter squaring nodes, from patriarchal to natural which then changes how she not only interprets reality in general, but specifically reorientating to the natural and evolving god'ess. The resolution of the conflict between spirit and flesh resolves in this way.

The remedies I would suggest she takes would be panthothenic acid, 500 mg per day which will dissolve the excessive build of the lactic acid which will then allow the muscles and nerves to relax. This combined with 200 mg per day of niacin to forcefully restore proper circulation, combined with a complex b, and the chinese herb fo-ti taken as a tincture: 25 eyedrops on the tongue three times per day. The specific remedy for the sciatic nerves is the herb wintergreen taken as a tea.

Physically I would recommend hath or raja yoga with specific emphasis on the 'spinal twist', the 'ear closing pose', and the cobra which will serve as a fulcrum release for the energy build up and repression in the naval chakra...prepare her for that one because when she first does it she will feel like she is doing a 360 in her head which is the symbol for the freeing up of the energy.

Posted by Marc on March 05, 2001 at 17:59:03:

Hi Susan my sense would be that these kinds of issues often have to do with lack issues, beliefs that there can be no abundance. probably linked to a life or two where there was some kind of betrayal and loss of status or wealth

leading to survival issues. the dependence on others and the simultaneous distrust could create an overall muscular tension that clamps down on the sciatica nerve. My experience shows me that these issues are more often of a psychological nature, not that the pain is unreal, quite the opposite, it can be really brutal frustrating pain, but just the remedy is linked to the adjustment in attitude. I would add affirmations that foster positive self image, trust in abundance. Also the need to discriminate in regards to what kinds of things truly lead to a feeling of re-empowerment versus the old conditionings that lead her to submit to things that do not honor her.

Kairos - marc

Posted by Susan on March 05, 2001 at 20:50:34:

Yassas Marc, Yes, I agree. And I'm pretty sure it is psychological, but probably shouldn't rule out the possibility of a physical manifestation from the psychological. She is in the process of doing the tape to eliminate the masochism, as well as supplements to stabilize the brain. I like your last suggestion about discrimination that leads to what honors her instead of the other way around. these things may be all that are ultimately necessary, but i still think i'm missing something. efhareesto

Posted by Judy on March 06, 2001 at 11:54:30:

Additionally, she might respond to an acupuncture series or to massage therapy. Depending on her touch sensitivity—perhaps Jin Shin if touch sensitive or deep tissue to bring up stored material to clear and heal when she is ready for deeper work. Excellent therapist recommended, of course.

Posted by Susan on March 06, 2001 at 14:27:03:

Thanks, judy, I do know a couple of really good, highly intuitive massage therapists....nice to be able to give her alternatives....and to set up a step-by-step program for her.

6) Composite chart and intercepted signs

Posted by Peter Licavoli on March 08, 2001 at 20:07:52:

Hey there, This is interesting as I have never encountered it before, though I have just recently began to focus a litte bit more on composite charts. This is for a father and son, white, USA, father not mainstream.. is a painter/writer...not successful so far. The composite has intercepted cancer/cap in 1st/7th but in the interception is a hodgepode of planets(7th house)...here they come...sun 9 cap, venus 7 cap, neptune 2 cap, merc 23 sag., uranus 15 sag.(which is in 6th) these are squaring nodes (north@5 aires 10th-south@5 libra 4th) Pluto is conjunct mars in scorp 5th inconjunct n.node. Saturn in Taurus inconjuncts the glob of planets. Moon conjunct jupiter in Leo 2nd. Does the node placement(10/4) square the cap stuff in 7th indicate last time son was father and father was son? In Pluto II you say many couples with this placement have karma regarding children... how does that play out here since one person is the child. Since there are so many planets in the interception and that those planets are square the nodes, are those energies speciffically needing to be focused on and have those energies been lacking in previous lives or highly focused upon? This says to me that the two have worked together before in a partnership of some sorts and since the father is currently a painter/writer I feel the son will possibly "follow in his fathers footsteps" or each other

will be a significant part of the others creative process. Does that sound correct?
Thanks Peter

Jeffrey: the problem is that the father has expected to son to follow in his footsteps before, a child prodigy issue, and that the child has rebelled against this expectation. thus painfull separations prior to the current life, the intention of which was to get the father to understand the specific individual reality of the child. this lesson will be carried into the current life.....

Peter: I didnt see that in the chart but I can now that you've siad it... 2 Questions:
In Pluto II 5th house pluto (positive side) seems to be a dynamic placement wherein the "couple" have a unique understanding of one another, a special link together, a high degree of purpose for being together....

1. This special link is there but in the past the father has not allowed to let the son break free with his support because of the intense closeness of the two and the fathers fear?
2. This is again meant to occur at some point so as to evolve into the polarity point which is for the father to support the son as an individual regardless of what he may or may not want to become?

Thanks alot for your time....

7) Mars square Mercury

Posted by Peter Licavoli on March 09, 2001 at 12:57:52:

Mars in Scorpio in 8th square mecr in Aquarius in 12th indicates prior psychological abuse... yes?

Jeffrey: It can but not always .. it can also mean the person themself has been such an abuser thru their own displaced emotions that become projected on another

8) intercepted signs

Posted by Sametova on March 09, 2001 at 21:09:38:

I remember someone asking earlier on here what intercepted signs in the chart mean, and you said that it meant either that these areas would need to be focused on and developed in this life, or that so much work had already been done in these areas in previous lifetimes that no more work needs to be done in these areas. Other than observation, are there any indications of which of these two possibilities is the case, which can be seen just from looking at the chart? For example, would you be able to tell whether the person needs to do more evolutionary work in these areas or not, if there were many planets in either or both of the two intercepted signs? How about if there were no planets in the intercepted signs?

Jeffrey: a simple rule of thumb is this: for example let's say aquarius and leo are intercepted. if we found that the eleventh house, the natural ruler of aquarius, is occupied by one or more planets then this would correlate to the fact that the individual has already developed the aquarian archetype relative to the current evolutionary intentions to the point that it does not need to be emphasized in this life. conversely, if no planets were located there it would correlate to an archetype that will need to be

developed at some point in this life. The same applies to the fifth house in this example as it the natural ruler of leo.

The same rule of thumb applies to 'lacks' as in no earth, air, water, fire, etc if no earth for example determine if there are planets in the natural earth houses and so on...

Sametova: It seems to me that if there were significant aspects formed by planets in the intercepted signs to other planets in the chart, that this would indicate that the areas represented by these signs need to be worked on in this life. Is this correct?

Jeffrey: It depends on the above rule of thumbs

9) Karma

Posted by Jinny on March 09, 2001 at 23:34:55:

At the risk of sounding silly... would condoms do anything to prevent the exchange of Karma and personal history? Thank you.

Jeffrey: Well someone could make a fortune on condoms if that were possible and 'marketed' that way ... maybe we could call them 'karma blockers' .. sorry for the stupid humor

Jinny: Hee Hee... didn't think so. Thanks.

Rebecca: I feel so sorry for all of us Pluto Leo fools who lived the sexual revolution of the 70's, I think I may need a "karma washer!"

Sametova: :) You guys are so silly :P

Judy: Thanks for the laugh! I really needed that today! The marketing plans dancing through my mind are even funnier. Judy

Vanya: Never mind the sexual revolution, with Mars in Sag and Venus in Aquarius...I wish we would have been wrned about this fact in sex ed!!!!

Mary Anne - March 25, 2001 at 20:32:53 - Jeffrey, I apologize for going back to a question posted earlier this month that I just read. Regarding the use of condoms, is it the actual exchange of fluids that transmits karma? Couldn't condoms block this exchange, assuming no other physical/oral exchanges take place? Or does the karma transmit regardless. Thanks, Jeffrey.

Jeffrey: Condoms can not block the intake of sexual fluids. Subtle amounts get exchanged anyway, and beyond that all fluids in the body contain this issue of memory, one's entire karmic and evolutionary background. So when we are sexual with someone we are exchanging fluids even thru things like sweat, kissing and exchanging fluids that way, and so on

10) Uranus Retrograge

Posted by Ron on March 11, 2001 at 08:37:13:

I understand that a retrograde planet in the natal chart represents the

dynamic of individuation and a "rebellious" against what society/consensus sees as normal behaviour for that planet's archetype. How does this retrograde principle apply to Uranus which, in direct motion, is a rebellious, individuating archetype?

Thanks Jeffrey.

Jeffrey: It simply intensifies the intrinsic action of liberation or rebelling and yet the liberation or rebellion action itself becomes highly individualistic

11) laya yoga

Posted by Ivy on March 12, 2001 at 13:45:07:

Hey Jeffrey - I just finished reading volume 2 of Measuring the Night and really enjoyed it. I am so grateful that you and Steven are doing this work.

So, in laya yoga, is the sound of rumbling drums or hundreds of beating wings another way of describing the bumble bee sound? If not, what is that sound? And regarding the conch shell sound, is it the sound of holding a shell to your ear ("to hear the ocean") or the sound of blowing a conch shell?

Thanks - as always your help is much appreciated. Ivy p.s. Any chance you'll write a comprehensive medical astrology book?

Jeffrey: Yes, that is a variation of the bumble bee sound, yes that is the conch sound, i.e. holding it to your ear, and, yes, one day I will write a book on medical astrology but one that shows the psychological or karmic causes of what manifests in the body

12) Hades Moon as a lineage breaker of negative Pluto issues

Posted by Janet Baker on March 12, 2001 at 18:56:38:

I read an interesting book by Judith Hall on Hades Moon and one of the points she made about 8th house moons was that one of the functions of people with this moon placement is to bring to the surface past family Pluto issues and break the continuance of that pattern.(at least for themselves.)

To me this kind of makes sense since my parents are of the Pluto in Cancer generation which would make possible aspects to my native Cancer 8th house moon, and there are other planetary placement that would seem to back up the Pluto issue theme that either would possible make contact with my natal 9th house sun-Pluto conjunction in Leo, or my 12th house Mars in Scorpio placement. What is your opinion of this? Thanks Janet

Jeffrey: That is one possible intention but only a possible intention FOR SOME with this placement not all

13) Past Lives

Posted by Peter on March 13, 2001 at 00:50:18:

Is there a way to tell in the chart what time period the last life was. i.e. Pluto in this plus south node in that equals this?

Jeffrey: Yes, but the methodology is very complex and is part of a very long term research project I have been doing over twenty years. One day, perhaps, I will write all this down the working title is 'JOURNEYS THRU TIME'

Jinny: You might be interested in the book, "The Divine Plot" by A.T. Mann

Lana, posted on April 06, 2001 at 22:49:00:

Yes - See astrologer Marc Roberstson who wrote and practiced in Seattle in the 70's-80's. He wrote a small book specific to signs and the ages, referencing south node and Saturn especially, but included all planets associations with historical periods.

14) Re:Chiron

Posted by Lysa Kroitoru on March 13, 2001 at 20:04:48:

Hi there, I was just wondering about Chiron. If the Moons North Node is trine with Chiron with Uranus in the 11th house trine to Saturn in the 4th house would you recommend that this person should get involved in the healing arts. The moons nodes have no connection with pluto. And Jupiter and Neptune are conjunct in the 2nd house with Pluto in 12th.

I came across this quote that I thought would stimulate your native spirit. "There is a Native American prophecy which states that when the planet of healing is discovered in the sky, this is when the sacred warrior teachings will return to the earth" For those that are interested this is a interesting site in regards to Chiron and brothers

<http://www.astrology.com/aster.html>.

15) Planetary Nodes

Posted by Katharina on March 14, 2001 at 15:43:58:

Hi Jeffrey, I was watching the Planetary Node tape which, by the way, I enjoyed tremendously and learnt much from ...thanks to Marc Goldberg who suggested I should get it. There were several questions that came up for me.

- 1) You mentioned one of Rudhyar's books, New Mansions for New Men (I may not have the title right on this). You also said that Aurora Press would have reprinted it, but I wasn't able to find the book through my bookstore, they just stated that it was out of print. Do you have any information on how I can get in touch with Aurora? Otherwise I will have to go through an antiquarian. Thank you.
- 2) You brought the example of Atlantis in connection with the Leo/Aquarian Nodal Axis of Neptune. Atlantis was destroyed in part by the misapplication of its technology. A few were in control of the masses, and misused technology to control people by the means of a terrible procedure comparable to Western medical lobotomy. My question is: since these few in control were subjugating the many, was this different from the patriarchy? It seems that the Atlantis population was functioning outside of matriarchal paradigms as well?

Jeffrey: The way to understand Atlantis is to understand the great galactic cycle or what in the East is called Yugas. The 25,000 year cycle correlates to the expansion and contraction of human consciousness relative to the Source of Creation. Around 12,500 b.c.e correlates to a time on Earth in which the majority of human consciousness embraced the Source thru conscious realization and has been 'descending' or contracting back to it's most dense state which correlates to the last 'dark ages'. Since that time there has again occurred a shift back towards the most aware state of consciousness or what is now called the dwarpa yuga which will peak again is another 11,000 years or so.

Because of this evolutionary necessity starting around 12,500 b.c.e a few of the people of Atlantis had to become 'inspired' ... meaning the influence of evil... to violate natural laws which manifested thru 'spiritual' egocentric delusions of grandeur..... the 'greater

than' delusions of spiritual grandeur. This then caused the manipulation and control of the rest of the population

In conjunction with this time the Earth itself went into a state of massive cataclysms known in the Bible as the Great Flood which is also when, for Christians, Creation began. In fact this massive earth cataclysms did take place of which there is massive geological evidence. These Earth events, which also included the destruction of Atlantis, signaled this evolutionary necessity which progressively degenerated into massive misuse and misalignment of natural laws.

Within Atlantis the individuals who manifested these original delusions of grandeur were men which also signaled the initial 'spark' of the patriarchal transition to come on a collective level thousands of years later.

- 3) You also mentioned that in order to make good use of the planetary nodes in the natal chart it would be essential to read ACTUAL history. Not history as written by patriarchal men of our society. I really want to understand where we are coming from, how the past has shaped the present, and how to use the Nodes, along with the archetypes you describe in the Pluto books and tapes, but where can I find this information? Is it really written down somewhere, or does one have to intuit this knowledge?

Jeffrey: There are books written that correlate with actual history but one must really look around to find them. Books that can get you going are books written by Monica Sjo for example, or a book called The Once And Future Goddess, a book called Whores in History by Nickie Roberts a good place to look are old, used, bookstores that specialize in very old books. For example, one day I was going thru such a store in Seattle and discovered a book written in the 13th century by a normal woman, and this book was her daily diary of that time. This is literal history.

- 4) In connection to my last question there is a confusion or something else that I struggle with. I will take the example of the Nodes of Pluto, Saturn and Jupiter, of which the SN are in Capricorn correlating to the patriarchy, and the fact that these Nodes are in Can/Cap relates to the transition of the matriarchy to the patriarchy. This happened somewhere between 5000 and 8000 years ago (I'm a little foggy on the exact timeframe, although I know it took about 1000 years only for this transition). But within this timeframe we are only going back to the ages of Taurus and possibly Gemini, but not to the Cancer age. My question is this: the fact that this transition happened outside of the actual age of Can/Cap means that these symbols were relating to different archetypes THEN.....and that in fact today I cannot see that the patriarchy began at that specific time based on our understanding of Capricorn. Because then it was a different symbolism, and I need to take TODAY'S correlations to make sense of the past. How then do I see this correlation with Taurus/Scorpio or Gemini/Sagittarius? I know that I am missing something here, but I cannot grasp what it is.

Jeffrey: The actual transition took place WITHIN the time frame of the Cancer/ Capricorn Age, subage it started on a collective level around 6,500 b.c.e and was totally in place around 5,500 b.c.e.

Thank you for your time and any answers you can give me. Katharina

Susan: Hi Katharina, Try www.alibris.com for a copy of New Mansions for New Men. This is where I got mine, and it was in excellent condition and reasonably priced. Good Luck.

Katharina: Hi Susan, thank you for the tip.

16) hayo sent jeffrey the following email which we should all read

Posted by Jeffrey from Hayo Bol on March 15, 2001 at 09:50:27:

If we could shrink the earth's population to a village of precisely 100 people, with all the existing human ratios remaining the same, it would look something like the following:

There would be:

57 Asians

21 Europeans

14 from the Western Hemisphere, both north and south

8 Africans

52 would be female

48 would be male

70 would be non-white

30 would be white

70 would be non-Christian

30 would be Christian

89 would be heterosexual

11 would be homosexual

6 people would possess 59% of the entire world's wealth and all 6 would be from the United States.

80 would live in substandard housing

70 would be unable to read

50 would suffer from malnutrition

1 would be near death; 1 would be near birth

1 (yes, only 1) would have a college education

1 would own a computer

When one considers our world from such a compressed perspective, the need for acceptance, understanding and education becomes glaringly apparent.

The following is also something to ponder...

If you woke up this morning with more health than illness...you are more blessed than the million who will not survive this week.

If you have never experienced the danger of battle, the loneliness of imprisonment, the agony of torture, or the pangs of starvation...you are ahead of 500 million people in the world.

If you can attend a church meeting without fear of harassment, arrest, torture, or death...you are more blessed than three billion people in the world.

If you have food in the refrigerator, clothes on your back, a roof overhead and a place to sleep...you are richer than 75% of this world.

If you have money in the bank, in your wallet, and spare change in a dish someplace ... you are among the top 8% of the world's wealthy.

If your parents are still alive and still married ... you are very rare, even in the United States and Canada.

If you can read this message, you just received a double blessing in that someone was thinking of you, and furthermore, you are more blessed than over two billion people in the world that cannot read at all.

Someone once said: What goes around comes around.

Work like you don't need the money.

Love like you've never been hurt.

Dance like nobody's watching.

Sing like nobody's listening.

Live like it's Heaven on Earth.

It's National Friendship Week.

Send this to everyone you consider a FRIEND.

Pass this on, and brighten someone's day.

Nothing will happen if you do not decide to pass it along. The only thing that will happen, if you DO pass it on, is that someone might smile because of you.

Happy friendship week everyone!

Katharina: Thank you Jeffrey for posting this message. It is my reminder to practice contentment.

17) Jupiter RX

Posted by Peter on March 15, 2001 at 15:35:13:

1. What is the nature of Jupiter Rx?
2. How does Jupiter Rx in Gemini manifest? Thanks

Jeffrey: Typically this symbol correlates to a soul who has desired to investigate a diversity of knowledge systems from various times and cultures relative to an underlying desire to know the 'truth'. As a result the soul has collected way to much information relative to this desire that serves as the basis or cause of cycles of philosophical or intellectual clarity mixed with cycles of an almost complete loss of anything making sense because the variety of information collected begins to conflict with itself. Thus, the intention of this symbol is to eliminate all unnecessary information, to stop the random collection of information, and to focus on 'one' system of philosophical or metaphysical thought that then serves as a 'foundation' upon which all other information or thoughts are integrated. This system must be inwardly experiential, jupiter retro, so that the immediacy of actual inner experiences serves as the 'proof' necessary to allow the foundation to take hold.

Peter: Jeffrey, Hi. Thanks for the answer. I was not expecting this to pertain to me as well but it definitely did with my Jupiter in Sag in the 3rd which I guess is interchangeable with Jupiter Rx in Gemini... I just want everyone to know for their own astrological knowledge what can happen. Eventually you get to a point where all the knowledge that has been collected becomes useless. For me this happened when Pluto was transiting my Jup/Nept conj. in Sag in 3rd... also conj Mars in Scorp in 3rd....other transits were happening in the chart as well. But what happened was after years of reading books, meditation, astrology classes, dream study, working with Arapaho indians in Wyoming, and the most intense thing... living in Boulder, Co. and all sorts of

things that a lot of us probably experience on this path.... what happened was total collapse of my brain to the point where I prayed to God for it to stop thinking as I couldn't stop it myself. The point was that the way that I had been thinking up to that point including the thoughts that I used to comfort myself just suddenly had no use, they had run their course. This included waking up one morning and literally not remembering what I believed in or why for hours. I had to disassociate myself with myself so that I could pick the things I needed and discard the things that I didn't need. This process takes a long time and is still going on to a small degree now which is 7 years later. But it did have a purpose which I am only now beginning to see. It was totally exhausting and scary too as you can imagine when your brain doesn't work the way it did yesterday. Anyway, just in case anyone was interested.....

Jeffrey: Thanks for sharing that Peter

Peter: Sure..... One more twist to this.... what happens if the Jupiter Rx in Gemini is then opposing Pluto in Sag in 9th house? (Jupiter is in 2nd) You've got the polarity of the Jupiter Rx being the Sag stuff and the polarity of the Pluto being the Gemini stuff.... hhhmmmmmm

Coyote: than.....Its sorta like ping pong..:) which by the way, is a GREAT game !

Ingrid: Hi Jeffrey, Would Jupiter in Gem transiting thru 12th house have a similar effect during the transit? (natal Jup/Lib/3rd). Thanks

Jeffrey: Yes, it would. This transit will emphasize anatomically the pineal gland, thus an increase in the production of melatonin within the whole system. As a result, any idea or belief that one has that is not in alignment with the soul's evolutionary intentions will dissolve in confusion or a sense of meaninglessness. In essence the soul is clearing itself: sort of like water leaking out thru the bottom of a sieve. The challenge in this transit is not to try to consciously replace whatever is being removed or dissolved with yet another thought or belief. The challenge is to let what must be removed first to be removed. In time the Source will begin to replace what is being removed with new thoughts or ideas that seem to appear 'of their own volition' they just show up. This is similar to being out in the ocean on a boat, the compass stops working, the engine stops, and all becomes enveloped in fog. What to do ? The challenge is to allow the boat to simply move upon the natural currents in the ocean for those currents will invariably take the boat back to land. In the same way the challenge to the soul is to allow the natural currents of the Source, God'sess, to take the soul 'back home' ... these 'currents' manifesting as 'thoughts' or 'ideas' of their apparently own accord.

Ingrid: Thanks Jeffrey, that helps a lot.

Peter: Yes, I just wanted to emphasize that for me it was useless to try to consciously do anything mentally at all. I started to keep a journal of this period but the writing was very right brain almost like pulling the drain in the tub and letting the bathwater out and it all just emptied out.... It is difficult because when you try to consciously not do something then you are in fact thinking about what not to do which means that you are

actually thinking about it which also, for me, defeated the purpose. So the challenge is how do you not think but continue to function? For me it became operating on almost 100% pure instinct. Just doing stuff if I felt like it...new talents eventually emerged that were never there before... this was after the dirty bathwater drained.... also the stuff MUST be let go . As an example at the time I had to give all my Jeff Green books and tapes away (Sorry, Jeffrey)and all astrology because at the time I could no longer use astrology for answers.

Anyway, I am now a big fan of INSTINCT.... it is much more fun than PING PONG, coyote!

Peter: One more twist on this... Jupiter has and will be Rx in Gemini and opposing Pluto in Sag. for a little while.... What happens for the souls that have the Pluto in Sag in the Ninth opposing this Jupiter Rx in Gemini?

Jeff - March 22, 2001: Since Peter gave quite a powerful first hand testimony I would only like to only build upon what he has stated about this combination since I myself am a 12th house Jupiter in Gemini. After an OBE sort of state that I had I was determined to find the "truth" behind this reality I had touched. Frantically I absorbed endless articles and books on spirituality, new age, astrology, channeling etc. I have been fortunate enough to avoid the state Peter fell in although I touched it a couple of times. What I feel this ultimately teaches is not really to disregard information or perspective but accept it for its own unique beauty (and energy signature). Fundamentally it reinforces a lesson so many are here to learn- reclaiming creative power and desolving the negative ego- to see the energy behind (Jupiter) the information/ perspective (Gemini) and how this relates to the souls evolution (12th house) at the point of transference. I would recommend to anyone attempting to evolve their wholistic/ universal perspective to read Rudhyar's Planetarization of Consciousness- and of course Jeffrey's material;)

Peter: Yes, i just wanted to be clear that up until the time of the pluto transit I was an information whore as well, with virtually no problems, or very manageable crises, operating that way... but what happened was a result of Pluto parking its fat, stinky ass on the Jupiter and the other planets mentioned before. Hey Jeff, has Pluto opposed your Jupiter yet or is that when you had the OBE thing?

18) Client 8

Posted by Susan on March 15, 2001 at 15:41:29:

Hi Jeffrey, A few quick questions as I begin delineating chart of client 8:

- 1) Wanted to make sure his father is 'missing', i.e. killed in world war II.
- 2) given this guy is a liar, then by observation, is he a pathological liar?
- 3) with the libra emphasis both by house and sign, as well as a few other factors, client 8 has to have at minimum an antisocial personality disorder.....does he also have a split or multiple personalities?
- 4) with the gender confusion of the balsamic sat/moon conj, and jup in gem trine that conj, is he bisexual or transexual...at least urges for one of these, but due to the culture possibly not acting on it, creating internalized rage and inner hatred that is then projected outward?
- 5)and, has he made a contract with evil? Thanks, J

- Jeffrey: 1. No his father was not missing doing the war. His parents were of the consensus state and had no real idea of who this guy was. They had a 'perfunctory' relationship based on superficial niceness.*
- 2. no, he was not pathological a liar yes, but not pathological*
- 3. he did not have an antisocial behavior nor is he a split personality devious, manipulative, dishonest, yes and at times he in fact could be very honest ... ruthlessly so he did have a deep sense of cultural alienation, traveled to the east quite a bit he appeared to most as quite charming and likeable with the libra stuff*
- 4. the way he acted out his bisexual nature was by going to prostitutes with other male friends and then fucking together in this way....oblique versus direct bisexual experience yes, he has a high degree of internalized rage, the victim consciousness of the typical german who can not accept responsibility for their own actions and thus blames all in a diffuse and irrational way, at women primarily. This manifested as needing to humiliate them which was done thru s and m sex stuff, having the women dress in various sexual 'costumes' that would sexually arouse him, thus fucking sexual imagery instead of the women herself, and by using violence of a way to become sexual aroused. Typically he would create some kind of argument that would lead to violence which would then lead to the sex.*
- 5. No he has not made a contract with evil.*
-

19) Human Cloning

Posted by Peter on March 15, 2001 at 16:00:39:

Scientists from the US and Italy announced today that they would clone a human in two years. Will not the cloned person be entirely different than they expect based on the fact that the soul will be different and all astrological influences will be different... will the clone essentially end up being like a twin where the outside is similar but the inside is a completely different world? Do you have any thoughts on this?

Jeffrey: This is a very complicated topic as you know. I must tell you I have no answers about any of this except to me it is an absolute perversion of natural law, and gross misuse of knowledge, and my intuitive feeling is that if this does go forwards with humans that it will lead to the one of the biggest tragedies for humans that i could imagine.

20) Your Chart

Posted by Peter on March 19, 2001 at 01:04:34:

Hey there - Is your chart available for public examination?

Jeffrey: Sure: 12/2/46, 4:52 am, Hollywood, Ca

21) Scorpio Stellium

Posted by Lesley on March 19, 2001 at 17:32:01:

Hi jeffrey, for a short while i was acquainted with someone who had a very heavy Scorpio and 12th house emphasis in his chart. In addition to the Sun and Mars conjunct in Scorpio in the 12th, and Uranus in Scorpio in the 11th, the North Node was also in

Scorpio in The 11th. Why would the North Node be in Scorpio if there is already so much energy posited in Scorpio?

In terms of objective observation, the person was very controlled and controlling, and was very deceptive and given to manipulation of others. Would the North Node in Scorpio, in such a case as this one, necessarily correlate to a soul who has been on the side of evil for awhile? (am i overly judgmental to consider a deceptive, controlling, manipulative consciousness one that is also somehow involved with evil?) Thanks for your input... Lesley

Jeffrey: The intent in that pattern is for that soul to generate a tremendous degree of confrontations with others so that the actual motivations, agendas, psychology, and essentially where the person is 'coming from' can be exposed. Essentially an extremely narcissistic soul that has expected all to serve itself, much like the planets orbit the sun. Delusions of grandeur fueled by a deep hate of others that it has felt 'victimized' by. Via the delusion of feeling persecuted by others thus becomes the inner motivation to 'get back' at the 'persecutors' thus causing the deep narcissism and delusions of ego centric grandeur.

I can not answer your question about the evil .. I would need more info and or direct observation of the person in question

22) Aura pictures

Posted by Susan on March 20, 2001 at 08:17:22:

Hi Jeffrey, In the aura pictures one can have taken, or if one reads auras, why would a deep purple aura manifest around a person who, thru observation, is heavily influenced by evil? (The person is also in an individuated stage of evolution). Is it possible that this could be evil itself tricking the person into thinking they're something that they're not? and thru extension, if the person shows the picture to others, it's meant to trick others into thinking that the person is very spiritual, with the intent being to gain power over others?

Jeffrey: If there has not been an actual contract made with evil then i would say that this correlates to the struggle between god and evil for this person's soul because the purple correlates to the sacral chakra thus sexuality. it is thru the emotional/ sexual body that evil's influence primarily occurs thus the struggle for the soul also occurs thru that chakra first, then the naval

23) Building Community

Posted by Judy on March 20, 2001 at 10:33:33:

I am in the midst of pondering community, building community, allowing community, natural community vs. forced community, etc. I am really not pondering it, the whole "concept" is just up for review again and it is as if it is pondering through me.

Question: Where in the chart would the sense of community be located? 11th House, or the entire chart as a whole? Thanks for any insight. Blessings...Judy

Jeffrey: The archetype of community is of course an 11th house, Aquarius, and Uranus correlation.

24) Lemuria

Posted by coyote on March 20, 2001 at 16:13:47:

Did Lemuria exist at the same time as Atlantis...and could some of the people on the planet who have the Leo/Aquarius axis emphasized be from that civilization instead of Atlantis?...The reason I ask is that the topic of Lemuria came up in conversation today and I know nothing about this...but my feeling was that it was called MU and disappeared too...Was it a sister civilization to Atlantis?...but WAS more earth oriented and my intuitive feeling is that it did not abuse power...so why did it disappear?

AND if this is true what lessons would this group be here trying to learn?
Thank you for any info...

Jeffrey: No, the axis would be Gemini/Sagittarius ... the destruction was after Atlantis the 'reason' for its destruction is unknown at this time

Coyote: somehow I wondered if it was because of a violation of the natural laws governing sexuality.

Lysa: If you're interested in reading a good book about Atlantis, Edgar Cayce's book on Atlantis tells you all about it through his channelling. It is an excellent book and another interesting book is the life about Jesus; it starts right from the actual conception of Jesus. Mary's initiation when Gabriel took Mary's hand and spirit became form. By the way, Mary and the others were wearing purple dresses. You will find it interesting.

Coyote: Thanks Lysa.....I just happen to have those two books in my library but I've been sorta waiting till things slow down a bit before reading them.....you know.....waiting to reach the next plateau.

25) Gemini/12 Stellium

Posted by Sametova on March 20, 2001 at 21:21:06:

Jeffrey, I remember someone asking you about the meaning of having a collection of planets in Capricorn/12, and you answered that the native has to accept responsibility for life and action to release feelings of being victimized by life.

I am having trouble seeing how a stellium of planets would function in Gemini/12. In particular, this individual has Sun and Venus in Gemini/12, Mercury in Taurus/12, where Gemini is on the AC and Mercury and Venus are co-dispositors of the chart. Pluto is Libra/4 and S.N. is Taurus/11. Would this person also suffer from a feeling of being victimized by life, and if so, how would this person be meant to free themselves from this, given that Gemini is in 12? I am having trouble synthesizing the meaning and function of Gemini in this schema.

Jeffrey: Astrology operates relative to actual context. It's possible that the individual has that orientation to victimization but not an absolute. It depends on the actual person themselves. If you know the person then you can make the observation necessary. If they are always asking 'why did this happen to me' then that speaks for itself.

26) Pluto/Nodes position

Posted by Peter on March 21, 2001 at 04:28:16:

Hi Jeffrey Does the polarity point of Pluto apply in this instance?... Pluto is at 27 Scorpio/Jupiter-20/N.Node-15/VenusRx-13/ all in 12th...S.Node is Taurus 6th, so, ruler is the Rx Venus and N. Node ruler is the Pluto... there is one planet squaring the nodes (Mars in 9th.)

This person seems to display a lot of the 6th house negative qualities... extreme guilt and self-criticism even when he did nothing wrong; it is still his fault type of thing... Thanks

Jeffrey: Yes. The underlying guilt in this case is a guilt based on his own actions in prior lives that is so deep relative to its cause that the individual has a compulsion to literally attack himself. Can not forgive because of. Thus, it remains to be the next evolutionary step: to forgive from the point of view that everyone has 'fucked up' at one point or another, and to expand his philosophical horizons in order to understand why what he did occurred in the first place. In this way what he did would not be totally 'forgiven' because what occurred was naturally wrong but he would be able to understand it, learn from it, and then move on.

Peter: Where exactly does the immense fear of a 12th house Pluto come from? In this case and in general and what is the point of it?

27) Mars Scorpio 8th

Posted by Peter on March 22, 2001 at 00:36:40:

In regards to a person with a 7th house Pluto in Virgo which is conjunct S. Node., Uranus and Jupiter in Libra in 7th I understand the polarity point as described in Pluto I as it completely applies to this person but the North node is in Aires 1st and ruler is Mars Scorpio 8th. What is the intent of the ruler in this placement?

Jeffrey: there is no way to know each person is just that.....there own unique person. can not provide a one size fits all answer as a result ..

28) Composite Mother/Son

Posted by Peter on March 22, 2001 at 03:55:54:

Hi. I cant sleep. In a composite mother/son chart when there is no sign of gender switching, do you find the roles played out by the mother in previous lives by the moon and its aspects?.....And the son would be seen by what sign? Thanks

Jeffrey: yes, the moon and its aspects, also the sign on the 4th house cusp, the location of it's planetary ruler by house, sign, and aspects, and the sign cancer .. the house cusp of where it is the son will be indicated by the sun, the sign leo, the sign on the fifth house cusp ..

29) polarity point

Posted by Ivy on March 22, 2001 at 20:12:38:

Jeffrey, I don't remember seeing this in the videos or books. When assessing the polarity point of Pluto, is it important to consider the planetary ruler of the PP's sign and the planetary ruler of the PP's house cusp? And when there are planets in the PP's house/sign, especially occupying degrees within orb opposite natal Pluto, do these planets help actualize the evolutionary intent via the PP? Thanks. Ivy

Jeffrey: 1. Yes, by considering the location of the planetary ruler of the ppp, by house, sign, and aspect can provide additional information in terms of how the evolutionary intention for the current life is meant to be actualized. But it is not based on the sign on the house cusp, it is based on the planetary ruler of the ppp point itself. The sign on the house cusp, and the position of its planetary ruler, also provide additional, detailed information about how the evolutionary intention is meant to be actualized. But remember to reference this information to the bottom line: the house and sign of the ppp point, the location of the north node by house, sign, and aspects, and the house and sign position of the planetary ruler of the n.node with aspects. That is the 'foundation' upon which this additional information is related

2. With planets in the house of the ppp point that are in direct opposition to the natal pluto: this correlates to the fact that that area of evolution has been approached before the current life.....thus a process or state of continuation of what has been set in motion before: it is not new. Without a specific opposition to a

planet(s) to the natal pluto, yet planets in the house of the ppp point: this simply means that the soul is intending in no uncertain terms to actualize the ppp point as much as possible, thus the soul creates a current life birth pattern in which those planets are in that house of the ppp to do so: a gravity point in consciousness that pulls the consciousness towards that ppp point.

30) Evolutionary state

Posted by Deborah Kirby on March 23, 2001 at 09:43:57:

Hello Jeff. I haven't been studying for a while because I got discouraged - my first homework was so lousy. But in the end I love astrology and so I'm gonna try again.

On my first try my head felt on overload and I thought it was going to burst. Since then I have noticed a shift to my heart center in terms of experiencing life stuff, so maybe this will help. Am I right in assuming that an astrologer would at least have to be in the spiritual state in order to counsel someone? After all, if an astrologer is in the evolutionary state and someone in the spiritual state comes for a reading, then that client obviously has more wisdom and their questions would reflect that. Is this correct?

Also, thanks for the info. contained in your's and Steve's latest book. I found your lectures a little easier to understand and appreciate the information contained in them.

Jeffrey: No, it is not necessary that a counseling astrologer be in the spiritual state. God'sess does not send to a astro counselor, or any other kind of counselor, a person who is more evolved than the astrologer themself. In the rare cases that it can happen is because that is a test to the individual astrologer who would have a personal life lesson in acknowledging there own personal limitations.....thus the requirement becomes refering such a person to another who would be able to deal with them.

Ron: Hi Deborah: I'm looking forward to Jeffrey's response to your query but, in the meantime, I wanted to tell you that it's good to hear somebody else is having trouble with this stuff. I've been studying pretty hard since Oct/1999 and I'm still trying to correct Chart 5!

I know what you mean by feeling overwhelmed and overloaded. I made the mistake of investigating every astrological technique that presented itself and I really got my head spinning in many different directions. Now, however, after reading some of Rudhyar's transpersonal astrology writings and realising how important it is to follow Jeffrey's advice to INTUIT the information in the chart, I feel I can bring about an integration of the chart's symbols better. Still a heck of a long way to go, of course, but I feel like I'm back on the "path" again.

Good luck to you on your return to the studies.

Deborah: Hi Ron! Thanks for your words of encouragement and advice after reading my question to jeff. It's nice to know someones sending good vibes over the waves.

31) Planet in own house and sign

Posted by Peter on March 24, 2001 at 01:52:40:

Hi - When a planet is in it's own house and sign, does that indicate almost a direct perception of that particular energy? And how does that same planet in its own house and sign function retrograde?

Jeffrey: It depends on the evolutionary condition of the person themself. Relative to their specific evolutionary state then, yes, the totality of the archetype can be perceived or known by the individual pluto retro in any evolutionary condition emphasizes the psychology of 'dissatisfaction' with all that is external to the self thus intensifying the desire to return the source

32) Pluto conjunct your south node

Posted by Peter on March 24, 2001 at 01:53:59:

Hey - What has been happening to you, Jeffrey, and what happens in general when Pluto hits the south node?

Jeffrey: When Pluto transits the s.node for any person it signals a time of great evolutionary transition wherein the totality of the past comes to a head by way of the soul creating circumstances that progressively trigger all the existing dynamics within the individual. As this occurs the intent, the new evolutionary intent, is to make new choices in the face of old circumstances versus the old choices. If the person is successful in doing that then the new evolutionary cycle can begin and bring forth circumstances that allow the person to not only heal and fully understand the past that has to a point of culmination, but also circumstances that allow the person to really grow in a very accelerated fashion

33) Dishonesty

Posted by Peter on March 24, 2001 at 21:26:43:

Have you found there to certain signs or aspects in charts where the person is a compulsive liar or completely dishonest?

Jeffrey: as ever there are many signatures that can correlate to that too many to list ... in most cases jupiter and neptune will be indicated, or planets in the 9th, 12 th but there are many potential signatures

34) Gender Switch

Posted by Ingrid on March 25, 2001 at 04:36:39:

Hi Jeffrey, this question may have been asked before. In a chart with a gender switch signature would you use the Pluto/Mars and/or the Mars/Venus phasal relationship to establish how many lifetimes a person has been in the new gender?

If so, would the Pluto/Mars and the Mars/Venus phasal relationships describe different attributes about how the soul is trying to work the gender switch out. It may be obvious but I am going to ask anyhow. For example, Mars/Venus relates to the way the individual approaches relationships in the new gender and what next needs to be done in this area, and the Pluto/Mars perhaps might be trying to work out the individual's desires in the new gender and perhaps trying to reorient those, or what the insecurity patterns are needing to be overcome in and because of the new gender.

And last question. Can all these considerations then be added to or be in step with the usual desires and relationship evolution going on or would this BE one and the same thing, ie. that is the issue of the current life, not 2 separate dimensions/ issues taken into account in the analysis....I hope that made sense? Thanks, Ingrid

Jeffrey: 1. No, because the Pluto/ Mars can only tell you how many previous 'primary lives' have been lived relative to the evolutionary intent ... not the subsidiary lives so too with the mars/ venus

2. The rest of what you have asked does not apply because of the above

35) South Node

Posted by Lesley on March 25, 2001 at 11:47:50:

Hi Jeffrey, does the present-life South Node in any way correlate to the most recent past-life Sun or Moon? Just wondering, Lesley

Jeffrey: No, it does not

36) Rulers of Nodes

Posted by Peter on March 27, 2001 at 02:48:57:

Hi there - This chart has Pluto in Libra in 7th, S node in Cancer 4th, N in Cap 8th ...but the ruler of the south node AND the north node are conjunct the South node. The nodes are also squaring Pluto. As far as gender switching goes, how does this apply? I told the person she was a hermaphrodite in a travelling freak show in her last life but was caged by the owners and that is why she skipped the steps with regards to relationship last time. And now she is bisexual and is in so many relationships because she has to catch up on all the ones she missed while she was locked in the cage. She didnt believe me...

Jeffrey: First, I hope you were simply making a joke in what you said you told this women

Second, what is the evolutionary stage for this women, and is the conjuncton of the moon and saturn balsamic or new ?

Peter: Hi - Yes, I was 110% joking about the previous lifetime. I am not capable of reading that at all.

The girl is in individuated state and the conjunction is basalmic. (Moon 2 cancer, S. Node 3 Cancer, saturn 4 Cancer all in 4th... these are also incoujunct JupiterRx/AQ in 11th and Neptune/Sag in 8th. within minutes)(Also the Nodes are at 3 a degrees and Pluto is at 4 so the N. Node is applying to Pluto) She also has MarsRx in Taurus 2nd opposing Venus in Scorpio on 7th/8th cusp. Pisces/Virgo is intercepted in 12/6.

I have been able to maintain a friendship with her for 15 years based on my ability to not rely on her for anything and to just enjoy her when she is around. She is a very magnetic Hispanic and is in new relationships all the time. Her father was very abusive physically though she fought back and kicked his ass a few times as a teenager. Parents are divorced. Very close to mother. Is almost a mini version of her mom in a way. Very afraid to be alone, must have someone with her or be talking to someone all the time. Pursues whoever she is attracted to and usually succeeds in having sex with them..... Has no clue what she is supposed to do or how to get there but wants to know. Her entire life revolves around the current relationship that she is in at any given time...

Anyway, the question was about the rulers of the nodes both being conjunct the south node and squaring Pluto..... Thanks for your help.....

Peter: I meant N node was in 10th... not 8th

37) Sexual Karma

Posted by Lesley on March 27, 2001 at 11:09:49:

Hello again, a recent question to the board about sexual karma brings me to ask this question. If one does not engage in sexual intercourse with someone, yet kissing did

occur, and thus some exchange of bodily fluid took place...was karma exchanged anyway,

Jeffrey: yes

and if so by how much?

Jeffrey: total

If the couple in question had a composite Mars-Venus balsamic conjunction in the 12th, with Mars at 29 degrees (Capricorn), and one partner's Sun and Venus conjunct the composite Asc in the 12th house, and that person's Uranus in the composite 8th House as well...can this be the final time these two souls would meet? The partner with the planets in the composite 8th and 12th houses ended the relationship before intercourse could occur.

Jeffrey: yes, but they will meet again either as friends and/or 'mentors' for one another

As always, thank you for your help! Lesley

Peter - March 30, 2001 at 19:26:13: - Everyone seems to be a little concerned about the karma they have with all their intimate relations.... this question may sound silly but I really just want to know how far this goes... when some dog owners let their dog lick their mouth do they then take on the karma of that dog and vice/versa?

Rebecca: Please stop! If it was not already bad enough for me, now I have to worry about all the dogs I have kissed!

Vanya: That's cute! good question though, I often think about animals and where they lie on the karmic matrix...are they just beginning their karmic path? That's why I am extremely loving to my pets, treat them like angels and maybe when they become humans they will have an imprint of love on their souls to give them a good start....

38) Sadism

Posted by Lesley on March 27, 2001 at 13:54:30:

Jeffrey, as there is a ritual for the masochist's healing --the reprogramming of the subconscious--how does the sadist heal, and end the victimized, egocentric pattern within consciousness? Is it even possible, since the sadist refuses any and all responsibility for his/her own actions and the results of them? Masochists can receive enough hurt that finally inspires them to change ...but if the sadist cannot be hurt because he/she hurts others compulsively, how or when can they ever change? Can a sadist experience hurt in any way that would encourage a change? Thanks, lesley

Jeffrey: 1. First, the sadist does experience a deep hurt even though they can appear or 'pretend' not to be hurt

2. The sadist, at some point, will change because of the inner pressure of a NATURAL guilt that builds to the point where they have no choice but to change because the inner guilt does become unbearable. For example, many years ago I had a client who was a sadist to the maximum degree. The reason he came to see me was because of this inner guilt building to the point that he needed to 'confess' to someone. What brought

him to this point was the fact that he 'inadvertently' killed a woman during some intense sadistic sexual practices. And this woman was a woman that he claimed that he actually 'loved'. It was because of this 'love' that the cumulative guilt that had already been built up relative to his whole past, not to mention the pasts of other lives, that 'popped' relative to killing this woman .. thus causing him to want to 'confess'. And he did tell me this.

Of course this need to 'confess' was really a signal from his soul that he wanted to bring this sadism, and the psychological causes for it, to an end. I realized this right away when I began to talk to him about all this. Without going into great detail about what we talked about the bottom line is that I told him that if he really wanted to change himself he would have to accept the responsibility in his own actions. And what that meant at the moment was to call the police and inform them of this crime. He did. As a result, he set in motion, by accepting the responsibility in his own actions, a new cycle in which this pathology would come to an end.

39) Saturn In Synastry

Posted by Lesley on March 28, 2001 at 10:21:46:

Jeffrey, can anything general be said about the condition, in synastry, of one person's Saturn conjunct the other's South Node? Would it be correct to say there is a karmic debt on the part of the South Node person to the Saturn person with regard to the houses and signs involved? Thank you for your help with my many questions this week! Lesley

Jeffrey: Generally, a Saturn, South Node conjunction between two people correlates at minimum to (1) being involved within the same biological families in various prior lives or (2) having been man and wife in various prior lives ... when this is the condition then the saturn/ south node conjunction would mean that IN THIS LIFE the roles are becoming reversed and/ or each of them is evolving into a state of androgyny with one another within the context of an intimate relationship.

For a 'karmic debt' to be indicated there would have to be stressful aspects to the s.node/ saturn conjunction from other planets the actual house and sign, with aspects to it, of the planet(s) would indicate with that debt is about, and who is responsible for it

40) Stationary Planets

Posted by Lesley on March 29, 2001 at 10:37:45:

Greetings, again: is there any significance to being born with a planet in stationary mode -- i.e., the planet just completed retrograde motion the day before birth, then came to a stop (and was now considered "direct") on the day of birth itself), before actually moving forward or direct again on the day after birth? Thank you again for all of your help. Lesley

Jeffrey: Yes, the significance is comparable to a person holding a magnifying glass that focuses the sun light upon some dry leaves. The stationary direct motion correlates to that magnifying glass being held still upon those dry leaves ... the intensity of the focus then igniting the leaves. Comparing this to a non stationary direct planet the magnifying glass would not be focused or as stationary as the stationary direct .. it would be more

comparable to the magnifying glass moving slowly across the surface of the dry leaves. So, in essence, the stationary direct planet is highly focused in a laser like way relative to the house/ sign and the ASPECTS it is making to other planets which means that whatever other planets the stationary direct planet aspects also receives this magnifying effecta simple example would be myself: I have mercury stationary direct on my asc, 1st house, scorpio conjunct venus r, jupiter in 12th, trine pisces moon, inconjunct uranus in the 8th i think the nature of my work, what i write about, what i lecture about, and how i 'think' would correlate to the 'magnifying' effect

Rebecca: Also, what about an outer planet that goes direct by secondary progression, and makes an exact aspect to a natal planet, less than one degree?

Thanks

Jeffrey: Whatever the archetypal nature is of the planet going direct thru secondary progressions correlates to a 'solidification' within consciousness of that archetype relative to the fact that it has been retrograde meaning the archetypal nature of the planet has been experiencing an evolutionary and karmic need to redefine itself, to individuate itself, where the redefinition occurs thru recreating dynamics equaling circumstantial experiences from other lifetimes ... this recreation thus allowing for the person, or causing the person, to 'reflect', i.e. retrograde=reflection, on the nature of those conditions and dynamics. It is this reflection that then allows for the redefinition to occur: the intent is to change the old patterns, thus to evolve, and to individuate the nature of the archetype that correlates to the planet going direct thru progression thus, if that planet then also forms an aspect to another planet within one degree of orb it means that that archetype is also now going to become stabilized relative THRU the planet that is going direct thru progression

Susan: In relation to this, would you also cover a planet that is stationary that is about to go retrograde? Thanks

Jeffrey: Yes, this correlates to the reverse ... that the archetype that correlates to the planet going retro thru progressions is moving into a cycle in which a total restructuring, redefinition, and reorientation to that archetype will take place ..

Susan: Maybe there was some confusion with Rebecca's question about progressions. Would you explain a NATAL saturn stationary that retros the day after birth please? It must be similar to what you said, but could you give a little more explanation, like your explanation for the stationary direct at birth that you gave for Lesley's question. Thanks

41) downloading files and more

Posted by Deborah on March 29, 2001 at 20:02:20:

1. still would appreciate any advice on how to unlock the programs downloaded from your website.
2. skipped steps. Since in life one thing naturally leads to the next, how is it possible to skip a step?
3. right work/karma yoga. I was reading discussion on message bd. about this and saw that 6th house is a big indicator (among other things). For someone born with pluto in 10th who is predominantly motivated to return to the source, re-expressing or re-defining those limitations as indicated in 10th house pluto (with respect to 4th house polarity) would necessarily mean linking social responsibility/career with God/Goddess. I think what I'm getting at is that if someone is in, or coming into the spiritual state, there really is no

difference between social responsibility/career and God/Goddess's will as expressed in 6th. They will naturally be the same. Right? (or not right?)

Jeffrey: 1. I don't know why it won't download and run correctly if you want that program, winastro, you can go to <http://www.download.com/>..... then in the search engine type in astrology ... click on search ..this will bring up all kinds of astrology programs you can download, one of them should be 'winastro'.....

2. The problem in your question is the assumption that life simple goes from one step to the next have you ever found yourself thinking 'ok, i know i need to do that but i will do it later' ? or, 'yes, i know i need to do that but i don't want to ' and the like ... this is the psychology that correlates to skipped steps

3. Yes, because we must remember that the totality of the karma yoga archetype includes the 10th and 2nd houses relative to the 6th .. the natural triad

Leslie Kancir: I'm a new student of EA and I'm trying to find a good program to download for erecting charts. I tried to find WinAstro too, but could only find a WinAstronomy program.

Cathy Winter: try <http://www.vega.co.za/>- a wonderful programme plus free & very useful astro-clock :)

42) Uranus conjunct N.Node

Posted by Peter on March 29, 2001 at 20:56:59:

Hi there - Uranus gives us an opportunity to break free from the conditions that have defined our past patterns by aspect natally and by transit through the chart. How does Uranus, by transit, counjuncting a persons N.Node manifest?

Jeffrey: It depends on the actual context, reality, of each person one size does not fit all

Peter: Well , for example, N. node is in Aquarius in 6th, ruler in Libra 1st conjunct Moon/libra 2nd, inconjunct Saturn/Taurus 8th . When Uranus goes over the north node, how does this affect those aspects with regard to the persons work...

I understand that there are many other factors in the chart that will affect the answer...

43) Hard aspects

Posted by Vanya on March 29, 2001 at 21:07:57:

Hi Jeffrey - i have been getting alot of people lately that have strong oppositions and squares to Saturn or Moon and claim that relationship with Mom or Dad was 'just fine'. When this occurs and there are no 'easy' aspects to the Moon or Saturn, is it possible that the relationship was just fine, or are they covering up the painful truth? Is it possible to have a harmonious relationship when there are only squares and oppositions to these planets? Up until now I have been very clear on this point... thanks...

Jeffrey: Yes, it is possible. It all depends on the evolutionary conditions of the parents relative to the child's own evolutionary condition, and what the prior life dynamics/ stories, background, have been.

It is also possible for a person to be in denial of the actual reality, saturn, of what the early life conditions were. For example, I have Mars square the Moon, Uranus square the Moon, and of course the mars/ uranus are opposed. Yet, the Moon also forms trines to venus, merc, and jupiter.... Until i was 44 i had the same claim about my childhood ... the typical beaver cleaver reponse ... all was fine ... in reality i was severly sexual abused and then put into an orphanage at six then returned back to parents ... until 44 'all was fine' then thru certain circumstances that cover story came off

44) Aliens and Dreams

Posted by Peter on March 30, 2001 at 19:55:21:

Hi - Have you had much experience with any clients discussing alien abduction or dreams about aliens? Specifically I was wondering, if you have any idea, about a person who has had or has consistent dreams

about aliens, specifically the little one with the big eyes that were so popular in the 80's and early 90's,... dreams such as being transported to and examined on the ship, physically fighting with them, them watching a person in their home, ships hovering above the house. Could this be real or is it more likely an interpretation of some sort of other abuse that the person has suffered in this life or previous ones. Just FYI these are dreams that I used to have all the time and I hated them. One of the last dreams I had was where I was on the Hopi reservation and a Hopi elder took me into his dwelling and spoke to me in his native tongue about the six types of Aliens that were currently on Earth and what each of their purposes were and all about their physical makeup, biology, etc. Of course all of this was understood at some deeper level and then the dreams stopped.... they were constant for about 6 or 7 years before that. Any thoughts? Thanks, Peter

Invisible anonymous: i just had dreams like that last night – vivid

Bryan: Perhaps you should like into these dreams more in depth. It doesn't seem like something to be ignored. Maybe someone is trying to tell you something.

Peter: Yeah, do you have any suggestions? I don't really know they could possibly mean other than what they are. When they happen they were always some of the most vivid dreams that I had, ever.

Bryan: Well, maybe you could try to remember what the aliens looked like in your dreams and draw a picture of them and then look up books on aliens or on the internet. You could also see an alien abductee counselor in case they are tapping into your brain(mind)(as crazy as it may seem) or maybe just a dream counselor if you don't feel major significance with the alien part of your dreams. Just some thoughts.

Eric: While in my late teens I had a number of dreams of similar "aliens" (small humanoid, grey, with half of the body seemingly to be comprised of head with large eyes). In the first they were very much alive, dragging people off a train that was mired in a swamp and lopping off their heads. In the following dreams (that I remember) they were always dead, their dry skin clinging to the skeleton ~ one beneath the floor or a family room we were redecorating, another in the rafters above.

A psychologist friend of mine brought the whole thing home to me: These "creatures" represented an "idea" that was at one time quite vivid and very much wanted to be noticed. But later, tho' I searched high (the rafters) and low (beneath the floor) it was a "dead" idea.

What's more, I know where these creatures came from too! My parents were too embarrassed to explain sex to my brother and I and gave us a small yellow book that at one point has a series of drawings of the development of the foetus: one of those stages, the head is seemingly larger than the rest of the body. Even the diagrams were coloured grey!

Hope I was able to help shed some light on your own dreams? What is the "idea" that might be on the loose, or otherwise rampant? Light and Life. Eric.

45) Incest in the Matriarch Society

Posted by Bryan on March 31, 2001 at 11:49:49:

Upon reading Pluto II by Jeffrey Green, I have come to an interesting question about the matriarch society that existed thousands of years ago. If one of the aspects of this society was that humans didn't know that males were active in the procreation process and hence no-one knew who their father was, then how was incestual sex prevented? Or was this a norm in this society?

Jeffrey: In those times there was no nuclear family .. the children were raised communally the older women, or specifically the women who correlate to what we call the Lilith archetype, were designated as those who initiated the puberty age boys thus incest was a non-issue ... this term itself in patriarchal in nature

Bryan: Thank you for answering my question. But, how do you explain retarded babies as the result of what we call incest these days? How was it avoided in the Matriarch? Can you explain a little more? Thank you.

46) Karma From The Holocaust

Posted by Lesley on March 31, 2001 at 14:24:18:

Hi Jeffrey, I'm currently reading a book on IBM's role in the Holocaust, which brings me to ask about the collective karma of those involved.

1) what is the general karmic fate of the men and women who carried out Hitler's orders or went along with the third reich?

Jeffrey: There is no 'general' karma the only karma would be to those who actually 'knew' of Hitler's intent the karma for those who did know in some way correlates to 'the end justifies the means', gross, sadistic, evil, misuse of power, the karma of deception and manipulation, the karma of created thru a consciousness that feels it is superior to others, and so on ...

2) is there a general karmic fate for those who worked for corporations (like IBM) who helped to carry out Hitler's regime?

Jeffrey: again, only for those who actually knew of Hitler's intent ... to my knowledge only a few within the corporate super structure did know ..

3) what was the evolutionary purpose of the millions of Jews who were killed? Were they as martyrs to warn the world of what Evil can accomplish if left unchecked?

Jeffrey: yes

4) i am one-quarter German by heritage. My paternal grandfather and his parents, partially of Jewish decent, fled to America before Hitler could target them specifically. How would such lineage figure into my karmic/cosmic mission, if at all? (note: i am a reformed masochist, with your help!).

Jeffrey: that in fact is the intent the purge the masochism

Thank you so much for such wonderful help and service, Lesley

Vanya: I just have something to add and also a question for Jeffrey on this same topic... I have been recently thinking about the Jews and their treatment during the holocaust... A lot of esotericists believe that the Jewish race came here to Earth from a different 'planet'. They are said to be a very special race because of their innate knowledge and connection to esoteric knowledge which was far more advanced than most people on Earth (I don't know completely of the story). My epiphany was that the illuminati was threatened by their power and knowledge and tried earnestly to destroy them as a race and make them disappear....hence the holocaust... Do you know anything about the Jewish race being 'special' in this manner Jeffrey???

Jeffrey: To be blunt: to me this is total hogwash ..

Vanya: that's fine, I appreciate your mercury in Scorpio blunt answers....I also find it hard to swallow the theory...

Jeffrey Wolf Green Evolutionary Astrology Message Board

Messages posted during April 2001

1) Erecting Charts: Mean node vs true node

Posted by Leslie on April 01, 2001 at 18:27:00:

I'm a new student to EA so I don't fully understand the process of erecting charts. I'm trying to find a software program to erect accurate charts for practice analysis. I erected my own chart on some different programs and find differences in the degrees on the house cusps which alter the house placement of the planets, especially with regard to the moon nodes. Which is the correct system to use, the Tropical Porphyry True Node, the Tropical Placidus, or the Tropical Placidus Mean Node? What's the difference between them? Leslie

Jeffrey: The best system for evolutionary astrology is the Porphyry House system. This system was developed in the 4th century by a Christian mystic named Porphyry. The root number in the system is 3 which of course is the root number in all advanced mathematics. Thus the natural law of the trinity: past, present, future. It thus assumes that the local space of one's birth is equal. It is a 'spatial' based system. The 'true' node is the node to be used.

2) General EA ?s From New Student

Posted by Leslie on April 01, 2001 at 18:38:05:

Hi Jeffrey, Here are some general questions I have as a new EA student, maybe other new students want to know the same...

1) When I do the homework, may I send you an email with a Word document attached instead of mailing the analyses to you?

Jeffrey: Yes, and send it with a rtf file extension ...

3) I don't understand the meanings of cardinal, mutable, etc. Are these used in E.A. and if so will they be discussed in later tapes?

Jeffrey: yes.....

4) I thought I heard in one tape that Saturn correlated to the pineal gland, but in another tape it was correlated to Neptune. Neptune seems the logical one. Please confirm.

Jeffrey: neptune saturn correlates to the structural nature of our consciousness.....

5) In one of the tapes you said that 20% of our lives are fated, no matter what we do. How can you determine via E.A. which parts of our lives, or what exactly, is fated?

Jeffrey: stressfull aspects from pluto to other planets, and stressfull aspects to the s.node, it's planetary ruler, or both. additionally, stressfull aspects from saturn to other planets can correlate to this, stressfull aspects to planets in the Sixth house, or stressfull aspects to planets in the 12th

6) You said there were two ways in a chart to determine if a karmic condition existed between two people, the first being determined by doing a composite chart of the individuals. What was the second way?

Jeffrey: synastry charts.....

7) Please clarify and contrast the following: 1) going backwards to go forwards (as in recovering skipped steps); 2) de-evolving into dimly aware state as Hitler did; versus 3) I thought you said in a tape that you never go backwards evolutionarily.

Jeffrey: once can 'de-evolve' thru karmic causes like Hitler.....this is the only way such a thing can occur recovering skipped steps, going backwards in order to go forwards, is not a situation of de-evolution it is actually evolution ..

8) When looking in the pupil of the eye of someone who has de-evolved you said there would be a point of white light. If the soul has not de-evolved, but is dimly aware, is there a filmy covering of the pupil or just nothing unusual?

Jeffrey: yes, either a filmy type covering or simply a 'density' within the pupil

9) Wouldn't it be difficult to analyze the chart of a soul who is more advanced than the astrologer? For example, let's assume I'm a first level individuated soul, how could I relate to and counsel a soul in a spiritual state?

Jeffrey: God'ess will never send to the astrologer, or any other kind of counselor, another who is more involved than oneself

10) What are secondary progressions?

Jeffrey: they correlate to what a psychologist would call developmental timing the birth chart correlates to the entire life script or plan..the total potential for the life being lived things like transits and progressions correlate to the 'timing' of what will be developed or experienced at certain times that correlate to the overall intent

11) Involution vs. evolution?

Jeffrey: involution proceeds evolution ... the destruction or termination of existing dynamics so that new dynamics can be evolved towards

Thank you! Leslie

3) Lunar Dream Journal: Greg Linhares

Posted by Jeffrey on April 02, 2001 at 09:23:51:

TO ALL STUDENTS: a student of the School, Greg Linhares, has designed an incredible data astrological data base base for doing dream work, dream journals. He is requesting feedback from others who feel drawn to work with this type of dream journal. He is requesting this so as to improve this outstanding program. For those drawn to check this out and hopefully work with it you can download it by clicking [HERE](http://www.jeffreywolfgreen.com/dream.pdf). (<http://www.jeffreywolfgreen.com/dream.pdf>)

NOTE: THIS IS A PDF FILE .. MEANING YOU MUST HAVE ADOBE ACROBAT READER INSTALLED IN YOUR COMPUTER TO READ IT. IF YOU DON'T HAVE IT YOU CAN DOWNLOAD IT FOR FREE BY GOING TO <http://www.adobe.com/>.

if you wish to work with this journal and give feedback to Greg please email him directly at myrrhlin@home.com

4) Evolution

Posted by Rebecca on April 02, 2001 at 10:59:23:

Jeffrey, when the solar arc Sun conjuncts the South Node, would this be to experience the past once again. I have had so many of these "replay" transits and progressions in the past 5 years I feel done. What happens when you end one evolutionary phase and move to another, I feel sort of fantastically lost now. What do you do, sort of go out and get in trouble again? ..;-) Thank you! Rebecca

Jeffrey: It depends on the context of a person's reality. It can serve as a time in which the past comes to a head and the soul is then able to recreate itself much like an artist first putting the brush on the canvas. A deep sense of inner renewal, a rebirth of one's

sense of purpose. It can also correlate to a time, depending on context, in which a time of fruition can occur relative to that which has been in a state of preparation to make manifest that which one has been preparing for. Or it can serve, depending on context, to bring the past to a head once and for all.

Rebecca: Thank you so much for all of your work and assistance. Simply truth!

Lysa: In regards to evolution and bringing the past to a head once and for all. If for some reason or another only one of the individuals are ready to bring the past to a head and come into an opportunity of fruition. Could not the individual that is ready find another soul that is ready as well, because it seems fruitless if one that is ready has to come back for the other individual especially if the two had made arrangements prior to coming into earth. Is it possible that the other soul who is not ready can work it out as well with another or does it have to be the same incarnated energy souls. thanks Jeff

5) Latitude of Pluto in charts

Posted by Bryan on April 02, 2001 at 13:00:57:

Do you give any credence to the notion that Pluto's longitude isn't enough in determining it's affect on the chart? That one must determine it's latitude and degree of declination also? For instance, Pluto in my chart is some 15 degrees off latitudinally from the Moon and the longitude for the Moon-Pluto opposition is only 2 degrees difference making it's effect less or none at all according to some astrologers. It is sorta 'half-cocked' according to one astrologer's words. What is your thinking on this? Born June 7, 1969.

Jeffrey: No

6) Saturn

Posted by Peter on April 03, 2001 at 02:46:05:

Can you briefly describe Saturn's effect as it transits through the houses and aspects planets?

Jeffrey: No

Peter: OK

Bryan: Get a copy of "How To Predict Your Future" by James Braha. It is an excellent book on the subject of transits and gives GREAT interpretations of Saturn through the houses and aspecting the planets along with many other interpretations.

John: There's a wonderful book on Saturn and the transits through the houses and aspects. It's great because it relates Saturn in aspect (phasal angles) relationship to the planets. The book is called: Saturn and the Critical stages of adult life by

Marc Robertson. It can be ordered through the AFA.

7) galactic center

Posted by Vanya on April 03, 2001 at 19:05:19:

Hi Jeffrey - I am hearing alot about the galactic centre these days (the point that correlates to about 26 degrees Sagittarius). I know that it was touched on a small bit in class but I was wondering about a few things; Do you use it in all your readings. And where can I find good info on it...do you have tapes or writings on it or maybe you could elaborate on it here in the chat room? Thanks

Jeffrey: First, the 'center' of the galaxy correlates to the 'center' of gravity for the galaxy. Like a root of a plant that contains the 'blueprint' for the plant itself. The actual center is at twenty eight degrees of Sagittarius. Thus, in essence, one simply needs to know the total archetype, relative the natural laws of the Creator, that the archetype of Sagittarius correlates to to understand the 'root' or blueprint of this galaxy in terms of its 'original design'.

It is because of this original design that the human being has a natural awareness that the Earth is connected to 'something' much larger than just the Earth itself: that something being the Source or Creator Itself. It is because of this natural awareness, and the need to KNOW what that Source or Creator is that is the causative factor within consciousness that sets in motion the evolution of consciousness itself in its efforts to know the totality of the Creation.

Within this awareness, focused now upon it's immediate environment, Earth, is the need to know the 'natural laws' that correlate to the time and space reality we call Earth or Gaia: how the Creation manifests itself via the natural laws that correlate to Earth. As a result, all peoples lived by and through these natural laws. In so doing the human was in a state of balance with the total Creation upon Earth: living in harmony with its environment.

Of course as time proceeded relative to the ongoing evolution upon this Earth a progressive violation to these natural laws began: 6500 bce being the beginning point of this progressive violation..... the beginning of what we call the patriarchal times. Within this was the rise of various 'religions' that serve as vehicles of how we 'interpret' what appears to be the 'phenomenal' nature of the Creation. How any of us 'interprets' the apparent phenomenal nature of the Creation correlates to the archetype of Sagittarius. Until 6500 b.c.e the 'interpretation' of the phenomenal nature of the Creation was simply thru the natural laws set in motion by the Creator in the first place. To KNOW THESE LAWS AND TO CONSCIOUSLY UNITE WITH THEM. This then correlating to actual knowledge thru the knowing produced of actual experience.

As the patriarchal transition began there began a progressive shift away from the direct knowing born of experience to 'beliefs' that were now progressively becoming 'sophisticated' abstract and conceptual systems born of the mind that projected such conceptions/ abstracts upon the phenomenal nature of the Creation. Among those projections/ beliefs was the delusive thought projection that the human being was superior to Nature and that Nature was in place to serve the human being, to be dominated for the human's purposes.

The result of that thought projection and belief speaks for itself in today's world. Complicating this thought delusion/ belief was also the great shift in natural consciousness which is defined by the natural principles of 'giving, sharing, and inclusion' to 'self-interest' and 'exclusion'. This shift itself correlating to the 6500 b.c.e point. So in combination this has lead to the raping of the Earth for human purposes which most any person that is capable of breathing and blinking is aware of.

This 'collective' awareness of the destruction of our Earth being set in motion in 1988 relative to the last great conjunction of Saturn=Earth with Uranus at exactly twenty eight degrees of Sagittarius. These conjunctions set the 'tone' socially for the next 48 years. The reality to be experienced by all of us so now of course the 'news' is full on an almost daily basis of various Earth events or phenomena that correlate to the fact that the human being is sadly at severe odds with the very environment that it is dependent upon for it's own survival. For example, over one hundred species of life is extincted on a daily basis now thru human activities.

The bottom line is that the choices that are made during this current cycle of Saturn and Uranus will determine the long range 'fate' of the human species as it correlates to Nature's 'rebellion', Uranus, against the human organism. From the point of view of Uranus, detached, we could pretend that we are out in space, observing earth, our eyes being like a microscope that then perceives the human organism relative to Earth as 'cancer cells' upon and within it. Just as the human being has an immune system so too does Gaia or Earth. Thus, Gaia or Earth, like the immune system in the human being, is attempting to 'isolate' the human in its efforts to sustain the integrity of the rest of the natural Creation upon this Earth. This isolation occurring thru Earth events which include the progressive contagion, Uranus, of disease that can

affect all humans everywhere. From Gaia's or Earth's point of view this is a necessary 'culling' effect in order for the whole organism of Earth to survive.

Paradoxically, Uranus, it is now thru the distorted structure of current consciousness that is defined thru the idea of exclusion and self-interest that is now serving as the motivation to make new choices that honor the totality of the Earth: Nature. THE NEED TO SURVIVE being the root of this motivation. Thus thru circumstantial necessity the human being is being forced to change where this change requires the human being to re-honor the Earth itself: the totality of Natural Laws.

In terms of individual chart work simply locate where that 28 degrees of Sagittarius occurs: by house. It is exactly there, that 'center of gravity' that any of us can understand truly understand the nature of 'natural' laws. By focusing there, the natural laws of the archetype, the house in which the 28 degree symbol occurs, can be understood. Then, like a line of dominos, by focusing there all the other natural laws that correlate to the totality of nature on Earth can be understood.

Vanya: thanks so much...that was really, really helpful! I know you have your Sun conjunct that point, so of course you are the one to ask about this.

One more question on this point: is it too general to state that people with planets on this point natally (or aspecting) are 'forces' incarnated to revive the ways of natural law? I believe you said at one time that this indicates souls from the Dogstar (daemon souls).

Jeffrey: Well, first, I don't have my sun there. When there is a planet there, or nodes there....any planetary node.....not aspects to that point...but direct contact then, yes, such a soul will be or is a soul who inner structure is defined by the daemon archetype the dog star but remember the evolutionary conditon is imperative in understanding who is who because of the centuries of patriarchal conditioning .. for example even though a soul may in fact be defined inwardly by the daemon archetype if that soul is in, say, the second or third stage consensus state, it would be possible for the person to have bought into western religions, sag, and thus reflect the stupid religious doctrine that nature is here to serve the human .. for such a soul of course there will be a progressive deconditioning over the future evolutionary cycles so as to uncover it's original root for those who have already evolved beyond the consensus then this original root will progressively define the structural nature of the person's consciousness

8) From Karma to Dharma

Posted by Susan on April 04, 2001 at 08:51:51:

Hey Jeffrey, First of all....great video tape.

Second, you talk about embracing the polarity point of all the planets as a way to break Karma. How does the sun figure into this equation since it is the current life purpose and how we are integrating and giving purpose and meaning to this life? as always...thanks J.

Jeffrey: First, thanks for the comment about the video.....

The 'karma' that can be generated by the sun sign in one's chart occurs by the limitation of the sign, archetype itself. For example, if i am born with a sagittarius sun which then correlates to how i intergrate and give purpose for my whole life the karma that can be produced would be based on the fact that the sagittarius sun would intergrate and give purpose to its life thru some kind of religious or philosophical system, the karma produced being based on then thinking that that system is the 'only'

right system for all, this then manifesting as trying to 'convince and convert' others to that one point of view. The karma is in the need to convince and convert.

So in this simple example the polarity point for that sagittarius sun would be gemini and the archetype of the Earth itself as in any polarity sign relative to the Sun. Thus, to embrace this polarity point would be to embrace the natural truth and law that all 'truth' is relative and that there is no one right way to know the total truth. In this way dharma replaces karma.

Susan: Hmmmmm..... sounds pretty much like your Phoenix workshop on evil where you went through the signs and told how evil could manifest in each one and the antidote being embracing the polarity (in a nutshell).....repeating themes.... thanks, J.

9) Lunar Nodes

Posted by Lesley on April 04, 2001 at 13:03:47:

Hello again Jeffrey, can you explain why, if the current life North Node correlates by sign & degree to the next life's Sun, why then the current life South Node of the Moon does not necessarily correlate to the last life's Sun or Moon placement? I think i'm thinking too linear-ly when trying to figure this out. As always, thank you so much for your help. Lesley

Jeffrey: The reason is that even though the current life north node will correlate to the sun in the next life there is no way of knowing what choices an individual will make in that next life where the choices throughout that next life, in total, determines what that south node will be. The variable in the determination being the actual choices made.

Vanya: Hi I have a question related to this topic....So if a person has Sun conjunct north node, then I'm assuming they will have to be the same sign next lifetime? Thanks

Deborah: With regard to linear thinking, this life's sun would be last life's north node.....er, right?

Lesley: yes! That's exactly the kind of thing i'm trying to find out...

10) Jeffrey's Autobiography

Posted by Leslie on April 04, 2001 at 23:51:43:

Jeffrey, even though I'm sure you are terribly busy, I think you should write your autobiography. I, for one, would find it fascinating and buy it. Just a prod. Leslie

Effrey: Well there is a student who is writing a book on her own spiritual journey and part of it will include some of the life story of myself ..

11) Jupiter and Saturn

Posted by Peter on April 05, 2001 at 01:47:09:

I'm having trouble with understanding how to interpret in charts a Sat/Jup conjunction, square or opposition. With saturn defining reality and structure and Jupiter being about intuition, how do these two planets interact with eachother? I know that this can apply to Saturn in Sag or Ninth and Jup in Cap or 10th. I also understand that there are many

factors and variables.... but I am asking just in general. Whatever info you can supply is always helpful. Thanks, Peter

Jeffrey: Saturn does correlate to the structural nature of one's consciousness which is defined by saturn's house and sign placement plus the aspects to it from other planets, the sign on the 10th house cusp and the location of its planetary ruler with aspects, and the house the capricorn is on. Jupiter correalted to the nature of the 'beliefs' or 'knowledge' that we have created or learned for ourselves which then contribute to the structural nature of consciousness. The opposition between Saturn and Jupiter would correlate evolutionarily to the need of such a soul the 'throw off' or oppose any beliefs that no longer foster the ongoing evolutionary development of the soul. The squares mean a cyclic conflict with the existing nature of beliefs which manifest cyclically ... thus a progressive refinement or 'fine tuning' of what is true and not true the new phase conjunction correlating to a brand new cycle in what to know or belive, the balsamic conjunction correlating to a culimination of preexisting beliefs or knowledge built up over many recent lifetimes.

12) lunar nodes software

Posted by kimia on April 06, 2001 at 07:55:03:

hi jeffrey and everyone - do you know how or where i can find out natal lunar nodes? ive been searching all over the web for this, havent found anything and my comp wont download the programmes from this site thanks
Have a flowering thundersome day

Jeffrey: go to download.com once there type is astrology for the search engine ... click it .. then you will see a list of different astrological programs you can download all of which will have the lunar nodes as part of the program

13) Orb

Posted by Vanya on April 06, 2001 at 11:34:08:

Hi J - would you give an eight degree orb for the galactic centre point? thanks

Jeffrey: No, to me it must be exact within say thirty minutes

14) Pluto

Posted by Carole on April 06, 2001 at 14:26:36:

Mr. Green- I wanted to let you know, first of all, that I am a great fan of yours. Your book really helped me to understand a Pluto transit that conjuncted my natal 2nd house Sun, Mercury and Neptune.

My question is this: what do you think is going on when a child is born with his midheaven/IC axis is at 26 52 Virgo and his mother's natal Pluto is at exactly the same placement on her 12th house cusp? I know this is significant, somehow...

Thanks, Carole

Jeffrey: There is no way to know what is going on with just that breif amount of informationglad the books helped you

15) death chart

Posted by Shellie on April 06, 2001 at 15:22:53:

Hi Jeffrey, et al. My mother passed away on March 30 at 10:30 PM in Delray Beach, FL. Her birth info is July 24, 1922, 7:30 PM, Unadilla, Georgia.

In her natal, she has south node at 1 degree Aries in 2, Pluto in 10 degrees Cancer four degrees into the 6th. Mars is at 11 Sag in 10 and Venus at 11 Virgo in 8. 0 Aquarius rising. Plenty of stuff is going on in the natal to indicate her passing.

In her death chart, her MC of 18 Scorpio is rising and Pluto is conjunct Mars in Sag in the 1st house. 10 Capricorn south node in 2nd, Saturn in 7 and Moon in Gemini in 8. Sun and Venus in 5 square the nodes.

I am wondering why a south node Aries with Sag Mars would come back with a First house Pluto conjunct Mars in Sag?

I can see from her 7th house natal Sun and Moon conjunction and my experience of her that the first house would be a great idea...but it's the south node in Aries that is confusing..

An interesting side note here, my Mom was suffering from Alzheimer's and had been having fantasy conversations with me for about a year regarding her various boyfriends and impending marriage. Her secondary progressed Venus is going sextile the Sun. Progressions working on astral plane perhaps?

Also of interest to me is that her secondary progressed Moon was conjunct my natal moon when she died. Secondary progressed Mars squaring natal Chiron gives a good argument for Chiron ruling Virgo, on her 8th cusp. Thanks Jeffrey.. Blessings, Shellie

Jeffrey: Relative to the data you supplied it does not mean that she will have a first house pluto/ sag conjunction in the next life this is a death moment chart which correlates to the state of her consciousness at the moment of passing ... and that state is that which sets-up the next life .. what it all comes down too for you mom is an ongoing struggle with male and female issues, her inner orientation to her own femininity, and the male energy she attracts because of. this remains to be an ongoing evolutionary struggle for her which is also why, as you say, she had the fantasy conversations revolving around men/ marriage/ family issues. the bottom line is that her soul has been and is angry relative to her own sense of femininity and being controlled or limited by men for many lifetimes. her next step , next life, will be to learn how to define and actualize her own femininity from within herself and then to let men 'fit' her reality versus the other way around. this will then resolve the unresolved anger therein relative to lifetimes before in which she made herself fit the man's reality.

Also, in this death chart the moon being on the n.node correlates, relative to the mars/pluto conjunction in the 1st, that what made her finally give up her will to stay in the body was the famous 'white light' within the tube...moon in 8th, n.node, and family members from this life who had already passed over ... welcoming people that allowed her to give up her fear of letting go thus, a conscious transition ...

I don't understand where your assumption that she will come back next time with a first house pluto/ mars comes from the death chart does not correlate to where the pluto will be

Shellie: I thought you had said that the death chart would show the experience in the next life...if not the actual placement of the Pluto, then what would that Pluto in first suggest? That the south node Aries issues haven't been mastered?

16) Super Galactic Centre

Posted by Ingrid on April 07, 2001 at 10:05:15:

Hi Jeffrey, While we are on the subject of the galactic centre I was wondering if you could give your thoughts on the Super Galactic Centre in Evolutionary Terms.

Knowing myself in the past to have overshoot (or more to the point) undervalued the relevance of the GC, and therefore having applied it in an insufficient and superficial way through chart analysis, I was wondering if you would mention any thoughts you have on the Super Galactic Centre, in Evolutionary Terms, what it signifies archetypically and how one should approach it through chart analysis. Any comments you have would be appreciated. Thanks Ingrid.

Jeffrey: First, I have no knowledge of this 'super' galactic center. Second, how can there be two galactic centers within our galaxy? Phillip is a friend of mine and I do not want to put down or dismiss what he does in his work because much of his work is very revolutionary and relevant. However, the ideas I read thru in the 'threads' connected to your question are simply incorrect.....i.e. 'if one has planets at that place one is one step removed from universal consciousness' or 'there is where the soul meets its past actions, etc' all souls meet the actions of their life upon leaving the body at 'death' this is a natural and universal law that does not correlate to any specific sign or degree evolution itself is responsible for how close one is to universal consciousness ... not a specific degree or sign

Ingrid: Thanks for clearing that up...

Vanya: SUPER galactic center? What the heck is that?? Is it different than the Galactic centre??

Ingrid: Good point...I am just paraphrasing from a book...It sits about 1 and 1/2 degrees of Libra. It is a black hole which holds about 130 galaxies in place (by means of what I assume to be the gravitational pull of the black hole). But from what I understand or think I understand, the symbolism reflects the union of the self with the soul. The idea being that the forces (say everyday forces) confronting the self, provide a mirror in which to reflect upon one's past experiences (one's reactions and consequences) correlating it with the present event/s and then replacing it (one's reactions to the confrontations) on the basis that one's intention to do so will allow for a better understanding of one's inner essence and thereby assist the transformational work of reuniting the self with the soul...(hmmm...So you can see why I asked the question).

The SGC's position in the natal chart I think will define the nature of the confrontations and in what area or department of life these need to be worked through in order for this re-union with the soul to occur.

I have no idea if this is compatible with, appropriate or even valid in the context of EA, but the fact that I have heard of it, know a little about it, (and the need to know for SURE factor which prompted the question in the first place, is having a planet natively on this point), I want or need to go through this process of elimination or adjustment to the symbolism, as was the case since J's explanation of the GC....and well, J's GC was so comprehensive, it totally eliminated the need for the rest....that is just an opinion...

Am I being defensive? Anyway, that's it...Ingrid

Susan: Sounds interesting. What book did you find that in?

Judy: My understanding of this point (Super Galactic Center @ 1 degree Libra 05) comes from Philip Sedgwick in one of his books called ASTROLOGY of TRANSFORMATION (I hope this is the correct title, as I have no books available right now.) According to his perspective, if anyone has a planet conjuncting this point, that person is (in relationship to the archetype of the specific planet in conjunction) one step removed from universal consciousness. I also would be interested to hear Jeffrey's EA perspective on this area of the universe.

Ingrid: I found that description in "The Astrology of Deep Space" by Philip Sedgwick....

Susan: Judy, your reference to Philip Sedgwick intrigued me, so I went hunting....is the book perhaps "The Astrology of Deep Space?" Also, Philip has an article that refers to the super galactic center at the following address:

<http://www.scifi.com/spacescopes/notions/notions.980921.html>

Judy: No, I am not familiar with that book. The title I was referring to is either THE ASTROLOGY of TRANSFORMATION or THE ASTROLOGY OF TRANSCENDANCE. I know it starts with a T and is a long word. Basically, the book is about black holes, key degree points in signs and insights he has gathered from energetics with people having a birth planet contact with these points. Usually he uses a +/- 4 degree orb. Since I have so many of these contact points, I found the material fascinating. A lot of the material rings true in my life. (Additionally, he had a fascinating insight re: Hitler and an opposition in Leo to 12 Aquarius, a bleed off point for information relative to the planet in relationship to 12 Aq.)

17) Gemini/Sagittarius Archetypes

Posted by Peter on April 08, 2001 at 00:34:19:

Good Morning, Someone with Pluto in the Ninth/Sag conjunct sun (new) and Mercury (balsamic) opposing Moon/3rd/gemini(applying to the above) and opposing Jupiter rx/gemini/2nd(whatever the opposite of applying is to the above).. this persons emotional security is wrapped up in it's belief system, correct? and the confrontations that the person encounters per those belief systems threaten that persons emotional security, correct? With the aspects as stated, would this be a person who is able to see others points of view pretty clearly and is able to integrate them or someone who has not learned to understand that their beliefs are theirs and not everyone else's? There is just such an overload of the Gemini/ Sag. archetypes that it is hard to dissect. Thanks Peter

Jeffrey: The whole context of the individual must be known to answer your question

Judy: Where are the nodes and is the moon conjunct the Pl polarity Point?

Peter: S.Node is cap/10th n. is Cancer/4th. The moon is 26 degrees gemini/3rd Pluto is 13 sag ninth so, no , it is opposing via the sun which is 20 sag. The merc is 12 sag. Also

ruler of s node saturn is in taurus 2nd conjunct the rx jupiter. Are you going to help me?

Judy: I asked those specific questions to jog your memory about PI/PIPP, SNode and NN as a means perchance to assist you in remembering the step by step method to dispell your "dissection" problem. If you review Pluto I book by Jeffrey, you will find the 9/3 House PI/PIPP archetype wonderfully and thoroughly developed in the first chapters. He even did the example with reverse examples of the nodal position. The soul lessons remain the same; the means of achieving the next step shifts.

I also have been going round and round with one specific chart. I have learned sooo much in the process. And it is also a chart with Cancer/Capricorn Nodes. I hope this has been of some assistance. Good luck and have fun with it!
Blessings...

Peter: Right, Thanks.

18) Number of aspects to Pluto

Posted by Peter on April 08, 2001 at 15:09:35:

Hi - Most of us probably have some aspects to Pluto but in your experiecnce what are the percentage of people who have absolutely NO aspects to Pluto or , the opposite, who have EVERY planet aspecting Pluto? For the latter, have you noticed any similarities in these types of charts? And for those with no aspects, why would the soul choose to be born in this regard.. i.e. minimal soul work? Thanks Peter

Jeffrey: The answer to this question is already explained in the pluto books

19) Composite Nodal Patterns

Posted by Courtney on April 08, 2001 at 20:55:16:

Dear Jeffrey, I am consulting a woman right now who keeps repeating her Nodal placements through intimate relationships. She has N.Node in the 5th/Cappy S.Node 11th/Cancer. The relationships she has sought out that she has given me all have this Composite Node position as well as far as the 5th/11th axis is concerned. On top of this her partners also have this same Nodal house placement. Is she closer to the true energy in seeking her growth through the N.Node in this way? Or would she be better seeking someone who has a difference in Nodal house placements? Thank you and Blessings, Courtney

Jeffrey: the issue here is to understand why she keeps repeating that same pattern the answer being that she is born with deep, unresolved trauma from her most recent prior lifetimes wherein the intent is to bring to the surface the causes for why she needed to create those traumas in the first place as well as the nature of those traumas as a result she then attracts others who have the same dyanmic of unresolved traumas which then correlate to the nature of the occurs between herself and these others ... i.e. two who then trigger the unresolved traumas in each the danger in this via the 11th s.node is for one or the other, or both, to then 'project' the nature of their individual traumas upon one another wherein the other then is percieved as the cause of those traumas.... the lesson or challenge is for the person, and those that she attracts in this way, is to 'objectify' what is being triggered thru one another versus

*projecting thru objectification of what is being triggered self knowledge can occur
.....*

Courtney: So in essence, she is facing the challenges of her Nodes head on by constantly experiencing this repetition compared to other nodal placements she might experience? In that sense, would you agree that this would also provide the most growth from an evolutionary standpoint facing her natal node position on such constant basis through her environment/people?

20) resources ...&... d-evolution

Posted by kimia on April 09, 2001 at 04:46:19:

hello Jeffrey, i have not had any introduction to astrology at all before your course. can you recommend to me some good books or resources that would compliment the course? especially in the area of technical aspects. i would like to understand the actual movement of the skies, be able to see it and know whats happening. and of course how it relates to terminology of everything eg. trine, square, transit, progression, and all of it and have a good foundation in understanding what all of these are. and anything else that may be relevant, important, good to know. perhaps very basic, beginners stuff. but not cookbooks. just remember i am an absolute beginner. this is probably why i havent been able to figure out where the lunar nodes are. im probably just looking for the wrong symbols/terminology, or something. and i still havent figured out what the difference is between houses and signs. anyway, i'll be going somewhere very very far away from any kind of bookstores soon, in about 2 weeks or so. and i want to take all this stuff with me

and i would really like to have the right resources, you know? so i dont get stuck all of sudden because of some silly terminology/technicality unfamiliarity. thankyou very much! for everything, your course is an absolutely nourishing vitalising feast for my often fretful brain, even if i dont always understand all of it. its wonderful. i'll probably watch all of the tapes over again before i go any further anyway, im on tape number 8 at the first practice chart which i havent started yet.

just a question, perhaps a dangerous one, underneath which you can probably see my fear, the soul completes things, sometimes with a lot of work. simultaneously there may be some bad karma operating. is it possible for the 'bad' karma, even if only through the confusion and bad judgement in action of someone hurt and traumatized, to progressively take over and start 'eating into' the good work the person has done? is this what you mean by d-evolution? or is it whats done is done and 'protected' somehow?

for example when i apply this question to the human body, i can see that someone can take care of themselves for a long time and be well and strong, and if they go through a bad phase they can bounce back right away, perhaps bypass the whole thing completely, but if the hard phase is bad enough they can still get sick, even if they start out very strong. and once theyre sick it can still progress into even more sickness, complete degeneration. or can it? like what if someone who has had access to herbs and a warm bed and good food all their life suddenly finds themselves with nothing on the streets and its cold and wet? or i am just making this scenario up in my head to back up my fear? anyway thats probably getting beyond the point. is the souls thoroughly completed work 'protected/sealed'?

how far back can one d-evolve? how much if at all can harmful, all-over-the-place karma, like a free radical type of thing, take over good karma that is like healthy earthy light stuff, or something deeper than that. i hope you dont mind me asking all these questions. thanks again be well, in whatever way that means to you
kimia

Jeffrey: Other books/authors you may find helpfull are authors Karen Zondag-Hanmaker, Tad Mann, Dane Rudyhar, a book called 'astrology, karma, and transformation' by stephen arroyo, a out of print book called 'handbook for a humanistic astrologer' by michael meyer

De-evolution only occurs when a soul has intentionally committed major sadistic acts against other people

21) RX

Posted by Judy on April 09, 2001 at 09:34:17:

Hi, Jeffrey, When Pluto is Retrograde, does not the Pluto polarity point take on the characteristics of retrograde? Judy Jeffrey: yes

22) De-evolved

Posted by Judy on April 09, 2001 at 09:39:21:

Hi, Jeffrey, is it correct that the de-evolved can be from any of the other three natural evolutionary conditions? Judy Jeffrey: yes

23) karma

Posted by Peter on April 09, 2001 at 09:44:31:

Good morning In the chart, or the current life, is the karma or things that are being worked on, a direct result of the most recent previous life or could it be something from 10 lifetimes ago? Is the good and bad karma 'immediate' or does it spread itself out?
Thanks Peter

Jeffrey: the karma being lived out in a specific life can be as immediate as the most recent prior life or as distant as thousands of centuries ago, with all combinations in between this is called 'pralbad' karma from a sanskrit point of view which means in any given life we are not drawing upon ALL previous lives, only the one's that directly correlate to the current life evolutionary and karmic purpose

24) Chart from Hell

Posted by Peter on April 10, 2001 at 01:46:16:

Hi Jeffrey - I have to explain this chart but in the end I will only have a few simple questions. This man has Plutorx/leo/9th- s. node/aires/6th cjnt SatRx n.node libra 12th. Ruler of north is venus/sag/2nd which is part of a Grand Square that includes Jup/Pisces/5, moon/gemini/8, nept/virgo/11. Ruler of s. is mars/pics/4 inconj.Pluto. Pluto is squaring the nodes but is also part of a Grand Trine which includes the jup/pisc/5 and sun conj. merc/sag/2.

A little history. the man had a very rich and powerful father, and was able to do and say what he pleased because of his familys reputation. Married a woman, adopted her two kids and had two more, went to prison for a year, when he returned his wife up and left him for his best friend. This was 15 years ago. He has been alone ever since.

Does the n.node say that he is meant to be alone, to develop a more holistic rather than be self centered and narcissistic? With the pluto square nodes and the ruler of the north being part of the grand square, there is so much inner conflict. In which direction is the man supposed to go? Thanks for your time Peter

Jeffrey: Look I have tried to be easy with you before on this but listen I this board is for questions that are connected to the material in the course, not for personal analysis by me of your clients please stop posting this kind of question

Peter: No problem. Sometimes you answer these types of questions for me, and others, and sometimes you dont. I am not looking for chart analysis..... sometimes there is a stone blocking the river and your answer moves the stone, the rest I can figure out myself. Anyway, I hear you.....

25) Centers

Posted by Judy on April 11, 2001 at 10:01:30:

Hi, Jeffrey, This is my understanding re:centers from an astronomical perspective, without any archetypical overlay:

The Sun is the CENTER of our solar system.

28 Sag is the CENTER of our galaxy, as perceived from planet earth, including our solar system and many others. (We call this the Galactic Center.)

1 Libra + is the CENTER of multiple galaxies, as perceived from earth, including our galaxy and many others (30+). (We call this the Super Galactic Center.) Judy

Vanya: thanks for that insight...where did you find that material?

26) phases

Posted by John on April 11, 2001 at 10:09:01:

<http://www.khaldea.com/eon/eon1.shtml>

Heres a link by Micheal Meyer on the Eon. I found it an interesting read. It's about the cycle of phases. Peace and Light, John Cover

Susan: First, Thanks John.... very informative site.

Second, Jeffrey, what's your opinion on Michael R. Meyer's work? Thanks....susan

Jeffrey: i have only read his first book called 'handbook for a humanistic astrologer' he was a protege of sorts of dane rudyhar that book was perhaps the best ever written on beginning astrology

27) Family Karma (and Closure?)

Posted by Lesley on April 11, 2001 at 11:50:00:

Hi Jeffrey, at your suggestion, here is the posting of my recent questions regarding resolution/closure with my parents, including Astrological footnotes. I am a recovering masochist, third stage individuated; my mother is an active sado-masochist, second stage consensus; my father is a sado-masochist, first stage individuated. my mother has always been incredibly sadistic towards me and my father, and plays out her masochism in her friendships and at work. She has been my mother in prior lives: our composite Pluto conjoins (1) her Virgo moon, and (2) my Virgo Moon/South Node

conjunction in my 6th house. Our Moons are conjunct in Virgo. Our individual house cusps are nearly identical.

At age 31 i am finally considering severing all contact with her because i simply cannot find any closure with her. She has never changed her mindlessly selfish and cruel orientation towards me. Our composite Mars-Venus phase is a balsamic conjunction in the composite 12th house, conjunct a composite Aries ascendant. Mars is in Aries; Venus is in Pisces. She has a 2nd-house Taurus sun and 5th-house Pluto in Leo; I have an 11th-house Aquarius Sun and 6th-house Pluto in Virgo.

My questions arise out of frustration and sadness.

1). As a result of newly-conscious guilt, she has offered to enroll me in art school at her expense, which appeals to the 3rd-stage individuated desire i have to create an alternate lifestyle and profession while i study to be a full-time evolutionary astrologer. I am increasingly emotionally divorced from her. What does it do to our karma, if anything, if i take her offer? What would disappearing from her life altogether do to our karma? Is there anything i can do in this life to bring us any closer to resolving this? With the transiting N. Node in my 4th house in Cancer and squaring my 7th-house Uranus in Libra, i'm thinking that the challenge is to find some middle ground -- for the moment anyway...

2). In considering my options, i thought of moving in with her father, my grandfather, who is a kindly (yet masochistic) soul himself. While i have always been close to her parents, such an option seems hypocritical, and as though i wouldn't really be fleeing my mother or our pattern. Is there truth to that?

3). At one point my mother had me convinced that my father was the sole cause of my experienced abuse. At the time I induced an Agni-like visual to rid myself of him. (he too has brought me great pain, as I came to purge the famous masochism.) He and i remain close, but I keep a necessary and safe emotional distance from him. I've always wondered what, if anything, my visual did to the relationship? My new phase Sun-Venus conjunction in Aquarius falls in his 1st house and conjoins (1) his Aquarius ascendant and (2) his 1st-house South Node-Mercury conjunction in Aquarius as well. We bonded upon my birth... Hence my mother's jealousy and ensuing hatred of us both. He has a 1st-house Aquarius Sun and 7th-house Pluto in Leo conjunct his North Node.

...that was enough for six postings! Thank you so much for reading, and for any wisdom you may proffer. Blessings, Lesley

Jeffrey: First, for those who are reading this, I did ask Lesley to post this 'personal' question on the board because the pathology of masochism affects many of us.

The answers for all of this is (1) to terminate the relationship with you mother completely and totally. To not accept the offer for the art school. (2) to realize that your father's 'sadism' is caused by the intense abuse that he has also experienced at the hands of your mother, thus both of them then using you as a 'scapegoat' for their issues. To resolve the issues with him requires a total shift into friendship in which, hopefully, you can enter into a series of discussions in which you can objectively review with him the 'impact' of his wife, your mother, upon you both and the resulting behaviors because of. his 'sadism' is caused by all kinds of unresolved emotional issues linked with the feminine archetype over many lifetimes, primarily thru his own mothers

who have in many ways acted or behaved like his current life wife. this emotional displacement then being projected upon you

Fed up: How many times does Jeffrey have to say, NO personal counselling? If he does it for you, then everyone will ask. Think about it!

Lesley: Please read my first line: i submitted this at Jeffrey's personal suggestion via email. Take your anger elsewhere, please.

Bryan: This is one of the best posts I have seen on this site. I am glad it was posted and that Jeffrey responded. If you can't use astrology to help others, then why practice it at all. I think Jeffrey will let you know on this board if your question is inappropriate or not.

Vanya: Hi I'm relieved to hear that you beleive in 'terminating' certain relationships when necessary. Many people squirm at that when it is suggested...they think they are sinning or something. But I guess that is another form of Masochism.

Judy: This quote came into my mind when I read your response, a quote that I pondered for a very long time. A sharing from the GOSPEL OF THOMAS from the NAG HAMMADI Library: 101. "Whoever does not hate [father] and mother as I do cannot be my [disciple], and whoever does not love [father and] mother as I do cannot be my [disciple]. For my [...earthly...] mother [...gave me lies...], but my true [mother] gave me life."

Vanya: What a great quote...thanks for sharing that...

Susan: I too thank you for your posting. I am also a recovering masochist and I had to totally break the ties with my mother as there was no way she could ever see things differently, i.e. she would continue to treat me sadistically. And, she was my mom before, like your situation, so, with the break, doing the masochistic tape and the agni ritual, the karmic umbilical cord has been broken...and sometimes that's just the way it needs to be. If you would like my email address as well, J has it. good luck and god bless. I think we need to start a masochists anonymous group :)

Lesley: Hi Susan! :) Thank you so very much for your posting regarding mine! I can't tell you how wonderful and supportive it feels to read your words. It's been so scary, putting all my demons on the website...but if we fellow recovering masochists can find strength in each other, it's very much worth it. :) I'll email Jeffrey for your email address, and we can commiserate further, if you like! Thanks again for your posting. It's so good to know I'm not the only one out here! (Maybe we should think about starting that group!).

Judy: Hi, Leslie, Thank you for your posting. I read it this morning, felt your query, did your chart along with placing your mom and dad's given positions outside your own, looked at the composite placements, and was directed not to write a long response.

Instead, to begin, I am simply directed to ask you one question: Are you AWARE of your confusion? Blessings...Judy

Lesley: Hi Judy, thank you so much for your posting. Are you kidding, am I aware of my confusion! :) I've been having ulcer attacks (the Virgo energy, don't you know) for a week now. I am aware of an internal confusion regarding what my next life step will be, and how much (if at all) I am to include my parents in my daily life anymore. If you like, I'll give you my email address and birth info, if you really want to know more? As you can surmise, i am grappling with sadness, fear, and not a little depression. I hope something positive comes from my posting, even if it only manages to help someone else, somehow. Anyway...thank you so much for writing! Let me know if you would like to communicate further. Blessings, Lesley

Judy: Good Morning, Leslie, Congratulations! (You might be surprised at the number of people who actually are NOT aware of their confusion.) The very first step to clarity is acknowledgement of the confusion. Actually, you can choose to look at confusion as a gift, a tool, a gift that you have given yourself, a tool that you have chosen to grow you to the next level of clarity. Over time, (Saturn), to experience confusion as a gift shifts the personal perception of confusion away from the frozen place of judgment to a liquid place of gratitude.

Question 2: Have you done the tape to yourself that Jeffrey recommends?

Peter - April 16, 2001: In regards to the advise that Lesley terminate the relationship with the mother completely..... will not the issues be continued in another life so that they may be resolved? And if so why not work on them now?

Mary: Hi All, I have learned sometimes the act of termination is a needed act of will, that is long overdue for us masochistic, yet gentle souls. It is necessary in order to re-align oneself to one's power, to God's, so that we can learn discernment about others and their intentions and no longer sacrifice ourselves to the out of balance self-interest of others. The act of raping the emotional, physical, emotional or mental body of any soul is an act of violence, and sometimes we assume the role as the terminator to learn our lesson of self-protection as well as teach a lesson to the perpetrator, for certainly they need to receive reflection of their actual reality. I have had personal experience with this numerous times in this life, a very difficult bridge to cross and lesson to learn for us gentle souls. And for the link to one's mother, I have experienced a difficult life with my mother (scorp moon sq pluto/mars balsamic among other things), did not see her for 15 years, then came to understand (trans pluto on my moon)the seed with which she bore for me in this life. This seed became fruit that I was intended to osmose, reflect and harvest. And this harvested fruit became a potent nectar for myself and her during the final year of her life. And as she passed, I gained full understanding of our purpose together, like Lesley, one of learning self-reliance and the power of one's own inner resources. I then knew the supreme blessing of our soul's journey together -- to help, to guide, to overcome a difficult lesson. The nature of the lesson requires the sustained commitment that the relationship of mother to child involves and are designed thus. They operate vibrationally upon the dynamic and incredible seed power of the Cosmic Mother within this duo-reality which teaches the soul one of her lessons of great wisdom which is to be reborn necessitates the experience of death and progressively learn not to fear this passage.

Vanya: Hi Mary I am always grateful for your input into matters...! thank you

Judy: Hi, Peter, Here is my two cents worth--arrived at from a life-time of observation/correlation, practical experience, and application--both with myself and with others. (This is simply one way of looking.)

Two observations:

1. Most people never get what they desire/need from their parents as far as filling all the nooks and crannies of self-respect, love, validation and hearing are concerned. [The evolutionary intent is to fill those nooks and crannies for themselves...after all each person actually knows all these places/needs/desires better than anyone else...thus, the choice of the parents.]

Some people realize that if they haven't received from the parent what they actually need by age 21 or somewhere thereabouts that they never will...and they begin their own journey w/in to find and fill those inner desires of the heart. Others stay addicted to the desire to "get what they need from mom and dad" and even marry mom and/or dad. It takes incredible courage to walk away from a desire that someone else fulfill one's own inner need.

2. Many people's concept of divine mother/divine father is tied up in the earthly parental relationship: "If mom and/or dad never gave me what I needed/desired, then God will not give it to me either. (This is usually not a conscious awareness. I like the line from THE CROW, "To a child, Mother (or Father) IS god."

The point of sharing this is that when ONE ACTUALLY REALIZES that a relationship w/ anything is poison, that it robs one of one's simple dignity, that it is based on manipulation and lies--then the need for the relationship ceases and one is on a precipice--ready to jump into the "unknown". Not easy. Yet, imperative, for there is absolutely no going back to the old way. When this realization occurs, the NEED

for the relationship ceases...terminates. It is not repeated. When one changes, even a little, the entire relationship changes. Any future meeting is different. Any need to attract that energy is gone. Thanks for listening.... Blessings...Judy

Susan: Amen Judy. Well Said!

Lesley: Hi Judy (and everyone else who now knows all of my drama!):

What an incredible response to Peter's question. Thank you! I look forward to Jeffrey's response as well. Thanks for posting, Peter...

I completely agree that this little drama I have going on right now is about realizing that I never had the mother I wanted, that I internally denied to myself who she was/is (see my heavy Virgo energy as noted in my original question! The ruler of my Virgo Moon/South Node/Pluto is in Capricorn in the 10th house. Heavy karma with the parents and parental conditioning, no!). Obviously I came into this life to, among other things, relive these relationships with these people so that I may learn to parent myself and make my OWN correlations re: values, who I want to be, what my true value is as a Soul/personality. This really is about me meeting my own needs and becoming my own parent at last: the current transiting North Node is in Cancer in my 4th house! The Universe -- and my synchronous current life experience -- is telling me it's time to make the break. I look forward to starting my life anew, as painful and sad as the process is.

I thank everyone -- Jeffrey and my fellow students of EA -- for being a part of this process with me. I'd also like to note that the more I meditate on this, the more grateful I am for the experience of my mother, as painful as it has been. I've learned so much through and because of my mother's sadism toward me. Through her, God/dess has granted me the opportunity to learn the important lesson of self-sustenance -- and, in Judy's eloquent words, "simple dignity." Free will is truly ours; for, as long as you need to "get" something or learn something, the Universe will present you with another Soul to help teach you what you came to the planet to learn. This is my belief, and I've seen it in my own life so many times.

Thanks to everyone for reading. Lesley

Rebecca: From my experience you can not "terminate" you can only choose not to react, those folks are with you all of your life no matter what you do. I know a man in lifetime therapy who when he becomes self destructive says to himself "they are winning!"

Vanya: I believe with the right 'ritual' work, you certainly can terminate a relationship on an energetic level/ Although, yes, they will always be a part of you...the undesirable energy will be gone and that is what counts. I too did this with my mother and I have to say it healed much of me (moon square saturn and neptune) and terminated the poisoned attachment to her...

Hmmm, lots of Mama stuff going on, makes me nervous to give birth to my little one...he,he

28) First House & Saturn

Posted by Lesley on April 11, 2001 at 19:47:59:

Hi again Jeffrey, I've a question about the first house. While a planet's placement in this house correlates to a feeling of specialness or special destiny -- I've seen this proven in people I know! -- I wonder if this holds true for, example, Saturn in the first house. Would that placement, or Saturn aspecting first house planets, not have an opposite effect of dampening the feeling of self-worth, as opposed to giving the person a sense of special purpose in life? If so, how would one with a first house Saturn, or Saturn aspecting first house planets, best bolster the self-image? Would the answer lie in the polarity point of Saturn? Thanks, as always, Lesley

Jeffrey: It totally depends on the total signature within a chart. For some, yes, this can have an inhibiting effect due to internal judgements issues. So the issue becomes to determine what the nature of those self imposed internal judgements are, and why. Once the causes of those judgements are known, and the reasons for those causes, the evolutionary intent of the first house saturn can occur: to completely restructure the nature of the consciousness in the current life which is done by a releasing from the structural nature of the consciousness that has proceeded the current life. The path of

recreating the structural nature of the consciousness is determined by the planetary ruler of the saturn, by house, sign and aspect, the location of capricorn by house which then refers back to the natal saturn. also, the sign on the tenth house cusp, and the location of it's planetary ruler by house, sign, and aspects. And, yes, the polarity of saturn by house and sign is to be embraced relative to the new structure. Consider also the north node of saturn by house and sign, and the aspects to it.

29) evolving?

Posted by Ely on April 12, 2001 at 01:04:03:

Jeffrey - Would a person having their south node in aries and moon in libra be aided in their evolution by that moons position, or could that aspect of the personality be deceiving, in that it might trick the individual into viewing themselves as more evolved than they actually were? If that were the case, would someone with aries south node aries moon be more aware of their evolutionary status and by that more prepared to move on? Which if either would you think was better equipped to evolve? I am always grateful for your response...Ely

Jeffrey: with the moon in libra, north node in libra, this would aid in the evolutionary intent because the moon is with north node. In terms of your other questions there is no way to answer ... all depends on the actual person and the choices a person makes. the astro data you are asking about is not sufficient to answer

Coyote: Are short people less evolved?

30) Solar Arcs

Posted by Susan on April 13, 2001 at 11:37:03:

Hi Jeffrey, Do you use the same orb for solar arcs as secondary progressions, or do they need to be more exact? Thanks....susan

Jeffrey: Solar Arc orbs are one degree before exact aspect, the exact aspect, and one degree after the exact aspect

31) drugs & de-evolution

Posted by kimia on April 14, 2001 at 03:03:41:

can drugs (narcotics) also cause de-evolution?

Jeffrey: no, but they can certainly slow down one's evolution for some.

32) Laya yoga

Posted by Jinny on April 14, 2001 at 21:12:01:

Hi Jeffrey, I am reading MTN VOL. 2 and am thoroughly enjoying it. Do you practice laya yoga everyday and if so for how long and how has it transformed your health?

Thank you.

Jeffrey: Yes, the chakras for me are always 'on', so to speak, after so many years of this practise. I am still alive so it speaks for itself.

Jinny – April 17: Hi Jeffrey! When the chakras are fully "on," what does it feel like? for example, how does it compare to when they were "off" for you? Thank you.

Jeffrey: Well, it is like having a 'walkman' on all the time but there is no walkman

33) scorpio rising

Posted by Ely on April 15, 2001 at 02:35:58:

Jeffrey, I understand Scorpio rising as having something to do with the personality dissolving, or being less apparent. How would you briefly describe Scorpio rising Jeffrey? Also, what about someone with libra n node and Scorp rising? I have been told that libra n node has something to do with communicating self identity, (personality??). Would someone with scorp rising and libra n node have trouble learning to communicate their identity? Thank you, Ely.

Jeffrey: Well, none of those correlations apply whatsoever

34) "Natural Zodiac"

Posted by Lesley on April 15, 2001 at 12:05:18:

Hi Jeffrey, I've been wondering about what some classical astrology books call the "natural zodiac" in a chart (i know the term is b.s., though!): charts that have Aries rising, and thus all the house cusps ruled by the signs that "naturally" rule each house: Taurus on the second, Pisces on the twelfth, etc. Someone incarnating with such a chart would then likely have a planet in, say, Aries in the first or Scorpio in the eighth, thus intensifying the placements because of the double-imprint of each sign. Is there anything general that can be said for those with such a chart -- is it an attempt to accelerate evolution, or is it perhaps the soul's desire to learn certain lessons in a more concentrated or intense manner? Your message board is a blessing, thank you so much for your wisdom and aid. God'dess bless. Lesley

Jeffrey: There is no one answer for this all depends on the specific evolutionary signature in each chart in which this would occur as to determine the 'why' of choosing that pattern in the first place

35) Intercepted signs-again!

Posted by Patricia on April 15, 2001 at 19:48:58:

I read the post on intercepted signs. What is the rule of thumb if the intercepted sign is untenanted but in its natural house?

Jeffrey: the rules are the same as in any other interception

36) Asteroids

Posted by Patricia on April 15, 2001 at 20:47:52:

I have just spent the last few days reading the entire message board history so as to catch up (I am a new student) ..and not re-ask questions already addressed. WHEW!!! Is my head spinning! Anyway I just wanted to share a correlation I had in my own chart on the asteroids. I perused the list of the 7,000 or so on starlogin and found some names/places that were relevant to my life. As you said NO COINCIDENCE! The most amazing one personally for me was the asteroid Moira. It is conj my natal Jupiter and Chiron in the 12th in Pisces. Which opposes Pluto Uranus conj in Virgo in the 6th and T-sq moon/gemini in the 3rd. Moira is the name of a healer i met in Germany who became my mentor in healing work. I met her initially one day after my Jupiter return, and totally by grace!! Our relationship is not a traditional teacher/student relationship as I absorb the work basically thru osmosis/energetically. Pluto oppose jupiter. we hardly ever exchange verbal knowledge of the work but I have learned in leaps and bounds and can apply what I absorb from her instantly. I also found Germania in my chart interesting as it is in Scorpio 29 degrees in the 8th, sq mars in Leo 23 degrees. I first moved to Germany when transiting Pluto was in orb (if normal planet orbs apply to the asteroids) of Conj at 24 degrees Scorp....and man that whole period was HELL!!! Ok lots of transformation..but OUCH!

Sooo...on with the learning. In the future I will restrain myself from personal analysis on the board..unless of course it would be relevant to further learning via specific questions... but just wanted to share that NO Coincidences thing :-)

Sametova: What an odd coincidence that you should post this. I was looking through a list of asteroids the other day, and I found one with my first name! (not a common one) I didn't quite figure out whether it was relevant or not, though....

Patricia: Yeah I also found my birth name and adopted names as asteroids. The birth name (which was changed when I was 2) is sandwiched between my Natal Pluto/Uranus Conj, with other aspects in the chart to that, which makes sense to me, as it is part of the whole "adoption signature" in my chart. The given name at adoption is sitting alone unaspected in Cancer in the 5th.. I assume it is because that is the name that I was given when I finally found a "home", other than that association I am still playing with it. But the asteroid stuff is pretty interesting huh?
Bright Blessings.. Pat

Sametova: that's really interesting about your two names! i have only had one name (sortof), although i didn't have it until about 4 months after i was born. it's in leo/11, squaring merc/chiron in taur/8, but i don't really know any specific significance attached to my name, the way you do. i am curious about it, but i am sure it can wait until i am bit more accomplished at interpreting other more essential parts of a chart! ;)

37) Medical Astrology: Epilepsy

Posted by Judy on April 16, 2001 at 13:49:19:

Hi, Jeffrey, Have you had clients with epilepsy...petite mal? I am assuming that it would be exacerbated with the Uranian transit through Aquarius and the new dendrite growth. Besides additional B-12 to support the myelinated nerves and Fo-Ti tincture to support dendrite growth, are there other physical supplements you might recommend? (This was puberty onset, not birth onset, after a head trauma but no concussion.) Thanks for any additional insight....Blessings...Judy

Jeffrey: Don't know what else I would recommend ...

Vanya: Hi Judy - I had a client with epilepsy. She had a stellium in Libra in the 1st house...and i put her on Kava kava which seemed to help and my Herbalist boyfriend put her on Reishi Mushroom and a few other things that i could find out for you if you were interested... Vanya

Alana Elgin: Hi, on my first visit to this site, your message caught my eye because I suffer from seizures due to scar tissue from brain tumor surgery 14 years ago. Interesting new studies on epilepsy in children show that going on a low carb diet for two years can eliminate seizures; read Life Without Bread available from www.lifeservices.com. Endocrinologist explains it well; can re mylineate? nerve endings over time. Best of luck.Alana

38) calculation of lunar nodes

Posted by kimia on April 17, 2001 at 02:44:55:

kinda confused about lunar nodes - are the north and south nodes always in opposing houses and signs? if not, who what when where how do i calculate nodes
thanks

Jeffrey: Only the nodes for the Moon are in direct opposition at all times. The nodes for the other planets are not because the planetary motion of each planet is not constant. Thus, the mathematical calculations of these other planets requires some kind of math expert. A node is determined with a planet crosses the ecliptic of the earth, north or south

39) Planetary Nodes

Posted by Lesley on April 17, 2001 at 14:57:57:

Hi Jeffrey, I'm wondering if there is any link on your website, or if you know of any link on the web, that features an "ephemeris" listing of the planetary nodes? I have a Macintosh computer and so cannot download any Microsoft/pc files. Therefore I must print out a listing from a site or link. Is there a book in print that you may know of that lists the planetary nodes in ephemeris or chart form?

Thanks so much, Lesley

Jeffrey: Well, first, there is software called 'pctools' for mac owners that allows you to run pc software on a mac second there used to be a book called 'the nodes book' by zip dobyns that did in fact list the planetary nodes don't know if it is still in print though

40) Checking In

Posted by Mark S. on April 17, 2001 at 17:35:17:

Hi Everyone, Just dropped in to let those who know me know I have finally made it back to the message board. It seems I've had some delayed reactions to my father passing and I have been on an "innervidual" journey. I also got a little pooppy with Jeffrey (sorry Jeffrey, please disregard my prior email. I believe I'm just frustrated by not picking up the material as well as I feel I should. In some ways, I believe, prior astrological imprinting gets in the way). Looking forward to more lively discussions! Peace, Mark Stringfellow

Jeffrey: WELCOME BACK MARK

41) Nodes-Skipped steps

Posted by Patricia on April 17, 2001 at 18:00:25:

Dear Jeffrey.. I want to check that I have this right. When the nodes are squared then regardless of if the nodes are retro or not (naturally) you would rotate the nodal axis CLOCKWISE.. to see which node formed the last conjunction to the squaring planet?.. Thanks.. Pat

Jeffrey: Yes

Mark S: Hi Pat, It has more to do with the node the squared planet last made a conjunction. For instance, nodal axis NN scorpio, SN taurus with mars squaring in Aquarius. The last conjunction of mars was with the NN in scorpio due to the natural motion of mars around the chart (counterclockwise). Therefore, the issues of the NN relative to the mars function finds its resolution in the SN. Peace, Mark S

Patricia: Thank you Mark... so then the nodes are the fixed point and the planets motion to them indicates the resolution, and the resolution point is always the polarity point? What if that mars were retro in the natal chart? Would you then use the clockwise motion of mars to find the node of the last conjunction? Pat

Susan: Hi Mark, Nice explanation....explanation of the natural movement of mars being counterclockwise. I'm going to have to look at this for planets conj either node. also another easy way for the square.....pretend you're standing on the planet and facing the center of the chart....it's the node on the left.

42) Composite Pluto Square Nodes

Posted by Mary Anne on April 18, 2001 at 03:18:11:

Hi Jeffrey, I think I almost know the answer, but just want to confirm. Thank you. In a composite chart where one person's pluto is squaring the other's nodes, does it make a difference whose chart has the pluto and whose has the nodes in question? Is it a bottom line fact, or Would the pluto person have been responsible for the sudden, premature ending of the relationship in previous lives? How does this composite square relate to the individuals and their role in the relationship?
Thank you, Jeffrey.

Jeffrey: The way you have stated your question is about synastry not composites if pluto is squaring the nodes in a composite then BOTH people are the pluto relative to the square to the nodes .. if pluto were squaring the nodes in synastry then yes the pluto person is the pluto person, the one's whose nodes are being squared is that person but to know what this is about in either case would demand alot more info , the whole context, than just this

43) sleep

Posted by kimia on April 18, 2001 at 06:11:46:

does the phenomenon of sleep correlate to a sign? (and which one)

Jeffrey: Neptune, Pisces, and the 12th House .. correlation to the pineal gland/ melatonin

Ely: dose this mean that someone with alot of pisces/12th house in their chart would sleep alot??

Jeffrey: It can mean that, but it can also mean a person is afraid to go to sleep for example

44) Emotional Paradoxes

Posted by Lesley on April 19, 2001 at 17:35:46:

Hi Jeffrey, my question concerns emotional paradox as reflected in oppositions to pluto that correlate to entrapment issues in relationships or other commitments, and how to resolve such paradoxes. In the videotapes you mentioned alternately embracing each end of an opposition as naturally mandated in order to balance the energies in question. Is there any point, perhaps reflected in a transit or progression, at which time such a client can begin to approach commitment from a point of increased psychological security or courage? I would think that there will come a point at which no further growth can occur if commitment is continually avoided and the client continues to flip back and forth in the areas represented by Pluto's placement and the planet it opposes. Are there any astrological "cues" via transit or progression that would let the astrologer know that the client has reached a point at which making a commitment in the afflicted area would now be growth-inducing, and therefore recommended? As always, i thank you for your help.
Lesley

Jeffrey: The underlying dynamic of issue that correlates to any individual who has this fear of entrapment relative to relationships is based in many lifetimes in which they have felt limited in relationship due to the types of people they have attracted into a relationship, these types always being defined by a deep emotional insecurity, wounds, these emotional insecurities being based on displaced emotions originating from their own childhoods. thus these types are looking for the 'counselor' type of person who can

then 'fix' them. This then leads to intense projections of need that then cause the entrapment dynamic. These kinds of relationships of course are always unequal ... so the solution is first to determine why the person who has this dynamic of entrapment has set themselves up to be the counselor in the first place, and second to resolve to only allow themselves to be in a relationship with someone who does not need to be healed or taken care of: one who has learned to identify and fulfill their own needs, self-reliant, and a person who has already looked deeply within themselves to determine how and why they are put together in the way that they are, and most importantly 'owns' it no more victims then the emotional paradox is solved

45) Early life ending

Posted by Peter on April 19, 2001 at 19:54:40:

What would be the point, for instance, for a soul to be born and then die at an early age say 2,5,7 years old?

Jeffrey: can they really be one answer for this ? the reasons are different in each case

Eric Turner: Peter, Having nearly gone through the experience in infancy and dwelled long and hard on the subject, I have come to the conclusion that the young soul (which is probably not that young) has arranged long before birth with the soul of its would-be parent to sacrifice itself so that the parent(s) and those left behind can learn an important evolutionary lesson in this life. Light and Life. Eric

46) Pluto Transits

Posted by Judy on April 19, 2001 at 20:19:03:

Hi, Jeffrey, These questions may seem elementary, yet here goes: Info: Natal Pluto 7 Leo 11, Natal Mars 17 Scorpio 37 = First Quarter Square, separating.

1. When tPl conjuncts nMars, is this not the beginning of a new Pl/Mars phase, relative to the house and sign? *Jeffrey: yes*

2. When tPl conjuncts Sun, is this not the beginning of a new Sun/Pl phase, relative to house and sign? *Jeffrey: yes*

3. Can we then conclude that when tPl conjuncts any planet/light that a NEW phase begins relative to the planet/light and Pluto? *Jeffrey: yes*

4. When tPluto simultaneously conjuncts, opposes, and squares natal planets on Bi-Quadrant Points in one's natal chart, the primary Life Purpose has the "potential" to culminate and one has the potential to realize the entire theme of the soul purpose as reflected in those bi-quadrant points, relative to Pluto, PIPP and the Nodes?

Jeffrey: no, the culmination dynamic is specific to a balsamic conjunction

Different subject: When Aries is rising and the ruler of the 1st House is Mars, relative to natal Mars in Scorpio, to what extent does the 1st House take on the qualities of the ruler Mars in Scorpio when there are zero natal planets in the first house? *Jeffrey: there would be a equal blend of scorpio and aries*

(Yes, I am rereading Pluto II.)

Thanks for responding!

Blessings...Judy

47) scorpio rising

Posted by Ely on April 20, 2001 at 23:52:07:

Can anyone give me a brief description of scorpio rising; and would anyone consider it to be a more intense rising sign than the others?

Vanya: Hi Ely - I have a scorpio rising and i know that there alot to say about it. But generally Scorpio rising people are learning to see through superficiality in life. So, when being introduced to a new situation, we become ultra-cautious. The scorpio rising must 'feel' out it's environment before trusting and engaging in it. Thus, Scorpio can seem standoffish, grumpy, penetrating and difficult to approach to newcomers.(not always)

Some astrologers believe that the rising sign energy correlates to how we come into the present lifetime relating to our death situation in the last life. So, scorpio rising people generally have an imprint of betrayal, mistrust and possibly anger heavily on the soul. Therefore, the personality is equipped with the above traits. It is learning to see through the BS in life and in the process help others to see through it as well.

I would say that it is the most intense energy to have on the asc. Being Scorpio rising myself, I know what an intense energy it is and how it forces me to live in a space that is very penetrating and cautious of my environment . I also know the strength of the fixed water nature that goes along with scorpio rising and how it consumes my entire being becoming tremendously difficult to shake off even if i want to...when Scorpio rising feels something, it can hold it for a very long time. I believe the evolutionary significance for this is so we can hold it, slow it down completely let it consume us so we can understand it, accept it and thus, transform it (and therefore evolve). The trick is to not hold it forever but transmute it....

Susan: Hi Ely, Do you have the pluto school tapes? Jeffrey describes both the scorpio ascendant, as well as the taurus descendent very well on the tapes.

Ely: I just wanted to say thank you to Vanya for the first hand explanation of Scorp rising, that was more than what i expected and helped tremendously... I also wanted to say to Susan, that i do not have the tapes, just the first pluto book, but i do hope to get them in the future whenever it is more possible... I guess i should thank Jeffrey also for hosting this message board, which has, for the past eight months or so been my major source of education in spiritual growth. There's not enough people to talk to out there who are as involved as you people and its a blessing to have found a place such as this. Thanks to all for the great resource. Ely

48) Interceptions

Posted by Ingrid on April 22, 2001 at 09:03:14:

Hi Jeffrey, How would the occurrence of newly created intercepted signs through progression (charts) work? Exactly the same as Natal Interceptions? For example, if there were planets in the intercepted signs, is that something fully developed, now, because of the work done in this life (assuming one has done the work) relative to this lifetime's evolutionary "lessons, growth or development", or some area developed from PAST lifetimes which in this particular time frame of the person's life, relevant to the progressed positions, no longer needs to be worked on for this life. Or - because no matter which way you look at it, no matter what phenomena emerges from a progressed chart, in and of itself it can only be analysed from the perspective when you overlay the progressed chart to the natal chart, in which case the signs would not be intercepted using natal house cusps. How should I read the signs.....Thanks, Ingrid

Jeffrey: The progressed chart must always be related to the natal chart it can not stand alone ..

49) entities

Posted by vanya on April 23, 2001 at 08:48:37:

Hi Jeffrey When someone incarnates onto Earth with entities attached to them, can this in anyway show in a natal chart? Maybe with 8th house/pluto/venus? thanks

Jeffrey: Yes, this is typically a Scorpio or Pisces phenomena Pluto, 8th House, Neptune, 12 House

Vanya: I just had a thought about the 'hidden enemies' thing and the 12th house. could that be referring to entities. That is a shot in the dark but I know that these entities can alter a person's life/psyche even making them split personalities etc...

The whole thing about the 12th house having martyr qualities and people maybe unconsciously allowing these entities to attach to them in order for them to survive.(kind of warped 12th house behaviour). If this be true, would there be an evolutionary intent besides the normal learning not to be masochistic even with these entities?

Patricia: Dear Vanya, I have experience working with detaching, attached entities. What I have found is that the main principle of attachment is resonance. Often an unresolved guilt, certainly of the (virgo/Pisces) masochistic kind. Others which also resonate with the Virgo/Pisces axis are those who became attached because of a lack of discernment of a compassionate nature. Mostly the individuals with attachments that I have seen have some boundary issue, and some space in their field be it emotional, mental..whatever is simply blown open because they themselves have experienced trauma thru abuse of a verbal,mental,emotional, physical nature, which resulted in (neptune) psychical damage. I worked with one woman who moved into a house that was on a vortex which would periodically open and close. I didn't know this when working on her but found an enraged alien entity attached to her. After releasing it and describing it to her, she told me she had several psychics that told her an alien being had become trapped in the vortex of her house but they told her they cleared the space. What they missed was that she had an open wound (her father had been enraged and beat her and her mother) and she continued to form relationships with enraged people as a pattern.This came out in our session work. The entity was enraged because it became trapped and bingo..she had the exact resonance to invite it into her energy field. A clear sado/masochistic relationship. I have also worked with some who have opened that door because of a desire to probe the taboos (scorpio), and actually draw to themselves sexual entities (succubi). Other attachments happen because of a desire for power in the present or past and all kinds of curses. And even attachments based on a pledge or contract to an ancient god/godess form or some practice of magic that is/was not spiritualized...ie personal will driven. To me the ultimate lesson that needs to be incorporated for each of these individuals is the healing of the breached boundary or attachments will continue to happen.

Bryan: I have a 12th house venus/saturn conjunction. Does that mean I have entities attached to me? Does anyone know what are the signs that you have an entity attached to you?

Vanya: Hi Patricia and Bryan thanks Patricia for your input. I think that these entities are the cause of a lot of mental/emotional anguish for people and modern doctors do not have the knowledge and capacity to deal with them. I attended a workshop with 100 people and we spent the entire day clearing entities. Drunvalo (our instructor) was able to 'see' them and many people in the room had at least one attached to them!

Bryan - i don't think that having an activated 12th house means you have an entity, i think it means that you have a vulnerability in your energy that may attract an entity more easily than others. Some entities are destructive, negative and angry while others are not so. Apparently there are positive forces that can attach to you as well.

Ely: Would a compulsion be a sign of an attached entity?:

After reading this I couldn't help but realize that I have been doing a lot of entity battling lately myself (even ones that make me physically sick); I find it hard to discern between the good and the bad. At times it almost seems necessary for a 8th or 12th house individual to use the strength of another entity; so how would one go about choosing their entity? Or is that a correct way to look at it?

Otherwise it seems these people with these kinds of energy fields would be destined martyrs or masochists. It is amazing to me how spiritually interconnected this message board makes us seem.

Rebecca: I think that only people with an 8th, 12th house activated can relate to these experiences. I have Pluto 12th and have experienced this in sleep all of my life including talking in my sleep in a foreign language as a child, my son has Pluto 8th in Scorpio and has had similar experiences. You do get everyone light and dark, my son used to say that God was speaking to him while he was at school in kindergarten.

Deborah: Read with interest this stuff on entities. First, what are these entities doing? Where do they come from? Do they have a consciousness of their own? Are they helpful in terms of evolution? Are they harmful in terms of evolution? What is their purpose? If they are really harmful how does one get rid of them? This throws a whole new angle (no pun intended) into the reading of a horoscope. Not only does an astrologer have to interpret planet, houses and signs, but now they have to take into consideration a bunch of invisible (to most) freeloaders or helpers that they can't see. Help!

Vanya: What I know of these entities is that they are 'wayward' or 'trapped' spirits (for different reasons) that need to attach themselves to another life force in order to survive. So that is why they attach themselves to us. Like people, some have better temperments than others, but because they are lost and maybe not very evolved they can cause alot of havoc to the person they are attached to. However, there are people who can 'see' them and know how to lovingly send them home. Think about exorcisms...lots of them are priests trying to exorcise these poor lost entities...not the devil!! Maybe Jeffrey knows more about this topic?? hint, hint...

50) Skipped steps, nn, sn, conjunction.

Posted by Lisa on April 25, 2001 at 13:53:27:

Hi Jeffrey, If the ruler of the sign of the skipped step is Pluto, and Pluto is conjunct the rulers of the north and south nodes, do you still work towards the polarity point of Pluto for evolution or would it be the same as if Pluto was conjunct the north node? Lisa

Jeffrey: You would still work towards to polarity point of pluto the only exception would be if the planetary ruler of the south node were conjunct the planetary ruler of the north node, and both these planets were conjunct the n.node...

51) Phases

Posted by Patricia on April 25, 2001 at 21:10:23:

Dear Jeffrey, I am trying to figure out phase when the aspects are to the nodal axis. In the planetary phases you use the slower moving planet as the stationary point to determine the phase. With the nodal axis is this correct also? If so then the faster moving planets than the nodal axis are..Moon, Merc, Venus, Mars, Jupiter.. (Saturn)? I know the sun is always used as the stationary planet or baseline. Thank you..... Pat

Jeffrey: Yes, that is correct and yes the nodal axis, thru MEAN MOTION, is slower than saturn .. after that the other outer planets are slower than the nodes

52) Chakra - Fear

Posted by Ingrid on April 26, 2001 at 06:06:25:

Hi Jeffrey, I know in some texts Mars was assigned to the root chakra. I know this is incorrect, your teachings place it with Pluto in the navel. But it used to go that "fear" was held in the root chakra, "fight or flight" survival instinct etc. Mars symbolises fear (does it not?). Pluto is also assigned to the root chakra in your teachings, but for my need to get clarification, in which chakra then would you say fear is stored or which chakra is blocked because of fear?

What I need cleared up is if someone comes into this life needing to work out specific fears, such as died last time with and during intense fear, and is working on it this life, which chakra would be blocked, and how to release.

Does it depend on the circumstances that determine which chakra is blocked or is it typically one specific chakra? And can we assign one or another of the planets such as Mars/Pluto, bringing in fears to be worked out, if accentuated in the person's birth chart. Any illumination/correction on the above would be appreciated. Thanks Ingrid

Jeffrey: Both Mars and Pluto correlate to the dynamic of 'fears' in the question you asking, i.e. intense fear of death, this would correlate to the root chakra thus, from the root chakra thru the naval chakra

there would be cause for those chakras to be relatively blocked ... and yes these planets would be emphasized within the natal chart

All fears manifest from the Soul thus, the root chakra is the first cause in terms of the impact of these fears within the other chakras, consciousness for example one could have a pluto square venus: the fear would emanate from the root chakra yet specifically manifest within the heart chakra ... this fear being a fear of loss, betrayal or abandonment trust issues therein ... that effect the emotional body and how the person not only relates inwardly to itself, but to others If Pluto were opposed Mercury in a Gibbous Phase this would typically correlate to a soul who had deep fears emanating from the root chakra but manifesting in the throat chakra that correlates to the fear of persecution relative to it's own ideas and the communication of those ideas etc, etc, ... the way to release these things, fears, of any kind, it first to determine why the individual needed to create the life circumstances that are responsible for such fears, and then to confront the fears by doing what the fear is about ...

53) Pluto square Saturn

Posted by Peter on April 28, 2001 at 22:20:38:

Hi Jeffrey, Is this aspect indicative of abuse by the father... Pluto in Scorpio in 12 square Saturn RX Pisces 3rd.... Thanks, Peter

Jeffrey: It can be

54) Phases

Posted by Patricia on April 29, 2001 at 21:24:47:

Dear Jeffrey... Does the phasal understanding of the planets apply if they are not in actual aspect?

Jeffrey: Yes, in fact the phase is the foundation of the two planets in whatever phase where when the two planets are in actual aspect within the phase an evolutionary 'gate' is now symbolized. This gate then means in evolutionary terms that the soul can not proceed until the intent within the specific aspect relative to the phase has occurred.

55) Karmic Synastry

Posted by Eric on April 30, 2001 at 10:24:38:

G'day, Jeffrey, et al. I have a karmic synastry quandry for you, if I may. I have been "allowed" to know the exact date of birth of my last pastlife and am attempting to discover why it/he is so important this time around.

The past Sun/Moon is directly conjunct my combined Ascendant and South Node in the First House. Also, the past Uranus/Pluto midpoint is now exactly conjunct my Sun. It sounds a rather complicated karmic tie? Ideas? Thank you in advance for your time and consideration. Light and Life. Eric

Ingrid: Hi Eric, I thought I would share this, even though I might get a blasting! What I can tell you about my own experience regarding a past life chart - which I intuited - is that it not only broadens the understanding of why the turn of events in life occur in the way they do, the past, the present, as revealed through the archetypes and producing the necessary evolutionary lesson or growth spurt and what not through natal chart & transits analysis, but also, side by side with the past life chart, having understood first within myself, why that period, why that life, why that time, that history, that chart etc., I found within it my whole "past" in "this" life, in a sense different versions of the same type of events, or life situations whether historical, personal, familial etc, (from the spiritual angle, it said it all for me) which still were producing the same conscious effects, or effects on/in my consciousness, in this life. And what this comparison, reflection and analysis has done for me, it has caused that history, "my past" in this "life" to collapse as a result, producing an incredibly clear cut understanding of my soul intentions and how it chose to proceed in this life, (relative to and in order to continue from where I left off in the past life chart). So in other words, the experience I have now of the positive effects I have created is having caused that "domino"

effect mentioned by Jeffrey, to occur in my life. And this result has been very beneficial to me. This is not to say I have completed my journey, it's just that I know what that journey is, why this journey, why I had to go through what I had etc, to arrive at this point, consciously at this time. And it doesn't reveal the "future" so to speak, but the present moment feels quite wonderful, peace and spiritually full, (it's been building up slowly for a little while), but it's like the flip flopping has completely stopped now!

So, to fill you up to this point in time, I have been able to fill in the understanding about the true purpose of my soul because of this additional past life information. It has allowed me for the first time to confirm, what I believed (all along, yet ever doubted through insecurity) was occurring within and why in this life, this journey. Whereas before the 2nd chart, I knew what I knew, but somehow, I wasn't fully and completely grasping it through the current life analysis alone. (I'm not saying It couldn't be done, it's just that I hadn't been able to, if truth be told, yet, - and quite literally, after so many years, felt with all the right tools at my disposal, I should have, I should have been able to get it by now. I was basically so blocked from reaching what I needed to, I watched in horror as my Mercury/Mind would go through literally dozens of pages of words, producing nothing...it seems my mind was vigilantly guarding any breakthroughs, or how "it" might have perceived it, any break-ins! But in that period of time I watched myself go through my most frustrating period of my life, so to speak, especially as the method, EA was right here, and without it I know I could not have come to this moment anyhow, but, I was lost in the search for the whole integration aspect of my chart.

(just a few more dramatic words), So after incredible feelings of discontent, I arrived at this "chart", through much wondering, and more and more intuiting, and getting things right, in which one thing led to another, an analysis, a period in history, persons, many similar patterns, (some EA rules & facts to back me up on where I was going with this, or say, yes, it's ok to be here, that sort of doing/analysing), and similar themes in all I was studying reflected major components of my life, the way they led me to the "present", and it seemed I was spiralling toward the "truth" afterall, and I don't mind saying even your question popping up, was, not in and of itself, yet another exponential piece of the spiritual picture, of resolution, asking for just a little bit more of me. Knowing there is enough inner spiritual will and purpose involved in my life, in the sense I know I will be supported by it, even if this exposure is about to cause major upheavals for me, and I count the cost. But this is how I feel, facing perhaps my greatest fears and challenges now.

I hope this hasn't come across as "dramatic" or whatever. I'm merely referencing my own findings and experiences in light of your question despite "proof positive". I have made a number of "inner adjustments" over the past year, one at a time, and still doing so, but from where I stand now, I am reconciled with my chart, my life...ha ha...so much for the Mercury by-pass. I hope this helped on perspective, but you can dismiss it if you like, it could be an undisciplined and naive expulsion on my part, but the truth is I'm simply sharing what I know is secure in my heart.....

Eric: Ingrid, (Whew!) thank you! While EA certainly teaches that you are never alone (i.e. that we are all reaching for the same neoplatonic goal via different paths); it is still a comfort to find someone who has also experienced a pastlife revelation, in the flesh, as it were.

"Knowing" one's past certainly is liberating and has explained much of my early environment, and I am constantly discovering more connections. From dreams (of actually signing his name to documents with the opposite hand to my own), thru' meditation and regression he has always been there. I am fortunate as well to have Web sites that mention him in passing, as well. The knowledge of where I came from puts my evolutionary future into so much clearer focus. My wish is that everyone could know their past. It might significantly change the present. There is just the matter of comparing our charts. Is there anyone else out there who has a similar experience? Light and Life Eric

Jeffrey: eric, there is no way i can comment on what you have asked.....ingrid comments more or less covers this

Eric: Jeffrey, Thanks anyway. It's just part of a lifelong quest, that actually led me to your own work. I have found it very helpful and insightful. Light and Life Eric

56) interpreting pastlives

Posted by Suzy on April 30, 2001 at 15:41:35:

Hello Jeffrey and anyone else who has wrestled with this issue, I appreciate the complete analysis from Hanne posted on the board. I do understand the symbolism of aquarius in regards to symbols of pastlife, ie

s node, and snode ruler in aquarius symbolizing lifetimes of involvement in matriarchical spirituality, ie sacred prostitution. This arises because of the conjunction of these aquarian symbols with the s node of neptune. There are other pastlife references that I am wondering about, ie Aquarius signifying pastlifetimes in Atlantis, Vesta signifying past lifetimes as a Vestal virgin. I realize that I am a new student, and as such I may be clueless, but I was wondering if all these issues can be read from a chart, or if some degree of higher intuition is necessary. Thanks, Suzy

Jeffrey: first, sacred prostitution did not manifest in matriarchal times. it did manifest as the patriarchal times began, a 'role' that men created for women. if you are interested in this topic there is a book called 'whores in history' by niki roberts that details the progression of the prostitute thru time....fascinating stuff. yes all these kinds of time frames/ cultures, etc can be determined thru the evolutionary chart.

Susan: Hi Suzy, Try the following to locate the Whores in History: www.alibris.com or www.abe.com or amazon.com will do a search for an out-of-print book. It took them a year, but they found it for me. Good luck.

Judy: Hi, Suzy, This book is difficult to locate, yet it is worth its weight in gold. I discovered a key piece to myself while reading it...the REASON that I "felt" that I needed to give to emotionally immature men...and I knew it was true because it allowed clear flashbacks and lots of laughter to surface. The LIE many of us carry, the one that causes confusion and lack of clarity no matter what we "clear", is buried under mounds of energy that we have been expected to clear from others via the whole concept of the "sacred" prostitute.

When Jeffrey talks about carrying the karma from sexual contacts, I feel that this is not relegated to just this lifetime. This is an immense piece of information, should you choose to actually work it. Isn't life just amazing? Blessings....Judy

Jeffrey Wolf Green Evolutionary Astrology Message Board

Messages posted during May 2001

1) Asthma

Posted by Peter on May 01, 2001 at 01:33:14:

Hi Jeffrey - Do you happen to know any herbal treatments for someone with cronic asthma? A friend is seeing a chinese doctor and she is prescribing a tea made of dried earthworms..... Do you have any ideas on this? Thanks, Peter

Jeffrey: Hi Peter - Yes, there is a company called 'gaia' out of oregon i believe that sells a product called 'jeffrey's lung formula' that is a very powerfull natural medicine for the lungs for all kinds of reasons including asthma. it is made of four things: the herbs hyssop, mullein, and echanasia. this is then combined with an extract of garlic i don't have gaia's number but i know they have a 800 ordering number .. try calling 800 info to see if you can get it

Jay Puryear: Hi Peter - If you need the products Jeffrey's Lung Formula, Sanicle, or Fo-ti. You can contact us at 800-994-9355 or by e-mail at : gaiags@home.com. We do this to be of service and will either give you the formula to make yourself or you can purchase this bottled product from us. Blessings

Susan: Hi Peter, Gaia is now located in Vancouver, WA. They carry Jeffrey's lung formula and their number is 1-800-994-9355.

2) requirements for correspondence course

Posted by Alana Elgin on May 03, 2001 at 17:30:27:

Hi, all, I have been consulting astrologers for my own spiritual growth for four years and reading many books, kind of "hobbying" astrology during this time. I would like to "become an astrologer" and feel very drawn to Jeffrey's approach (I became a Buddhist nun in the Tibetan tradition fourteen years ago)and have found astrology very helpful to personal growth; Jeffrey's approach very in line with my Path. My question: should I continue to study on my own or does the video correspondence course allow for true beginners to dive in and deepen? I read Hanne's chart analysis and got a bit nervous that I might be investing too much money and won't be able to understand the course. Let me hear from some of you who have taken the course, please? Thanks, Alana

Vanya: Hi Alana, My advice as a student of Jeffrey's is to definitley take the course even if you don't finish the homework. THE information itself is worth it. It will help you tremendously in your consultations if you start doing charts....

Susan: Hi Alana, If you've been doing all that reading for years and have a basic understanding, then I say Go for it! It's a wonderful course! Deep, yes (thank god'dess), but then so are our souls. I was just a beginning astrology student when I began and I'm doing fine.

Dayl: Hi Alana, I just now finished watching the correspondence tapes for the second time. I began the course about a year ago, and it is amazing what an impact Jeffrey's work has on me, even the second time around. It shows that as we grow, apply the teachings in our work and in our personal lives, we become more open to the deep awareness Evolutionary Astrology brings to us. There were times during the first time I viewed the tapes that I was frustrated, thinking I should be able to learn the principles better and more quickly than I was able to....but even then I never regretted for a moment enrolling in Jeffrey's school. In fact, you will find yourself entranced by the truth that is being revealed to you through this work. Also, what meant alot to me was that this course is the video taping of an actual Evolutionary Astrology class, meaning that you will be watching astrology students of all levels learning this work, and for me that made it very easy to connect with the course material.

And again, I just finished going through all the tapes once more, and I can't begin to tell you the difference in how much more open I was to the teachings, and how much greater my understanding was of his message. While definitely not Jeffrey's star homework student (by a long shot), I use what I have learned from him each and every day of my life, in one way or another. So of course I would say to you Alana, dive in! Dayl

Alana: Thank you all, who replied to my inquiry. I'm gonna go for it and order the course! You boosted my confidence to invest. Thanks again, and prayers to you, Jeffrey re the medical crisis. Our monks and nuns do healing pujas daily and I've entered your name for the group's prayer energy.

3) MEDICAL CRISIS

Posted by JEFFREY on May 04, 2001 at 12:57:40:

Hi ALL i have had a medical crisis within the past days that has not allowed me to work. it is still happening so will not be able to respond the messages/questions for awhile. when i am able to i will get back to you all. god bless, jeffrey

Lysa: Dear Jeffrey, I hope this note finds you on a God/Godess speed recovery, healing process. With many blessings. God Bless

Ron: Dear Jeffrey, I'm sorry to hear about your health problems. Please take your time and get well. Praying for you.... Ron

Patricia: I am praying for you Jeffrey... God/dess bless with abundant grace and keep you and yours LOVE.... Patricia

Katharina: Dear Jeffrey, my healing prayers are with you. Please take real good care of yourself. Love and Light. God's Bless, Katharina

Ingrid: Get Well & Take Care, Ingrid

Susan: God Bless

Rebecca: Sending you healing and love prayers.

Linda: HELLO, JEFFREY; i HAD BEEN THINKING OF YOU THE LAST FEW DAYS, EVEN LISTENED TO MY TAPE FROM THE LAST CONSULT I HAD WITH YOU IN 1994. AND, I HEARD YOU WERE BACK IN THE NW. I WAS WONDERING HOW YOUR HEALTH WAS WHEN I SAW YOUR MESSAGE POSTED RE: YOUR HEALTH CRISIS. SO TO LET YOU KNOW, THAT I AM THINKING OF YOU. AND TO THANK YOU. LINDA

Judy: Hi, Jeffrey, I finally made it to Chappel Hill from the high mountains and am catching up on the Message Board postings. Compassion, strength, trust, and blessings for what you are going through...Judy

Ely: I hope you get well soon Jeffrey...Praying for you...Ely

Deborah: I send you love and best wishes for full health and happiness.

4) fear and chakras cont.

Posted by Leanne on May 09, 2001 at 06:46:22:

Hi Jeffrey, God speed. Healthy recovery. Praying for you daily.... I just got out of the hospital too I was in for the last 18 days..feels good to be home gain....anyway my question:

in a previous posting you said that mars and pluto related to fear and that it was the root and naval chakra...this makes sense especially since when i have fear i can feel the blockage in my naval and that the fire breathing dissolves the blockage and FEAR ...now i have those two planets in my chart and they are both well aspected...I have been terrified my whole life (which sucks) the only thing that i can think of that

relates to this fear that i continually experience is uranus.....uranus in my chart is conjunct the descendant AND i happen to live on the uranus line.....have my whole life.....does uranus relate to fears?

Bryan: Leanne, I would doubt that it is Uranus causing your intense fear. Unless it is intense excitement you are interpreting as fear. I am no expert like Jeffrey, but maybe it could be a 12th house thing. I have a 12th house Venus-Saturn conj. ruling my first(Taurus rising) and I have experienced intense fear at times. Or maybe it is Pluto/8th house you are not aware of.

Leanne: You know what Bryan maybe it is a pluto thing.....I have pluto in a balsamic conjunction (1 degree between them)to my moon and I forgot that could be causing the fear.....also aquarius rules my 12th and i have the south node there with jupiter. but the reason i thought of uranus is the association with trauma and when i get that afraid i disassociate which i think of as a uranian thing.

Bryan: You are right. It could be just your Moon-Pluto conjunction causing the fear. I know cause I have a T-Square with the Sun, Moon and Pluto. The Moon and Pluto are in opposition within 2 1/2 degrees and I think this causes some major fear at times in my life. But you also said you have the 12th house ruler, Uranus, aspecting(opposition) the ascendant and that could make you fearful. I think if you look up house keywords, the 12th house relates to hidden fears and it's ruler is aspecting your ascendant(you). Another thought is you also say you live on a Uranus line. When you leave the area in which you live, do you find a lessening of your fears? That might indicate it's Uranus. I hope I helped. Regards,

Leanne: hey there Bryan. yep you have helped. when i leave "the area" i feel more peaceful and less afraid so you have the moon pluto thing going as well maybe we should start a support group. next life i want EASY aspects!!!! take care
have a good day ps does anyone know how jeffrey is?

Vanya: hi Leanne and Bryan could you explain the fear that you are experiencing....is it paranoia/Pluto stuff or anxiety...?

Leanne: cold raw terror would be a good description for my fear.

Bryan: Hi Vanya, With me it's anxiety. I think it must be a Saturn/12th house thing. Not 100% sure though.

Vanya: Hi Bryan are you going through any Pluto or Uranus transits now? I went through major anxiety when pluto was beginning to square my moon but uranus was also conjunct my sun so i'm not sure which was the culprit...maybe both. However, it went away when uranus left my sun. Pluto is still squaring my moon so, i think it was mostly uranus....

Bryan: Hi Vanya, I haven't noticed any anxiety from Uranus transits. But it could be because I wasn't paying attention. I am going through a Pluto-Sun opposition now and that is creating inner turmoil. Although I have thought it over and I think it is my Moon-Pluto opposition that causes the anxiety in my life. It is not always there and it kinda shocks me at times when the intensity and anxiety appears. It's interesting to me that yourself and Leanne and maybe others find the Uranus transits difficult. I haven't experienced the same anxiety that you have with Uranus. Maybe because I am more open to Uranus where as with Pluto it is always devastating to me when it transits. I guess it depends on the person.

Vanya: Bryan, you know, it was probably Pluto or maybe the combo of the two because, I also get along with Uranus, being a strong aquarius type maybe my system was over electrified!!

****: Fear is symbolically linked with pluto () ... but any planet can cause fear. when a hard neptune transit occurs and things you have over identified with slowly dissolve before your eyes ... well ... it can be incredibly scary, the fear being created because of resistance (scorpio) ... keep in mind that aquarius squares scorpio and uranus rules the middle layer of the 1st chakra ...ie. fears (pluto) will be translated through the nervous system (uranus) ... which is why if we have enough unresolved fear our nervous system pays the price, because on some level we are always over stimulated ... ie when jeffrey speaks of

flight/fight responses that lead to adrenalin issues., build up of lactic acid etc. ... also ... when we are afraid we tend to detach (aquarius)... so really it isn't a matter of either/or but seeing the relationship between the archetypes and the many ways the plutonian fears can manifest ... uniquely, to all of us as individuals

Susan: Hi Vanya, Is your moon in pisces or virgo? If you wouldn't mind sharing, did you experience, or are you experiencing any fear associated with dissolution/metamorphosis of your egocentric structure at this time, with pluto co-ruling root chakra and moon ruling medulla chakra? I know J calls the pluto Tr to the moon "like putting drano on the soul."

Judy: Also, Pluto /Mars rules the solar plexus chakra...the place where lots of anxiety is felt "abdominally", such as with that "sinking" in the stomach feeling. Pluto and Mars (along with Chiron) are all retrograde in Sag right now, new phase review (relative to Pluto/Mars and Pluto/Chiron)of just what one is creating relative to personal will/divine will, natural law, integrity, healing, etc. (One way to play with this might be connected to listening to the wisdom of the physical body and asking to know the gift that the fear is attempting to reveal.)

*: YES!! ... and behind that feeling in the gut are all the shadow issues because of the patriarchal conditionings ... so we take deep breaths in the gut , and as you say ask the intuitive question "what/why ...?" (sag) thus counter acting our wanting to avoid/repress/detach/close to that existential angst ... really pluto, chiron and mars are just different gradations/octaves of how we experience fear and why

Vanya: Hi Susan My Moon is in Pisces, and yes, this Pluto square transit was probably the most difficult psychological time in all my 28 years of life. I think because there was NO ESCAPE from the psychological tribulation. I'm used to being able to move out of difficult situations and being in control...not this time, it was something i felt i was forced into without any mercy...damn Pluto!! He's a tough one and you have to be psychologically tough to endure his cycles...you definitely LEARN to be psychologically strong!!

Mara Segal: Hi Everyone! Speaking of fear, chakras, and Pluto, I have Pluto, Uranus, and my Sun all at 17 degrees in my 4th house opposite my Chiron and Saturn in the 10th house. When my 1st, 3rd and 7th charkras are all open at once, I tend to go through huge transformations. I also have a Yod in my natal chart between Pluto, Sun, and Saturn. It's like having the finger of distany flicking me in the head on a daily basis saying, "Hey! Wake up. Six centuries of the same shit. By god you're going to learn it in this life." LOL. You just have to love how everything is so fated in our lives. Much love and light. Mara.

Susan: Hi Vanya, First, thank your for sharing your experience. Also, thank you for your recommendation a while back on the Gotu Kola for dreaming. Great stuff. and..you also mentioned in relation to the EA Conference that you are pregnant. When is your baby due, if I may ask?

Bryan: Hi Susan and Vanya, My moon is also in Pisces opposite Pluto in Virgo so I've dealt with the issue my whole life. According to Susan's experience this was an extremely difficult transit when Pluto squared her moon. This transit will happen to my moon in a couple of years. I have read that if you already have this aspect(Pluto opp or square moon) then the transit will have very little effect on you since you have dealt with it your whole life. I was wondering if Susan or Vanya or anyone agreed or will this transit still be difficult for me too?

Vanya: Hi Bryan i don't think it will be AS difficult for you. You've probably worked through most of these issues already. But with your poor little Pisces Moon make sure to find some solitude during that time.....i was fortunate that the universe provided me with a beautiful place to retreat to during this transit but there was still no escape...and you know how we pisces moons love to escape.....!

Bryan: Vanya, Thanks for the advice. Do you mind if I ask where you live since you say you have a great place to retreat to?

Vanya: Bryan i live now on a beautiful herb farm outside of Calgary, Alberta. I now never have to leave because i am actually employed by our herb company. So i hang out with the plants and our puppy...my pisces moon loves it. It's funny because i moved here exactly at the start of my Pluto transit...so at least Pluto was a bit gracious. Now my transit is finishing up and my baby is due in July so it ending quite fortunate...i guess i must have done a good job at it!! Vanya

Susan: Hi Bryan, First, it's Vanya that is experiencing the pluto sq her moon. I have a pluto/sat/moon conj in my 4th house, so I've been dealing with this all my life, just like you have. It is, perhaps like LIVING with drano on the soul. (like any of the stressful aspects between pluto and the moon). I think the 'opportunity' for psychological difficulty is still present with the stressful transits, but, of course, is dependent upon what the person has done with the aspect up to that point, as well as on the person's age, evol. condition, and of course, the overall karmic/evol. signature of the chart, i.e. the particular lessons to be learned. (one size does not fit all). For example, in my case, I was only 6 when TR pluto conjuncted my moon, and w/o detail, it was a truly horrific and yet necessary part of my own evolution. (but certainly not understood as a child). The sq to my moon came much later, and was not felt as deeply or with such great difficulty. However, when Pluto conj my sun a couple of years ago, I felt much like Vanya....so.....Since you are aware ahead of time of the issues involved in your own chart, I think you have a wonderful opportunity to begin dealing with those issues now, to prepare for the transit, yet at the same time, pluto rules the underworld and all that is most hidden to us, as well as that which we are least willing to look at, and we are perhaps brought up short and surprised many times by what can be dug up that we didn't realize was there, or things we thought we have dealt with (and certainly have in many ways), but there remain some issues that still need 'work' for our own evolution to continue and "necessarily so", as jeffrey would say. So perhaps the best way to look at it is from the overall picture of what your soul is here to learn so it can grow ever closer to the Source, and in that light, as Vanya says, we "LEARN to be psychologically strong." Or the bottom line, as good evolutionary astrologers, we can't really predict how someone will experience a transit (only the possibilities) because it all depends on the decisions the person has made up to that point. One question, Bryan, how are you looking at the fact that TR pluto will actually form a T-Sq to your moon/pluto opposition? This would also play into the whole picture, as well as other aspects pluto might be making to your chart at the same time, as well as the total natal imprint. For example, a nonstressful aspect to your sun, or something else, could offer a way of helping to resolve the moon/pluto issues. Hope this helps. God Bless. Susan

Bryan: Hi Susan, I apologize for getting you and Vanya mixed up. Thanks for all of your input. It sounds like you have experienced a lot of transformation in your life with all those Pluto transits. I didn't consider that Pluto would be T-squaring my moon-Pluto opposition. I wonder what this effect will have? My moon is at 20'27 Pisces and Pluto is at 22'25 Virgo so I guess this will be strong when it hits 21 Sag. Did I mention also that my Sun is at 16'31 Gemini and that I will have Pluto opposing it next year? The transit will hit within one degree 4 or 5 times over a year and a half period! So the Universe has a lot in store for me!

Leanne: Hi Bryan, Susan, and Vanya, I recently had pluto squaring my pluto/ moon conj in virgo (moon is at 8 degrees virgo) and it was intense but not all "bad" many issues came up during this transit but also I felt ADDITIONAL reserves of strength for dealing with them. Also there was some excitement at the very idea of growing in directions that I had previously been afraid to grow in.....As well as, I discovered I had a telepathic link to others growing in the same direction....Now I'm just waiting for the dust to settle so to speak.....I have pluto sitting on my midheaven at 14 degrees sag.....and opp my ic.....so the growth continues....I want to say that this aspect is just how jeffrey described it.....I've been watching the structures in my life dissolve and the fear I have about that....and in a few years pluto will conj. my venus at 28 degrees sag.....which I'm actually looking forward to....I don't know why. anyway.....bryan that transit will be what it will be.....take care have a good day.

Bryan: Hi Leanne, Thanks for the input. Do you mind sharing in the future your experiences with your Pluto/10th house transit? It is such an interesting transit. And maybe the Pluto/Venus conj you are excited about too.

Judy: Hi, Bryan, Just some observations others did not mention:

1. Your Pluto polarity point is conjunct your Pisces moon.
2. Pluto begins its work in an applying aspect to a planet or light...it does not wait for the exact conjunction.
3. If you look at your chart, you will find a mutable grand cross being formed with the pluto transit, and the Pluto polarity point in Gemini will be conjunct your Sun. (See Jeffrey's NEW Principle.)
4. Remember that the moon issues are relative to the ruler of your moon...Neptune. (Where is Neptune and what house is it in? And what are the aspects and phases formed?)

Additionally, emphasis on the desires of your heart are emphasized. Are they to return to Source or to manifest more separating desires? How you "handle" anything is up to YOU. Pluto transits can be relentless...because we choose the configuration to hasten our return home.

Example: Pluto conj balsamic to Sun Mars. Death of a way of life, etc. Then Pluto opposite Uranus in Gemini, conjunct Mercury, Conjunct Sun, Conjunct Venus, opposite Saturn, conj Juno. All within a 11 year period. Am I the same personality who entered this phase? Hardly. Am I grateful for the experience? Absolutely. Am I clearer about the gifts I have, about the life purpose, about how I "work"? Yes!

Pluto takes us to all the shadow places and potentially allows us to transform our CONSCIOUS relationship to life, to ourselves, to others, to the Essence of All. And when it releases its grip, we are somehow so grateful for the experience that the words to explain it sometimes fail to flow up into the communication area. Blessings

Bryan: Judy, Thank you for your wonderful knowledge. My Neptune is at 26'59 Scorpio conj descendant, sextile Pluto in Virgo 22'25/5th, trine N Node in Pisces 26'36/11th, opposite Mercury 3'48 Gemini/1st. You are right, Judy, we can be grateful after any Pluto transit is over for the transformation that has taken place in our consciousness. One particular transit for me, Pluto transiting/opposing Saturn, was very difficult but was transformational to my life and helped me deal with life better as you have stated can happen. Thanks again.

5) Why Sadism?

Posted by Lesley on May 15, 2001 at 11:06:39:

Hello to all, Jeffrey, i hope you are recovering quickly. You are in our prayers. I am trying to understand why a soul would choose a sadistic path. I understand the root cause of sadism, and the necessary existence of the polarity of good and evil. But i do not understand why a soul would choose to incur such horrible karma upon itself by creating personalities that are cruel to others. Is the soul simply unaware of itself and its motives, and so brings heavy karmic debts upon itself through sadistic actions in order to shock itself awake?

Is it worth the energy and effort to pursue total understanding of the phenomenon of sadism, or should those of us who are recovering from masochistic patterns give it no further thought as we abandon the sadists in our lives? I want to understand, but perhaps that is not possible. Perhaps understanding sadism is simply not relevant to the path the masochist must take in order to reform. It is draining and frustrating trying to get to the bottom of "why." perhaps that energy is better spent on healing the self? Thanks for reading, lesley

Jeffrey: Hi Lesley Both sadists and masochists have a root cause that unless addressed sustains both pathologies: victimization. Each pathology demands that the individual learn how to accept the responsibilities for their own actions and lives and only then is such a pathology released.

Rebecca: I don't think most souls choose sadism, I think they are just so self absorbed that they do not consider anything but their own desires.

Micah: I think some people have no conscience so they can do practically ANYTHING to a person, animal, O.O.: mortified:: etc., etc.. I am new to this sadistic way of life if you would like to teach me a little bit you can email me

6) Chart 4

Posted by Leanne on May 16, 2001 at 16:50:42:

Help! I've lost my class assignments. Is there anyone who can email or list CHart 4's data here. I would greatly appreciate it..... Thanks, Leanne

Susan: Hi Leanne, Client 4: June 12, 1951; 8:19 PM +7:00; Vancouver, WA; 45N38 122W39 Female, White, Middle Class Economic Conditions, Extreme religious conditioning..Roman Catholic...First stage spiritual. Sexually abused by father and older brother, actually enjoyed, but denied and suppressed this enjoyment based on cultural and religious guilt. Good Luck.

Bryan: Hi Susan, I dislike having to sound overly simplistic or uninformed, but did you say that this subject actually enjoyed the sexual abuse? Thank you

Susan: Hi Bryan, Very briefly, in learning from Jeffrey, she actually had prior lives in ancient Egypt. In the culture of that time it was the norm for the mothers and fathers to initiate their children into sexuality..... with those distant 'memories' in her uranian consciousness, now being brought up and thru the culture and society and religious conditioning in which she currently finds herself is what induces the guilt. thru realigning herself to natural law, she can interpret differently her childhood experience. hope this helps.
Bryan: Susan, Thank you for replying to my message. My conditioning wouldn't let me believe that this behavior was once practiced and strictly because of guilt it is thought to be wrong in today's society.

7) OUT OF HOSPITAL

Posted by Jeffrey on May 18, 2001 at 15:51:00:

Hi All - This is Jeffrey. I am now out of the hospital. I do not wish to share or go into any details about what has occurred but suffice it to say that the cumulative effects of the Dioxin within me, Agent Orange, has finally caught up to me. It's primary impact has been the liver and pancreas. The doctors have told me that I must radically change my life to live in any reasonable way. This means that I will have to go into a kind of retirement. I will no longer be able to teach my Pluto Schools. I will have to stop all counseling but Martina, my wife, will be doing that for me as she is totally qualified and prepared to do so. I will of course try to complete my commitments to all my students by way of the homework, and this message board. I will however continue to write books as for me this is actually relaxing and creative. I must minimize all social interaction. Soon the first volume of what I have tentatively titled "A textbook In Evolutionary Astrology" will be available hopefully. It will be a three volume thing. It is in essence the Video Course put to words although I will be adding many things to it. When all three volumes are done it will become the basis of becoming an accredited Evolutionary Astrologer in place of the Video Course.

The period of time has been a great ordeal for my family and I but the strength of God/ess has sustained us all. The inner communion has never been stronger, the inner contact pure and direct. Much has been revealed.

I would ask all of you who wish to contact me thru email to do so if absolutely necessary. I have many of you and your prayers for myself and my family. I thank you from the bottom of my heart. God bless you all, Jeffrey

Mara: Blessings Jeffrey ~ I had no idea that you had been so ill. I send you much warm wishes and healing light for better health. I'm thankful, eternally so, for the telephone consultation you gave me. My life has changed dramatically. I listen to my telephone recording of your consultation with me almost daily to remind me of what I'm learning in this life and not to shy away from those responsibilities. When I don't think I have what it takes to make it, your words console me and have helped me through some difficult days. Everyone who has listened to my consultation with you are equally impressed with your knowledge and advice you've given me. I had hoped that one day I could meet you, but I suppose that I've been given more than most people in that it's been a gift to converse with you and to have you impart your knowledge to me. I still plan on purchasing your home school course and hope that I may occasionally receive correspondence from you. If not I trust those who've graduated from your school to continue to pass on the knowledge that you've imparted to them. I can't emphasize enough the profound positive impact that you've made on my life and wish and your family much blessings. In fact it saddens me to think of you, who I find to be such a remarkable person, suffering ill health. It is my hope and desire to learn your evolutionary astrology and pass it on to those who come into my life. Per a suggestion you made in my consultation with you, I will be attending hypnotherapy school in Santa Fe on August 17th of this year. It is my desire to

combine evolutionary astrology with hypnotherapy to help people their issues and to move forward in their soul's evolution. Once again my heart goes out to you and your family. May the God/dess return to you as much as you've given the world. Forever your admirer, Mara

Ron: The Universe within us all rejoices! May you enjoy many years of peace, comfort and fulfilment. Whatever you are able to share with us will be cherished forever. Peaceful journey, Ron

Patricia: Dear Jeffrey, I dreamt last night that I called your number and whoever answered the phone told me you were recovering, but would only be writing books. BUT they did also tell me that you would teach the October school this year!!! And today I read your posting! I can continue to hope that once I would have the chance to learn from you in person. But of course your recovery and health is of the utmost importance. I am only up to tape 5 of the 10 I have so far and have not started the homework yet (as I don't feel informed enough yet) does this qualify me as a student at this point? Personally I will go on with the tape series and/or books as they are available in lieu of a better option. I have prayed for you daily and will continue to.... God/dess keep you, protect you and pour her grace to you and yours! I have seen and been a part of many miraculolous healings....in your case, I expect nothing less than a miracle!!!.... Love... Pat

8) a question of balance

Posted by Star on May 19, 2001 at 10:04:41:

Jeffrey: Since I'm not reading through your books in strictly linear order, please forgive me if I've missed your answer to this question just by skipping around, but the only mention I've found so far of suicide in your Pluto volumes is the suggestion that, if one chooses to shorten one's life in one incarnation, one may be faced with the desperate desire to prolong a life curtailed too quickly in a future existence.

Agreeing that the above scenario seems like a most reasonable trade-off--the most logical opposite one would need to undergo in order to achieve a balance, and freedom from the karmic debt. . . Nonetheless, do you think it's possible that occasionally the choice of suicide is, by the very nature of its unacceptability, departure from the social norm, and determination to take a leap of faith into the void, ever a necessary (i.e. valuable) task for a soul to undertake?

Which leads to my next theory/query: It seems to me that most life choices must invoke varying degrees of both good and bad karma---no matter how far they would appear to fall at the extreme ends of the scale. In other words, no matter how heinous the crime, there must always be some measure of good resulting from it (Hitler must have given more than one misguided German a new reason to live). And no matter how exemplary the life, some measure of bad: wouldn't Jesus of Nazareth experience some karmic repercussions, however remote, for all the misguided souls who've conquered, tortured and killed in his name?

So, does it seem possible that some incarnations might be undertaken precisely to experience the negative in life? Have you worked with any souls who feel "doomed" to fall from grace? Destined to make what will end up being the "wrong" choices, no matter how desperately they seek the "right" ones? Is it possible that some "misspent" or self-terminated lives are foreordained, teaching necessary lessons in their own right?

Hoping for a response from someone (not necessarily you, Jeffrey, since I know you've been quite ill) on this board. The friends and associates with whom I've attempted to explore this idea are either hopelessly confused by the concept, or conclude that I'm either demented or some species of devil.

Jeffrey: Star - When one commits suicide, other than in a circumstance of a terminal illness, the Soul is then destined via a very quick rebirth to reexperience the dynamics and lessons of the life that lead to the suicide in spades: a doubling of the intensity of the prior life circumstances that were avoided via the suicide. The intention of this from God/ess point of view is to teach the soul never to do such a thing again. All souls are responsible for the circumstances of whatever life that they live. God/ess does not create 'victims' in the sense of what you have asked, how you have phrased your thoughts/ questions. Individuals who have used Jesus's name as justifications for their own actions create the karma for themselves: it does not somehow impact on the soul of Jesus.

Committing suicide is not an act of faith leading to a leap into the void. It is an avoidance of whatever the life circumstances are for the individual, an act of giving up because it is just to intense.

Again, all of us are responsible for our choices in any life that we live. It is the very nature of the choices that each of us make that in turn is resposinsible for the 'negative' or 'positive' karma that we have.

And, of course, the choices that we make typically impact on others as all of us are in relationship to other's individually and collectively. In the case where one, like Hitler, has command of thousands upon thousands of people the very nature of his choices of course impact on all those people. How each person who is so impacted is unique to each individual. Similiarly with Jesus and so on.

9) NODES ?

Posted by RAYMOND on May 22, 2001 at 04:14:36:

Hello Jeffry, When interpreting nodes, what role does the planet itself play in the interpretation? Given the complexity of a chart already, why add nodes to the puzzle? Respectfully, Raymond

Jeffrey: Hi Raymond - The reason to use the nodes of a planet is to understand the 'whole' picture of any given individual. If I am reading say chapter six in a book how could that chapter really make sense if I had not read the previous chapters ? If I have read the previous chapters then chapter six would make sense. In the same way by understanding that which has lead to chapter six, and now I am reading chapter six, the chapters that follow chapter six would also make sense because of the existing context that has set up those 'future' chapters: north node.

10) A Manifestation Of Pluto In Sagittarius

Posted by Jeffrey on May 23, 2001 at 09:26:44:

----- Original Message -----

From: Maurice

Subject: Fw: French 'interference'?

Come and help a worldwide group support for spiritual freedom in France :

<http://groups.yahoo.com/group/FreedomForFrance>

Freedom For France is a list dedicated to built worldwide a critical mass of people to protest against the current repression in France targeting all spiritual groups not recognised as major religious churches. The repression includes now all alternative individuals and groups, self-conscious people, self-development groups and methods/teachings, as well as even natural and holistic medicine.

The repression started in 1995 when the French Senate voted a motion to list as "dangerous" 172 names of individuals and groups dedicated to spiritual self freedom and free choice of consciousness, beliefs systems, lifestyles and actions. Most of the names listed where part of the New Age and holistic movement. French politicians determined that the followers of the American New Age way of life were the "new wave of cults" and should be eliminated from society. The French Chief of Justice issued instructions to all police forces to push citizens to denounce their own neighbours and their own family members suspected to be New Age people, free-thinkers, or alternative people. A list of "symptoms" was given to police and citizens.

Any individual practising at home meditation, burning incense, reading a lot of books, making new friends, going to meetings, changing eating habits and becoming vegetarian, and "stopping watching TV" should be denounced to police and investigated. Thus the repression struck thousand of people and groups with the use of denunciations via "claims against X" to police stations all over the country. This permitted to make police searches in homes to gather evidences and to start investigating thousand of peoples and hundreds of groups.

The spiritual repression in France is now at stage two. The French Parliament voted on June 22, 2000 a new bill against spiritual groups. The new law would permit to label such activities as crimes and to eliminate all groups concerned and to condemn their leaders, animators and boards to firm prison and heavy fines. The new bill will be examined soon at the French Senate, who started this heavy repression in the first place. Come and help the country that helped America to be free during her revolution. France is not the land of freedom of consciousness anymore and is about to become a dictatorship and a raw model of so-called "normal society behaviour". If successful, this system could easily be tried anywhere in other so-called democratic countries in the western world, even in the east. China has already taken opportunity of this door opened by authorities in France to prosecute its own free spiritual people and organisations.

Let us all come together to have back again spiritual freedom in France ! It is most urgent ! This list will start to co-ordinate many networking efforts. All are welcomed. Sign the petition in English:

<http://www.petitiononline.com/CAP01/petition.html>

<http://www.petitiononline.com/CAP01/petition-sign.html>

***** THE ACTUAL PETITION FOLLOWS THAT YOU ARE ASKED TO

SIGN (given in French and English) -

To: French MPs and Senators Co-ordination of Associations and Persons for freedom of conscience

Version fran çaise ? la fin - Coordination des Associations et Particuliers pour la Liberté© de Conscience
coordiap@usa.net

<http://perso.libertysurf.fr/coordiap/index.html>

On June 22, 2000, the French parliament voted a new bill against cults proposed by senator Nicolas About and parliament member Catherine Picard. The bill will soon be discussed in the French senate. The bill gives for the first time the legal definition of a cult, in contradiction with the French law of separation between religions and State and the French Constitution which guarantee religious neutrality from the State.

- creates a crime of mental manipulation, punished by a 3 year jail indictment and a fine of 300 000 FRF.

The law punishes the ? fraudulent abuse of a person in a state of psychological or physical subjection resulting from the exercise of serious or repeated pressures or techniques meant to alter ones judgment. As there are no objective criteria in this definition, it will open the door to all kinds of abusive interpretations. The same act, a spiritual guidance or the practice of a confession will be considered as normal if done within a mainstream religion or considered as criminal if done within a group labeled as a cult. It is the first time that a democracy creates such a crime. Its formulation is very close to the crime of agio (creating a state of suggestion) created in fascist Italy by Mussolini to repress communist propaganda. The crime of plagio had been later removed from the penal code by the Italian constitutional court after it had been applied to catholic priests and homosexuals

- modifies the French penal code by authorizing the judges to punish legal entities such as associations for a wide variety of minor offenses, whereas this possibility was formerly reserved to serious offenses; for instance, forgetting to put a fire extinguisher in a precinct that belongs to an association will give a judge the possibility to condemn the association itself.

- creates a new accelerated procedure to facilitate the dissolution of groups labeled as cults which does not guarantee enough the rights of the defense, whereas dissolution is an extreme punishment, the equivalent of the death penalty for physical persons. - gives, in order to facilitate the dissolution of groups labeled as cults , a new definition of a group considered as a legal entity, in contradiction with the judicial principle that only those who commit an illegal act should be punished: thus, associations which are legally separate could be

dissolved in the same procedure as long as they pursue similar objectives. Two minor offenses will be enough to make the dissolution possible, a fact that greatly endangers freedom of association -limits the promotional activities of groups labeled as cults and gives mayors the possibility to refuse a building permit to those groups as long as they have been condemned twice, even for minor offenses. With that law, the new religions, minority religions, groups promoting personal development, easily labeled as cults in France, a very arbitrary label as everyone knows, are condemned to barely survive with a permanent menace over their heads. It will suffice that one of their leaders or the

> group itself be condemned twice for a minor offense after a quick trial for the group to be disbanded with an interdiction to form itself back. Is such a law was applied to members of the French parliament, the parliament would be immediately dissolved as many of its members have been condemned by justice ! There is indeed a real danger that the law be applied to mainstream religions or to any non conformist spiritual group.

If the About/Picard bill makes it into law, France will be ranked among the worst dictatorships, THOSE WHICH ENDEAVOR, FOR THE SAKE OF THE STATE OR OF GENERAL INTEREST, TO PERVADE INDIVIDUAL CONSCIENCE. I think that the French penal code is sufficient to repress offenses and crimes committed within a group, whatever the label given to that group for law must be the same for everyone, and I demand that this law proposal be rejected, considering the fundamental liberties that it threatens.

And now we learn that in Afghanistan that the Hindu people, a minority in that country, are going to be forced by their Muslim rulers to wear special clothes that identify them: just like the Jews in Nazi Germany. This is the same regime that has "religious" leaders who claim that God has told them to build nuclear weapons....

Clara: This is not a question but some info- relative to Pluto in Sag and Maurice's statement-I've been following Afghanistan event pretty closely- to expand on what Maurice said- The Taliban, the hated regime in power in Afghanistan have issued a proposal that all Hindus in Afghanistan wear a piece of cloth identifying them as Hindus, the reason being "Hindus should not look like Muslims, for their own protection, so that they are not bothered by the religious police." However, Hindus in Afghanistan said that prior to this statement, they have not been bothered by the religious police. You know in Nazi Germany what happened to the Jew after they had to wear the Star of David. - The government of Pakistan, which neighbors Afghanistan, has in recent years made statements that it wants to control Afghanistan, Iran, Iraq, Turkey. Pakistan is one of the major supporters of the Taliban in Afghanistan. Hmmm.

Afghanistan was long ago primarily Hindu, Invading Islamic forces had to force Islam on its people by murdering about a million of them, if not more. That is why one of the principal mountain ranges in Afghanistan is called the Hindu Kush- which means slaughter or murder of the Hindus. And Pakistan and India are fighting over Kashmir, and who has nuclear weapons? Hmmm. There is a great, heroic actually, organization within Afghanistan called The Revolutionary Organization of the Women of Afghanistan, or RAWA. These incredible women are the only group to consistently speak out against the Taliban, hide video cameras under their burquas to document atrocities and executions, at the risk of their lives if found out. They have established secret schools in hidden places where boys and girls can get a free education, they constantly help refugees and report on conditions in their country. Their website is RAWA.org, and it's great. They also have a newsletter you can subscribe to from the website, and make donations to refugees. We are a global community-as seen with the case of France, things are hitting home, action has to be taken now. The abuse of women in Afghanistan is the worst in the world, and men who do not conform to the Taliban's warped interpretation of Islam are not treated much better. Women are not allowed to work at all, and many young women who were on their way to being teachers, doctors, lawyers, are forced into a life of prostitution and begging. Guess who their main customers are? The Taliban! Girls are committing suicide rather than face this kind of choice. Please Check out RAWA's website, where you can also get a subscription to their on-line newsletter, and make a donation if you wish. It's the only organization where the money goes directly to the people who need it. help stop this shit from spreading.

Owen Jaggi: hi I know that women are abused in Pakistan and Afghanistan But I FEAR that the American men and women going into Pakistan are in grave danger I mean let's face it the Taliban are in Pakistan as well as Afghanistan ;So why isn't the local people who care sending us a message I feel our troops are walking into a trap;isn't there some way that we can communicate as human beings .I spend hours on the web hoping I can do something to save Islamic and American lives; But I need some kind of help from the other end

Susan: Hi Clara, Thanks so much for posting this information on RAWA. I recently received email from a friend about signing a petition for the women of Afghanistan, but, alas, it was not legitimate, so I am very happy to find a way I can help and am passing

this information on to others. It is a beautiful and powerful site and tribute to these strong, courageous women. God Bless. Susan

Clara: right on Susan!

11) IN THE QUIET TIME

Posted by MARK S on May 25, 2001 at 23:16:05:

My dear Jeffrey, I am glad that you have come thru your latest ordeal from the effects of that "dirty little war." My thoughts and meditations were with you a great deal during my quiet times. I am glad that you have heard the mother's message to you to allow for your own time of quiet and reflection. You have planted your seeds, and see, they have sprung up in such a wide field. You have given me and so many others so much knowledge and understanding. Thank you yoda for perching on your rock and imparting so much wisdom. I am still processing the school and the experience. So much of it is still within the subconscious. I have finally learned to allow it to surface and instruct as the time is right. Thank you for crossing my path and allowing me to share in this brief moment in time. Rest now and hold your family. Come out and show yourself from time to time. Walk and live within the spirit and breath in this time you are given. Peace to you my friend.

Your brother in arms and comrade in spirit, Mark "Doc" Stringfellow

Jeffrey: HI Mark, Thanks so much for those words, God Bless, Jeffrey

12) PLUTO'S PHASE TO THE MOON

Posted by Lesley on May 26, 2001 at 01:53:47:

Hi Jeffrey, I hope you are feeling better these days. My question regards Pluto's phase to the Moon. If Pluto correlates to the soul, and the moon correlates to personalities created by the soul, is the pluto-moon phase indicative of how the soul is relating to itself in the present lifetime? For example, is a balsamic Pluto-Moon phase indicative of the culmination of a series of personalities that Pluto/the soul created in order to learn more about itself in the areas of consciousness represented by the signs & houses involved? Thank you as always for your wisdom, lesley

Jeffrey: HI Lesley Yes, the phasal relationship between the Moon and Pluto correlates to how the soul goes about actualizing its intentions thru the personality/ego created in any given live.

13) Yod

Posted by lysa on May 26, 2001 at 19:57:03:

hi there, Could somebody please explain the yod to me. How they are formed and what is their general meaning in a chart. thanks lysa

Jeffrey: Lysa Read both volumes of Pluto and you will learn how they manifest and why

14) 8 primary phase calculation method

Posted by Jeff on May 27, 2001 at 20:18:32:

I was wondering if anyone could help me understand how to calculate the primary phases- when I get aspect data back from the software I'm using the highest aspect is a Gibbous opposition- do you have to calculate this by hand and if so can anyone give me a good reference? Is there software that can do this? Thanks everyone!

Rose Marcus: Hello Jeff, do you have solar fire? It will easily calculate the lunar phases for you

15) Gender switch

Posted by Susan on May 29, 2001 at 09:03:36:

Hi Jeffrey, I have a client who has had a recent gender switch (s and n nodes in cancer/cap in 4/10), who has never felt comfortable with their current life gender and who has now undergone surgery for a this/life physical gender switch. Would it be useful to create a new 'natal' chart for the person based on the time of the surgery? and if so, how would I compare it to the original natal chart? Thanks

Jeffrey: Hi Susan, No, the natal chart is the natal chart and contains the whole story for all Souls, including gender switch issues. The chart that correlates to the surgery will reflect how the person relates to the fact of the gender being switched. Thus, like any event chart, you simply combine the 'synastry' of that moment to the natal chart as an 'imprint' for the rest of the person's life in the switched gender.

16) Video

Posted by Judy on May 29, 2001 at 11:49:56:

To gain a better understanding of S/M tendencies, I have read the recommended books regarding Marquis de Sade. Quite "by accident" (there are no accidents) I rented a movie this weekend entitled "Quilles". It is a pretty straight forward presentation of his life in the insane asylum with very few editorial judgments.

17) geonodes program

Posted by Lisa on May 30, 2001 at 11:44:27:

Hi Jeffrey,

I have a couple questions on interpreting the geonodes program from your website.

1)I'm not sure how to interpret the first 3 lines of text on the report. I think it has something to do with the date, time and nodes of the Sun. This is what I got for the first 3 lines. I entered the dob of 5/31/ 1960 and the time of 10:35 AM.

WAHRE POSITION DER SONNE = 169.7327 19 JUN 43m 58s EREIGNIS:
SCHEINB. POSITION SONNE = 169.7311 19 JUN 43m 52s DATUM = 5/31/ 0
SONNENKNOTEN = 47.8820 17 STI 52m 55s WZ = 10.35

2) For the inner planets, the north and south nodes are only a few signs apart. For example; the north node of Mercury is in Virgo and the south node is in Libra. Is that correct? Thank you, Lisa

Sametova:

WAHRE POSITION DER SONNE = true position of the sun
EREIGNIS = event
SCHEINB. POSITION SONNE = apparent position of the sun
DATUM = date
SONNENKNOTEN = sun nodes
JUN = virgo
STI = taurus

I have no idea what WZ refers to.

18) re;heartdrops

Posted by lysa on May 30, 2001 at 13:52:55:

hi there, here is a web site you may want to check out for herbal remedies.

<http://www.strausshheartdrops.com/>

19) composite past/future

Posted by clara on May 31, 2001 at 15:20:21:

Dear Jeffrey, First, I hope you are well..I've been putting you And your family in my prayers. I trust you are taking the time and rest you need... Second, astrology

1. In a composite chart, when the rulers of the South Node and North Node are conjunct, does this manifest as the past becoming the future and the future becoming the past in the moment? *Jeffrey: yes*

2. If the above case is true but there are planets sandwiched between the rulers of the nodes, do these planets become the focal issues around which the past and future collide?

Jeffrey: yes, as well as the houses that the south and north nodes are in

I am working on a composite chart where the South node is in scorpio/5 conjunct Neptune/scorpio/5, and the ruler of the south node, Pluto, is retrograde in Virgo/3 conjunct Venus, the ruler of the North Node, but with Uranus retrograde and the Moon in between the rulers. They are all in Virgo/3.

3. Pluto retrograde is both the ruler of the south node and represents the 'combined' soul (issues) of these two people..Does Pluto being the soul and the ruler of the South Node just intensify security issues/desires of the past in terms of the couple's inner relationship/self-image(Venus/Moon) as the future tries to manifest in the moment?

Jeffrey: yes, each would have a 'zarathrustra' complex as individuals who needed to overpower others in general, each other specifically about almost anything ...

i.e. They said that when they first made real eye contact, it was BOOM - and they felt like they could see/touch deep inside each other, but soon starting having problems in terms of emotional power issues. It seems to me like issues of the past were getting projected into the moment, and blown out of proportion. Also, that desire patterns from the past were attempted to be acted out, but there was a constant fearful push-pull. Attraction-repulsion. Like they knew they couldn't relate in the old patterns, but didn't know/were fearful of what the new way(s) were, so couldn't let go, but couldn't continue, or go forward(?) Am I near the mark on this?

Jeffrey: yes, and the entire resolution for them is to simply respect and learn from individual differences in all things Thanks for clarification. Clara

Clara: Sorry, forgot a couple of things..this is what happens when you have Mercury in Cap con Sun in Sag-delayed spaciness! Relative to my questions, I know that Pluto being retrograde means that the couple will be reliving past life conditions with the purpose of bringing them to a head- with the North Node ruler Venus conjunct Pluto retrograde, is this meant to facilitate this process? It is conjunct the moon both in new phase to pluto, so does this mean start a new cycle of inner relatedness? An new identity/personality of the relationship?

Since Uranus aretrograde/moon is bwtween Pluto and Venus, Do these 2 planets manifest sometimes as the past cycle that is coming to a head, and the new cycle beginning? Uranus and the moon are in new phase to each other, which implies bringing past life/childhood traumas to a head so a radically new identity for the relationship can start forming...What is confusing to me is that they are in new phase to Pluto, the past, and balsamic phase to Venus, the future. Okay, i really think that's it! thanks for your patience. Clara

Jeffrey: yes, to all and the resolution is as i stated before

Jeffrey Wolf Green Evolutionary Astrology Message Board Messages posted during June 2001

1) homework 5

Posted by clara on June 01, 2001 at 18:47:39:

Dear jeffrey, could you post the month when client 5 got put into the orphanage, at age 13, and the birth data for her child, if you have it. My intention is to study the transits and progressions for these critical times in her life. thanks so much.

Jeffrey: I don't have that information Clara...sorry

2) Pluto-Saturn opposition

Posted by Leanne Wilson on June 02, 2001 at 13:39:51:

hi Jeffrey, Hope all is well..... I was looking at the upcoming pluto saturn opposition in gemini sagitarius and noticed that it falls along the north and south node of uranus.....Is this pattern one of the indications of the beginning of a new cycle of new thoughta beginning of the new age and a commencement of the old....i keep thinking of the book of genesis and it said in the beginning was the word...maybe god/goddess is creating a new structure for the next 25,000 year cycle. Thanks, Leanne

Jeffrey: It correlates to an acceleration of the ...of Nature and the violation of natural laws with the consequences to that fact also accelerating ... witness idiot bush and his cronies from the u.s. point of view not to mention many other places on our planet ... the only hope is 'god' coming thru people who see thru the ruse of it all and generate a massive social rebellion manifesting as a contagion to those who would rape our earth for their personal benefit

3) Dividing the earth into zones

Posted by Judy on June 03, 2001 at 09:30:55:

Good Morning, Jeffrey! When I am considering the 360 degrees of the earth and am looking at representative sections relative to astrological signs, is it correct to begin at GMT as 0, then proceed to 30 degrees EAST and assign that sector as Aries? And then continue around the sphere in 30 degree segments, assigning each 30 degree segment to a sign?

If this is correct, does it follow that I can locate a place from the natal chart...say, per example, 22 Aries...on the grid and know that somewhere along that 22 Aries line was a past life? Or is this too simplistic?

Thanks for any insights....Judy

Jeffrey: yes, that is correct

4) Orbs for transits to planetary nodes

Posted by Judy on June 03, 2001 at 09:48:54:

Hi, Jeffrey! Do we use 1 degree applying, exact, and 1 degree separating orbs when considering transits to planetary nodes? Thanks.. Blessings...Judy

Jeffrey: that would apply for secondary progressions.. for transits use the normal rules

..

5) Saturn Returns

Posted by Lesley on June 03, 2001 at 12:16:04:

Hi Jeffrey, this is a very Virgo-like question, i suppose. I know that when a planet is conjunct the South Node, the individual is in a relive state relative to that planet until the second Saturn return. But what if the individual's life ends before that second Saturn return? Will the soul then return in the next life with the same

conjunction -- or, if work had been done during the previous life, yet the 2nd Saturn return had not been experienced, will that be reflected in the next-life birthchart and thus not that same planet conjunct the south node? Thanks for humoring me... Lesley *Jeffrey: yes*

6) Pluto and the Galactic center

Posted by Bryan on June 04, 2001 at 17:27:41:

Dear Jeffrey, I hope you get better soon. If you have answered this question before, I apologize. Here it is: What worldly events or changes in consciousness in the people can be expected when Pluto conjuncts the Galactic center of 28 degrees Sag in the year 2009 or 2010? Bryan

Jeffrey: in all likelihood massive earth events of a cataclysmic nature to the point that that the consensus collective will have no choice but to change thru circumstantial necessity...

Rebecca: And that would be the Plutonian 'tough love' that loves us enough to even terminate us for our own good.

Ingrid: Would you mind expanding on what that means. I'm a little slow on the uptake, what you mean by "tough Love", & it "terminating" us....for our own good - could you give an example? I'm not sure if I get it....Thanks, Ingrid.

Rebecca: Ingrid, From my experience transits of Pluto took everything that I no longer needed, even though I was not prepared to let go of them. In the long run I see it was for my own good and evolution to lose things that made me feel secure, in an empty room I found the deeper meaning of my life. The larger picture seems to me that we are destroying this paradise planet at a rapid pace, so if we have events that protect the planet and remove us it would be a better thing

Chuko: That sounds great Rebecca. Why dont we all just go jump off a cliff right now, and spare the Earth another day of the agony of having us on it?
Let go. I will lead the way.....

Rebecca: Ready to die.

Ingrid: Thanks Rebecca, that was a powerful example...

Bryan: Yes, Rebecca, that was a good example of tough love. I feel intense fear when I feel something is going to be removed from my life. And after having learned about Pluto and evolution I can look at it a different way because, in retrospect, my life is always better and always freer after a tough Plutonian lesson/change. P.S. I was mistaken in my first post. Pluto will transit the Galactic center in the years 2007 and 2008.

7) Synthesis

Posted by Patricia on June 06, 2001 at 16:04:28:

Dear Jeffrey, I am wondering about the weighting of importance when synthesizing all the info on skipped steps. For example with a planet squaring the nodal axis do you look first at the nature of the planet, the sign or the house to indicate the nature and conditions of the skipped step? I am sure the answer is a synthesis of all this info...but is there any importance to the sequence at which you approach gathering the info? If so..what is the sequence?... Bright Blessings... Patricia
(PS...I was on the website this morning and everything was blue and red and now it is neon lime green and lemon yellow..are you going for a 70's retro look ?

Jeffrey: Hi Patricia - First the house, then the sign .. from there all is co-equal.. Just playing around with colors ...

8) Rulers of planets sq the nodal axis

Posted by Susan on June 07, 2001 at 21:27:34:

Hi Jeffrey, When a soul has two planets in opp to each other and sq the nodal axis, with the ruler of one of the planets on that planet's own resolution node and the ruler of the other planet also on its planet's resolution node, would that indicate that the skipped steps were worked on prior to this life, but were not completed? and if so, would that then mean a doubling of the intensity in the recovery of the skipped steps and an emphasized lesson in learning to listen to others relative to those skipped steps (since the rulers of the planets sq the nodal axis are opp each other)? Thanks, J.

Jeffrey: Hi Susan. The answer is yes to all of the above but you need to determine if the conjunction of the ruling planets to the resolution nodes are balsamic or new ... in the case of a balsamic conjunction the

'skipped steps', i.e. circumstances in this life that trigger the dynamics associated with the skipped steps, will be in place most of the current life versus a new phase conjunction that creates the dynamic wherein the circumstances triggering the dynamics associated with the skipped steps manifest and culminate relative to the first saturn return in this life

9) past life during patriarchal transition

Posted by Jeff on June 09, 2001 at 18:59:08:

Hey Jeffrey, I was wondering if you or anyone else had some input into the following dynamic- within the chart in question, the ruler of the SN (Mars) is in Cancer in the first- could this be a soul who had a significant past life emeshed within the dynamics of the matriarchal-patriarchal transition? (this occurring within the Capricorn subage of Cancer) Supporting this is strong 4th-10th house axis activity (SN in Aries conj SN in 10th, NN + Pluto in 4th in libra) The NN ruler Venus is in aries in the 11th

Jeffrey: Hi Jeff – Yes, and is indicative of lives wherein the matriarchy finally died out in western europe: to the southwest of now what is called Munich ...

10) Aliens role in the Matriarchal to Patriarchal transition

Posted by Bryan on June 10, 2001 at 19:21:54:

Upon learning about the Matriarchal society in Jeffrey's great book, Pluto II, I have racked my brain trying to figure how this transition to a Patriarchal society could take place. The only conclusion I can think of is for the certain men, who started the transition and then began to influence others and also dominate others, to want to disrupt this harmonious way of living for selfish reasons was because they were influenced by an outside(evil) source. They must have been influenced by aliens, either voluntarily or involuntarily through mind control to carry out this transition. In other words, I think this transition from the Matriarch to the Patriarch was planned and carried out by aliens. Much in the same way aliens are influencing our citizens and world leaders these days....with a master plan behind it. Any thoughts would be appreciated.

Jeff: Bryan, Since this was such a drastic change in consciousness it would appear that an outside force could have been the catalyst but, as Jeffrey pointed out, this was an extremely gradual process that played itself out over a large span of time- over this time the realization of equality in regards to conception was reached by men and started the whole chain of events leading to today's highly distorted result- you might be referring to the fact that the actual reason why this created such a twisted sense of power within consciousness is unknown and could be contributed to alien forces- maybe Jeffrey has some input to share since PII came out, I'm interested as well...

Jeffrey: Bryan and Jeff - The way I would suggest we understand this is to understand it was simply NECESSARY from the point of view of the ongoing evolution of consciousness on our planet: the alternating cycles between the feminine and the masculine relative to God's own ongoing evolution. Remember within this that God is the origin of Lucifer and Lucifer became intoxicated with it own God given powers to the point of fearing losing those powers from It's own egocentric point of view. Thus, this is the influence within men at that time that set all this in motion ...

11) Saturn/Uranus-Aquarius

Posted by Patricia on June 11, 2001 at 08:37:24:

Dear Jeffrey, When you discussed the archetype of Aquarius on the tape you didn't refer to the often ascribed dual rulership of AQ. I am wondering if you think that saturn illuminates the AQ archetype in anyway? By observation it seems some people with an emphasised Aq signature, do express the Saturnian side of AQ while others are more Uranian. The Saturnian ruler seems to comment on the limiting nature of groups (to the individuated consciousness), and in the individual causes the loner within the group. But that loner aspect is also a Uranian quality? Any insights? Thanks.... Patricia

Jeffrey: Patricia - I wrote extensively on this in my now out of print book on Uranus. You can download that book for free from my website

12) Soul versus Ego

Posted by Lisa on June 11, 2001 at 10:05:05:

Hi Jeffrey, I have been confused for a long time over the difference between the Soul and the ego. I am trying to experience my Soul as separate from my ego so I can discern the difference between them. I thought of the Soul as divine positive energy and the ego as the part of me that experienced fear and resistance. As I am watching your tapes, you speak of the soul being afraid and having resistance to evolution. How do you define and experience the difference between the two? Lisa

Mark S.: Hi Lisa, I read your posting with interest. If I can help I'd like to point out something else that Jeffrey said. If you remember, Pluto referred to the dualistic nature of the soul. The need to merge with the source vs. the desire to separate from that same source. The Moon represents the conscious ego (or lens of the projector as Jeffrey put it), through which the soul projects its desire nature. If you look at it this way, you can see how much of what passes for astrological thought, ie., the Moon representing the feelings and such, doesn't explain the whole process of the ego. Usually Saturn is given the distinction of ego. However, if we consider what Jeffrey teaches about Saturn, then Saturn represents the "structure" of the ego, or the "aperture" that contains the lens/ego but not the lens itself. Having said this, I believe we must begin to unravel what has been patriarchal conditioning about the make-up of the soul/ego. The conditioning would have us believe that the soul is the higher manifestation of human existence, and in part that may be true. Here, once again, is the patriarchal teaching of separation viz., the soul as separate from the ego, mind, emotions ect... How can this be? If we begin to understand the soul as just part of the manifestation of incarnation/creation, the driving force behind our actions, feelings, thoughts, our very reason for existence, then we begin to act responsibly, with forethought and reasoned response (the antithesis to the Lucifer point). Do not separate yourself into all these parts, elevating some at the expense of others. You are one, your soul is already doing what it wants and desires. Consider these desires and reason as to why this and not that? Love yourself and the reason you incarnated, and live dear Lisa, live!!! Always, Mark S.

Jeffrey: Lisa, Mark has expressed it very, very well. The ego reflects what is happening within the soul in total ... there is no separation. If you wish to consciously experience your soul, to being conscious within it, versus being centered in your ego only, then you must change the gravity point .. Saturn... within your own consciousness. This assumes an active desire to know and embrace that which creates us: God. The progressive 'union' with God occurs thru such a desire. This progressive union is that which changes the gravity point within your consciousness

Lisa: Thanks Jeffrey, I've struggled with the concept for a long time. I want to experience the divine and be able to feel the concept that I am more than my body. I guess it is no surprise that my skipped step is Neptune in Scorpio and my polarity point is Pluto in Pisces. This gives me a path to try. Thank you again, and that you Mark and Shellie for sharing your thoughts and taking the time to respond.

Mark S.: I had another thought to convey on the subject of soul. Another patriarchal condition we have been burdened with is the concept of the divinity of the soul. That it somehow is already pristine, unblemished and pure. If we are ever to overcome the separating nature of the millenia of conditioning we have been subjected to, then we must begin by removing from our thinking the idea that the soul is somehow higher and holier than we mere mortals. It is held up like some sort of Neptunian standard that is impossible to attain. The masochist believes that if only others could see the "shining soul" they see in others then they would understand why they suffer so much. Bullshit!!! Some souls are just plain evil, period. In the beginning they were not created that way, but through incarnation after incarnation, choosing by free will whatever desire they pursued the souls change. So, wherever we are, right now, we chose to be, and our ego reflects the condition of those choices. You see, if the soul is this Neptunian dream of perfection, we can always pay homage to it and not take responsibility for the condition our souls are in. This is the Piscian Age nightmare that has to be unravelled. And just how are we doing that? Through the Virgo sub-age "method" of the "separation into parts." This part of me is worthy, this part is not. Let us not forget the true lesson of Pisces, compassion and understanding. Have compassion for ourselves as we try and understand the last 2500 years. Anyway, I'm done ranting. Blessings, Mark

13) soul vs.ego

Posted by Shellie on June 11, 2001 at 10:18:56:

In a Reiki class last night, the teacher said that a certain symbol can help you transcend your karmic patterns and learn your lessons without pain..that it helps you to put your soul and spirit before your mind and emotions...which is important since the mind and emotions are of the ego. The soul and spirit in the lead will make the learning come with grace. He suggested a 12 to 20 minute daily meditation on the Kria for this.

Another evolutionary student emailed me today saying that this was backwards as it is the soul that is damaged and putting it first would be wrong. That the mind is how the healing will take place.

Could you please comment...I would have been inclined to think that the ego is more problematic and the soul directs the lessons of evolution to create the opportunity for the healing of the ego?

Reiki teacher also said that the 4th dimension is being eaten away and there will be a merging of the 3rd and 5th, which is like the throat and solar plexus chakras meeting in the heart. The 4th dimension holds the illusions, mysticism and the dreams of history, which is a structured time we have functioned under for 12000 to 17000 years. Before that, he said, time was fluid and after that, it will be like the wind. We have four years before this occurs and this is why the push is on to clear the karma.

To me, the impressive line up of Pluto, Chiron, Mars in Sag would seem to be saying the soul, dynamic action and the teacher/healer are all pushing for these perceptual shifts to bring us back to truth and even beyond what we conceive of as Natural Law (not beyond that law, but our concept of it.)

Anyway, that mars retro is at the peak of the full cycle on Wednesday, while the Pisces moon does the squares. Should be an interesting day. Much love and blessings to you, Shellie

Jeffrey: Shellie - Pardon me for saying this but your 'reiki' teacher is expressing hogwash and gobbledegook..blah, blah, quack, quack. Once again, as Mark pointed out, you see the patriarchal 'separation' in all these words about soul, mind, spirit, and so on. There is no separation of these things ... they are all part of our soul, all part of what has created us: God. To be 'FREE' of our karmic patterns is a very simple thing: to desire to know God, and to unify with God, and to give to others unconditionally yet with proper discrimination. Like the women whom Jesus healed of all her 'karmic' problems, the women who was very sick, and Jesus simply looked into her and said based on what he saw within her "women your faith has healed you" and instantly she was healed.

Shellie: Thanks Jeffrey...I wouldn't have asked if I didn't want to know...was the stuff about the 4th dimension gobbledegook too?

14) PLUTO IN SYNASTRY

Posted by MARK S. on June 12, 2001 at 20:45:58:

Hi Jeffrey, it would seem you are doing better since you have resumed your succinct answers on the message board. Blah, blah, quack, quack. I have an question on the placement of Pluto within synastry chart readings. My Pluto (Virgo 1 degree retro) sits in a conjunction to the NN in Leo 29 of my step-daughter. Also posited there are her Mars 29 Leo and Jupiter 1 Virgo all retrograde in her 8th house. What is the past life dynamic at work here, and how would this placement best be served evolutionarily in this life? Thanks. Blessings, Mark

Jeffrey: Hi Mark, - Essentially it means that you have been serving to help empower her own individual development and actualization of her essential or real self and to help in removing her inner feelings of not being ready or good enough to do that which she is capable of doing. In prior lives this at times has generated friction or conflict within her because at times she has felt your delivery of this teaching has been to intense and powerfull to the point of feeling overpowered by you even though your inner motivations where as above. To help alleviate this in this life, via the pluto/ jupiter linkage to to adopt more of a socratic approach towards her wherein you pose very adept questions that are based on the above themes and the answer's of those questions are contained in the questions themselves. In this way she will then come to her own conclusions and feel that she is the one who has arrived at her own self empowerment.

Mark S.: Thank you Jeffrey, I intuitively sensed the same. However, the posting of Socratic questions, would this also be a form of reflective listening? This is a relatively unevolved soul (2nd to 3rd stage consensus, if my observations are correct). Would it also be advantageous for her if I allow her to come to me in her own time. I explain to my wife that it would be better, when she feels overwhelmed by me, to just allow for her to be around me, and what is important for me to do is to radiate acceptance, and unconditional love so that in her own time she comes to the realization that when she is around me she feels at peace. Would this be a proper approach? Love ya, Mark

Jeffrey: Hi Mark - An example of a good socratic question for her, to fit her evolutionary stage would be something like: "I heard of a person who had great inner capacity and creative ability yet because he doubted himself so much he never found the courage to actualize who he was which made him be just like everyone else. I find this sad, don't you ? " ... to way to work with her is to INDUCE a state of reflective listening yes, but more importantly to encourage her to speak, to get her out of herself, and to speak as freely as she can with you. The more she experiences non-judgement from you .. only acceptance of WHATEVER she says .. accept it, but when points come up that you wish her to see or embrace revert back to the 'story telling' as above with the socratic approach in mind

15) understanding the matriarchy

Posted by Jeff on June 12, 2001 at 22:53:39:

For everyone really interested in this subject I have found excellent material- <http://www.levity.com/mavericks/frames12.htm>- There is an interview with Marija Gimbutas (the rest of the interviews are fantastic as well) who spent most of her life exploring Europe to unearth evidence- one of the important points she stresses is that the matriarchy promotes equality between the sexes not female dominance- that matriarchy has now been proven to exist for thousands of years and sustained itself for so long because of its inherently natural way of functioning- if people today could allow this to enter their consciousness and realize there was such a long time of peace without war...

Judy: Thanks for sharing this site. I just checked it out. The article is most interesting!

16) Pluto, North Node phasal relationship

Posted by Lisa on June 13, 2001 at 14:16:39:

Hi Jeffrey, If Pluto is in the 1st house in 3 degrees Virgo and the North Node is in the second house in 20 degrees Virgo, Is this a new phase conjunction or a balsamic? I guess I'm asking is the North Node considered fixed and slower moving or is Pluto the slower moving planet? The info is just starting to sink into my consciousness. I know enough now to know what questions to ask any way. Progress! Thanks, Lisa

Judy: Did you consider the DIRECTION that the Nodes travel?

Judy: The NATURAL DIRECTION of movement of the Nodes is clockwise. I was confused about this in the beginning, also. The Node at 20 Virgo is moving towards Pluto, thus, the conjunction is balsamic, though if you do not remember the natural movement of the Nodes, it "appears" to be new phase. Hope this assists. Judy

Patricia: Hi.. Lisa I am right with you I am confused by this as I posted that original question and was told the above. I also posted a question that said to find the resolution node to a planet squaring the nodal axis the way to do that was to rotate the nodal axis CLOCKWISE to see which makes the first conjunction...which Jeffrey said yes (posted on this bulletin board). BUT on the tapes Jeffrey gave an example of a pluto in leo in the 5th squaring a SN taurus in the second and a NN in Scorpio in the 8th and then said the resolving node was SN Taurus. If I rotate the nodal axis clockwise it would be Scorpio? In the case that Lisa points out (which is phasal question not a resolving node question) It would also seem to me that the phase is "new" as the answer to my earlier post was Pluto would be the stationary planet (slower moving than the nodes) and the phase is determined by counterclockwise counting? But Jeffrey says it is Balsamic? Now I am really confused!!!! HELP US JEFFREY!!!!

Susan: Hi Lisa, Patricia, Jeffrey, et al, Seems like there is a lot of confusion still around this issue. If this helps, I had asked on the message board a while back if one would count CLOCKWISE to determine the phase with the nodes (since their mean motion is Retro) and Jeffrey said yes, it could be done this way. So taking pluto (the slower moving) and counting clockwise, then it is balsamic. My question is do we always count clockwise to determine the phase of any planet to a node, beginning with whichever body is the slower moving? for example, lets put mercury at that 3 virgo position and n node at 20 virgo. The nodes would be slower moving than mercury, so would we count clockwise from the node to merc, making it then a new phase? or do we always start with the planet, due to the mean motion of the nodes, or I guess the question many of us are asking is what is the methodology? Thanks, Susan

Susan: Hi Lisa, Actually, since saturn has an approx. 28-year cycle and the nodes about 18 years, I've been using saturn as the slower moving body when determining the phase/aspect.

Jeffrey: Lisa - This is a balsamic conjunction .. the motion of retrograde or direct does not matter ...

Lisa: I'm confused about the phase being balsamic. I thought from a previous post that Pluto moves slower than the nodes, so Pluto would be the starting point and then I would count counterclockwise to the north node to determine the phase. What am I not understanding? Thanks

Jeffrey: Lisa - Yes, Pluto is slower but you are forgetting the the MEAN MOTION of the nodes is RETROGRADE .. thus the n.node in your example is approaching Pluto .. thus a balsamic conjunction

Lisa: Jeffrey, At the risk of sounding dull, the only way I can understand this being a balsamic conjunction is if I consider the north node to be a fixed point and count counterclockwise to Pluto. I don't think this is what your saying. I thought I understood what you meant about the mean motion of the nodes being retrograde, but that's how I came up with it being a new phase conjunction in the first place. Pluto was the stationary planet and I went counterclockwise to the north node. I know this info is on the tapes, but the question was asked at the end of my tape, and I never heard the answer. Reflecting and reviewing during the Mercury retrograde. Thanks again, Lisa

Jeffrey: Again, Lisa, the key is to understand the mean motion of the nodes being retrograde ... thus, it is APPROACHING PLUTO, NOT MOVING AWAY FROM IT .. IF IT WERE MOVING AWAY FROM IT YOU WOULD BE CORRECT IN THINKING IT TO BE A NEW PHASE, BUT IT IS NOT, IT IS APPROACHING ...

Susan: Hi Lisa, I have a friend, who has been studying Jeffrey's books and is now a new student, who came up with the following methodology:
pretend you are standing on whichever node and looking into the center of the chart. If the planet is to the right of the node and depending on its distance from the node, then it is new phase through gibbous and separating from the planet (0 to 180 degrees); if the planet is to the left of the node, then it is full phase thru balsamic and applying to the planet (180 to 360 degrees). I checked this out in relation to much earlier posts on this question, as well as to your example, and it coincided with Jeffrey's answers in all cases.

Patricia: Dear Jeffrey, I am also confused. I think the problem for me is that I did not hear ANY other rule applies for figuring phases than counting COUNTERCLOCKWISE from the slower moving planet (exception the sun). It would seem from what you are saying another rule applies when figuring phases to the nodal axis? Would that rule be counting CLOCKWISE from the slower moving planet (those being Uranus, Neptune, Pluto) when it is in aspect to the nodal axis? Also I had asked earlier about finding the resolving node from a sq and asked if I revolve the nodal clockwise the one that makes

the first conjunction is the node. But on the tapes you gave an example of a pluto in Leo (5th) sn in Taurus(2nd), NN in scorpio(8th)and said the resolving node was Taurus? If I rotate the nodal axis clockwise to pluto it would be Scorpio? Also The method that another posted here about standing on the node and looking to left? Is that a valid method? Sorry for belaboring this point, but somehow it needs to stick in mind so that it is a steadfast rule, right now it seems I have conflicting info. Thanks..... Patricia

Susan: Hi Patricia, I too, (as well as my friend Donna who came up with this method, but can't get to the message board at this time), needed a consistent way to determine the phases to the nodes. The method I posted below is not limited to looking to the left, but depends on whether the planet is to the right OR the left of the whichever node you are trying to calculate the phase for. Back in Nov., Judy posted two examples: the first, NN at 1 Leo and Pluto at 28 Leo, which she identified as a new phase. The second example was Uranus in 2 sq nodes....SN in AQu in 11 and NN in Leo in 5...Uranus sq to SN being in 1st qtr and to NN being last quarter. Also in Nov., I had calculated for Client 7, N node at 20 cancer and moon at 5 cancer, as being a balsamic phase. Jeffrey confirmed all 3 of these examples....so by applying the method I posted below to these examples, I was able to calculate what Jeffrey has said here....it depends on whether the node is approaching (applying to) to the planet, or whether it is moving away from (separating from) the planet. The method is really just an easy, consistent way to determine whether the node is applying or separating from the planet in question. Give it a try and see how it works for you; it did work in these 3 cases. Hope this helps.

17) Black Moon Ephemeris

Posted by John C on June 13, 2001 at 18:45:48:

<http://www.mountainastrologer.com/hunter.html>

The online ephemeris for Black Moon Lilith is up and running.

18) yods

Posted by Betty on June 15, 2001 at 20:41:47:

I have a yod/s, Saturn/Neptune conjunct in 8th house Libra, sextile Pluto in 6th house Leo, inconjunct my Pisces moon in the 1st house. I have read but cannot find understanding. What would be an evolutionary purpose is something like this.

11/25/52 12:20pm, Madera, California

Vanya: Hi Jeffrey - Recently, two death charts have been given to me and it is pretty outstanding to see how afflicted and involved the outer planets are but ESPECIALLY Pluto and the nodes!

Deathchart#1: transiting Pluto squares Natal moon, Mars,Plutoand Chiron. transiting Nnode squares natal neptune, NN and ASC

Plus a handful of other stressful aspects.

Deathchart#2: transiting Pluto squares natal mercury, Venus and Asc

transiting Pluto conjuncts Natal uranus and opposes natal chiron/NN/Mc

transiting NN conjuncts natal moon and squares saturn.

transiting jupiter opposes natal pluto.

Plus a handful of other stressful aspects with outer planets.

So the interesting part of all this is that in oct 2000, i had a puzzling dream. To make it short, I was given the option in this dream by very 'high up' beings to live or to die. They were shooting streams of intense energy through me and they said that 'just one more would put me to death for good and i had to make a decision at that moment whether i really wanted to live or die". I consciously chose to live in the dream. My point is that at this very time, the following transits were occurring for me: transiting pluto square natal moon, opposing natal Saturn and conjunct natal neptune. transiting NN opposing natal NN and Jupiter and squaring natal uranus, Plus other stressful major aspects...

So, to me this seems like a potential 'death chart'. Do you know anything about being given options to die. Kind of like 'death slots' in our lifetime in case we want to leave...Does pluto possibly correlate to these periodical death slots?thanks

Mark S.: Hi Vanya, I took interest in you posting for the simple fact of the death chart question. However, I would like to point out the difference between death in dreams vs. death in waking life. Considering the aspects Pluto was making to the planets you mentioned, and the fact that by the very act of you being a part of this group reaching for "higher knowledge," I would ask you to consider the fact that this dream has more to do with a transformation (represented by Pluto) than actual death. What would of happened if you chose death? In dreams death is the final act of transformation. When we die in dreams, we die to all that was before. Since these "higher beings" you spoke of were the symbolic agents of life/death, in choosing life, you may well have turned away from the transformative death they were offering. It could be a prompting from your higher self to trust and let the higher nature within you manifest in waking life. I am researching the death moment through chart rectification at this time. If you have any material you think would be helpful, please email me. Thanks. God/ess Bless, Mark

Vanya: Hey Mark - Well, it's interesting because a long time ago somebody explained that throughout our lifetime all of us have potential 'slots' as where we can choose on a soul level if we want to depart from the physical. So, i was just putting two and two together. I thought that these slots could maybe correlate to Pluto transits. It would make sense. Not to say everyone dies during heavy Pluto transits but MAYBE it is a time we can choose to leave. In my dream, after i chose not to 'die' i was surrounded by certain loved ones who explained how releived they were that i wasn't physically leaving them. I see your point that it could very well be 'metaphorical' but I really felt that these beings were giving me the option to depart the physical if i desired. But instead i chose to endure the physical psychological transformation instead. The way the dream went, i really feel it was literal. It was a great experience... it's great that you are studying this, it is incredibly fascinating! Jeffrey: if you read this, do you know anything about these death 'slots' or do you think there is only ONE time for us to go?? Vanya

19) asteroid list

Posted by Shellie on June 16, 2001 at 22:54:05:

Hi - Does anyone have the address for the asteroid list...where Lucifer can be found, for instance? The old website is apparently not available. (mercury retrograde?) Thanks!

Jeffrey: Hi Shellie - You can download off my website a astrology/astronomy program that has over 7,000 asteroids within it, including Lucifer, that can be calculated for any point in time ..

Judy: Hi, Shellie, And another address is (this is a changed address)
<http://www.jonathanclarkdunn.com/astro>

Susan: Hi Shellie, I actually get to the web site judy listed with the following address:
<http://www.jonathanclarkdunn.com/astro/asteroids.cgi> It's a great site and you can run an ephemerides and progress the asteroids...etc.

Shellie: Thanks Ladies!

20) Mars as agent of prior evolutionary intent or present

Posted by Erica T rojan on June 17, 2001 at 01:40:42:

Hi Jeffrey- You have taught that Mars correlates to the desires of Pluto. As such, could this be interpreted as Mars acting on behalf of the soul's previous desires (prior evolutionary intent) or is Mars acting as a representative of current desires? It seems logical that Mars would correlate to the present, but Pluto is involved which in my understanding is typically about prior intent. Thanks for your consideration of this question, Erica

Jeffrey: Erica - Mars correlates to the acting out the desires that exist within the soul..Pluto. The SOUTH NODE of Mars correlates to how those desires that exist within the Soul were acted out before the current life, the current Mars correlating to how the desires are being acted out in this life ..

21) nodes in signs opp natural house

Posted by Jeff on June 18, 2001 at 19:33:56:

What is the purpose of this signature? For example SN pisces in the 6th OPP NN virgo in the 12th. It seems in a case like this the soul in the past (SN) has aligned itself with a transcendental belief system (pisces) which promoted a false sense of service to the whole (6th) based on a standard of conduct existing outside herself- insisting on behavior considered "right" and "perfect" leading to masochistic guilt. In this life she is learning the true meaning of service (Virgo) to evolve it to the highest form-starting from where she projects this into life (aries in the 8th) the power to discriminate and evaluate (8th)- *to lift the burden from one who needs the burden keeps that person from the development of character and strength that is necessary to his progress* having Pluto in first house libra, this is exactly the bottom line intention of her soul that she is learning: true knowledge of self (1st) leading to understanding of relative needs (Libra) of the whole is necessary to formulate a consciousness of dharma which perfectly meets the needs of others- only when you become nothing can you truly become something (NN Virgo, 12th house) Through this understanding she will be able to communicate (3rd house) and meet the needs of others in an authentic way (PI NN libra) based on Natural Law recovering skipped steps (Ven, Merc in sag 3rd sq both Plut + NN, SN) I have been studying astrology for a little under a year now exclusively referencing Jeffrey and the Pluto material, please any feedback would be much appreciated! :)
inlakesh, Jeff

Jeffrey: Jeff, The signature you are pointing out could mean just that ... apparently you know this women, and her evolutionary condition, so the analysis seems right

22) Evil and Direct Perception

Posted by Peter on June 18, 2001 at 20:02:57:

So.... I am so confused, Jeffrey. You said that the closer the soul gets to light, the impurities have to manifest first.... also, that anytime a soul gets very close to light that evil has a way of manifesting itself so that reality is changed in a way that the new desires and realities are really there to fuck with person.... to knock them off course.... this is similar to the bible story of Jesus being tempted in the desert, correct? I guess I am confused because of Jesus saying a man cannot love two masters (god and earth) a man who loves the earth hates god, etc..... and so there is always a struggle for me on integrating the two. It has always been either/or in my mind since I was a kid but I instinctually feel that there is way to integrate the two.... I am having trouble figuring out how.... It was one thing to go through the physical cellular agony while I was alone but I cant imagine going through it, letting it all come back, married with two kids.....because I would feel the need to leave which I dont want to do.... I know this is personal and I dont expect personal advise for myself but, how do people that are dealing with this struggle generally succeed? Is it just "Always God" and then everything works out? Is there a time where the "temptation" finally ends or is it always there? This is so agonizing.... does every soul have to go through this final testing? Did you? Did Yogananda, Dali Lama.... and all those other guys, I cant think of their names.....

Jeffrey: Peter - The resolution of your agony is to understand and see, to experience, God's purpose in all that you do, all that you have created, in all that you are asking YOURSELF to do .. in this way you serve only one MASTER ... yes, all souls, including this one, go thru this chute, this 'trial'....but one day that trial is no more and it does in fact end .. IN GOD, AND GOD ALONE

23) Ussamah Bin Laden-chart

Posted by Sue H. on June 21, 2001 at 06:28:35:

Hello, Does anyone have a birth chart for bin Laden? I think his birthyear was 1957? Thanks!

Tia Starr: Yes, his chart and others are at the link below.

<http://www.angelfire.com/ny5/astro911/main.html>

24) changing consciousness

Posted by Susan on June 21, 2001 at 09:56:10:

Hi Jeffrey, In relation to the technique of changing one's consciousness through the tapes that are played in the right ear, or thru whispering in the right ear when one is asleep....what would be the effect of whispering in a child's left ear while asleep, since this goes to the right brain? I ask because I had a client to whom this was done as a child, but with incredibly negative, controlling messages, and the effects have been long lasting and devastating. And would the antidote then be to do the tape with the messages being played in the right ear? Thanks, J.

Jeffrey: Hi Susan, The reason to do this thru the right ear is to restructure the 'logical' brain, how one consciously thinks. Thru the left ear equals exactly the results you report because doing it in this way accesses the non-linear, abstract, and thus, when negative messages are use, the 'illogical' brain

Patricia: Here's an interesting addition to this. In my work I almost always find benign or welcome entities and energetic beings on the right side of clients (around the head) and attached entities and "negative" energetic beings around the left side of the head. That happened consistently in sessions and I checked with others who do that sort of work and they also confirmed the same. Not that these beings are actually confined by our experience of space/time, but when we perceive them thru our inner or outer senses we see them in relation to the spatial reality we know. It seemed to me that the entry into the psyche thru the left side was like an attempt to bypass freewill (or the conscious choice) of the individual...and often these entities would seem to be whispering into the left ear. Interesting how all this correlates! Bright Blessings.....

Patricia

Susan: Hi Patricia, Thanks very much for sharing that....very interesting indeed...and ties to what Yogananda says as well...."God is always whispering to you on your right and Satan on the left."....hmmmmm

Diane (DD) Oggoian: Hello - I am currently in the process of using the taping system at night and am having a terrible time of it... virtually every night there is a problem with the machine, batteries die, the volume gets set too low... I wake up in a panic each night and check the machine to find out what has malfunctioned. I am under a Saturn/Mercury square right now so I didn't expect it to be easy, but this is ridiculous! Mercury is the final dispositor of my chart so I am determined to make this change... also, I find the "internal fight" to be ***extremely uncomfortable***. I have read in past posts about "evil" lurking on the left brain and boy, I must have a ton of evil over there, the entities must be just screaming over the demise of their power. This is said tongue in cheek, of course, but there probably is some validity. Please, some supportive words on this process would be extremely helpful. Thanks.

Susan: Hi Diane, I too went through what you are going through when I did this tape to restructure my consciousness. Everything under the sun went 'wrong', just as you are experiencing. It ended up taking me a year and a half to make it through at least four months of the tape. Yes, there is validity to what you are saying about evil. As Jeffrey as

taught us, whenever evil sees a soul trying to break free of anything that keeps them in delusion, whenever they are trying to know God, evil does everything in it's power to keep that from happening: i.e., it creates the opposite reality intended, because evil's intent is to separate, not to unify. All I can say is hang in there....using your will and self-determination to make this happen. And just say "Fuck you" to evil. God'dess/Self is stronger than evil. You can do it, and the results far outweigh the trouble in getting there. God Bless.....susan

25) House Meanings

Posted by Vicki S.S. on June 21, 2001 at 12:24:12:

Hello, Jeffrey: I have read Book I of Measuring the Night, and am part-way through Book II. Your framework is wonderful, and clearly takes astrology to the place it needs to go. I'm trying to wrap my mind around the somewhat different meanings for the planets - this will take some time, of course.

Yesterday, I had a phone reading with Martina, and she ascribed different meanings to the Houses, too. More stuff to process!! Where, if at all, have you written about this area? Thanks for your help, Vicki S.S.

Jeffrey: Hi Vicki, In the first volume of Pluto where Pluto is described thru the houses It is also of course part of the video correspondence course .. and will also be in the three volume set that I and my editor are working on now which will be called something like ' a textbook in evolutionary astrology' ...

26) Sacrifice

Posted by Katharina on June 23, 2001 at 13:33:04:

Hi Jeffrey, is the fact that Jesus became so famous after his life due to the collective's need for martyrs? The distortion of his teachings part of the patriarchal exclusion/exploitation mentality, but the martyr aspect a genuine need for atonement of unnatural guilt accumulated thru the oppressive religious conditionings? And here comes my quandary: even once we purge the sado/masochistic archetype will there still be a need for sacrifice (Virgo, as necessity for service/giving back to the whole) in some way, because we will always have to 'take' organic life to survive ourselves (Virgo/Aries inconjunct, atonement, inadequacy due to our primal survival needs as a realistic human experience).....? I know that our ancestors were not primitive, and even though they lived a simpler life their concept of the Source was extremely tangible, practical and sophisticated as it was reflected in daily life.....and their sacrificial rituals a way to make amends with the Goddess (Pisces as polarity to Virgo).....unlike our so called civilized western world, which is really brutally primitive in its murderous exploitation and senseless wastefulness. It seems to me that the collective of western civilization has lost its sense of natural guilt, and is perhaps also clinging to martyrdom as a remnant of what once was natural guilt caused by the taking of Life to survive...killing of animals, the harvest, etc. Or am I mixing up separate issues?

On the other hand I know from my own experience that in order for me to evolve, I had and have to give up certain desires certain outdated forms of behavior by shifting my focus and seeing that the object of my desire was a mirage, was not in harmony with my true desire. I experience this as extremely difficult and as a sacrifice. Would this be an example of how reality (Virgo) and also the phenomenon of sacrifice (Virgo) inconjuncts Aquarius and the ability to objectively see what is real? And furthermore, the

resolution for the sacrifice here too would be Pisces as the polarity to Virgo, the ability to embrace the Source, knowing that by eliminating the separating desires without acting out by trying to force their fulfillment, or repressing any of them, I will eventually be in union with God'ess? Thank you, Katharina

Jeffrey: Hi Katharina You have asked many things and, yes, much of what you are writing is mixing between natural law versus the distortions in consciousness that have been caused by the manifestation of the patriarchy. Remember thru and by natural law, the way God'ess naturally created the human being, that consciousness is defined by the principals of giving, sharing, and inclusion. As the patriarchy began it's manifestation this progressively changed to self interest and exclusion.

Because Jesus manifested in the patriarchal times, at the beginning of the Pisces Age whose sub-age is Virgo, which we are still in by the way, this then required the phenomenon of martyr's , true martyr's, not the martyrdom, for example, of all these crazed muslims who blow up buses full of children in the name of God, so as to induce, after the fact.. as in the Crucifixio of Jesus .. a progressively horrified reaction within the collective that someone as pure as He would be killed thru the, and because of, the delusions of human's who are defined by self interest and exclusion .. witness the Sanhedrin itself, or even the Judaic people of the times who were given a choice of saving the the life of Jesus versus Barabas who was a zionistic warrior of a political nature. They of course chose Barabas.

True martyr's are always PROJECTED UPON by those who hold the delusions of self interest and exclusion and are 'set-up' for tremendous trials of suffering so as to be seen progressively for the purity that actually exists in their hearts and souls .. again, typically, after the fact of some event(s) caused by the projections themselves.

Natural guilt is still part of all of us Katharina . for example any of us would feel naturally guilty if we put our child out on the freeway to be run over and killed no matter how delusional or crazed a person may be leading to such a thing ... and this natural guilt is exactly the casuative factor that allows the collective to learn by the destruction in various ways of true martyr's ...

Unnatural guilt is caused by doctrines, teaching, philosophies, and religions who promote anything other than natural law because of the delusional morals and ethics resulting is specific behaviors which themselves are not natural ...

Both natural and unnatural guilt directly lead to the need to atone for that guilt ... but there is a difference in natural atonement versus unnatural attonement .. desires that have been created thru distortions in consciousness caused by the repression of natural desires that leads to this distortion can and must be 'sacrificed' so as to allow the consciousness to be realigned with natural law and the natural God'ess ... this being done by the conscious understanding of how those distorted desires came into being and for what reasons .. and then deciding within that, no, this is not what i need or wish to do with and to myself ... thru an act of conscious will ..

For some folks, on the other hand, the only way to purge such distorted desires is thru the actual acting out of them .. when this is the case such a person upon such fulfillment will feel so inwardly repulsed and 'shocked by itself' that the very nature of such a shock and revulsion then serves to realign the consciousness back to a state of natural law and balance ...

27) good website

Posted by Jeff on June 24, 2001 at 13:34:15:

If anyone is looking for a good site to check out go to www.plotinus.com- a beautiful collection of higher conscious writings and visionary artwork- hopefully there will be more like this in the future-

Lysa: Beautiful is not the word Majestic is Just what I was looking for many thanks and blessings.

28) Planetary Nodes

Posted by Judy on June 25, 2001 at 11:32:20:

Hi, Jeffrey! One quick question, please. Do we look at PHASAL RELATIONSHIPS of planetary nodes and transiting planetary nodes to NATAL planets? Or do we simply consider the houses, per example, of natal Uranus, S Node Uranus, NN Uranus and that relationship and relate that to the moment of transiting Uranus and the transiting North and South Nodes of Uranus and any major aspects being formed?

Thanks for any insights! Blessings....Judy

Jeffrey: Hi Judy The answer is yes to all of that

29) progressed

Posted by Sharon Reznik on June 28, 2001 at 06:59:27:

Hi Jeff, In my past experience, when a progressed chart was done for the year, it was always done for the following year. Ex: for this year, progressed chart is drawn for 2002. Is this correct? thanks, Sharon

Jeffrey: Sharon - Relative to the 'day for a year' method of progressions, yes

Judy: Since we are looking at present moment events and experiences, please explain the reasoning for doing a progressed chart a year ahead....other than looking at trends that will be upcoming. (I have been using progressed charts for the day I have been observing.) Thanks for any clarity regarding this. Blessings....

Jeffrey: Judy The day for a year method of progressions starts from birth where the first year after birth, the first birthday, covers the year from zero until that first birthday, etc ... into the future. In the old days when we calculated such things by hand instead of computers this is how it was done. With the computer one can of course punch in any given day to check the progressions which I assume you are referring too

30) suicide

Posted by anonymous on June 29, 2001 at 18:09:20:

Hi Jeffrey, I know on your tapes and book you've said that in ALL cases suicide is wrong unless death is imminent....I am in a quandary because today i was in meditation and there was a presence there that "felt" loving that said I was going to die soon and that I would have to do it "by my own hand" I was scared and grabbed my cross and said a prayer...now i feel very confused and scared....is this presence evil or am i being tricked or is this true.... I have been taking medication for hallucinations because too much has been coming through so I don't know what to do . I want to live and die peacefully in the goddesses arms NOT by my own hand....what is this and what is my best protection.

Jeffrey: This is in fact the influence, penetration of, evil within your consciousness .. recognize it as such and resolve WITH YOUR WILL to not give in to that influence .. seek refuge only in God'sess in whatever way you understand and define IT. Use the same mantra as Jesus did when evil tried to influence him: 'Satan get behind me' .. say this over and over and over visualize the CROSS with your third eye .. MERCY WILL COME TO YOU IN THIS WAY ..

V.S.S: I support Jeffrey's thoughts entirely. To build on what he has said, there is a school of Pranic Healing in this country, with Centers in many places. Their Grand Master teaches a course which includes how to rid people of evil energy beings (like the medieval "succubus"). I might suggest that you look at their Institute's web page <http://www.pranichealing.com/> and call the nearest Center to you. Ask if there is a practitioner near you who can help you free yourself from this. May the Divine Light guide and protect you.

Judy: Dear V., Just a sharing....I have been trained in this method and it does work, insofar as the desire of the heart...the WILL of the SEEKER steadies itself in God'sess. So it is back to Jeffrey's clear recommendation...by an act of WILL to seek refuge only in God'sess...however you define it..and to use the Jesus mantra to hold a clear focus of intent. Blessings and compassion... J

L: I don't know if this helps but I use a very simple method before ever entering meditation, or psychic levels or any kind of altered consciousness. That is I simply say whether out loud or silently in my mind: "I ask for protection, I ask for guidance and I ask for help. I refuse anything from the lower and accept it only from the higher."

I had also once a very scary experience during meditation. Yet later on it was revealed to me why was that and what I had to learn from it. In my case, it was my own fear, unconscious fear that attracted the phenomena that scared me to death. I don't know how much it can work for you, but I can put it in words only in this way: "There is nothing to fear. Only my own fears. When I am able to 'own' my fears, than I have the power to release them"

And of course from then onward I always use the above protection mantra. It works for me, that's all I know. I never again had anything scary from then. May the Light heal you!!!! L

Laurel Ann: Read your Post and felt extreme compassion. I was once told that FEAR is "False Evidence Appearing Real." Then I was taught to put myself in a cocoon of white light with a mirror reflecting out around this cocoon. See this with your third eye. It has

given me protection and peace for a good many years. There is another Mantra that has been used for thousands of years, with your left hand held up in front of you, verbally say, "In the name of the Christ, peace be still"! Say this commandingly. The momentum of this age old Mantrum has built for so many many years, that when it is released into the physical, it is very powerful. I totally agree with Jeffrey's answer, we all do have subconscious dragons, but isn't this why we're involved with EA? Love & Light, Laurel Ann

31) ALIENATION FROM CULTURE AND ERA

Posted by Lesley on June 29, 2001 at 21:43:55:

Hi Jeffrey, i have a question regarding the symbology and reasoning behind an incarnated soul that feels out of sync with the era and culture into which it is born. Would the symbols Capricorn time/space) and Aquarius (society/collective) archetypes would be prominent in the birth chart of such a person? (my educated guess.) In terms of the why...i would presume that a soul would be born into a culture in which it feels alienated in order to more aggressively pursue individuation. Yet what would be the reason for a soul in or nearing the spiritualized state, to incarnate in a time and culture which feels incredibly foreign and counter to the increasingly strong natural desire to reunite with god and live simply, and without the trappings of its present culture? Perhaps cultural alienation is a necessary experience of nearing or reaching the spiritualized state of consciousness once the individuated state is completed (reflected in the nature square of Sagittarius to Pisces)? As always, thank you so much for your time and help.

Jeffrey: Hi Lesly - Yes, alienation is a natural condition for any Soul progressively moving towards the elimination of separating desires to the exclusion of the only desire that can remain which of course is to unite with our Source. Such alienation induces a DETACHMENT from 'normal' reality wherein detachment allows for an objectification of that 'normal' reality so it can be seen for what it is .. a reality based on delusions. So what is 'real' then becomes the reigning question within consciousness, which of course leads to the only answer possible: God.

Jeffrey Wolf Green Evolutionary Astrology Message Board

Messages posted during July 2001

1) Nodes

Posted by Lesley on July 01, 2001 at 01:20:48:

More greetings to you Jeffrey, regarding the nodes of the Moon in the birthchart: since the mean motion of the nodes is retrograde, can it be said that when the Moon's nodes are at zero degrees, this is not the beginning of a cycle, as when the planets are at the zero degree point, but the end of a cycle? Or does this logic not apply here. Thank you, lesley

Jeffrey: Hi Lesley Thy logic is perfect .. that is the way it is .. the ending of a cycle

2) House systems

Posted by Lia on July 07, 2001 at 04:39:26:

Jeff, I don't exactly understand what Geocentric house system is, (and why do we have so many different systems?) I basically used the Placidus system in the past, and I don't know if it is different or not from the Geocentric that you use? Maybe just another name for the same thing? Obviously if we use different house systems the houses going to have different boundaries, and some planet will fall to a different house, producing sometimes even pretty heavy differences in their meaning relative to the house they occupy? Isn't ??? I never went into studying much about the history of the house calculation, because calculations itself never attracted me enough:-) I just wanted a chart ready to interpret:-) Yet, I can realise it can be important what house system to trust if it produces different charts. Can you please give me some light on this? Thanks Lia

Jeffrey: Lia - Geocentric simply means as measured from Earth versus let's say Heliocentric which would mean as measured from the Sun. The various house systems are simply based on different kinds of mathematics as ways to divide space and time. Within that there are essentially two systems: spatial and time based. Placidus is an example of time based versus let's say Porphyry which is spatial based.

3) Blood Sugar

Posted by Lesley on July 07, 2001 at 21:57:34:

Hi Jeffrey, can you tell me which planets/signs correlate to the body's blood sugar level, and where one would look in a chart to find indication of excessively high or low blood sugar? (also, is there a natural remedy for either condition?) As always, with gratitude, Lesley

Jeffrey: Lesley Yes, this is always a Pluto, Scorpio, or 8th House problem because of it's direct linkage or correlation to the pancreas which is regulating the levels of sugar in the system relative to insulin. The antidote is an herb called Sanicle which must be prepared as a tincture and in that form the dosage is 25 eyedrops on the tongue three times a day.

4) Lack Of Hard Aspects

Posted by Lesley on July 07, 2001 at 22:07:04:

More greetings to you Jeffrey, i know the answer to this question is largely dependent upon evolutionary condition and other personal, individual factors...but is there anything general that can be said for those who incarnate with very few hard aspects? I've seen a chart with, for example, one square and two oppositions. Why would a soul choose to incarnate into a relatively unchallenged life if the purpose is to grow and evolve? Would it then be through transits & Progressions that the evolution would have to occur? Thanks again

Jeffrey: Lesley Generally, it means that such a soul is simply taking a relative 'time out' from the necessity of evolution in an accelerate sense .. all souls do this from time to time .. we all need a break some times ...

Lesley – July 13, 2001: hi Jeffrey, i still wonder a bit about souls "taking a break," which manifests in a lack of hard aspects in the natal chart. I have always wondered if the soul could just "stay home" for awhile (meaning, not incarnate in human form for a span of time) if it needed rest or repair? Is that ever an option for the soul? *Jeffrey: Yes, of course*

If not, what drives the soul forward to incarnate in human form?

Jeffrey: It is an option but the necessity of being in a time/space reality such as Earth correlates to and creates specific kinds of experiences within the consciousness of the soul that can only occur in such a time/ space reality ..

Thanks for your help, Lesley

5) "Physical immortality"

Posted by Lia on July 09, 2001 at 04:54:41:

Dear Jeffrey, There is a subject really confusing me for a while. The notion of "physical immortality" as a goal of spiritual evolution emerged more and more in different groups of people who search for spirituality. Babaji (at least in people's mind) connected to this, along with other masters' teaching like Ramtha. Their teachings are interpreted more and more in this way: (with the words of Leonard Orr the co-founder of Rebirthing) "Physical immortality is the first step in any practical spiritual enlightenment."

I really think that this must be a misunderstanding, that the original sentence from any enlightened being may sounded like "overcoming physical mortality (or the fear of it?) is the first step..." which to me means what you teach, as to shift our consciousness center from the ego (reflection-body) to the soul (source of the ego-energy) and finally when we evolve enough to the Source that created the Soul.

Would that be an ill-logic if I try to apply astrology to this phenomena in a way to view this through the natural polarity of Taurus and Scorpio? Thus Taurus' intention is to sustain the form within which it exists as the core of this "physical immortality" desire, while it is opposed to the Soul's (Scorpio)evolutionary desire to metamorphosis, to change forms, as to evolve through those changes?? Is the natural Pisces trine Scorpio sext. Taurus can be understood the way, that it harmonously supports both principles? Together balanced by each other? And the end of it can happen only in Pisces that dissolves all forms and all separations???

Or am I misunderstanding something fundamentally? Also can the emerge of the spreading of this notion during the last decade or so be related to the fact that Neptune (along with Uranus) were transiting through Capricorn?? To spiritualize the time and space reality in a crystalized form?? As physical immortality is the "aim"??

Also would this whole thing on a collective level to do something with the patriarchy as I sense it? I mean that during these times of wars, slavery, and all kind of devastation to each other. Masses of us experienced torture, and being killed in ways that during the matriarchy no one could perhaps even imagine. Thus those deaths that happened to us repeatedly became a base for distortion of the natural Taurus sustaining desire? Because when we were forcefully removed over and over from our bodies it was not time for us, we weren't ready we did not fulfill our evolutionary desire fully in that form? So death became the source of the greatest devastation of the souls through the pains physically, emotionally and spiritually?? So to avoid that we developed this "spiritual" notion of physical immortality?? Isn't that the unconscious fear that manifest here? Maybe I am on a wrong track, I don't know.

Especially confuses me when Jesus, as an example of this used, because in my understanding beings realized like him, has nothing to do with "physical immortality" in a sense that it is applied in here. I believe that Jesus along with others are totally aligned themselves with the Source, thus their will even from the soul did not come from as a 'separated entity' anymore, but as a manifestation of God's will with which they totally aligned? So their occurring to us as forms after enlightenment and merging with God, was only a service we needed and not for them to exist as "separate" Jesus or Buddha or who ever....??? Is that right or am I getting this totally wrong?? Thank you for your time and your insights. Love and Light Lia

Jeffrey: Your understanding of all that you wrote is very accurate. There is no such thing as 'physical immortality' at all. And, yes, this delusion picked up momentum during the transit of Uranus and Neptune through Capricorn. From another point of view these transits also accelerated the delusion of freezing bodies ... Capricorn .. for some future time in which they could somehow be revived and live on the physical manifestation of a body, like in the resurrection of Jesus, or the appearances of Yogananda to some, or the great Babaji to some, are not physical bodies in the way that those that promote the delusion of 'physical immortality' mean those words ... these are 'astral' bodies whose molecular density is utterly different than the molecular density of the normal physical body ...

6) Planets - houses- meanings

Posted by Lia on July 09, 2001 at 20:11:34:

Dear Jeffrey, Thank you very much for your insights!!! (What I am trying to say is thank you for coming back to us ALL, thank you for being here and sharing your great wisdom once more, that we have a chance to listen finally :-)) hopefully more and more of us will...)

Yes, I thought the same that the "bodies" that we perceive as forms of Babaji, Jesus etc. are just illusions as "physical" for us, and they are indeed far above that what most of us mean about physical - ---- Yet in the same time, (of course with my 6th H Moon:-)) I have great difficulty to trust myself and the first thing I ask is "what am I missing out on, what could be the base of the deficiency of my knowledge..." and I'm getting to understand slowly that this tendency does not mean that my understanding is necessarily more limited than most others', but just a difference in attitude, that results in my acceptance that my knowledge indeed is limited, with no regards where others' are... and that becomes a reason for doubt, lacking self-trust and all the rest of this 6th H./Virgo stuff...:-)

If you don't mind I would like to come back to the house systems, while I know that your teaching is far above this level as to methods and calculation. I understand the notion what you mentioned to me that house systems can be time or spatial based as a mean to measure time and space. Yet I do have serious deficiency in my knowledge as to what are the reasons that create the consequences of these different bases, in term of coming up with a different astrological chart? This may be a very naive question to any educated astrologer I'm sorry... My point is that, from a pc program that included 7 different systems (but not the Porphyry!) I've basically intuitively chosen the Placidus. After viewing the charts in all 7 methods, that one seemed to make more sense to me. That was all my "base" for choosing it:-) The limited material that I found on house systems didn't tell me anything that I could trust. (Basically most of them were "cook books" as you say it, and I "sensed" that as their overall value on the subject, so could not trust their methodical explanation either) Now, simply because you're using the Porphyry system I downloaded a program from your site (thank you!!) to become familiar with it.

((sorry I thought the name was "Geocentric" as the name of that particular house-system:-) Because it is printed as the first word on the charts I got from you, while it is not on the charts that I was familiar with:-) While of course they're all geocentric in essence:-) In English a general word with a general meaning frequently used also as a particular name of something particular, especially in specific field- related jargons - that I need to figure out, as I am not a native English speaker...)

So, after all this rambling:-) my question is that, apart of copying you like a blind sheep:-) just because I can "sense" that your overall wisdom is greater than anyone's that I met with, --what is the reason for trusting the Porphyry system (or perhaps generally the spatial based????) opposed to i.e. the Placidus (or time based in general)?? For example, I happened to try to view charts through the Placidus, and now when I'm viewing them through the Porphyry there are some little, (yet fundamental in possible interpretation) differences. I.e One of my friends' Pluto according to Placidus falls in the third house, while it is in the Second according to Porphyry. This to me seems as a base of some underlying misunderstanding or misinterpretation of her chart. Is that right?? (Maybe the two systems need to be interpreted differently

of which I again have no idea yet, because of my limited knowledge in this area? or one of them includes some little mistake that cause this difference??)

In my own case Mars is the planet which falls to the 11th by Placidus, yet it is in the 12th by Porphyry. This can give some different clue to understand its significance in the chart, isn't that true? Like in my case Mars opposed to my 6th H. Moon, while within 10 degrees with 12th house Saturn, that also oppose Moon, and trine to 2nd H Mercury --- it can make big difference relative to how I try to interpret Mars' function within this whole scenario as an 11th house planet or 12th? Is that right??? So these are the reasons I got stuck with house systems at all at the first place..... Can you please, help me to understand why in Evolutionary Astrology we trust Porphyry apparently more than any other system?? Again, thank you so much for your time and insights!! Love and Light lia

Jeffrey: Lia In the end it is not an issue of 'trust' in which house systems to use, it is a matter of experience that is born of actual experience relative to the essence of astrology: correlation and observation. I would not advocate that you trust me or anyone else in terms of what house system to employ. I would advocate that you experiment thru correlation and observation which house system seems to work for you relative to people that you work with astrologically.

For me the Porphyry system has proved itself relative to work in Evolutionary Astrology over and over and over. This system came forth from a Christian Mystic named Porphyry in the 4th Century AD. The essence of the system is based on the number three which of course is the root number in all advanced mathematics. Thus the number three correlates perfectly to Evolutionary Astrology: past, present, and future. It also assumes that the 'space' of one's birth is equal versus distorted as in time based systems.

Laurel Ann – July 27, 2001: I'm a new student but have been a practicing Astrologer for many years. Hence, the Placidus or Koch House Systems have been used. Question: How or why is the Porphyry system used in evolutionary astrology? What is the reason?
Question #2: What do you think of the Sidereal system? Can this also be used in EA.
Thanks, Laurel Ann

7) Signs or Aspects

Posted by Ely on July 09, 2001 at 23:39:53:

Nearing the cusp of a sign would evolution speed up or are the 12 archetypes less ridged than that... Also, in comparing charts for a relationship would the aspect, or the sign be more important as far as how the people mesh.

Jeffrey: Ely - 1. It speeds up the evolution only because there is a culmination of many lifetimes that occurs relative to the approach of a cusp. On the the other hand the PERCEPTION of the individual can create a 'reality' in which is seems to be slowing down because of that culmination 2. It is co-equal ...

8) hallucinations

Posted by LW on July 09, 2001 at 09:11:37:

Hi Jeffrey, For the last year I have been having auditory and visual hallucinationsso much so that I have been put on medication because twice it was like an astral hell with entities commanding me to do things and I ended up in the hospital. The doc says I am NOT schizophrenic. I actually believe some of what I've seen is visionary and the voices I heard were telepathic contact with extra terrestrial beings. I have had NO control over the course of these episodes thus the medication. MY question is do the current transits or progressions to my chart indicate what and why this is happening to me? and will there be a lessening of this activity (thus hope for a more normal life).....its very distressing. AND is there a more NATURAL/ HOLISTIC way to treat this. With the med I don't feel like I'm in my body or spiritually connected. thank you jeffrey, DEC 27, 1961 10:55 am CLEVELAND OH

Magali: Just wondering did you start having these auditory and visual hallucinations after you began to study Evolutionary Astrology? If so perhaps there is a relationship/factors that you might want to look into further.

Ely: I think it is very valid to feel an extreme difference in ones life as they become aware of the lessons of evolutionary astrology.... In the past year my entire life has exploded into super evolution, I have been able to harness approaches that in the past seemed to be annoyances, and sporadic impulses. I have reached people in ways I never thought possible.... It is at times very stressful though. I have not had, personally, visual or auditory hallucinations but I do see where one very easily could because of the revelations which may be brought on by the study of something like evolutionary astrology... Maybe there should be a warning label on Jeffrey's books and tapes for that reason.

A question that I have is how does one go about finding other people involved in evolutionary astrology.... I'm asking this because since I stumbled on Jeffrey's site and became aware myself I have found no one who I can relate to on this level of new awareness... Its often a very lonely feeling. I'm 23 just out of college, I live in Mobile AL of all places and I feel there can be so much more, if there was just the coming together of the right people... If anyone has any advice it would be graciously appreciated... Much thanks, Ely

Lia: Ely, I truly don't believe that Jeffrey's or other great minded people's teaching is or can be the cause of anything **WHAT WAS NOT THERE ALREADY IN SOME LEVEL**. Yet, I think I understand what you mean by the possible "shock" as to become aware of it more on a conscious level.... Did you study in Jeffrey's school? Can you understand now your own chart from this point of view? I believe that can help a LOT...

On the loneliness or rather alienation issue, and having a different understanding of life as most of those around you, I can deeply relate to, as this is what I always felt in my life from birth onward...this basically grabbed me all over the world:-) all what I studied in my life basically falls in shape in order to understand why is this occurring to me....Jeffrey's teaching to me "puts the last points in the picture".... that able to put these things into a comprehensible form and shape giving the reasons and the goals for it....on a practical level yes, I could only suggest to try to find people with whom you feel you are more alike.... I truly don't believe that anyone is attracted to Jeffrey's work (or any spirituality related understanding whichever form it takes) unless this attraction and wanting to know the answers was not already there within them. If it was in you, it is not Jeffrey's "fault" or responsibility....sorry but what you say, about the "warning label" suggest that to me....than this warning label could be put in any philosophical, religious, spiritual, metaphysical, esoteric and even self help books....that "be careful now you'll become aware of yourself more, so the comfortability of your earlier state will be removedand you will have to take some responsibility, that may shock you...." Do I make sense? Please understand I am not trying to "make you wrong" right the contrary I admire your courage that you were able to grasp and face these things at age 23, and put up with the feeling of loneliness or alienation that comes with it. Please know that **MILLIONS AND MILLIONS OF US ARE LIKE THIS**. You are not alone. I am one of them, if I did not scared you away with all this, my email is lialight@hotmail.com You are more than welcome if you want to chat with someone who shares your interest in Evolutionary Astrology (I am just doing the course right now, while have read Jeffrey's books earlier) And share with you the same sort of problem, as how to relate to the world around us when we feel so different as our individual evolution accelerating. Wishing you the very best! With Love and Light Lia

L: Magoli - If something is not for you, it means just that:
IT IS NOT FOR YOU, SO PLEASE LEAVE IT ALONE!!!!!!

Dayl – Jul 17, 2001- Leanne, I have been thinking about responding to your posting about hallucinations and hearing voices....so here goes. I am a student of Jeffrey's teaching, and I am definitely not one to be giving advice or counsel on such issues as you describe....and even though I have not been down the road you have - hallucinations, voices, and the like...I have my own issues, we all do, and I admire your courage in putting it out there the way you did, and asking for guidance -- that takes courage, and courage will take you far in your own healing.

I can only relate what I have experienced first hand....I volunteer for a crisis center from time to time that primarily offers support to alcoholics.....I remember a couple of years ago this man that called and related his story to me of hearing voices telling him to do this and that, and describing the hallucinations he was experiencing....I remember thinking how frightened I was just listening to him on the phone -- how scared he must have been!

Leanne, I have never met this man but have stayed in touch with him and I want you to know that he is leading a very happy, peaceful and complete life now. For him, it was a matter of distinguishing between which voices/images were HIMSELF, and which were other entities. Sort of like the child who won't stop demanding attention until he gets recognized, parts of this man had been denied so long that the energies were just in a rageful state. And, also some of the energies were not him, just communication that insisted on being heard, validated, and then dealt with. From my experience, the more we lift off the veils Jeffrey talks about in his teaching, the more surprises in ourselves we discover.

While I am not in a position to give you advice, I am sure that Jeffrey/Martina can give excellent guidance on a personal level regarding the experiences you are having. In addition, I know of a woman who offers solid, straightforward measures to address the problems you are having. She is a holistic practitioner, but also has much experience in assisting people such as yourself discover who's who, what's what, and well, how to deal with it all.

I have spoken with her and she would be more than happy to speak with you. I have forwarded her name and number to Jeffrey, and if you are interested, he can connect the two of you. Most of all Leanne, I admire your courage, and send special hope and prayers for peace, understanding, and integration of all that you are, so that you achieve the joy and wholeness you deserve. God Bless Leanne and her healing path.

Mr. NoName: I have heard voices such as these since as far as I can remember. As I grow older the voices grow more intense. I.E. the negative suggestions get more pronounced. But having said that, I also am able to distinguish between the voices much better as time goes on. The voices I believe are a test and have to do with evil fucking with you..... i choose to use the mantra "Fuck Off!" which seems to be effective.....

9) Evolution of the nodes

Posted by Lia on July 11, 2001 at 04:19:17:

Dear Jeffrey, My next question maybe a bit too ahead, as I just started to view the tapes... (yet I did not find anything about this particular question in your Pluto books) I am wondering how the Moon Nodes are changing place....as they have to evolve too isn't that right?? So the operational function sometimes has to switch signs- houses, whether within one evolutionary intention-complex of the Soul (represented by the house/ sign of Pluto) whether in relation to the change of that intent (thus Pluto's movement to another sign/house) I am not understanding how this can happen, relative to the south node, that applies to the past even the far far past..... So, how a "new" S node will be fulfilled? If I follow the movement of the nodes (that seems logical but I am not sure if this has to happen in this strict order or in what order????) that would mean somehow, that a let say 1st House Aries N node, in the future cycle will be the base for the 6th House Virgo S node?? Is this right at all?? Would this mean that somehow as the nodes are approaching the cusp of a new house and sign in some way the N node experiences will dormantly include the next cycle necessary experiences for the S node??

And if this is happening, is this happening within an evolutionary intent relative to Pluto's house and sign placement, or this switch of the nodes is connected to the changing of the Soul's intention, thus Pluto's movement to another sign and/or house? I am not sure if I can properly explain what I am not understanding, that's never easy :-) but basically HOW a "new" S node appears and still correlates to the past and far past.... Or what am I getting wrong in here??

As always thank you so much for your time and insights!! Love and Light Lia

Jeffrey: Lia Be patient and view all the tapes .. you are jumping ahead ..

10) Cusps

Posted by Patricia on July 11, 2001 at 09:28:04:

Dear Jeffrey, I have recently had a couple of charts where Pluto in Leo was directly on the ascendant by seconds..but still positioned in the 12th house. In the way that I understand it lessons/experience of a 12th house nature would be culminating and 1st house commencing. And as you say the ascendant would be less of a conscious effort but more spontaneous and perhaps impulsive?

Jeffrey: Impulsive only because it's instinctual ...

It would seem that 12th house territory would be the familiar (secure) ground (although 12th house isn't such terra firma) Such a person might experience a diffused sense of self perhaps, and defining or acting upon the individual identity as still part of the whole yet unique might be a theme..as well as a difficulty (being that it is a new experience). Both charts also have a strong 5th-11th house emphasis (NN in 5th) which seemed to lead again to the individual defining what is unique and different about the self and how it serves the collective. Maybe a kind of refilling of a pot that has been emptied in the past. Refilling with a sense of individual purpose and ability to actualize that.

Jeffrey: this all depends on the specific evolutionary conditions of the soul ...

In the case of underlying intention which polarity point (of Pluto) is the relevant one for evolution? 6th or 7th?

Jeffrey: the sixth moving towards the 7th as the life progresses in time ...

Also when you talk about the prior evolutionary intention of a 12th house Pluto and the individual reaction to that can that be discerned by the sign of Pluto?...for ex.. a Pluto Leo in the 12th might have resisted more thru strength of ego than say a Pluto in Pisces in the 12?

Jeffrey: all depends on the choices on any given soul.. no general statements can be made

Can you also just briefly touch upon what is the general intention, besides a new evolutionary cycle beginning, of a cusp Pluto especially as it relates to the ascendant cusp?

Jeffrey: to develop an individualize will that can act upon the instincts manifesting as desires that correlate to what the individual needs to do in order to evolve for themselves ...

Many Thanks :-)... Patricia

11) Event Chart

Posted by Judy on July 12, 2001 at 15:07:56:

I have done a synastry chart for an event (my natal chart and husband's death chart) and have looked at it from a number of perspectives, including the transiting lunar and planetary nodes, primarily to confirm what I already know (well after the fact) about the evolutionary intention of this event. (Drano on the Soul puts it mildly.) Question: Would I get any kind of an ACCURATE picture from doing a composite chart for an EVENT? Or is a composite chart pretty much reserved for 2 people? Thanks for any insight...And Happy Jupiter transit into Cancer! Blessings...Judy

Jeffrey: Judy You could transit the combined chart with your husband for that event ... and get an accurate picture .. you could also do a run on the combined progressions for that event and fit them to the natal combined

12) suggestion

Posted by Lia on July 12, 2001 at 23:51:20:

Dear Jeffrey, I don't know if I may..... but I would like to suggest a new name for the "deemly evolved" consciousness state. I sense that you're also not entirely satisfied with this name (???)as it can support the idea that they are "inferior"

How about the "Gate stage" as the name? As most of them indeed just crossed the "gate"and that takes lots of evolution and perhaps courage..... That may will give this stage more dignity and also stands against the narrow idea that the human self-aware consciousness is the only, the 'alfa and omega' for it.....????

Love and Light Lia

Jeffrey: Lia Yes, I have never been very comfortable with that term because of what it can imply to folks .. so thanks for the suggestion .. another one that came to me was 'newly evolved' ...

Lia: Jeffrey, Yeah, that would sound far better...the only problem I feel with that, is the de-evolution....so not all of them really "new"...and I also have a feeling that the "gate" is actually open for both direction...is that right?????

Jeffrey: Yes ...

...I feel that the de-evolved can be forced backward on that gate, if they maintain their negative intention long enough on the soul level.....??? Is that true???

Jeffrey: Yes, but such a negative intention would have to be specific to consciously desiring to hurt people .. sadistically so ..

I don't know ... but I feel that the free will, combined with intention-action-reaction=karma-responsibility law does not "force" us, to the right direction, it just allows us to find it.... so it does not "force" us to evolve....the only "force" is karma ... yet we have a choice how we react to that, and on which desire to act upon...so we're pretty much "free" to go forward or backward ... as we chose.....????

Jeffrey: Yes, but 'karma' follows and is an extension of the nature of one's desires .. it does not lead

(as we just did go backward by the patriarchy on the collective level...didn't we??)

Jeffrey: from the point of view of progressive violations and distortions to natural law and natural consciousness one could perceive it that way but on the other hand all is necessary in the long run, the big picture ...

Love and Light Lia

13) Sth Node conj.

Posted by Lia on July 13, 2001 at 21:04:21:

Jeffrey - when the south node conjunct a planet, it means a need for repeating lessons previously not learned. But if it is not Pluto, the 2nd Saturn return does not apply to it as a total restriction in time in this life. Is that right??

And if it is, than is there any time limitation as for a person with a placement when the S.N. ruler conj. the S.N.? So, when they would have a chance to change their orientation toward a new way, pointed by the N.N. direction?? Of course applying that they would consciously desire it, but I am not sure if they are free to do it any time or not. With many thanks Lia

Jeffrey: Lia - You have misunderstood the material as it concerns these questions .. please rewatch the tapes again because your questions are answered there ...

Bryan: Lia, Thank you for posting this question. I have been wondering the exact same thing since I have other planets(Uranus and Jupiter) conj the South Node in addition to Pluto. If you find your answer to this question by reviewing the tapes, will you post it on this board or email me with the answer? Thank you, Bryan

Lia: Bryan, If I could I would....but the problem is that my tape has some technical problem right at this part so I can't hear the material properly....I need to send it back for exchange....so whenever I will receive the new tape to view it, I will send you the answer. Love and Light Lia

Judy: Hi, Bryan and Lia Check out PLUTO volume I book, Chapter 1, pages 16 through 23. Blessings....Judy

14) Re: Channelled?

Posted by Shirley on July 14, 2001 at 00:30:57:

Hi Jeffrey, No offense, but another person who has read your Pluto material insists that your books are channelled - is this correct? I replied that I did not think they were. I recall you saying that the Pluto material arrived in your consciousness approx. 10 years prior to you writing it down on paper and it arrived in the form of a dream. Thanks, Shirley

Jeffrey: Shirley You are correct .. it was not channeled .. it did come into my head in the form of dreams in Sanskrit in 1978

15) Web Site

Posted by Susan on July 15, 2001 at 11:14:23:

Hi Jeffrey and all, I recently came across a beautiful web site that has very different and beautiful chakra tarot decks, paintings, etc. Their newest addition features incredible paintings of light-sound beings by Hungarian Shaman Joska Soos and I just wanted to pass on their beauty to others. the address is <http://www.soul-guidance.com/>. then click on the "what's new" button at the top and then click on the picture beside the "Light Sound Beings." Enjoy!

16) orbs & significance

Posted by Mark S. on July 16, 2001 at 19:38:49:

Hi Jeffrey, Just a quick question about planets that square the nodes. Given the fact that we allow for a ten degree orb, is there any significance to the orb being towards the end of the ten degree allowance. For instance, would the issues represented by say Uranus at 7-10 degrees be less acute for say someone with a 3-6 degree orb? Further, since the planet is at the later degrees, would this be symbolic of a soul that has avoided the skipped step over several lifetimes?

Thanks, Mark S.

Jeffrey: Hi Mark Excellent question. In those outer degree's the correlation means that the Soul is giving itself the INITIAL opportunity to address and resolve what the skipped steps have been. As the degree's become closer to exact this correlates to the fact that previous to those closer degree's the Soul has resisted the opportunity to resolve those skipped step issues. Thus, the closer degree's create a condition relative to the previous resistance wherein the nature of the skipped steps become ever more intense and focused, apparent, in the individual's life with the resulting intensity therein. So the outer degree's correlates to the opportunity to resolve those skipped steps without the increasing compression that the resistance breeds to the necessity of resolving those skipped steps .. it is all relative because of the natural law of free will /choice ...

17) Pluto (LEO) sextile Neptune (Libra)

Posted by Judy on July 17, 2001 at 09:54:33:

In the example posted by Mark Jones from CHART 2, it is stated that Pluto (Leo) sextile Neptune (Libra) means enslavement.

I have reviewed Pluto, Book 1, sections on sextiles and the section on Pluto in aspect to Neptune. Since you state that 75% of the people on the planet today have this sextile, I would appreciate knowing just how this aspect reflects enslavement. Thank you for any clarity. Blessings....Judy

Jeffrey: Hi Judy Of itself it does not, but in the context of the chart that Mark did it does. The key is the overall context of a whole chart, evolutionary history of a soul

Lia: Wow, this really surprised me. I never heard of this possible interpretation of this aspect, yet I re-called past life experiences through rebirthing, and one of the major experiences that shaped my consciousness happened in the Roman age when I was a slave. Yet I didn't know that I was a slave only when I got killed I realized.... I have a trine between Pluto (leo) and Neptune (0'02" scorpio) could that correlate to this past life experience in any ways??? Thanks for any insights!

Bryan: Judy, We could all very well be slaves... We just don't realize it.

Judy: Thanks Bryan! You brought me laughter this morning....we are inside the Matrix until we so choose to be out of it...to return HOME...which at this point of my life is understood as being in a conscious state of HOME while walking through the daily living here on planet earth. I so appreciate your sharing! Thanks...Blessings....Judy

18) PLUTO AND NEPTUNE

Posted by Jeffrey on July 20, 2001 at 08:19:48:

TO ALL: Both Pluto and Neptune can correlate to the dynamic and experience of slavery. Pluto has a direct correlation to 'entrapment', being entrapped, contained, overpowered, stocked, raped, sex as power, etc, and Neptune has a direct correlation to enslavement, being a slave, being imprisoned, held against one's own will and so on. In general the sextile aspect between these two, of itself, does not correlate to these dynamics and archetypes manifesting in this way. In the context of the chart that Mark from England did it does have this manifestation because of the overall context of that chart: i.e. south node in virgo in the 8th, it's planetary ruler being mercury in capricorn in the 12th. Pluto in in the 8th and does sextile Neptune but that Neptune is part of a t-square from the 12th and Sixth houses. Thus, the context In answer to Lia's question the answer is yes ...

19) santicle and pluto transits over the 6th house

Posted by Cheryl on July 17, 2001 at 13:11:27:

I've heard about a tincture called "Santicle", good for support of the pancreas during pluto transits over the 6th house. I'm deep in this transit with my moon conjunct saturn in the 6th house. Can use all the support I can get. Thanks.

20) Combining Old/New

Posted by Judy on July 19, 2001 at 10:29:47:

The following web page is an interesting example of taking "natural knowing" and via observation and correlation attempting to devise a workable model...in this instance of earthquake prediction... This is from a high school teacher on Oahu and he is using ancient sacred knowledge of the Mother, Madam Pelee, ancient tales of how the Kahuna's worked at prediction and combining this with geology and solar and lunar eclipses and geomagnetic gravitational tides. Though the model is incomplete, it bears looking into, from my perspective, because it serves as a linking of two types of knowledge into something "new". The page is www3.damien.edu/teachers/lee/lee.html just in case anyone might be interested.

21) Jupiter retrograde

Posted by Lia on July 20, 2001 at 15:24:51:

Jeffrey, I know you mention Jupiter retrograde on the tape, and what it cause. I would like to know if there is a natural treatment or remedy to improve that condition, and how (where) can one purchase that, and in what dose to take? Lia

Jeffrey: Lia - Either natural kelp which is full of iodine, or homeopathic idium .. which is iodine. Idium is quite toxic so if you chose to use that then visit a professional homeopath to determine the right dose for you....

22) On suicide

Posted by Lia on July 21, 2001 at 06:11:11:

Jeffrey, Is there any astrological aspect(s) through which a past life suicide can be traced back in the natal chart? Also are there particular consequences according to the present life (apart repeating the full life lesson that lead there) attached to such a decision and deed a soul made? Or there is just the simple inner knowledge that one gain through the experience that it is not an option "there is no way out" ? Lia

Jeffrey: Lia There are many possible combinations of different kinds of aspects that must be evaluated relative to the whole chart and the OBSERVATION of the person in front of you. Scorpio, the 8th house, Pluto, and Mars in some stressfull conditions will generally be implicated ... the two primary lessons you will see when this has been the case, in the context of the current life, will be the WILL TO LIVE, AND SELF-DETERMINATION ..

Peter - July 27, 2001: You said that people who have comitted suicide in the past currently in general are marked by a strong sense of determination and will to live. For people who have a terminal illness and battle it for long periods of time and end up surviving it, is that typical in people who have comitted suicide previously... as far as you know?

2. What are some karmic reasons for developing a long term illness.. is it generally based on their "sins" of the past?

Jeffrey: Peter What I said was that when a person has commited suicide before that in the next life they will generally have as current lessons in that life that involve self determination and the will to live .. lessons ... to be learned .. tested .. there are many causes for long term illness .. no general answers ...

Lia: Peter, I am not in a position to answer your question, yet if I got Jeffrey right, people who have committed suicide in past life they don't necessarily have, but NEED to develop those attributes.... Lia

23) Jup. in Virgo

Posted by Lia on July 23, 2001 at 19:49:40:

Jeffrey, I have difficulty to fully grasp or correctly interpret Jupiter's function in the 9th house and in Virgo... (Case: Pluto in the 9th in Leo conj. Jup.in Virgo, thus Pluto's polarity is in 3rd Aquarius. Ruler the Sun is in the first in Capricorn making a waxing trine to Pluto and Jup. S.node in the 7th Gemini, N.node in the first Sag)

Would that Jupiter placement correlate to the need of learning the discrimination as what to take in as "truths", or would that correlate to a tendency of some kind of judgemental thinking according to the limitations of the person's "own truths" or would this rather point the need to embrace the Pisces polarity of Jupiter, as to be able to embrace the totality of truths not just a part of it, or would this indicate the tendency to be victimized for one's own truths -- or all this together can be the case in some kind of mixture --according to the whole "picture" as the whole chart??? I have a feeling that there is something simple and important that I am missing here, yet can't figure out what it is....:-) Thank you for any insight on this!! Lia

Jeffrey: Lia All of those dynamics would be true from the point of view of past life dynamics being mixed in with current life dynamics .. the fundamental resolution is find one's own inner truth, thus 'authority', relative to understanding intuitively the totality of 'natural law', the very laws set in motion upon the act of the Creation in the first place where such laws have and always will be true independent of various 'religions' or 'truths' projected thru the egocentric mind of many that have nothing to do with these natural laws. Being alone within Nature and allowing the intuitive consciousness to simply exist of its own accord would allow for a progressive 'remembering' of those natural laws.

A correction in your astrology: the Pluto/Jupiter is in a 'waning' trine to the Sun because the Sun, when used in calculating phases, is always the point of reference

24) Nodes' motion

Posted by Lia on July 24, 2001 at 21:58:14:

Jeffrey, Thank you so very much for your insights, they're help a lot to shed light on any dark spot.... I would like to ask a question about the nodes' motion and their meaning and/or importance if there is ...?? As the true Moon nodes' motion can be direct or retrograde,(as I guess any planets' nodes motion as well) would the "direct" motion in essence correlate to the principle of more "internalization" as normally the retrograde motion does relative to planets?? (Meaning that the "normal" node motion is retrograde) Or this logic does not apply to nodes....????

Thanks Lia

Jeffrey: Lia What I have observed over these many years of working with clients relative to the moon's direct motion, which does not happen very much relatively speaking, is that in general such individuals tend to have more of a sense of their life's destiny or purpose much earlier in life than for those whose nodes are retro .. so the implication is, yes, there does seem to be more of an internalization to these folks ..

25) Ephemeris

Posted by Lesley on July 24, 2001 at 23:41:02:

Hi Jeffrey, do you know of an online or print resource where i can find an ephemeris for the planets' positions through the 19th century? As always, thanks, Lesley

Jeffrey: Lesley The only thing I know to do about that would be linked to the astrological computer program Solar Fire which allows you to generate your own ephemeris for any century and print it out on your printer .. Solar Fire is available thru Astrolabe .. Rob Hand's company ..

Patricia: Just a little help in getting Solar Fire (I use thier programs and think they are great) They are in MA at (508)896-5082 or Fax (508) 896-5289

Laurel Ann: Solar Fire 5 is great. You can also obtain books in 10 year increments through the Rosicrucian Fellowship, Oceanside, CA USA 92054. Max Heindel speaks volumes on Evolution as Shown in the Zodiac in book called "The Message of the Stars". Much is given in the second half of the book about medical astrology.

26) Nodes and a signs effectiveness:

Posted by Ely on July 25, 2001 at 19:21:41:

Would how close a planet is to the south node indicate how ineffective the atributes of that sign are; and would how close a planet is to the north node indicate how effective the attributes of that sign are? Or would weather or not the planet was mooving toward or away from the N or S node have anything to do with the effectiveness of that sign? Anyones response is greatly apreciated... Thanks, Ely

Jeffrey: Ely It has nothing to do with the effectiveness, or ineffectivness, at all

27) Human Hypocrisy

Posted by Lesley on July 26, 2001 at 09:20:25:

Hello again Jeffrey, I want to ask about the planet/sign that correlates to the human psycho/social phenomenon of hypocrisy. It seems to me that I read somewhere in your work that Saturn is the planet that correlates to such. True? Thank you for your time, Lesley

Jeffrey: Lesley Capricorn, the 10th house, and Saturn

28) Limitations and Scorpio

Posted by Lesley on July 26, 2001 at 09:28:11:

Greetings, with one more question today... My progressed Moon just entered Scorpio, and will enter my natal 8th house imminently. When considering this recently i remembered something about Scorpio's correlation to limitations (and this is certainly a time in which i am consistently aware of my limitations on this plane!). Yet when i think of limitations of an internal or external nature, Saturn and Capricorn come to mind. Can you describe (or refer me to a piece of your work that describes,) the why of Scorpio's correlation to limitation within the experience(s) of space-time reality? Thank you so much, Jeffrey. Hope you are well, Lesley

Jeffrey: Lesley The limitations of Scorpio, 8th House, Pluto correlate with what is possible or not possible to evolve into from a Soul's point of view. The limitations of Capricorn, the 10th house, or Saturn correlate to the limitations one can create for oneself relative to social conditioning and the outer expectations from society or parents to conform to that conditioning. This then can restrict what is possible to evolve into or towards relative to the Soul

29) Panic/Anxiety Attacks

Posted by Lesley on July 26, 2001 at 21:01:37:

Hi Jeffrey, I'm wondering what planets and signs correlate to the psychological phenomenon of panic attacks, or anxiety attacks. Perhaps it is a Mercury-Neptune or 12th house correlation? With much thanks, Lesley

Jeffrey: Lesley Yes, that combination could correlate to 'panic attacks' relative to what is called hysteria dysplexia .. unresolved trauma from the past that has become

emotionally displaced .. in general anxiety attacks are a function of unresolved trauma in one form or another .. thus, in general, Uranus, the 11th House, and Aquarius have this correlation .. the lower octave of Uranus is Mercury so the behavioral manifestation of such things can manifest thru Mercury, Gemini, or Virgo but this planet and signs are not the casuative factor ..

30) houses, planets in it, and signs

Posted by Lia on July 27, 2001 at 01:03:05:

Jeffrey, I would like to make sure if I understand right the principle as how to interpret correctly the houses in signs, and the planets in it and how does it correlate to the signs that they're ruling...(the examples that you give on the tape are great, and I understand those particular ones perfectly, yet am not always sure when I try to understand a different context if I do it right....)

Is the principle like that: the house will operate in a particular way relative to its function (as the number of the house as function) through the quality that the sign on the house cusp gives to it? *Jeffrey: Yes...*

Any planets in the house will operate relatively within the house function. The sign connected to the planet by its placement (as which house or houses they occupy) will define the planets "quality" or how it operates within the house it's in..???

Jeffrey: Yes..

I.e. if second house is in Capricorn the individual's value system and how they relate inwardly to themselves will be characteristic to the Capricorn archetype?? If there is a planet, its function will be characteristic to where its sign is found in the chart?? *Jeffrey: Yes*

So about Venus and Mercury we have to look both their signs in the chart for the two different functions that symbolized by those signs???

And that all will mitigate their operation in two ways within that particular house??

Jeffrey: Yes

Second part of this question, what is the meaning, and/or significance of the other following sign in the same house when that is the case? Would the original meaning as above will be mitigated by the second sign in the house? An if one or more planet is there in the second sign of the house would that emphasise that second sign more? *Jeffrey: It is all equal ...*

(I guess so but am not sure how does this exactly work? I think that this could be pointing the necessary transition for that very area pointed by the house...???.i.e. second house continuing in Aquarius, pointing the way how to change that original value system and relatedness, and planet(s) in Aquarius in the 2nd. emphasising this, perhaps pointing the very ways how this can be done..???? Is this logic right?? Or am I missing something here?? *Jeffrey: You are correct*

Also what would be the meaning of a house cusp in the end of a sign, thus the majority of the house is in another sign? Would this indicate more 'ease' in that particular house function's transformation?? If not what is the meaning of this ??

Jeffrey: At the ending of the sign it correlates to a 'culmination' of those dynamics linked to the house it is on in this life, and then evolving into new dynamics and symbolized the next sign in that house in this life ...

Also I don't exactly understand the intercepted signs importance and meaning in the chart. (Have read couple of explanations for this, but none of them was fully meaningful for me, something was always missing...but I don't know what)

Jeffrey: study the tapes about this ...

Also with intercepted signs, the occurrence of two house cusps in the same sign comes, thus for the ruling planet of that sign there will be two houses to consider, and I am not sure exactly how to put that in work, how to understand that in the whole context.....

Jeffrey: If the same sign is on two house cusps, i.e. aquarius on the 2nd and 3rd then there can not be an intercepted sign say in the second house .. in general with the same sign on two house cusps then that archetype is obviously being emphasized in this life, a major archetype to develop this time around ... thus the house ruler of that double signature becomes very important in terms of how to actualize those emphasized dynamics relative to the archetype of the sign

Thank you very much for your time and help!! Lia

31) You in my Dream

Posted by Peter on July 27, 2001 at 12:23:07:

I woke up from a dream with you answering my questions and thought to myself "he is probably answering questions on the message board right now too." So of course, you were, around 8:50 this morning.... Can you be on your computer and in the astral realm at the same time?

Jeffrey: Peter Yes ... many people experience me in their dreams in many different ways ...

32) Pluto transiting the 7th

Posted by Bryan on July 27, 2001 at 14:02:37:

Hi Jeffrey, Can you tell me when Pluto is transiting the 7th house if it is a good or bad time for relationships and/or meeting someone? And would you still use the porphyry house system for Pluto transits? Thanks, Bryan

Jeffrey: Bryan Relative to that transit if you are in a current relationship that is not growing and evolving as you need it to then it will create a sense of stagnation and progressive emotional distancing. If that is the case then the challenge is to address whatever the dynamics are that are not allowing the growth necessary with the existing partner so as to see if it is possible for the relationship to grow. If it is unable to grow then the Soul will vibrationally attract others who symbolize the very dynamics that you need in order to grow with another. Such meetings are typically karmic and most often correlate with partners from other lives. This then can create a major test if in an existing relationship. If in an existing relationship, and you do meet another that creates a sense of deep, hypnotic like, attraction, the test, then it is karmically imperative that you tell the existing partner about this, and the possible intentions to move into that relationship because of the inability of the existing partner to grow with you. In other words to do this in complete honesty, nothing done in secrecy. If you are not in an existing relationship during this transit then, yes, this kind of meeting is fated from the Soul's point of view and thus necessary.

I use the Porphyry system for all things

L: Bryan, read Pluto vol.1 Pluto's transit through the 7th house....nothing is bad from an evolutionary point of view...

33) manic depression

Posted by none on July 28, 2001 at 13:20:55:

Hi Jeffrey, I was wandering what the astrological markers for manic depression are?

Jeffrey: There are many markers but it comes down to stressful dynamics between Saturn and Jupiter, the rulers of one's 10th and 4th houses in a stressfull aspect pattern, or the phasal relationship between Saturn and Jupiter being stressfull as in a full phase

34) On Using Relocation Information

Posted by Judy on July 28, 2001 at 14:02:51:

Hi, Jeffrey Since the use of relocation information is all new to me, I am attempting to use the very little I currently am conscious of with wisdom.

1. My natal chart has a major Jupiter line going through Philadelphia down to Key West Florida. This line is also on the Midheaven according to the geodetic equivalent method. In other words, it is one of the few places that might be ideal for me to relocate in the US according to the use of these two methods combined. I just spent 3 months in this area and my physical body went into major rebellion to the humidity...rashes, heaviness, feeling as if I were walking through water. On the positive side, the dream state was clear, and information about what I am studying and about past life correlations to present life experiences were profound. (All this was during a Mars retrograde time, taking Mars back into the 8th house for additional insights to clear from a wiser perspective in gratitude.)

This appears to be a duality experience...physical discomfort and feeling clarity. I left the area last week to check out the Northwest. Perhaps the intention was only to recover information there and move on. Perhaps not. It was my clear intention to make this relocation as clear and simple as possible, not to go through another vision quest experience. The physical body feels stronger and the rashes are healing in the altitudes. Perhaps it is because I have zero attachments to where to live, other than a place that feels peaceful, that this process is taking awhile.

Question: As well as using intuition (Jupiter)and feeling that a place is either appropriate or inappropriate, how does one use the astrological material to assist oneself in choosing a place to reside on this earth? Would not Sag areas (past life experiences in at least 4 Sag lines) be ideal? Or would this be a repetition of the past? I appreciate any assistance in understanding the wisdom behind using this information for ones' self. Blessings...Judy

Jeffrey: Judy One first must determine the essential nature of a person in terms of finding the relevant places to live to accommodate that nature. Part of that determination must include things like psychological reactions to the local climate of any given area, even basic issues like seasons versus non-seasons .. proximity to water or lack of .. rural versus city .. and so on. Then to determine what the current need and purpose is for relocating .. then putting all that together to then find those places ... and trying to match it with the relevant geodetic equivalents .. even doing geodetic charts for those potential new areas .. they do work.

35) How deep do we go?

Posted by Rowdy on July 30, 2001 at 15:33:41:

O'si yo Jeffery, If we are doing a chart for a client and they ask about thier body, and of course we flash over to the first house(after we've looked at pluto) and see Cap rising. We look to the planets in that house & aspects, where is the ruler of the sign. Search for saturn and find it in 2nd aquarius and aspects. I then will tend go for to Uranus and see what it's pulling on Saturn too.. Do you see were I am going.

Should we always stop at the point of house sign aspect. Which would be only sign on cusp and natural ruler of that house. In this case Uranus in conjunct Pluto in the eighth house. See why I was drawn there. LOL Astro humor.. Hope that is clear.

Blessings Jeff, and I am off the Pot! Rowdy

Jeffrey: Hi Rowdy First, good for you breaking free of the weed.

To do an accurate analysis of the medical conditions of the body is a very complex situation .. what you have presented/ asked about is not enough and too simplistic. The video course has all the medical stuff in it, and how to do a complete and accurate analysis including the chakra system from a medical point of view .. this will need to study in order to proceed in this way ... I am in the process of writing a three volume set to be called something like a 'textbook in evolutionary astrology' and within it I will be writing about all this including a whole section on how to identify the dynamics within one's consciousness that CAUSE the conditions in the body to manifest ...

Rowdy: Hi Jeff I guess I went to the wrong house for the example I was getting at, but you are right.. Let's see a customer asks where to live. So, fourth house it is. My case cusp Cap, ruler in 3rd conjunct 4th cusp, and squaring the Asc, and Dsc, incununct Uranus.. Now there is a bunch of information here, and we could go deeper? ie ruler asc and so on..

Of course look up the natural ruler which moon in thrid in sag. ruler in third cap .. Do you see what I'm doing here? Do you stop with ruler of cusp, and natural ruler? Blessings, Rowdy

Jeffrey: Hi Rowdy Yes, I see where you are going, but, again, please review the tapes on the medical stuff

36) hopi prophesy

Posted by M on July 30, 2001 at 18:42:59:

Hi JEFFREY, I read somewhere of a hopi prophesy which talks about a great age of purification...I was wondering if we are in THAT age now and if so for how long and what astrological transits would one look for to indicate a great age of purification...god bless and peace to you.

Jeffrey: Yes, we are in that age now .. the underlying correlation being that we are in the end time of the Pisces Age relative to the Virgo subage .. Pluto transiting thru Sagittarius, currently conjuncting the collective s.node of Uranus, and approaching the galatic center at 28 Sag .. Uranus and Neptune in Aquarius, Neptune being on its own s.node now, and both of them moving into Pisces in the next years to come

Jeffrey Wolf Green Evolutionary Astrology Message Board Messages posted during August 2001

1) 'Evolutionary gate' on Mercury:-)

Posted by Lia on August 01, 2001 at 15:02:27:

Jeffrey, In my chart Jup. is in new phase conj. to Pluto in the 9th and Mercury in the 2nd is Gibbous sexiquadrate to them.(did I spell it right??) Thus no wonder, I frequently experience problems communicating something...

In one of my question I was trying to understand patriarchy in a way that I tried to compare the whole human race to one single individual in one single life time...I came up with the idea that it may be compared to the age of around 14...but this comparison may not be right, and I definitely was not able to put all this in the right form... Thus I would like to ask you as what is your perception of the patriarchy's purpose in the bigger picture, relative to our collective human development??

Also I would like to ask a question about my last mailing: according to my "observation" of astrological charts I noticed that whenever an intercepted sign-pair occurs in a chart in one house, there is also the occurrence of one sign being on two other houses' cusps. Usually the following two houses and of course the polarity sign also rules the opposing two houses. (Yet I am not sure if it is always the two following houses, I think it can be the previous two houses yet I myself never seen that...but obviously my experience can not even compare to yours)

From your answer first of all I realized that this was not stated clearly, and caused confusion, in understanding what I meant.... second now I have doubt if this "observation" is always true; i.e. in every case when there is an intercepted sign in the chart, there must be two other houses ruled by one sign (thus a sign-polarity will be emphasized in that chart by 4 houses ruled by that sign- polarity)

Is that always true or not??? With many thanks Lia

Jeffrey: Lia For the first question read the last chapter in volume 2 of Pluto, or go to <http://www.jeffreywolfgreen.com/pluto.htm> ..

No, just because there in an intercepted sign it does not automatically lead to another sign being on the following or preceding two houses ...

Lia: Jeffrey, I have read earlier, and now re-read your article. My question was never why the patriarchy has to change, or what was the reason on the egocentric consciousness level of men to create this false order, and why re-aligning with natural laws is our only chance to go on...even just to survive and sustain our life form as human beings.... My question was/is: I myself do not understand (and never did from the very first time when my soul encountered the patriarchy) WHY THIS KIND OF DEVELOPMENT THAT THE PATRIARCHY REPRESENT WAS AT ALL NECESSARY IN OUR HUMAN DEVELOPMENT? WHY, IN THE BIGGER PICTURE??

In this life I am trying to understand that everything that exist has a reason, it is necessary and has its place in that bigger picture....

For the patriarchy and the kind of realities that it created I am angry with the Source of Creation for a long time...I am trying to resolve this and understand the limitation of my understanding that created this anger, along with the refusal and resistance to participate in Life and the kind of realities that this f...n patriarchy created for many thousands of years....

What historically called "matriarchy" I called inside "home" and I just always wanted to go home...of course I haven't been home for a very long time...

So, instead of just staying in refusal, what I am trying to do is to understand what's above it all... what is the NECESSARY reason for all this...(that seemed to me nothing else but ruining our "home"...inside and out...)

You are the only person I encountered with, whom I believe able to help me to gain this understanding... The only meaning I am able to grasp is that maybe we need to CONSCIOUSLY understand why exactly it is fatal to us to go against natural laws?? (If it is still confusing, I am sorry, that was my best..) Thank you very much for your time! Lia

Lia: Hi Jeffrey again, I just had a very overwhelming experience, yet I am confused if what I am perceiving is true or not...

I received an answer for my question as to why the patriarchy had to take place.

In words it sounds like: because we gave way to it, by stagnation....that the majority of us didn't grow, didn't wanted to learn... we became too lazy too comfortablefor many life times we resisted evolving further....we went along without taking any personal responsibility, trusting the "leaders" (There were kind of spiritual leaders, in a different way than today, but there were...is that ture??)

These leaders at first took responsibility honestly for the whole, yet later our laziness and ignorance gave them too much power...and by time a gap occured between the leaders' and the majority's knowledge....and that supported or created their delusion of self grandour that was the very seed for the patriarcy to come....but really it was US the MAJORITY who allowed this, who didn't bothered to learn, to make individual effort, thus didn't bothered to evolve...

So then as a consequence a shift happened slowly from matriarchy to patriarchy, giving the power to those who bothered about the power.....but above it all this whole scenario (patriarchy) created a cycle in which individual evolution was enforced by the wide variety of personal traumas, through many life times ...which of course manifest as collective traumas too....so it became pretty hard to remain ignorant at least about our own individual wounds....

If all this is true and not my confused imagination, (???) than perhaps the very lesson is never to do this again...as we all need to think for ourselves and take individual effort and responsibility ...no matter how much the consensus may seem to embrace natural laws (as it did for a long long time during the matriarchy) ...yet if we just go along, blind and lazy, we gonna get a kick in the bum sooner or later :-)) (As we certainly do for a while...)

So this was my "lightening" for today (my head still hurts) and I'm really not sure, if this all make sense... but even if it doesn'tI want to thank you for this great opportunity of your message board ...the very fact that it exists (Internet-Uranus) gives us an opportunity to share, and it is inspiring and liberating... by giving us a chance to ask you.... it also makes us think on our own:-))

Thank you for all that!! Lia

2) FAMILIES & EVOLUTION

Posted by Lesley on August 01, 2001 at 22:25:13:

Hi Jeffrey, I've a question about genetics from the evolutionary point of view. Some scientific research has suggested that addictions and addictive behavior are linked genetically and thus handed down through generations in families. I would think that this so-called genetic link is indicative of a karmic link of some kind between the Souls/people involved. Have you any thoughts on this? Thanks for reading, Lesley

Jeffrey: Lesley The core issue here is to remember all Souls choose the family of origin ... thus to determine why any Soul has chosen whatever conditions/ realities/ dyanmics that the parents reflect .. and then remembering that there is no one answer for anything ... the reasons and causes can be many ..

Bradley:It seems to me, and I am an energy worker and only a dabbling astrologer, that what you are saying is true as far as more than one answer. It would not be unusual to find addiction in a persons field that dates back to a lifetime previous. Alternately, clearly it can be carried in a genetic field as well. I come from a family where addiction to many things is common. I for some reason do not tend to have the addictive bend. I recall being told once by an astrologer that my oldest son might have to watch for addiction issues and I also found an addiction in his field from a lifetime we had in San Francisco when he was also my son.

3) Pluto transiting through the 4th house

Posted by Peter on August 02, 2001 at 15:39:26:

The description of Pluto transiting through the 4th house doesnt sound like such a good time... has anyone who is married with children experienced this transit and would like to share with me waht happened? It

sounds like "bye-bye" time for the family, possibly.... Jeffrey! question #2! Also the way you described a person being almost catatonic while absorbing the emotional states that pass by.....um and the health problems are descriptions of someone I know who is finishing this transit up. She is also a cancer and pluto(virgo) is conjunct moon and uranus in 2nd/libra. Do you recommend anything to benefit the afflicted areas of the body during this time? Thank You Jeffrey...

Rebecca: Hi, I had not only Pluto conjunct the IC but the Moon at the same time in Sag, which is the ruler of the South Node and opposed to Mercury conjunct the MC ruler of my Ascendant. I got divorced, my Mother died, I lost all my security, but found my own strength and power! I started to bodybuild and will do my first competition in September, I found the warrior within. I still have my little soulmate, my Virgo son..;-)

Judy: Hi, Peter, This is part of my birth signature..Jup, Moon, Pluto conj in 4th. It is what I have lived with my entire life. Basically, this house is about absolute emotional security within, the divine mother within, choosing situations to test the emotional security, etc. It would take a book to share the experiences this has presented to me...I am grateful they were there.

Jeffrey: Peter Anything that will create emotional stability and evenness .. the serotonin levels within the brain typically go haywire thus possibly supplementing with a new compound called 5-htp ..

Shellie: Hi I'm not married, no kids, but having Pluto going through the 4th for a while now...I also experienced the death of my mother and have been having a strong desire to move and I'm dating a foreign man, a Scorpio with Sag rising who is in my home quite a bit. But the most important feature of this transit and the result of these other indications for me seems to be the deep recognition and then questioning of the beliefs about emotional security and family life that were transmitted either directly or indirectly by my family and experience of home in my childhood. The more I am willing to let go and allow a new perspective to come in, the better I feel and things actually seem quite exciting....change means you're alive!

4) Pluto squares

Posted by Diane on August 02, 2001 at 16:14:24:

Greetings Jeffrey: Pluto has finished it's square to my 9 degree Virgo Venus, ending my marriage immediately upon the applying square, as well as many, many other relationships. My question is: does the regeneration aspect of pluto continue until pluto is out of orb, (5 degrees) or is this transit "finished", "caput" and done with? Pluto is widely conjunct Venus natally. But I'd like to know in general how long the affects of Pluto last, orb wise.

Jeffrey: Diane There are many residual effects until the five degree orb station is reached ... the main 'test' or 'lesson' revolves around the ability or inability to apply the the lessons learned during the thrust of the transit itself ..

5) Saturn/Pluto opposition

Posted by Jennifer on August 02, 2001 at 18:31:52:

Greetings...I just reread both of your pluto books and was amazed at how much more I got out of the material this time around...I was wondering what your thoughts on the impending Saturn/Pluto Opposition are? Would it be fair to say on a collective level our souls may be questioning how the patriarchy is working for or against us, and perhaps what our individual part in the scheme of that entails? Thank you for your time...

Jeffrey: Jennifer Yes, that would be very fair to say .. everything is relative to the context of whatever reality we examine .. for example in this country relative to pluto being in sag we now have the phenomena of 'corporate media' .. and putting this into the context of Neptune and Uranus in Aquarius this creates the reality of the corporate media creating 'news' that has the intent of a kind of 'mind control' relative to what

people think 'reality' .. saturn .. is .. a simple example being the the whole hoax that was called by bush and his corporate friends the 'energy crisis' which was then used for justification of his energy policy .. remember when the news around spring time was telling us of the impending raise in gasoline prices up the three bucks a gallon by summer, the blackouts of the west especially in california increasing, and so forth and so on, and then lackies like cheney claiming we would need to build new energy plants to the tune of one a month, the arctic refuge being destroyed thru the need to drain it dry, and all the rest of it .. the corporate news folks like cbs and the rest of them dutifully reporting this as 'facts' .. then relative to the defection of republican jeffords in the senate the democrats came to power and began to investigate all this bullshit .. the results of this then creating the actual reality at hand: there is no energy crisis, the corporations trying to manipulate the collective in believing it was so then running scared due to the threat of investigations, and the actual reality of the energy resources that do exist creating falling prices at the gas pump this summer, no more blackouts in the west or california, and so on .. so the opposition means just that: to throw off or oppose the mind control of the current corporate media working in cohorts with the greedy corporations that own them ... remember the function of evil is to always create the opposite reality of what is actually real .. use your intuition, pluto in sag, to know what is actually real versus that which is not at any level of reality ... individual or collective

Judy: And this then also relates to Lucifer currently transiting in Virgo and its polarity point in Pisces?

Jeffrey: Judy Yes, it's called 'disinformation' ..

6) Pluto in synastry

Posted by Mark S. on August 04, 2001 at 01:00:55:

Hi Jeffrey, Peace to you and yours. My question deals with the synastry of Pluto. I recently found the birth info of my mother and found some suprising results relative to synastry. Her Pluto squares my nodal axis (NN scorpio, SN taurus), her Pluto in early degrees of Cancer in my 10th; Pluto is part of a grand square in her chart including Mars/Cap 29, Uranus/Taurus 2, Venus/Libra 27. This grand square hits my nodal axis with Uranus conj. SN in 8th, Venus conj. NN in 2nd, Mars square nodal axis in 4th, and again Pluto square nodal axis in my 10th. I should also mention that her moon/aries is also conj. the SN with her Uranus. What would the prior life issues be between us? I sense that much of it corresponds to issues of misuse/trauma of a sexual nature. The reason I ask is that I would like to know if I have dealt sufficiently with these issues or are there more work to be done. Thanks for your time. Always, Mark

Jeffrey: Mark I can only answer you generally as only you can know if you have completed the karma with your mother ... and the answer to such questions for anyone is this: if you feel you have understood and accepted why you chose to be born thru her with the resulting dyanmics that took place and thus feel settled within because of that understanding and acceptance no matter how difficult the dynamics may have been then, yes, it is over ...

7) Planets assisting nodes

Posted by Patricia on August 06, 2001 at 19:10:08:

Dear Jeffrey, First I want to say I just found out that a school is happening here in CT..Hoooooray!!! As you might remember I wanted to do the Oct one so I am so happy to see that I can compliment further what I have gotten off the 1st 10 tapes in a class. Ok it's not with you, but it will suffice :-)

What I am wondering is if a planet that tenants the same sign as a node, but is out of orb of any aspect assists that node in any way. What my theory is, is that it does but it represents an earlier cycle of the souls experience that exists as a reservoir to draw upon. For example in my chart nn in leo in the 5th with mars in leo in the 6th (out of orb), sn in Aq in the 11th conj saturn. One layer of the traumas that are currently resolving (to a higher turn of the spiral) for me are issues of abandonment and alienation. It was a long difficult process, but now energetic memories of belonging (of the Leonian kind) are also part of my awareness. As if earlier in my souls history The sense of individualty was not violated or traumatized by group ,tribal, societal but was enhanced. Of course matriarchal times I assume, would have been just that. I think that without that mars in Leo, trining my sun, reaching for the Leo NN, with no other planets there would be a different experience (like breaking completely new ground), as opposed to the way it occurs to

me, like a whisper of a long ago "memory" that i can now integrate because the layers of trauma have been worked on and the "knowing" is there. Or as the trine might imply is part of my core experience. Bright Blessings.... Patricia

Jeffrey: Patricia Yes, that is entirely correct .. yet those memories must also be applied to the current life in the sense of allowing them to help you actualize the intent of the leo in this life ... in this context .. this reality ... not just to find relief in the memories themselves ..

Patricia: Dear Jeffrey.... Workin on it, and obviously the universe is conspiring with that intent as it brings me a full range of opportunity to integrate and live it today!

8) Pluto transiting N.node

Posted by Lia on August 07, 2001 at 13:42:37:

Jeffrey, What would be the affect of Pluto approaching and tranziting the N. node if 1. an individual is not conscious yet about her/his life purpose and evolutionary intention for that life?? 2. and if he/she is consciously working on realizing that life purpose? With many thanks as always, Lia

Jeffrey: Lia There is no way to answer your questions because it all depends on the individual context of any given person

9) PLUTO CONJUNCT N.NODE

Posted by RAYMOND on August 07, 2001 at 21:52:20:

This situation (pluto conjunct n node) does not have the usual polarity point on pluto. Which would seem to mean that there isn't the usual interpretation of pluto's polarity point being the soul's future path. I can see that the conjunction creates a potentially confusing situation without this exception in the interpretation. Can you elaborate on the thinking behind both problem and the solution ?

Respectfully, Raymond

Jeffrey: Raymond You have misunderstood the material .. with Pluto on the n.node the soul intends to keep moving in that direction of evolution which was began before the current life .. thus no polarity point because the polarity point has already been underway prior to this life

10) Mars Return

Posted by Peter on August 09, 2001 at 19:39:44:

In a mars return chart are you supposed to look at Pluto and the nodes and rulers to determine where the next immediate focus of life will be?

Jeffrey: Peter Relative to the intent of Pluto, soul, as expressed thru the immediacy of its desires thru Mars, yes combine this with the Mars transit itself as it is moving thru the houses, signs for the next two years relative to it's return chart .. and the progressed mars .. and the transiting nodes of mars .. all in combination

11) Signs vs. Aspects

Posted by Bryan on August 10, 2001 at 09:03:00:

Hi Jeffrey, In your book Pluto II, you discuss Venus and Mars through the signs and their meaning but you have excluded focusing on any aspects. For example, you can learn of Venus in Scorpio and it's function, but what if that Venus is conjunct Saturn. How is the energy of Venus changed by being conjunct Saturn or is it most important to look at the sign Venus is in? Thanks, Bryan

Jeffrey: Bryan The book did not allow for writing all possible aspects to Mars or Venus because it would have simply been too long .. of course any aspects to Venus and Mars must be considered because any planet(s) aspecting them condition their manifestation .. The signs, houses, and aspects are all equal .. not what is more or less important .. all must be synthesized equally .. but remember the house comes first as the casuative archetype, the sign then conditions that, and the aspects condition that

12) Homework

Posted by Laurel Ann on August 11, 2001 at 21:23:32:

Hello Jeffrey: Since I'm a new student, I'm rereading the Pluto Books, amazing what I missed and absorbing now. Have been studying and listening to tapes, now on tape 3. My question is how many tapes do I study/watch before homework assignment, Client #1 is sent in? You mentioned 15 Charts on the tapes, but I only received 10. How often do I send them in; should I review all the material first?

I'm really enjoying all this and quite obsessed with it all. I've ordered the recommended books but I think I will need a speed reading course to catch up...

Thanks, Laurel Ann PS Sending the Registration form and answered questions to you tomorrow's mail.

Jeffrey: Laurel Ann It is recommended that you listen to, view, all the tapes before you attempt the homework .. after only three tapes I would doubt that you have the understanding to present a complete evolutionary understanding or analysis of the homework charts .. The ten charts you received are the natal charts for the homework .. when the school first began there were originally 15 but I changed that to ten ... for the relationship chart homework I also changed that .. when you are ready to do that you will be free to choose any two people that you wish to provide the relationship homework .. and the final assignment will be for you to analyze the transits and progressions for those two people at the time you do that assignment ..

13) Pluto/nodes/rulers

Posted by Patricia on August 13, 2001 at 12:16:23:

Dear Jeffrey, I am looking at a chart that has Pluto/Virgo 16, conj Uranus 14, Mars 10 - Square the nodal axis of Sag SN and Gem NN. The ruler of the NN and also the Virgo planets (Merc) is conj the Sag NN. I am unsure of the house positions as the exact birthtime is unknown. Pluto is applying to the Gem NN but ruler Merc is conj the SN? What is the resolution for this? This seems to exacerbate the Pluto SQ. All I know of this person is that they are stuck in a pattern and see no way out now (this seems to be the felt effect of the Pluto sq Nodes) Plus Pluto being squared by transiting Pluto at the moment, so certainly these issues would be coming to a head. The polarity point of Pluto (Pisces) is tenanted by Chiron which also sq, the nodal axis creating a mutable grand cross and grand square. It seems to me that the indiv is needing to find his center in the movement of change and that his sense of security he is seeking is found in each moment by creating new self awareness born of how he reacts in new situations, instead of holding onto old situations that may feel secure, but work against the intention of the mutable archetype. All of the planets in the chart are in Mutable and Fixed signs again not knowing the actual houses loses vital info. The ruler of the NN Jupiter is in Taurus. What steps do I take to unravel the resolutions and what polarity points apply. Also how do you work with charts when the exact birthtime is unknown?

Always...Many Thanks.. Patricia

Patricia: Dear Jeffrey, Since I posted the other post I found out the actual birthtime of the chart. It is an Aries ascend chart with no intercepted signs thus all the signs are in their natural houses. But the questions in the next post still need your guidance... Thanks... Patricia

Jeffrey: Patricia The resolution is entirely thru the n.node and the ruling planet merc conjunct the s.node .. relative to chiron's squares to these nodes... the s.node also last forming a conjunction to that chiron .. this is why the person feels so stuck ... all is bound up with the prior patterns that he has brought into this life .. all based on setting in motion so many different directions and dynamics with so many that is was never

completed or fulfilled, the karma therein, which is trying to complete itself via the skipped steps in this life ... in the end it comes down to the person accepting the fact that his soul is needing and desiring to 'unravel' all the complications that he has made for himself and others due to not following thru or completing what was set in motion before this life via directions and dynamics for himself and others .. again why he feels stuck .. but this is of his own making and the challenge is for him to adjust his psychological attitude to what this life is about .. to finish up on that which was not finished before .. this can be done thru embracing the pisces consciousness of the chiron in pisces .. a form of consciousness which is not getting stuck or focused on each detail or circumstance of the life, but a consciousness that is 'above' it all, transcended if you will, which then allows for a 'response' to each situation within and without that must come and be allowed to culminate in the knowledge that he is responsible for these conditions .. only in this way can he be freed from it all and move into the next life unencumbered by what is culminating in this life .. if not he will repeat this chaos again ...

Patricia: Dear Jeffrey, Thank you very much for all those insights, you have given me more to ponder on. I have a lot to add to that but it isn't necessary to do so (unless I want to exercise my typing skills). I did a 5 hour session with him yesterday (healing and chart work) and essentially we unraveled the sources of chaos, the roots of the traumas, and pointed him in the direction of simplicity and the insights into his contribution to all the chaos..... God'ess willing it serves his growth :-) Thank you again.. Patricia

14) Virgo Archetype

Posted by Greg Linhares on August 15, 2001 at 00:05:37:

Jeffrey- In your discussion about the Virgo archetype, you mentioned a section of the old Bible that had allusions to the past lives of Jesus Christ and John the Baptist. Just out of curiosity, I would like to reference this material somehow but am having a hard time finding it. Could you please give me the correct spelling of the two names that you mentioned on the tape? Thanks, Greg

Jeffrey: Greg They are Elisa and Elissa

15) Transit/Progression of South Node ruler

Posted by Rebecca on August 16, 2001 at 01:25:25:

Hi Jeffrey, I was just wondering if the planet that is the ruler of the South Node in a natal chart, would have a special significance for the individual when they aspect the natal chart by transit or progression? Thank you much! Rebecca

Jeffrey: Rebecca Yes, completely .. some element of the past comes alive then and thus the opportunity to evolve beyond that past ...

16) Planetary returns

Posted by Jennifer on August 16, 2001 at 17:08:55:

In a previous post you mentioned the Mars return and how it showed the soul intent for the next two years, as related through mars and the nodes of the moon...Can that be applied to the context of other returns, such as Jupiter and Saturn, within the context of the archetype of the planetary function--Can you then use those return charts as timers

for development along that function of the whole? Thanks, in advance for any clarification you can provide on this one.

Jeffrey: yes

Jennifer: Wow, this is pretty powerful stuff...thank you

17) Dispositor of Pluto when in Scorpio

Posted by Erica on August 17, 2001 at 15:21:16:

Natally, when Pluto is in Scorpio, would Mars be the planetary dispositor of Pluto?

Jeffrey: No, Pluto is disposed by itself .. Mars is the secondary dispositor ..

18) North Node Ruler's Polarity

Posted by Lesley on August 18, 2001 at 18:31:14:

Hi Jeffrey, my question concerns embracing the polarities of each planet in order to evolve. I find this concept incredibly relevant and very helpful. Yet are we to embrace the polarity of the north node ruler as well? By virtue of a planet's rulership of the north node, I'm wondering if the goal is to try to consciously activate the qualities of the house and sign occupied by the north node's ruler, as opposed to those of its opposite sign and house? Thank you so much... Lesley

Jeffrey: Lesley Yes, to embracing the n.nodes planetary ruler's opposite house and sign ... embracing it from the launching pad of the actual house/sign of the planetary ruler and as this is done it allows for a deepening of the evolutionary capacity of the actual house of that planetary ruler ...

19) nodal conjunctions

Posted by Sheryl Phillips on August 18, 2001 at 19:08:39:

Hi Jeffrey, I just got a client with numerous personal planets conj. s.node in the 10th and am confused. S. node at 17 Aq. conMC at 18 Aq., conj Merc. at 19 Aq, conj.Jupiter at 25, conj. Mars at 26 Aq. Sun, Chiron, Venus conj. in Pices in the 10th also. All opposite N. node at 17 Leo conj. IC with Uranus at 27 Leo in the 4th (just past the ten degree orb) and Pluto at 8 Virgo in the 4th. Neptune at 13 Scorpio in the 6th squaring the nodes. 8 Libra rising and Moon in Aries in 11th. The polarity point of Pluto is tenth house but it would appear that this woman is being asked to go deeply within. Any clarity would be very welcome!! Thanks so much. Sheryl

Sheryl: Whoops....I meant 8 Gemini rising.

Jeffrey: Sheryl This signature is one of a soul who has been highly traumatized in numerous ways, mainly thru intense persecutioin and false judgements by society, parents, and intimate others, for being that which she naturally is. These traumas have been supressed previous to this life and the core intention is to access those unresolved traumas, the reasons that her soul needed to create them .. thus accepting responsibility for her own actions .. and in this way opening up the emotional body and accessing emotion as emotion.. personal growth and liberation then occurs .. and as this unfolds

to choose a work that allows her to help others who have be traumatized in the very ways that she has which then allows for additional healing thru vicarious association ..

Sheryl: Thanks so much.

Jeff: Jeffrey, I'm very curious as to the nature of this arrangement because of the fact that I also have the Sun conj the SN in the 10th opp Pluto conj. NN in the 4th- with no polarity I have felt that it is a continual reinforcement of self reliance at the deepest level (pluto 4th) so as to purge the ego of any desire to associate with societies standards of value systems, fame, etc (10th) to self realize (Sun) in this way would be going against the urge of the soul to evolve from natural law unfolding from within- I'm not sure this is a definite but it seems like a signature of fame in the past at the expense of the self so now the soul is desiring meaning from self transformative experience germinating from the core level of the soul (pluto , 4th) as a vehicle towards self actualization into the future (NN)

Jeffrey: Jeff Yes, you are correct but to also allow yourself to be open to others who seem to just manifest into your personal reality, others who are seeking out guidance of the very nature of your own reality which is to liberate from all that that is unnatural ... to help such others to find their own inner power to rebel just as you have this then honors the sun on your s.node ..

20) N. Node Ruler Transits

Posted by Bryan on August 21, 2001 at 15:48:51:

Hi Jeffrey, What happens evolutionary wise when the ruler of one's N Node is squared or opposed by transiting Saturn? Bryan

Jeffrey: Bryan One needs to jetison any existing dynamic equaling a reality that no longer serves the evolutionary need of the soul ...

21) Progressed nodal rulers...

Posted by Jennifer on August 23, 2001 at 08:08:13:

Hi Jeffrey, Sorry, burning question in the middle of the night...hope you don't find this annoying... If the progressed s node ruler(sun) conjuncts a skipped step and simultaneously is being squared by the transiting ruler of the north node(uranus), would the intention of the soul be to show the person where & how they got it wrong previously(perhaps by creating a prior life dynamic)and give them a giant tug in the direction to get it right? *Jeffrey: yes*

Or would it be more a less a flavor to life experience for the duration of the orb of transit and solar arc? Is it both? *Jeffrey: yes*

Are the progressed nodal rulers affected by a transit from an outer planet in an evolutionary way without the emphasis of a skipped step?

Jeffrey: Yes, unless those ruler's are implicated in skipped steps ...

Thank you for letting me know if I am on the right track with this...or way off base.

22) NN ruler conj SN

Posted by Patricia on August 23, 2001 at 11:30:30:

Dear Jeffrey, I am working on a chart that has Pluto in Virgo conj NN in the 8th. Ruler of NN (merc) is conj SN and Chiron in Pisces in the 2nd. Ruler of the SN (Neptune) is in Scorpio in the 10th which trines the SN and conj planets. Past healing work I have done with her has been thematic around coming out her shell, which has had to be done carefully and slowly as there are many layers of trauma. Her self containment (she is an Aries sun, but only by 4 degrees which is on the 3rd house side of cusp by only 1 degree and also a Cap ascend.) seems to be thematic in the chart, but the intention seems to be containment that is not the kind caused by trauma (reclusiveness)but more inclusive kind that comes from self security (2nd house), that then allows deeper intimacy and connection. The merc which comments on both her NN and sun and 6th house cusp(gemini is there) is that an indication of a relive or is it energy she can easily draw on in this life and apply in a Virgonian/8th house direct experience kind of way?

Jeffrey: Both..

With Pluto conj the NN and the 2nd house polarity point not applying what are the SN conj intentions?

Jeffrey: to relive past life conditions is this life which are not resolved

She seems to struggle a lot with the Virgo/pisces axis sometimes unable to bring any clarity to the Piscean Fog. She also struggles with direction and commitment especially in the areas of work and her service in the outer world. She makes commitments (8th) to training and then just about at conclusion she doesn't finish or runs into external confrontation....which makes her question her abilities and throws her back into a diffused Piscean state. Seems to also be thematic of 2/8th and Virgo/Pisces?

Jeffrey: yes, and an underlying issue of even wanting to live ..

Also Transiting Pluto was sq that axis and itself and is just about out of orb now. Is part of what I describe the intention and manifestation of the 8th house Pluto Pisces/Virgo axis, and that the struggle between security and growth and the discernment of what to hold onto and what to let go, as well as what to commit to and not a part of the process of integration? *Jeffrey: Yes*

If so, again how does the Merc relate to this process? Thank you very much for any guidance!! Bright Blessings.. Patricia *Jeffrey: see above...*

23) Medical Astrology/Saturn

Posted by Judy on August 23, 2001 at 11:42:20:

Hi, Jeffrey, In my somewhat limited notes from class last year I have the following and am just checking on accuracy:

Saturn: B & T cells, skeleton, marrow (source of B&T cells), spinal discs, structure of brain, skin, key minerals in body, manic depression, migraines.

I also recorded that Pluto is the ruler of the spine. Here is the question. Since the spine is part of the skeleton, is Pluto like a subruler within the skeletal system of the area of the spine? If so, are there other subrulers of the skeleton, like the skull (Aries, Mars), the hands (Gemini/Mercury)--all under the primary rulership of Saturn (bones)? Thanks for any insights you share! Blessings....Judy

Jeffrey: Judy Pluto correlates to the 'sushuma' of the actual fluids within the spinal column ... yes, to the subrulers ...

24) N.Node ruler square Nodes

Posted by Cherie on August 23, 2001 at 15:45:16:

Hi J, I'm working with a chart that has: Pluto/Virgo/12th House, S.Node/Pisces/6th House,ruler, Neptune/Scorpio/2nd House. N.Node/Virgo/12th, and ruler, Mercury/Gemini/9th--squaring the Nodal Axis. Male/Jewish/White/USA/middle socio-economic/3rd Stage Individuated. How would you interpret the N.Node ruler ALSO being a skipped step? Many thanks, many thanks J.

Jeffrey: Hi C! That there has been an inflation in the ego of thinking that it ways, it's methods, it's beliefs or philosophies, his way of 'interpreting' a given phenomena has been the only right way .. also that even though the soul has been thirsty for information, philosophies, what it all means kind of stuff, there has been patterns of collecting information relative to this desire without that information being linked with actual inner revelation or understanding .. collecting info from all kinds of sources which he has tried to in his own eclectic way then synthesize into his own 'knowledge' but this knowledge again has been based on the external collection .. thus the lesson via the skipped step to stop the external collection thing and to go deep within himself intuitively and learn to ask questions within then wait for the answer to inwardly appear of it's own volition ...

Cherie: Hi J, That is so succinct! And absolutely true in my experience of him.....Thanks for that distinction in working with the ruler of N.Node in a skipped step phenomenon. You captured, as always, perfectly. Much light and love to you and the clan...

25) Too many planets sq nodes!!

Posted by Patricia on August 23, 2001 at 21:05:29:

Dear Jeffrey... Whew!! I am looking at a chart with Pluto,Uranus,mars in Virgo in the 10th...opposing Sun, Saturn, Merc & Chiron in Pisces in the 4th. They all sq the nodal axis of SN Sagg 1st/NN Gemini 7th. In Pluto 1, you talk about Pluto sq the nodal axis as intensified "skipped step" and mention other planets forming aspects to the nodal axis, that one needs to determine the evol. condition...with Pluto involved in this square does that mean all the planets involved are "skipped steps"?

Jeffrey: Yes...

The polarity point of Pluto applies and Pluto is applying to NN...so the resolution is thru the 4th house Pisces polarity and SN thru the NN, what is the meaning/ intention of the NN ruler Merc in this case also squaring the nodal axis?

Jeffrey: by recreating dynamics equalling circumstances of the past life patterns to now make 'new choices' in the face of those circumstances versus the old choices ...

Also in the case of "skipped steps" you talk about the second saturn return as a possible resolution (which is a while off for this chart) But currently Pluto is in orb of

conj the SN and activating the whole grand sq pattern... how does this work in opportunity for resolution?

Jeffrey: by making new choices in the face of old circumstances/ dynamics

It would seem to be a key evolutionary time?

Jeffrey: it's critical and correlates to a time that the soul has been waiting for in order to break free .. time to seize this opportunity ..

I am sorry to keep pestering you with so many details, but I really am trying to absorb and apply this with real life people I can interact with and make observations and correlations, so I can see first hand the many ways the energies are manifested. Bright Blessings.. Patricia

26) Uranus on S Node

Posted by Susan on August 24, 2001 at 07:52:41:

Hi Jeffrey, When a soul has Uranus on the S node, they are born with unresolved trauma. If the phase between uranus and the s node is a new phase, and the soul has skipped steps involved, would that indicate that the trauma took place in the most recent prior lives? and, does this indicate a desire in the soul to regenerate that trauma, relative to the house and sign of uranus, s node, early in the life as a means of enforcing the recovery of those skipped steps? thanks, jeffrey.

Jeffrey: Susan, Yes to it all ...

27) Neptune/uranus in Aquarius

Posted by Diane on August 24, 2001 at 15:47:21:

Hi Jeffrey: today I read an article about SW Germany and residents who are complaining about a strange nighttime buzzing sound. For the past two years these residents have complained that the noise is causing their hearts to race and that they alternate between feelings of fatigue and excitement. They have muscle spasm and insomnia. Everyone, including physicist Henriche Menges, can't figure out what's causing it. I strongly feel this is related to Neptune and Uranus in Aquarius and is a higher octave frequency being heard by some people. What do you think???

Jeffrey: Diane Is this to the southwest of Munich ? Along the mountain line there ?

Diane: Jeffrey: The newspaper article just said SW Germany. I haven't been able to find anything else on it. What are you thinking this might be?

28) Astrological Institute is Accredited

Posted by Phyllis Sophia on August 24, 2001 at 23:35:59:

Joyce's Astrology School in Scottsdale has earned accreditation. The Associated Press interviewed her yesterday. We wish you could be here for the celebration! With healing hugs from your Phoenix friends

Peter: I know Joyce has been working on this for at least 10 years. I thought it would never get done....Congratulations Joyce!

Jeffrey: All of us should 'tip our caps' to Joyce Jensen who has succeeded in establishing the very first u.s. government accreditation of a school of astrology .. it has taken her many years of sustained effort and cutting thru the bullshit of all the famous red tape and hoop jumps posed by the government to be able to pull this off .. here is tipping my own cap .. bravo Joyce ..

29) Planets alone

Posted by Peter on August 26, 2001 at 19:40:27:

Hey Jeffrey, Pluto aspecting nothing indicates that a soul is essentially taking a break from major evolution.... so that would be true for other planets sitting alone aspecting nothing.... example is say Saturn in Taurus in 8th sitting all alone in a chart where Pluto is aspecting almost everything else..... is that planet that is alone somehow not fully being a participant in the rest of the chart?

Jeffrey: Peter No, not at all .. a planet that is unaspected within your example operates like a 'void of course' planet .. without the burden of aspects the archetype of that planet then is free to operate in a Uranian kind of way , meaning it becomes a potential archetype of 'liberation', especially when that planet is Saturn .. to liberate from all previous conditioning of an external and internal nature ... thus to be free relative to natural law or one's own true nature ...

30) Saturn and bad back

Posted by Peter on August 26, 2001 at 20:09:52:

I know someone who has a disc that slipped out a few years ago and now is experiencing stomach problems.... chiropractors have not been able to help her pop the disc in but only to relieve pain for a short while. In her chart she has Saturn/10/Gemini opposing jup/scor/4th-nep/4th/sag and this is all squaring nodes which are s.leo/12th n/aq/6th conjunct mars/aq/6th. Is this the reliving of some old trauma and or do these symbols indicate that it is a "chronic" condition that must be experienced for some reason? Thanks for any help.. Peter

Peter: Also URANUS is currently passing over the N. Node/MARS.....

Jeffrey: Peter Yes, this is a karmic pattern which means it was fated from birth .. the cause being unresolved traumas of a sexual and psychological nature that are deeply repressed relative to the naval and root chakras .. thus the conditions that you describe .. also the entire sciatic nervous system would be implicated which will compound the problem, and the pancreas, duodenum, and liver with sympathetic reactions in the colon and intestine and the parastolic action therein .. the current transit you point out means it is time for her to address those suppressed traumas and why she needed to create them for herself .. to own them versus being a victim to them .. then the karma will be removed and the conditions stabilize ..

Peter: Thank you for your answer.... As she confronts these issues and begins to deal with them are there any foods/herbs that would help ease the symptoms and/or things that should be avoided so as not to irritate the different organs/nervous system/spine?

Jeffrey: Peter a tincture of sanicle, 25 eyedrops per day, the herb made into a tea of wintergreen, colonics that have a pinch of the herb catnip .. this helps promote tonality and parastolic action .. panthothenic acic .. 500 mg per day .. b complex .. niacin also though she should build up her system slowly with this .. perhaps using 25mg at a time, the flush kind, and working up to about 300 mg per day, vititea from that guy in arizona, some yoga postures like the cobra for sure, the spinal twist, deep tissue massage ..

31) Astrological Womb

Posted by Bryan on August 27, 2001 at 17:34:52:

Jeffrey, What archetype in astrology (house, sign or planet) relates to the mother's womb and any 'womb issues' someone might have (hence the need for things like rebirthing, etc.)? Is it the 12th house? Take care, Bryan

Jeffrey: Bryan Cancer, the 4th house, the Moon

Diane – Sep. 6, 2001: Also I have found Neptune in harsh aspect to the Moon particularly indicative of womb issues. I am thinking about one man I knew who had Moon in Cancer square Neptune/Jupiter/NorthNode. So there were skipped steps to recover and work through. He said to me once "the only place I feel safe is inside a woman". Of course he was completely unconscious of the implication of this!!! He also has a Pluto conjunct Venus/Mercury square Mars so he probably will come up against this issue many times in his life.

32) horary astrology

Posted by Vanya on August 28, 2001 at 14:10:55:

hi Jeffrey, when you do horary astrology, and have a specific question do you do a chart up for the time the question is conceived or the time you actually sit down and do up the chart? thanks, Vanya

Jeffrey: Hi Vanya To be honest I have never done or studied horary astrology so I just don't know...sorry

Susan: Hi Vanya, Nice to see you back...how are things going? I learned in running a horary chart that you use the time the question is first posed/conceived.

Shellie: Hi Yes, you set it up for the moment a question is conceived or the moment you are asked by a client (if you get a question in the mail, it's the moment you read it.) And I just learned (the hard way) that horary charts have progressions and transits like any other chart. I didn't pay attention to this when I was doing the horary for seeing my condo (the chart is set for the first moment you see something.) The chart itself looked fine, so I bought the condo. What I didn't take into account was that seven years later, Uranus would transit the 4th house of the horary, followed by Neptune. After seven peaceful years, I am experiencing 'sudden, surprise' issues, all involving water.

Vanya: hi Susan, Good to hear from you. i am doing great as a new momma. My son is very precious and very time consuming. But i am slowly incorporating my clients back into my life.

Susan: Congratulations on the new wee lad and blessings on your life together.

33) Houses/Synthesis/Skipped Steps

Posted by Patricia on August 28, 2001 at 23:12:43:

Dear Jeffrey, First I want to thank you for the amazing learning I have had so far and your attention and dedication to helping me(us, if I can speak for others) to learn this material. I just finished the first 10 tapes and have had some general questions brewing...

1) Since house positions are so important how do you work with charts of unknown birthtime?

Jeffrey: You have to have the ability to determine the birthtime when unknown by using the evolutionary paradigm itself .. Pluto can only be in one of 12 houses so it becomes a matter of asking questions that correlate archetypically to each house, questions that have a yes or no answer. So it becomes a question of elimination in order to determine the house position of the Pluto in this way. At that point you have reduced all potential birthtimes to within two hours. From there you ask questions that would connect or correlate to the archetype of the possible signs that could be on the Ascendant .. thus the various planets shifting by house as you do so ... it is this kind of elimination that will produce the right birthtime to within minutes in most cases ...

2) I have a difficult time synthesizing planets and nodes that are flipped in the chart in house position...for example a SN Sagg in the 3rd / NN Gemini in the 9th. And even more confusing if say the SN ruler (jupiter) might be in the 9th. Also figuring the bottom line of a polarity point of Pluto such as a pluto in Virgo in the 12th..PP point being 6th. Since the Pluto is describing already some of the past conditions which involve Virgonian expereince ...then the PP point although it is Pisces is contained or conditioned by 6th House Virgo. I have a difficult time weeding out what has already been expereinced as opposed to what is the yet unexpereinced evolutionary intention.... any hints as to how I can frame that in my thinking so I can integrate it?

Jeffrey: Yes, for most this is the most difficult to understand .. so just remember that the HOUSE always comes first as a primary cause then the Sign that conditons that bottom line or house .. in these oppositional symbols you have first the theme of a natural paradox that the soul has created for itself and the intent within this life is to unlock and reverse that paradox .. so for example Pluto/Virgo/12th .. assuming a first stage spirtual condition .. the soul has had as it's core desires the 12th house .. to consciously begin the journey back to God'ess, to 'spiritualize' the consciousness, to understand it's relationship to the Creation, The Creator, and so on yet in this desire the Virgo archetype has tried to understand and realize the underlying desire thru 'learning' a variety of methodologies and 'techniques', of desiring to check out and explore a diversity, over lifetimes, of different forms of 'spiritual knowledge' at an intellectual level as if the gathering of such information was the 'way' to actualize the core desire itself

thus getting 'lost' within a cumulative diversity of 'spiritual' thought forms which leads the consciousness this way and that ultimately landing in a state of hopeless confusion as the thought forms begin to collide and conflict upon themselves, and so on in many cases such souls being fooled by wrong teachers and 'teachings' all of which so good and right in whatever moment the soul becomes attracted to them, this leading progressively to a state of disillusionment and bewilderment, a kind of spiritual bitterness even as the core desire is sustained thus the polarity point becomes pisces within the cause of the Virgo or Sixth House which means to unlock and reverse this paradoxical condition which itself means to remember how to simplify the core desire of the 12th house, to get out of the left brain head of Virgo and thus all the techniques and methodologies, to throw away the books, to stop 'analyzing' God'ess, and themself thru extension, to stop listening to external authorities that they have set up, and to simply 'remember' how to feel, smell, touch, and experience God'ess in every moment in all things that they do .. without and within ... to and to remember the most simple of natural truths that are based upon the natural law of cause and effect that keep the consciousness ensnared in thought itself, the natural law of breathing .. inhale/exhale equalling the law of cause and effect, thought and counter thought .. thus remembering how to allow the body to stop breathing thru concentration within the third eye in which then allows for a conscious union of the soul with the Source, God'ess .. all 'complexities' now dissolved in this simple truth ... no more analysis, simply direct knowledge and 'knowing' .. the left brain and has transferred to the right brain ... the paradox now unlocked for good ...

3) Skipped steps!! I am not yet feeling how a planet functions as a skipped step. I am looking for material to refer to or some way to extrapolate from the pluto material what the key note might be of each planet as it functions to represent a skipped step. For example if I think of the archetype of Aries and Mars, new beginning, identity, perpetual self discovery, desires, self will and if mars is the skipped step then any and all and more... can be the content of the unfinished business?

Jeffrey: yes, and typically unresolved anger or rage .. the sense of having a special destiny that is unfulfilled ... the key to all of what you have asked is observing many clients over many years .. study the chart of 'famous' people and retrofit their life experiences to what you observe in their charts

I know I am not getting what is whirling around in my mind out here in a succinct question...so I will leave that one dangling and see if you can come back at me with something that might move that process along a little further for me. I am very frustrated at the moment that I am not able to grasp this as quickly as I am used to (ahh that saggy impatience, but merc is in the 10th so I am darned determined, but oh no... Pluto, Uranus in Virgo..oh even worse in the 6th!!! I'll never be ready, I'll never be good enough!!! Ya know I am thinking a little astro drama comedy skit might be helpful here!! Bright Blessings..... Patricia

Patricia: Dear Jeffrey, Thank you for the absolute clarity and precision of your answers. I woke up this morning feeling a real shift in my frustrated ability to synthesize, dove into a few charts and found that it was much clearer than I had previously experienced :-) Bright Blessings..... Patricia

34) interesting case

Posted by Jeff on August 29, 2001 at 01:17:49:

Hi Jeffrey, I was just watching a program on a young girl who has remained physically and mentally a six month old infant despite being at the present time 8 years old. She responds tremendously to emotional cues within the family environment- her parents have been in and out of hospitals with her and now have said that they want her to just be happy and have stopped the extensive testing-she was born also with a hip disorder so her mobilization is inhibited but she has such an awareness its amazing- I'm curious if you could explain karmically the reason for such condition and I was thinking of Deva and how you explained her past life and fear of her tenth birthday- is this a soul which was traumatized similarly in a past life but at six months? Looking forward to your ideas-

Jeffrey: Jeff I can't say since I do not know of this girl or have any information about her .. the causes can be many Jeff ...

35) Interceptions

Posted by Jennifer on August 31, 2001 at 18:26:47:

Hi Jeffrey...Hope your having a wonderful Labor day weekend with your family...

I've got a question about interceptions...if an intercepted axis is shown to be developed outside of the axis itself (planets in its natural houses, ruler of both int. signs in aspect to each other from one of those houses, nodal rulers in that axis) but rx pluto and the planet that rules the asc (which has a skipped step and the rx ruler of the planet pluto is in and also is planetary ruler of sign n node is in.) is trapped within the intercept yet do not aspect each other...is the focus on the planets in the interception or the axis that is intercepted?

Jeffrey: Both

If it's both, how do you figure out where to start--is it mainly the planets outside of the interception that aspect those planets within that are the key to unlocking it?

Jeffrey: Yes

I am confused because it seems to be like more of a circle than any clear way to resolution.

Jeffrey: The very nature of skipped steps, of themselves, always seems like a circle until resolved

Even the nodal rulers seem to repeat the theme of the interception. Would retrograde vs. direct planets be some kind of indicator...perhaps since rx planets are being individuated that the rx planets are the keys to pursue?

Jeffrey: Yes, but remember that retrograde planets, karmically and evolutionarily, mean repeating something from the past .. thus yet another circle....until resolved

I hope I have been clear with what is a giant jumble in my head--thank you for any clarity you can provide on this puzzle...

Jeffrey Wolf Green Evolutionary Astrology Message Board Messages posted during Sep. 2001

1) When should I start my homework Charts?

Posted by Vickie A. Schneider on September 01, 2001 at 22:31:40:

Hi Jeff: I started your course this last February. I'm on tape # 9. It's a wonderful course. Thank you for decimating this information. At what point should we students begin interpretation of our homework assignments? Should we wait until we've viewed all 27 videos, or for instance could I begin (be it ever so elementary) after having studied only 9 videos? Thanks, God Bless and Go gently...

Jeffrey: Vic It is best to wait until all the tapes have been viewed and absorbed .. many students try to do the homework beforehand and get frustrated because their analysis simply does not have the depth and scope necessary to do the assignments correctly ..

Vickie: Jeff: In my last message I wrote the word "decimating" ..please note that I meant "disseminate"...!!!The LAST thing that you do with your IS decimate! Pardon the error. Thanks! Vic!

2) Autobiography of a Yogi

Posted by Susan on September 02, 2001 at 10:04:46:

The entire 1946 version of Autobiography of a Yogi by Paramahansa Yogananda is now online at <http://www.ananda.org/>. They also have a new video called "Yogananda in Samadhi", with the following description copied exactly from their web site..."This video features never before available film footage of the great master, Paramhansa Yogananda. This is the only video for sale in which you can both see Yogananda and hear him speak." There is further description on the web site. God Bless, susan

Lia: Thank you very much for this interesting website!! I was actually trying to find them...thanks again!

3) Virgo prior to the patriarchy ???

Posted by Sylvia on September 03, 2001 at 01:47:05:

Hi Everyone This is my first post and I just started the school. So I hope I am not repeating this question.

I've been wondering what Virgo/Pisces were meaning prior to the patriarchy. In a recent compilation on Atlantis there's a comment that Virgo is a distortion of the original name in Atlantean times for the Original Mother.

O no I think I got this out of Alice Bailey. Then there's a comment that Lilith, Eve, and Mary and the other four names of the original Goddess/Mother with Virgo.

I would like to know what you all think of this and what other thoughts you have had on this.

Mostly because my north node is there and I just figured out my sun will be there next time. I am looking for a little bit of tradition beyond S and M ...

Thanks all. Sylvia

Jeffrey: Sylvia

For starters the very words/ names Lilith, Eve, and so on were never words during the matriarchal times themselves .. this are words that men created after that time .. thus the books that you read as in the ultimate patriarchal writings of Alice Bailey attempt to RETROFIT those names back into the matriarchal times ... the original name of the MOTHER, during the matriarchal times themselves, was NAMU. This was the very first CONCEPTION of what we call God/ess .. the very first conception for God'ess being that of a women, this occuring around 7,000 BCE. The Virgo/ Pisces archetype as manifest within Natural Law has nothing to do with s and m of course .. it has everything to do with UNITING with the totality of NATURE, being one WITHIN IT, thus serving and sustaining IT'S intergity BECAUSE OF BEING IN BALANCE, AND AT ONE, WITH IT .. not to dominate it, not to use it for one's one benefit ...

Sylvia: Thank you! Would it be accurate to say that within the natural law the virgo/pisces polarity will operate to balance the gifts of earth, soil, rootedness, ground and the gifts of water, without which earth cannot bring forth, and water as consciousness related to Neptune. Jeffrey: Yes

The Mercury/Earth connection is not clear to me unless it has to do with Virgo's interest in naming and classifying and categorizing.

Jeffrey: It correlates to the 'mental attunement' to the entire 'web', like a spider web, that connects the totality of Gaia .. the totality of all of Nature starting with the animals and plants, and within that mental attunement what needs to be done at any moment or point in time for it's overall integrity, viability, to be sustained from what a human can do as it's part within it ...

Also are there writings about daemon souls and do these include the fairy people.

Jeffrey: Not as such but within the writing's of certain texts, for example The Once And Future Goddess, once can discern such .. No, not the fairy people .. this is different ..

4) Lives in other places

Posted by Sylvia on September 03, 2001 at 16:12:40:

I am wondering if we incarnate or live dis-incarnated some lives other places or planets. Putting it another way, when we incarnate to continue our evolutionary work, is it always on Earth?

Jeffrey: It is not always on Earth, but always within the parameter's of gravity thus equalling various times and space manifesting as forms ...

Sylvia: Awesome, thank you. Sometimes these questions have been with me for a long time and get triggered by studying your materials. Other times they get triggered by questions people ask me if I share what I am studying. So thank you for your patience with these questions.

5) Pisces-Virgo archetypes

Posted by Lia on September 04, 2001 at 02:18:32:

Jeffrey, I have contemplated a lot lately on the 12/6th house Virgo -Pisces archetypes. Do you think would that be true that this archetype actually consists the very 'act' of creation or manifestation, and that is of becoming self aware? In human consciousness it correlates to Mercury and the left brain. I found that all my life that intuition right brain does not correlate to self-awareness...right the contrary...the experiences that I had can be explained very well through Jupiter's co-rulership of Pisces:-)

Anyway, the bottom line seems to me consciousness without any boundaries and restrains (12th house, Pisces, water) and consciousness 'rooted' in somewhere... consciousness that becomes rooted in itself, thus developed self awareness...so it can become able to 'know' and to analyse itself... Virgo, 6th house, earth = manifestation, becoming "something" that can be observed, analysed, understood etc..... And that can only happened through self-awareness.....Is that right??

Also within the whole, our solar system and everything within it including our particular evolution (meaning the whole evolutionary process not just the human within it) defined by the particular structure of that solar system.

Thus the consciousness (Pisces) contained in it is defined by the manifestation (Virgo) which will need to be rooted, fixed in some form(Taurus) so it will have a structure (Capricorn) And this particular overall structure will define the type of holograms (human form included) that can start evolving within that system.

Yet it is just one "set" of possibilities, manifested (Virgo)from the infinite ways... I.e. if the Earth would have three moons around it, it will be a different structure through which a bit different archetypal context will manifest, in a bit of a different way, also if we would have more planets etc. the whole evolutionary law will manifest a bit differently on planet earth and in the whole system, yet it still will be somehow a manifestation of the same causation, thus consciousness, or "God" whatever we call it. And that manifested system with its structure etc. will define every individual hologram and its evolution within that system.

Whatever within that 'set' of manifestation will prove "imperfect" or needs to be improved through its evolutionary process will somehow manifest through the 'Virgo' archetype within the system and within all self-conscious holograms within the system....in order to become aware of it through which change and improvement can be achieved...

If that's right than no wonder why we have extreme and global problems culminating during the Pisces Age, in general, and its Virgo subage right now in particular. Do I make any sense???:-) Thanks for any insights! Lia

Lia: What I forgot to mention is that the element "earth" can be called as the element of "matter". So as I sense it, Virgo's element correlates to the manifestation or "materialisation" of consciousness, thus "creation"....its mutable quality relates to all infinite possibilities of how it can be done. And that will be defined and conditioned by other factors, like in our particular "set" of manifestation it is defined by the other earth or matter signs, Taurus and Capricorn, and their planetary manifestation in our solar system. But this relates only to us, in this particular way, and it can be totally different in other systems... Thank you for your thoughts on all this. Lia

Sylvia: Lia this is helping me to formulate my own feelings/thoughts on this archetype. Thank you. I just got a sense of the boundlessness of water ocean consciousness in Pisces (this big full moon in Pisces right now is so emotionally-expanding that I think one necessary response to the flooding is tears) ... so anyway

from what you wrote and what I have been working on realizing too, I got that sense of the water Neptune/Pisces side of this polarity ... definitely God consciousness and Gaia consciousness ... and since She is Earth and Divine, she belongs [maybe] to the Earth side of this polarity ...

Lia: Yes Sylvia, I agree with what you wrote fully.....even more my final point is that, that which we perceive as "God" or "Godess" is actually 'less' or rather say a part of the ultimate source of creation, in the sense that it is a manifestation of that....how it is manifest through within this particular "set" of consciousness-and matter, creator-and creation, (Pisces-Virgo) "system"....meaning, within our galaxy, within our solar system...every kind of individual hologram within this system is fundamentally a reflection of the bigger system....just as the cells in our body.

I feel that our evolution is nothing else but the all possible variations of this kind of consciousness, and the aim is to "improve that" relative to the original, abstract desire nature of what we call Source, that is within the Pisces archetype, and the very "desire" to particularly create something from the infinite possibilities (Neptune)correlate to Jupiter as I sense it...Within Pisces. And that will be and is manifested through Virgo, and in our system it is somehow in stressful relation to that desire nature and its natural laws under which this particular creation "done". Meaning the natural squar between Jupiter's individual sign Sag to Virgo and Pisces....I do not believe that this is fundamentally necessary....I mean within Neptune's infinite possibilities of creation..

It is for us within this set of creation....so through the Virgo arcetype we somehow can become aware of that...no wonder that this particular polarity is the very symbolization of the sado masochist pathology that humanity suffers from most. Yet I myself do have problems with the suffering of animals while being eaten by other animals alive.....my critical "Virgo" point to God, and its particular set of creation right around here would be that.... and my suggestion to "God" would be: "hey, can't you do a bit better than that?? How about figuring something different in the next run?? How about a trine between Sag and Pisces?"

Well, that may cause some differnt kind of troubles, I don't know...but I do think that something like this is how the "bigger" evolution goes like...God's evolution...

I sense that somehow when a so called "soul" merges back totally with the Source...this is how a new galaxy, a new Sun is born...a new creation manifest through with new set of knowledge, and desire nature within the Source...

...its individual evolution process is the newly learnt "concept" that the Source learns from and purify and perfect itself with....and that is infinite, yet has a particular quality a kind of "individualisation" and all of the infinite possibilities within that...

In other words it will be the very energy that by merging back to the source, will somehow define the next "set" of creation's nature in essence...that individuated soul will never again come back to individuated form, will stay in the so called "nirvana" ...while all its holograms will be the very energy for the new sun born somewhere, all its possible thoughts is the very "fire" the light....what we can clearly see in the sun.... and by involution, the essence of that kind of consciousness will carry all knowledge and all unconscious desires through the "matter" that will start a new evolutionary cycle within that framework or set of creation, within that solar system....it will be structured according to the essence of that god-realized consciousness, and all that will be reflected somehow in everything within that system and its consciousness forms. And that will evolve, and realise another something to improve, it will realise the whatever shortcomings within that creation....

Thus whatever will symbolize the "Neptune" archetype in that system will have a polarity which is "Virgo" for us, and can be anything within that new system, it will be the polarity of that creation "act" thus it will be materialized somehow, and that will have to have that what we call "mutable" quality....

I may go too far, as evolutionary astrology... Am not sure if I make myself clear, or even any sense to others at all with all this.....:-) so I rather stop here.

Thank you for any insights and thoughts. Lia

Jennifer: Hi Lia...

I too have been pondering the Pisces/Virgo archetypes and you've raised some interesting correlations...just don't forget that the axis isn't just a one dimensional entity...without the existence of the other axis' functioning exactly how they are, I don't think the system would function as smoothly. You also mentioned how you thought there could be a better way than seeing a small animal killed and eaten by a larger one ...I believe that we as soul energy make contracts with all the other soul energy that we come in contact with--we do it to evolve...even the bad contacts...why? because we tend to learn most from the most painful things--especially the less evolved we are, because if things aren't hurting people don't tend to want to change the manner in which they are doing them. I also don't think a painful experience evolved from simply nothing...there is a past to it somewhere--and when we experience a painful event, it's just trying to balance out the scales... I also tend to look at nature for clues for how I really should be doing things--yeah I used to feel really bad as a child watching an animal get eaten by one of it's predators...but that animal sustains that predators live--the only predator that kills more than it needs to survive is Man. Nature may not be 100% perfect, but through it's imperfection it evolves...sound familiar at all? I think this can be tied directly into the evolutionary method of astrology...every piece plays its own part, and you can't always be the good guy until you know better--even then we still make mistakes--the punishment just gets more severe once you know better and do it anyway. --that's just my 2 cents on this thread.

Ely: lia, i think it is very interesting, you saying why not a trine between Sag and Pisces... since I have a lot of pisces yet a sag neptune, I relate well to the sagittarius as well as pisces archetypes... this is of significance to me. I hear alot of astrologers talk very critically about the pisces archetype, I guess that is its nature with virgo at the polarity... but the twelfth house is referred to the waste basket of the zodiac? that to me is the archetypal coin that negates evolution... It stands for the fear to evolve. the subconscious is not only dark because thats how its made... its out of fear that it becomes that, thats how we make it...

Another pie in the sky; shouldnt we be making just as much effort in maintaining our souls evolution as understanding the ever mooveing ground of astrology itself.. Just as the words of christianity have stagnated and been used in a self destructing way so too could any set standard, if not continually being maintained and updated.... So we are mooveing into the age of aquarius... I've been thinking alot about the new roll for the pisces virgo archetype.... thanks lia, for the intersting stream of conciousness Ely

Lia: Jennifer, thank you very much for your interesting thoughts! I am really glad that my thoughts made some sense, and people responded, even if Jeffrey hasn't yet, I truly hope he will give some insights to all this....

What I would like to point out about all that you have said Jennifer, I was not about to deny the particular perfection and divinity in our galaxy, in our solar system and in Gaia and Nature within that. Including all dimensions of it. I fully agree with what you have said about the agreement within consciousness forms (souls) as to evolve through experiences together. As I see it, it is not just people at all who does not always willing to learn otherwise than through pain:-) I really don't think that we are that unique it must have been a far higher law within which we exists...again in our "set" of manifested creation.

What I may add to all this would be like for the "defense" of humanity and all the horrifying troubles within which it finds itself (in my opinion) right now with this stupid patriarchy and all its consequences in a global level: humanity and all souls within it ultimately a kind of reflection a hologram of something that has created it....do I make sense?? And yes it has (I believe at least) the potential to evolve beyond all that, and in this sense it is absolute responsible for everything it has created for itself....individually each of us, and collectively as well.....but you see this is what I believe we here for...to "perfect" creation and co-create....how else a hologram can be??

Thus whatever "is"...can be improved, and that is what I see in the Virgo archetype that this is and will be the vehicle to point that out...to realise it....I feel that this archetype has a lot to do with nature, and being one with it...yet it also has a lot to do with self-awareness and being able to point out anything that may not be perfect....I may have been wrong, I do not know....but I do think that not daring to even rise the question that "God" may not be "perfect" (including nature and natural laws as they manifest in our system of Gaia) diminishes any chance that it would or want or need to evolve...I don't see any other aim in life than evolution....so how can I doubt that it must be the aim for that which created that life....whatever that may be...whatever we call it and whatever is that through which it manifest....??

As to my point of removing the suffering part of evolution..... and going against the self-conscious desire of a being like when being eaten by another being despite its will, I have a simple suggestion: ask. Ask the carrot if it desires or not to be eaten. I do that:-) sometimes tomatos asking me to choose them to eat, and not another...I may sound crazy:-) but they do answer...and for a long time I thought I was a bit crazy...but from the time when a bee hive understood me attempt to communicate with them, as I was trying to ask them to move somewhere else, because the people around called some authority to remove the bee hive and I suspected they going to be killed...so when in front of my eyes they actually removed the whole hive within couple of minutes as a big dark noisy cloud, and then disappeared somewhere....I don't think that I am that crazy.

I think that agreement within souls can be done differently. I think that there is a difference by being eaten when a being is ready for that, and actually desires that....like I do believe that the merging back to the Source can only happen according to the conscious will and desire of a soul....and than that merging is a joy and ecstasy....So, can be eating or being eaten the same?? I think it can....And can learning and evolution happen by conscious desire, and not painful force? I think it can....

Of course I may have been wrong...But you see, all I am saying is basically the bottomline of 9th house, Sag and Jup: "there must be more to it...":-) And I happen to have 9th house Jup, and that happen to be in Virgo, and next to that I happen to have lots of Sag and 9th house influence.....:-) I destined to think that way right now....I am responsible for it fully as co-creator of my reality, yet so is "that" what have created me like this. With Love and Light Lia

Jennifer: Hi once again Lia, I think you misinterpreted my point about consciousness evolution without pain...I think once we reach a certain level of consciousness we can sidestep some of the pain...but many in the herd state of consciousness probably respond more to pain than someone else's experience. I also believe that plants have a consciousness, as well as most everything that has been alive on our planet (or elsewhere, for that matter).

I think another thing about the Pisces side of the archetype, if you believe something is true--who is another person to take that away from you--unless your beliefs are going to endanger your life or the life of someone else. Regardless of how far out it may seem, the power of belief is the trump card if you ask me. You just have to be careful who you're telling your talking to vegetables, because most people will be uncomfortable at best with the thought of that paradigm shift. I've had my own recent Neptunian stuff going on lately, so my advice to you would be to be really sure of your assumptions before you start sharing them with the world. Neptune and Pisces can be a tricky archetype to be sure of, its very nature is of the fog and disillusionment--thank goodness we have the Virgo archetype to give ourselves a reality check from time to time.

Also don't forget we can make the symbolism say whatever we want it to say, doesn't mean that's always what the big picture is trying to tell us. It's hard sometimes not to use your chart to rationalize things...just remember the tool is only as good as the one who uses it, and remember what that tool is really for. If you're using it to justify being where you are, you're not using it to evolve. That's why I think astrology is an 11th house type of archetype...it's more accurate when you're using it to help others...when you're not so attached to the situation that you lose your clarity. Haha, even though I agree the fog is so much more pleasant--earth school is in session right now...

Sylvia: Hello Everyone I cannot viscerally primally feel God wants us to be predators. I have always wondered and have always come to the same place. It may be a healing issue, an evolutionary issue, and we may need to evolve more and more before we get there. For now, it all appears to be part of natural law and so it is the best it gets. But always I have felt it is not as natural as it will get.

Lia: Hi again, I feel a bit embarrassed that I may have done my first house north node stuff??? Am I Jeffrey??? What I just have learnt in this course lately, but very well explains my life experiences.....:-)

I didn't mean to jump into the message board and lead the conversation that is assigned to evolutionary astrology of which I am a fresh student, and I do not know enough about the subject, nor in general about astrology to do that. I just have a feeling that Jeffrey's silence means that he is laughing somewhere at the back.....:-)

Am I right Jeffrey???

Anyway, Jennifer I would like to say that, I do not know enough about astrology in order to justify anything with it. All I know is my reality. And I also do know that while I was attracted to astrology from a young age, I have read only a couple of books on the subject, and I refused the three quarters of even that... Simply because it was not true, according to my reality again.

Yet when I have read Jeffrey's Pluto books back in Australia, it actually reflected that already existing reality of mine, and I could see that it reflected other people's reality too.... So that is all I know about astrology, and I am just trying to understand the material and place it into my already existing reality and knowledge that comes from other sources and not from astrology....and I can see how much what he says and teaches falls in shape with what I already have learnt, and what I sense or "know" is true, and how much I can learn and understand through this subject that which I do not know yet.

I do not exactly know Jennifer who do you mean by "the majority" of people, I need to be careful to speak with....I understand your wellmeaning and I thank you for that!!! But you see, I know about 10 people in this country, maybe 15....and to them I do say what I think, and they are able to accept it....so this is my experience, to me they are the "majority" that I know of:-) On the other hand I know a lot of people in Australia who also do accept of what I think, and I know a many in Hungary too that is my country of birth, who also are able to accept my views or thoughts.... This doesn't mean that they agree fully with it, they just accept that I do think that way. On the other hand, I do not really care if someone doesn't, why would I? They have their reality just as I have mine.

I do not really know what the majority thinks let say in this country, but anywhere, because I am "in my mind" so to speak and really all I know fully is what I think...can't help that. In this message board I have read lots of wonderful things, and for me forums like this are the "majority" of people....who I am in contact with...

I am new in the country I am new in the subject, and if I am able to bring some valuable thoughts into it I am glad....but I didn't mean to play the "teacher" role and "leading a conversation" role, when I need to learn a lot first in this wonderful subject... So please Jeffrey, give me a break, say something.. Love and Light Lia

Sylvia: Lia where is your north node - is it Virgo? Me too, in the first house and Neptune is at 29 virgo just over into the second house. Perhaps this is why I feel very much at home with confusion. I feel you are fighting with some confusion. I know there is no way Jeffrey will/would mock you at all. But perhaps in a way your energy is trying to demand his attention. I too am a new student, quite overwhelmed with the wealth/depth of the material and the challenge of it. So if we are in the same place, we can reflect some clarity for each other from similar types of confusion. Maybe. Sylvia

Lia: Sylvia, No my NN is in Sag, thus my Virgo Jup is the ruler, and that is conj. with last degrees Leo Pluto in the 9th..... Sylvia I do not think that you are dealing with any confusion, relative to Neptune I mean...well in my opinion. That's one of the point that I more and more understand through Jeffrey's material....what I think it is, you are rather dealing with the unknown and that is not confusion necessarily if you know what I mean....it can be perceived as confusion for us with self-awareness because we do not know yet....does it make sense??

Well yes, I was hoping that Jeffrey would have some comment on my ideas, or intuitions that I perceive about the Pisces-Virgo archetype as the symbol of creation and how it is "done" and why it is infinitely continuous....how it is inherently infinite boundless by the Neptune symbol, and yet it contains the desire hidden in that inherent "water" element as the hidden fire within it by Jupiter, that correlates to the desire to

create at all at the first place....and all place in infinity....how it correlates to manifestin and that shows right away that the polarity of Pisces Jup, water, will be earth, Virgo, yet here we are Mercury....self awareness....which reveals clearly by their individual sign as polarity Sag-Gemini....thus the inherent dual desire that manifest through every created consciousness form (souls) will carry that which is inherent in Pisces....what Pluto symbolize is nothing else but the manifestation of that....thus the dual desire originally is in Pisces too....Neptune Jupiter....In and out....create and come back....and create again....So Jup. is also about individualization I mean has to be, under this symbolizm....as God's own desire to become something, to individualize, to create.....through which "it" learns....becomes its own teacher, own force of evolution....through experiences....

That's why Jup has a lot to do with natural law, understanding, intuition etc. yet also lots of bullshit...religion, power, ego, "being right" forgetting the water where it came from....forgetting that it is one particular possible source of "fire" "light"....like one sun, in our solar system....yet in that "water" look at the sky.....how many stars we can count??? Yet also inherently deep inside can not forget that "water" that ultimate truth....that it is a part of it....thus intuition....that will lead it back to the ultimate truths after a whole cycle....

Anyway on Virgo, I think it is so much to do with life....the appreciation of creation....the appreciation of that "is"....and yes, also within that to point out whatever is not "perfect"...it points out by being one with it, and experiencing it from within...not above it, ruling it, creating it etc. but being totally in it, serving it, let say being "stuck" in it....because that's how true experience comes....I think at least....it would be easy for my soul let say just ponder about something, yet it is totally different to "be here" or totally believing that I am here, and experiencing all the "shit" so to speak:-) that's different, that's where suffering comes in it, and that's where self-awareness and self-critics comes in it....in a sense that let say that way, God itself experiencing the very suffering as one of the result of its creation in that particular set of creation....materialization, being one with that matter, that life, thus "earth"... thus self-conscious life form, let say you...or me....the chicken who lives under the man made light and never allowed to make one step in its entire lifetime....just to be killed so whe enjoy its meat in the Mc donlalds....let say that is self conscius God itself, (who else can be do you think??) ...just to know how in the heck this kind of creation is like from experience....isn't that has a lot to do with Virgo??? Do you think? And isn't that creates an enormous desire to improve something?? Isn't that sort of things can lead to say: "Hey, excusme mr god, can't we do a bit better than that....well I guess only after a bit of time, when from within the awareness can evolve enough to gain the courage to say it, and not to be ashammed, feel guilty, inferior, unworthy just because it is so small, and the universe is so big....yet at the end, it asks, aren't we the same in essence?? Aren't I the other end of the polarity of creation?? And if I am "not good enough" than guess who's imperfection is reflected on me???

Well at least this is what I feel is the future more and more for the Vigo Pisces archetype...to perfect something, to heal something to become equal, in a sense of the polarity's equality....the divine is within the Pisces/12th house symbolizm, so must be divine its polarity too... Yeah well, I have a 6th house moon, in Taurus though...tell me about loving nature:-) and it is opposed to 12th house Saturn and Mars....so took me a long time to say all this I guess:-)

But I truly believe that something like this must be the beginning of the new manifestation of the Pisces -Virgo archetype, perhaps for the Aquarian Age, or this is just a transition that will lead somewhere else....whatever.... it must change on the level of critical self-awareness to come out of S. M. to learn to take responsibility yet to learn not to feel guilty for something it isn't its fault, and find new answers in new ways....

Natural law can change. It is possible I believe at least...thus I agree with you Sylvia saying that God doesn't really want us to stay predators... How do we know? Maybe God wants us to raise these questions and finally stop blaming each other on the planet, maybe it is time to stop perceiving humanity as the "cancer" and understand that no matter what it must be and still is a part of creation....can not be otherwise as I see it.... how can Virgo in any way being separated from its polarity Pisces?? It can't no matter what....at least in the time and space reality where we live and where planet earth with all of us is.... and instead of just praying or meditating maybe there is a new way to communicate with God...maybe there is place to question something, that is created,...maybe that's what God is waiting for?? Maybe that's how we can become true co-creators.....I do not know....I just try...what else can I do??:-) With Love and Light Lia

Sylvia: Hi Lia Thanks for your comment on confusion and the unknown; that is, in fact a very exciting idea to me. That being the case I must be surfing the unknown quite a bit. Good for me. Did you know there's a node shift coming up, not sure when, maybe October so NN goes into Gemini and SN into Sagittarius. This ought to give you some opportunities similar to the ones when we partner with people with opposite nodes. Now I know I haven't always benefitted from those opportunities because of resistance on both sides rather than awareness receptivity on both sides. It will interesting to see what you can do with that.

In your posts above I did think you put yourself through a lot of stuff that was mostly about your own inner doubts about yourself and that was very valuable too. It reminded me a lot of me so I felt some empathy for it and curiosity to learn from it. I am going to ponder more on your chart. I think you write very Gemini-like and that is your SN, right?

I have Jupiter in Gemini in the 10th squaring my nodal axis so maybe there's good reason for me to feel some kinship with your expression. Anyhow, back to the materials. I have the entire library in Alexandria to read before I start getting it. Blessings, Sylvia

6) Synastry

Posted by Rebecca on September 04, 2001 at 10:24:07:

Hi Jeffrey, In synastry; A's Mars in Sag. conjunct B's South Node ruler Moon and IC, Mars ruling the 8th in B's chart, would A assist B in resolving sexual trauma, as south node of B is in Cancer 11th conjunct Uranus? I just have the feeling that we assist each other and it is shown in the synastry. True? Thank you! Rebecca

Jeffrey: Rebecca Yes, that symbolism could equal that and also correlate to A in assisting B understand the acutal inner truths or reasons for creating that sexual trauma in the first place ..

7) masochism

Posted by Susan on September 07, 2001 at 08:56:00:

Hi Jeffrey, For those of us that have been carrying the archetype of masochism with it becoming highly emphasized at about 1200 AD., I'm thinking that many of us then would have had lives during the Inquisition, making not just Christianity and it's ideas of perfection the basis of the masochism, but the Inquisition itself the core factor in this pathology becoming emphasized. Then when a chart reflects an active masochist, one could narrow down country and time frame through the correlations to planets located along the longitudinal lines (and Tad Mann's table) in Europe, and could we use house cusps to determine this as well? If so, would there be any difference in emphasis between the planets and house cusps?

Thank you, as always. Susan

Jeffrey: Susan Well, first, masochism / sadism ocured long before the Christian time .. but has been coming to a head in the time frame you have pointed out. It depends on how you determine the house cusps .. what system are you using ? geodetic equivalentts ? linked with the Ages/ sub-ages ? I am not familiar specifically with Tad's tables ... in any case the house/ thus cusps/ always come first as a casuative factor .. as in the natural houses, then the sign, then the planet

Susan: Hi J, I'm using Porphyry...geodetic equivalents...linked to the astro ages/sub-ages...so thank you...re: tad's tables....the ones you and i talked about a couple of years ago, the Logarithmic Time Scale, which you said is 7 years off and that tad is still refining them, but other than that, they are accurate....I'm not sure how to blend this with the astro ages/sub-ages and geodetic equivalents...but that may be more complicated than can be explained here....so the simplest way I can ask, is could this be used in addition to the astro ages. etc. for additional lifetimes reflected in the chart? e.g. a planet in cap would be during the transition from matriarchy to patriarchy (emphasis on patriarchy), which is about 6500 bce to 5500 bce...yet cap in tad's logarithmic time table spans from Oct 1718 to Nov 1841....so could one assume lifetimes reflected in both time frames? thanks J.

8) Current Student Chart Reading Circle

Posted by Jeff Lohrius on September 07, 2001 at 19:06:53:

I was curious if any of Jeffrey's current students would be interested in taking part in a kind of virtual reading circle which could help us put into practice the principles we have been learning (as an additional practice tool besides the homework) on top of providing richly diverse insight into our own charts- If you would like to get involved please respond to this thread so everyone can get an idea of how many are interested- Also if you have ideas in regards to the best way to do something like this please share them- I think that creating an e-mail list would be a good idea that way for instance if there are 10 of us each person takes the list of 9 other people including their e-mail and birth info and responds with an evolutionary analysis for each. We can then use the list to mail everyone with updates and keep track of who has recieved the readings from who- by recieving readings from a diversity of perspectives in this way I imagine you could gain incredible insight about your souls journey from all sides- peace, Jeff

Lia: Hi Jeff, I think it is a great idea, I'm in. My email is above. Love and Light Lia

Lia: oops...it didn't come up as I thought:-) my email is lialight@hotmail.com

Ely: I've been looking for something like this... eloaffin@yahoo.com

Patricia: Dear Jeff, Sounds like a great idea. It would be interesting to develop themes one chart at a time together..so as to build upon eachothers perspective...spark new insights and intuitions...ya know all that fun Aries/Sagg stuff :-)...sort of like a virtual focus group. Even better if we could do it "real time" via a chat function. Well count me in.... Bright Blessings.. Patricia *Otterjoy999@aol.com*

*Jeffrey: Jeff Excellent idea ! I hope others will take you up on this ... if any of you wishes you can use the chat room available on my website ..
<http://www.jeffreywolfgreen.com/chat2.htm> .. it is at the bottom ..*

Lysa: Hi, Count me in. My web site is LysaKroitoru@msn.com and the msn does not mean moon south node ha! Ha

Ron: I'm not sure I will be able to spend a lot of time on this but it would certainly be a great learning/practice experience. Count me in anyway and I will do what I can. Email address: rdank@hotmail.com

Mark S.: I know I could use the varied insights! Count me in. majacq2@earthlink.net

Lia: Hi Jeff again, please give us your email too.

Jeff: Ron ,Lysa, Lea, Patricia, and Mark thanks for responding- it sounds like this could get very interesting- I totally forgot about the chat room that Jeffrey has just below the message board! Maybe we can setup a biweekly or monthly chat convenient with everyones schedule (and I will keep the conversation back logged so if anyone wants to reference it later on it will be archived) Anyone have preferences on days and times of the week? I was thinking we can e-mail everyone on the list with birth info and then when we come onto the chat we can discuss each person or maybe just pick someone- wherever the dialog flows we can also discuss individual concerns and course material- hopefully Jeffrey will desire to pop in every now and again which would be really cool;) Thanks for your interest everyone! Jeff *evocentric@hotmail.com*

Katharina: I am limited with my energy due to illness, but I would like to try.....sure could use the practice. *katharinaw@mindspring.com*

Bonnie: I would be very interested. Count me in too. *bam816@aol.com*

John Cover: Thanks. Count me in. This is a great way to practice and ask questions and to receive response with analysis. E mail *Jcover@canada.com*

Sylvia: I would like to join this. *sylviah@oregon.uoregon.edu* am rank beginner but willing to intuit, explore, and learn.

Steve: Great idea Jeff. I would also like to join. My time is limited, but I will give as much as I can. Thanks, Steve

Lyle: Jeff, I am very interested. I am a beginning student of evolutionary astrology. If this is organized properly, it could provide an extremely valuable learning exercise for everyone involved. Lyle

Shirley: Hi, my response is kinda late, however, I would be interested. Shirley

9) Nodes / 8th house

Posted by Patricia on September 07, 2001 at 21:59:16:

Dear Jeffrey, I was wondering if SN or NN in the 8th or even in Scorpio has any evolutionary implications as a Pluto conj either would? Bright Blessings.. Patricia

Jeffrey: Patricia Of themselves, no

10) Cancer country

Posted by Lia on September 08, 2001 at 00:17:11:

Jeffrey I would like to ask about America as a Cancer country as you state it in the 'Measuring in the Night'. I found that very interesting. I have read earlier that this country is considered as a Gemini vibration...I could relate to that, I perceived the culture sort of Geminian like in general --as very talkative, and very friendly on the surface, there is a certain immediacy, yet in general the culture seems to me two faceted, thus dishonesty or lies, gossip, and superficiality also seems characteristic in some level....in general I mean. And also to me seems as "always busy" everyone is "running around"well that is my perception and I may be wrong but the culture itself seemed very Gemini like to me.... Maybe my perception is biased, or I don't see the whole picture... Can you please tell me how the Cancer is coming in and why? Thank you Lia

Jeffrey: Lia Well, it is a Cancer country, Sun in the second house, but is a GEMINI rising country so your observations reflect that ... with the second house Sun you have a country wherein the majority of it's citizens are defined by self interest and exclusion, a materialistic culture ... a country that was born and created for 'religious freedom', ninth house Pluto in Capricorn, and yet that very religion was used as the self-righteous basis to commit genocide upon the natural or indigenous people who already lived here before the white .. the American Indians .. the doctrine of 'manifest destiny' .. again the underpinning of which was the self interest of the whites .. thus the hypocrisy of the Pluto/Cap in Ninth .. one 'religion' crushing and destroying another .. one people crushing and destroying another .. under the banner of 'religious freedom' .. now manifesting as the religious snivelling and drivel of the 'village idiot' who was appointed to the power of the presidency .. Bush .. the religious right yet again dictating the agenda for everyone else .. and again motivated by a narrow self interest .. anyway, Gemini rising ..

Lia: Thank you very much! That explains a lot of things...can you please tell me what date/time is considered the "birth date" of the country? Also can I ask that, if I was on a wrong track according to your knowledge about the Pisces/Virgo archetype, you would of say so, and would given me the point that I may missed?

Thank you Lia

Patricia: Hi Lia, Just putting in my 2 cents... The "birthdate" of the US is the 4th of July 1776...hence why there are lots of parties on that day! The time I am not sure of but seems most charts I have seen have a Gemini ascendant, but have also seen ones with a Sag ascendant....sooo.. hope that helps..Bright Blessings... Patricia

Bryan: Lia, I don't know the exact birthdate info of the country, but I am pretty certain that the Moon of this country is in Aquarius and Venus is in Cancer square Mars in Libra. Bryan

Susan: Hi Lia, Chart Data for U.S. from Noel Tyl's "Synthesis and Counseling in Astrology": July 4, 1776, 2:13 AM Philadelphia, PA 75W09 39N57

11) aspects between natal planets

Posted by Rebecca on September 09, 2001 at 17:36:30:

Hi Jeffrey, I was wondering what you think of the idea that the soft aspects between natal planets really show the same thing as the hard aspects. Like say Venus sextile Pluto, does the energy work the same as say Venus square Pluto?

Thank you! Rebecca

Jeffrey: Rebecca No, they don't. The archetype, intent, of Pluto aspecting anything is the same: to metamorphose the existing limitations or evolution of the planet being aspected by Pluto. Yet the specific nature of the aspect, and the phase in takes place within, determines the manifestation, inner orientation, and how the intent is carried out. In both volumes of Pluto aspects are discussed, and in the second volume phases are discussed. The video course itself goes into both extensively. Study these.

12) Pluto conjunct Moon synastry

Posted by Rebecca on September 10, 2001 at 10:59:56:

Sorry to bother you with 2 questions, but what do you think about Pluto conjunct another's Moon in the 12th in synastry? Thank you, Rebecca

Jeffrey: Rebecca All depends on the overall context of the entire synastry between the two, and the composite between the two, and the individual histories they have had with one another, and with others. No statement can be made relative to the isolation of your question, only one dynamic ..

13) Global healing suggestion

Posted by Lia on September 11, 2001 at 16:59:42:

Hi everyone after the horrible events today, and with a deep grief in my heart for all the people who have suffered and died today in this country.....and with the feeling that all this may very well be just the beginning of Jeffrey's earlier predictions.... I would like to share a kind of prayer or meditation that (I believe) may help this country, humanity and Gaia to heal...

My suggestion would be, next to your own prayers, or meditations please focus on the Sun, deep within you... and ask for its healing power. Ask for its evolution, ask for its possible optimum balance, send love to it, send healing thoughts. Thank for all that is 'under the Sun', and ask it to listen, ask it to help us, and help humanity and Gaia to regain harmony.

All I can find as any rational 'proof' to back up my intuition, that this maybe important, is the observation by many people about the Sun's activity and its effect on human history. And you can read about that in the 'Measuring the Night' by Jeffrey and Steven Forrest, 1st Vol. in which Steven points out the facts, that in short can be rephrased like: When the Sun goes crazy humanity goes crazy too.

So based on that fact, and the fact that the Sun is the major energy source in our solar system, and the symbol for integrity for everything and every consciousness forms exist in our solar system including us human beings, it may not be too ill-logical to consider it as the center of a higher consciousness of our whole system.

When a human body creates disease, let say cancer, that is basically a result of something which is in the overall consciousness of that individual. Whether the person knows it or not. Yet, there are many proof that cancer can be healed by dramatically altering that consciousness. Releasing and healing the negative emotions that created it, (i.e. resentment, rage, etc.) Through healing the emotional body the physical body can go through sudden and fundamental changes, and that CAN result in healing. The cancer can disappear and the cells can realign with the whole system, sometimes in a relatively short period of time.

This is strongly related to the center of consciousness of the system, in that term the human being's consciousness.

We can't change the seeds that have been sown, surely humanity in general and the USA in particular have sown the seeds for diseases...and they manifest now horribly....yet there are many ways how to go through an illness...it is an open question... with the government usual reaction as to revenge and punish...so manifest more rage, anger, resentment, more desire to hurt....or to fundamentally alter consciousness.....

So, please give it some thought.... and I thank you if you would join me to try, and ask the Sun directly (as an extension of all that what you may ask already) for healing.... for finding a solution to heal this "cancer" in a way which is the least harming for the whole system and for every parts and 'cells' in it.

Thank you for reading this... Love and Light and Healing to All Lia

Jeff: Thanks Lia for sharing that, it was beautiful- if we can all come together in meditation and prayer hopefully the Sun will burn bright enough in peoples consciousness (especially those who are in the position to change and use this horrible event as the beginning of a new paradigm) I think that what Jeffrey

has predicted doesn't have to happen if we can open our eyes and hearts and have the courage to unite in peace- Inlakesh, Jeff

Rishi Giovanni Gatti: Hallo, I'm new here! Red the two books by Green/Forrest, so visited this site. I'm from Milano, Italy. Thanks Lia for the suggestion. Sun is basic and fundamental. But I'm shocked by the fact of today attack: the terrorist chose to die themselves, to splash themselves against the wall! It seems these people have no conscience, no consciousness of themselves. This remains a mystery to me: how can we heal an unconscious person? Thanks for your attention.

14) Today's terrorist attacks

Posted by Erica on September 12, 2001 at 00:42:41:

Jeffrey- I'm sure I speak for many of your students. What the hell is going on astrologically and evolutionarily that would lead to this sort of violence and inevitable escalation of violence? Why today of all days? Big question, I know. Thanks, Erica

Katharina: I am just one of the students, and naturally wonder the same thing. Missing my long lost tribe of likeminded people close by, for my own comfort I would like to share my two cents..... Among the planets in the sky there are many in opposition, which seems to have polarized the energies. Mars just moved into Capricorn(suppressed anger), and this was the first Tuesday (Mars day)since then. Mars is also nearing its conjunction to the South Node of the Moon(unresolved rage). Same day Mars entered into the 10 Degree orb opposition to Jupiter (Natural Law and/or righteous 'my truth vs. yours' expanding), which in turn conjuncts the North Node together with its ruler, the Moon (egocentric structure of past, present and future coming together...matriarchy meeting patriarchy). The Moon is ruled by Mercury, planets.. this Gemini Moon may actually have been at 29 Degrees when the plane hit the pentagon, which struck me as mercurial precision. Mercury is in Libra (quest for balance and consideration of others), and its ruler Venus in Leo,(egocentric ends justifying the means). Venus (relationships) stands in opposition to Uranus (subconscious memories, terrorism). Mars is ruled by Saturn in opposition to Pluto, and the Sun happens to give the energy into a t-square with this (reality structures in metamorphosis conflicting with the felt sense of increased instability of deepest security needs). Pluto in turn is ruled by Jupiter, which brings me back to where I started with my 2 centloop. The Dark Age is supposed to be a time when the visualization, the energy of mere thought alone has a big impact, so visualizing peace and healing will make a difference.

Rishi Giovanni Gatti: In these last months of my life as an astrologer/student I came across quite often with the Quinconce aspect. So I feel they key, the lesson, apart from all the intelligent and interesting things that I read in this board, is in the Quinconce between US's Sun in Cancer and T Pluto in Sag, activated by T Jupiter in Cancer.

According to the book of Aspects Analysis by Bil Tierney, the Quinconce between Jupiter and Pluto is the "upper" one, and it is linked with Eight House/Scorpio, that returns to Pluto meanings. Because of our current Pluto in Sagittarius, the "Quest for Truth" is a prominent theme in world's consciousness. Jupiter strenghtens this, maybe too much, for some people. Expecially for the fundamentalists, the so-called "religious people".

So the indication to me is for an Authenticity we must seek, the individual must seek in oneself. A process of enquiry, deepening and insight. The Quinconce calls for this, in my opinion, expecially for the Americans, being involved the country's Sun: the nation has to search deep inside for authenticity, real and deep, not for revenge for having been challenged about their God.

On Sept. 20 there will be exact Pluto Quinconce U.S. Sun, and after some days the same aspect against the Bush's Sun. We will see if the man will be able to accept the challenge and seek into his own self what is the meaning of "Authenticity". Thanks for your attention.

15) PERSPECTIVES ON THE TERRORISM

Posted by Jeffrey on September 12, 2001 at 10:42:41:

I woke up this am to see in the crystal clear dark skies where I live a conjunction of all things between the Moon and Jupiter, overhead, and Venus rising brightly on the Eastern Horizon. I sat in deep stillness and reflection upon what occurred yesterday .. WHY, WHY, LORD .. as we have all asked.

Jupiter with the Moon requires to know the truth .. what is the truth that could possibly explain this insanity ? The only real answer to come into me was a historical answer .. the seeds of this insanity rooted in our collective human history, the history .. HisSTory, that occurred post matriarchal times. For this is when the progressive distortions to Natural Law, and the Natural God, began .. the progressive DEFINITIONS of a distorted God and races of people whose DISTORTED GOD WAS BETTER THAN ANOTHER RACES DISTORTED GOD. The self righteous moralities and justifications for behaviors that these DISTORTED GODS dictated and invented by these races of people, and the individuals who carried out actions towards others on behalf of their distorted gods. The 'religion' always being used as the justification for unspeakable acts on behalf of God.

WE are all too aware of the history of all of this thru the patriarchal centuries. One insane story after another. Let us remember that all this began historically around 6,000 BCE, the Capricorn sub-age of the Cancer Age. This is the astrology of when the patriarchy progressively took over from the Matriarchy, or Natural Law.

To me this latest insanity is but an extension of what has already been occurring for a very long time. To me it is the Natural God's way of progressively creating ever increasing shocking and cataclysmic events whose intention is to 'wake us up', to find our way back to Natural Law, the Natural God, to a consciousness that is rooted in the natural law of 'giving, sharing, and inclusion' versus the patriarchal consciousness rooted in the distortion of 'self interest and exclusion'.

The 'truth' for the U.S. is rooted in all of this in that the original Caucasians who came to this land from Europe came here for 'religious freedom' and yet used that religious freedom to commit genocide upon the native peoples who already lived here. One God, the whites, being better and superior to the heathen's god, the Indians. Thus, the delusive self righteous doctrine of justification called 'manifest destiny'.

This root creates its own karma.

The transit of Mars moved into Capricorn yesterday. The transiting n.node of Mars moved into Cancer... thus opposed. The transiting Mars was conjunct the transiting s.node of the Moon in Capricorn. Here we see the pointer to the origins of this insanity back into the historical times of when the patriarchy began

Thru geodectic equivalents Capricorn correlates directly to the U.S. .. The natal Pluto for the U.S. is in fact in Capricorn ... This country was originally founded in various forms of Christianity. Thus, Christ. The astrological symbol for Christ in the end is the Star of Bethlehem .. 17/18 degrees of Pisces: the Venus/Jupiter conjunction. Thus U.S. birthchart has Neptune at 22 degrees of Pisces. Yesterday the transiting 'Earth' was exactly at 18 degrees of Pisces directly opposed the Sun. Yesterday the transiting LUCIFER, EVIL, WAS AT 21 DEGREES OF PISCES.

FROM A CHRISTIAN POINT OF VIEW GIVEN THIS COUNTRY'S ROOT WAS FOUNDED UPON CHRISTIANITY, THIS IS A SYMBOL OF THE ANTI-CHRIST. THE ULTIMATE DISTORTION OF THE NATURAL GOD. AND, TO ME, THIS ANTI-CHRIST IS EMBODIED IN THE EGO CALLED BIN-LADEN, THE ANTI-CHRIST ON EARTH..LUCIFER CONJUNCT THE EARTH ON THE SYMBOL OF CHRIST, THE TRANSITING SATURN, THRU GEODECTIC EQUIVALENTS IS OVER KABUL AS WE SPEAK .. IN GEMINI.. THE SATURN IN GEMINI CERTAINLY SYMBOLIZES THE 'TWIN TOWERS' ..

The truth, to me, is that the forces of the real Natural God are in direct opposition and at war with the forces of EVIL which is born thru the distortions to Natural Law, to the Natural an real God .. and my fear is that this acceleration is only the beginning ... that many more 'innocents' will be destroyed even if that innocence is an innocence of ignorance ... my fear is that actions of course breed reactions .. on and on we go ... and where can this lead .. my fear is that it could turn into biological 'religious' terrorism ... what then ?

LET US ALL GO DEEP WITHIN .. TO PRAY AND TALK DEEP WITHIN TO THE NATURAL GOD'ESS OF ALL THINGS, TO APPEAL FOR GRACE TO MANIFEST IN OUR TIMES, A GRACE MANIFESTING AS THOUGHTS WITHIN THE COLLECTIVE THAT THERE MUST BE ANOTHER WAY ... AND LET US PRAY FOR ALL THOSE WHO HAVE LOST THEIR LIVES, FOR THEIR LOVED ONES, NOT JUST THIS LATEST INSANITY IN THE U.S BUT FOR ALL OF THOSE IN OTHER LANDS WHO HAVE BEEN DESTROYED IN SIMILIAR WAYS .. AND FOR THE SAME REASONS .. GOD BLESS, JEFFREY

Sylvia: I was going to say it is so entangled for this nation is using far too much of the whole world's resources and the reflection of the horror in the cities is everyday reality to many people in the world and the difference seems to be money and power. This does not serve Gaia. But how can we get to what does serve Gaia from here? I think that is the prayer. Because our species is so often an offense to nature. This is too complicated. We also do beautiful graceful kind and great things. But we do not do any of that as a result of power over others, stealing the free will of others, or growing rich and fat on the misery of others. I am glad for this perspective from you. Cataclysm seems not quite enough word for it.

Lia: Thank you so much for this perspective. I just experienced so much hatred projected onto me personally as a foreigner....in relation to what I said, as sown seeds, karma....I am glad that there are Americans who also can see that.
May God'ess bless us all. Lia

Dayl: Jeffrey, when the time feels right, please expand about our country's purpose.....you know, north and south nodes, pluto polarity point, location and signs of planetary rulers, and aspects thereof. Perhaps you would include Chiron -- wounding, and healing -- and any other information close to your heart you would care to share. You always said, keep moving forward, so let's. Dayl

Shellie: Thank you so much Jeffrey. I went on the chat board to see your comments because I knew I'd find my validation there. The chart of the first plane hitting the tower says it all...as you have so eloquently put it...Mars in 3 going conjunct the south node in Capricorn, Pluto in Sag in 2 receiving the stationary retro opposition from Saturn, south node ruler, in Gemini in 8. Thank you for the info on the Lucifer Sun conjunction...that is going quincunx Uranus in 4 and square Chiron in 2. I am so grateful that we, as a nation, have yet to 'retaliate.' It is so true that people all over the world live with this kind of horror on a daily basis. Let's pray that this is the wake-up call...not to 'increased security' in the form of national guards...but in the form of increased understanding that we are all one...mitakuye oyasin... a voyage to of return to that configuration in the 9th -- Moon in Gemini (hmm, God'ess mind?), north node and Jupiter in Cancer. Bless you, bless us all.
Much love, Shellie

16) Nostradamus and the Terrorism

Posted by Susan on September 12, 2001 at 16:00:52:

To All: Bone chilling prediction - date: "It has been foreseen that exactly three hundred and fifty years into the future, silver phoenixes shall strike down the twin brothers of oppression that carried the king's nation, which shall bring upon the apocalypse." - Nostradamus (September 11th, 1651) May we all do as Jeffrey suggests and perhaps avert, or at least lessen the effects of the direction of the terrorism. God Bless.

Sylvia: Susan thank you!! This is stunning. I was wondering if Nostradamus said anything about this and did not think so. Wow, this does suggest the twin towers were holding the evil. That is, the financial power of the patriarchy. Apocalypse. This could also mean that this event from primal rage against greed and denial opens the seventh seal, the Earth's survival chakra, and if this is true, eventually it will bring blessings. But now this is hard to see and beyond any of us to judge.

Lia: Yes, thank you Susan, it is breath taking....yeah the financial power symbol...the great symbol of patriarchy...that is oppression . Sylvia, can you please tell me some sources I can read about the seventh seal, as the Earth survival chakra (and the other Earth chakras) Thank you Lia

Sylvia: Hi Lia Edgar Cayce has approached this in writing about Revelations and basically relates the Seven Seals to the Chakra System ... while it is very interesting I am not saying it is gospel or that I understand it. There are some primal healing writings that set forth this idea of the Survival Chakra being the Seventh Seal. I am not able to talk about these writings for they belong to someone. But in that vision of the chakras, the Survival Chakra relates to the Root Chakra (lots of interpretations say this) and then goes on to say that anger and rage denied in the Survival/Root/Red chakra can result in Earth Changes and other cataclysms. Terrorists would be a cataclysmic reflection of denied rage. I do not know where the idea of commitment to evil fits in here. I know it is beyond me to say. But the idea of the Earth's survival is that for Herself to outlast the oppressions of our species, She needs to engage our help and She needs to contact her own rage and that the opening of the 7th Seal is the onset of Apocalypse. I think a lot of these happen in the spiritual or essence realm first and then show up in manifestation. In this view, the rage of terrorism would be aimed at the upper chakra people who have power and wealth and whose intellects/ideas deny the survival needs of others and, to some extent, themselves. I am sorry I cannot be more explicit. It is just helping me to express this right now. I feel that this has opened the 7th Seal and, if this is true, we might expect to see (as I imagined Jeffrey suggested if my reading is clear) more devastations ... and perhaps economic adjustments that would bring the poverty people and the wealthy people in more equity. Sylvia

Rebecca: My first feeling when I heard the news was "Everything is on loan to us for this life, thankfully I never built a monument to materialism and always knew that love is all there is." I heard about people who got out from the top floors and saw others who went back in for purses and things, and never got out.

In my view, the twin towers were the monuments to greed and evil. The "new kings" are the corporations.

My son came home from school and said to me "We have killed millions of people in third world countries and nobody cares about that." I guess they did not reside in towers. September Surprise! Peace, Rebecca

Greg Linhares: Hi Sylvia...yes, can you please give us your source for this prediction? I have been seeing these little "Nostradamus emails" circulating throughout the Internet, but I have never been able to find these words myself... I have one book on the prophecies of Nosdradamus, but cannot find anything like this in it. Are you sure that this was actually something that he said, or did you just get the same email from someone? Thanks, Greg

Peter: There is a website address that I found that has some of the prophecies..... I found reference to Twin Towers in some of the prophecies posted on this site although they were worded differently than the one Sylvia posted.....

the address is below: www.dreamscape.com/morgana/titan.htm

Lia: Thanks for the web address. Please note that it is not Syliva who posted the Nostradamus prediction. It was Susan. Love Lia

Sylvia: Hi Greg I first saw this here, from Susan. And just read on another list that these might not be N's words but part of a student hoax. I have been deleting a lot of stuff from my various in-boxes so I did not keep that reference. The student hoax thing. If it pops up again I'll share it here. Sylvia

Susan: Well, boy did I goof. On John Hogue's web site, he has said that someone is piecing together actual words of Nostradamus, as well as adding some of their own, to make them look legitimate. John does have a couple of specific Centuries and quatrians mentioned for more accurate information. He has been inundated with requests for information and will be sending out his prophecy newsletter as soon as he is able. you can sign up for his news letter on his web site, which again, is www.hogueprophecy.com. I'm sorry for the confusion. for anyone not familiar with john hogue, he has now written several books on the prophecies of Nostradamus, with jeffrey being the astrological consultant for Nostradamus and the Millennium.

Susan: For more (and possibly more accurate) information...which is to be updated... visit the web site of john hogue...author of Nostradamus and the Millenium ... <http://www.hogueprophecy.com/>

17) Hermes revisited

Posted by Susan on September 13, 2001 at 08:58:18:

Hi All, Like everyone else, I am deeply saddened by the recent terrorism against our country, which can only, as Jeffrey said, be linked to evil. And I pray that we all can 'go within' and realign ourselves with the Natural God'dess within.

On Jan. 19 of this year I posted my thoughts on the transiting Hermes (which has been in pisces for the last 60 years and in aspect to our collective nodal axes of pluto/sat in cap/cancer) as helping us form a bridge from a patriarchal mindset of self-interest and exclusion back to a matriarchal mindset of giving, sharing and inclusion. The terrorism on Tuesday sent me back to the U.S. chart, which has Hermes at 11 Sag in the 7th house,.... a country which was founded on the principle and vision (sag) that "all men are created equal." (7th house). In relation to Jeffrey's message on our own country being formed also on the principle of "religious freedom" and yet the caucasian's genocide of the native americans in the doctrine of manifest destiny.....the U.S.'s Hermes is last qtr. semisq to the nation's pluto in cap in the 9th....a crisis in the collective consciousness as to our thinking that ours is the only 'right' way..... the TR hermes is currently at 28 pisces (in the 11th house of the U.S. chart) and is biseptile (1st qtr) the natal hermes, and our current collective s node of uranus in sag...uranus being the ruler of the U.S.'s 10th house), as well as the TR pluto ON that natal hermes, a fated aspect to help 'us' stay on course to that original vision (sag)....with the "imagery" (TR hermes in pisces) of these past several days serving to remind us, if we choose to listen..of our original vision....the imagery itself indicative of another view of "one right way for all" - i.e. islam and bin ladan.

more than any other country on earth, we have the freedom to think and 'believe' as we want, both individually and collectively. we are now, as I see it, first of all, being given the choice as to whether we react (U.S. natal mars 20 gem in 1st) or make a considered response (hermes in sag in 7th) to the recent terrorism in order to bring about justice in the 'proper' way. we are also being given a choice as a country as to whether we can lead the way (pluto in cap in 9th..) back to the matriarchal way of giving, sharing and inclusion (TR hermes in U.S. 11th house, sextile natal pluto)...or whether, when the dust has settled, we return to our own way of thinking we alone know what's 'right' for all.....

the terrorism struck also the financial underpinings of the country.....the U.S. chart has lucifer at 22 aquarius, conj the moon at 18 aqu in the 10th and trine mars in gem in 1st, as well as trine the second house cusp and trine sat in libra in 5th).... and the lucifer is inconj neptune in virgo in the fifth....and TR lucifer at 21 virgo on that natal neptune and opp the TR hermes.....with a yod being formed with the TR hermes, TR lucifer and natal pluto andand if we refer back to the message sent by Hayo....and the reference to so few holding the majority of wealth..... will we now be able to see this tragic, horrible disaster as a 'message' (TR hermes in pisces in the 11th and the above aspects) to redistribute the wealth of this country along the lines of matriarchal thinking, or again, will we choose to go back to the way we were? (as Jeffrey taught in his workshop on evil....lucifer in aqu can be using the collective to serve one's own purposes and in the 10th house....the end justifying the means).....

in Pluto 1, Jeffrey wrote that "the day will come when the United States will 'fall from grace.' One day it will not be the world power that it is today; it will be one nation among many. This will force a restructuring of the national Soul so that a new collective self-image can evolve. The national sense of security linked with being a world power will have to change as a result of this evolutionary necessity." It would seem that these recent events (reflected in the above aspects) have begun that process.....for as a country, we have felt we were invincible...that these kinds of things could not happen here.....and yet.....we have the choice (pluto) to now restructure that national Soul (pluto in cap, which is conj our collective s nodes of sat and pluto in cap/cancer and TR hermes in pisces in U.S. 11th and biseptile the hermes in sag, collective s node of uranus in sag and TR pluto conj the hermes and s node of uranus) according to those NATURAL principles of giving and sharing and inclusion....making the U.S. a world leader in a new and different way... Would you please comment on all this, Jeffrey? and is this the beginning of that 'fall from grace?' god bless....susan

18) Bin Laden Chart?

Posted by Peter on September 13, 2001 at 10:49:24:

Is there one?.....

Rebecca: I tried to find his data a while ago and all I found was 1957. All the Saudi's that I have known do not know their birthdates, they say 1st or 15th, they do not celebrate them and do not know what they really are, only the month.

No one: this is what i have march 3/1957 jiddah saudi arabia

Peter: I believe that Nostradamus makes reference to the antichrist being of three water signs.... A chart at 12:05 am for that date , that city gives him Pices sun and moon in the 4th... and scorpio rising.....Pluto in 9th..... N. node in scorpio 12th.....

Susan: What were the coordinates and time zone that you used, Peter? I get a sag Asc with that time. Susan

Peter: You know I dont have any astrological programs so I just get the free sample charts available on astrology.com.....I dont know what house system is used.....

Susan: Hi Peter, At <http://www.astro.com/>(Astrodiens), you can run your own charts (for free) and set the parameters for those charts, such as house system, etc, as well as bring up a printer-friendly display. There are also more than 7,000 asteroids you can plug into the chart. It's an exceptional site.

Peter: Susan they told me they use the Placidus house system on that site..... Thanks for the info on the other one. I like it very much!

Jean: Found info that indicated 10 March '57.....

Rebecca: Someone wrote a book about this fellow, and he states that not even the year of his birth is clearly known...guess we won't know.

Rebecca: Peter, Yes, it is Amazon but today I can not find the name of it. Even the FBI profile gives only 1957, I have read that he is a hypochondriac so I would suspect that he has a strong accent in Virgo.

19) Sept. 17th

Posted by Shellie on September 13, 2001 at 18:36:24:

Hi As I'm sure we all are, as an astrologer, I am getting inundated by all kinds of questions from people...and I am sending many of them your input on the chat board. ne client asks if I know anything about a "special planetary alignment configuration" (supposedly a 'star of david' forming...I can't see it in the ephemeris info.) on Sept. 17th. Are people getting their buttons punched with bogus info or is there really something like this going on? I was told a few weeks back that in August, one of the Mayan calendars ended and that we had entered "the first heaven" but that this would be characterized by chaos for the first year, it's guardians are the wind and the rain. That seems true enough! Thanks Jeffrey. Blessings. Shellie

Vanya: Yes, many people are asking about this astrological configuration....does anyone know about this? Maybe with asteroids involved. Also, isn't it interesting that this act occurred on the date 9-11!!!

Tom: I have received a lengthy email on what they are calling the "Day of Truth" September 17. The star of David that they are talking about is a chart drawn for 11:30 pm Giza, Egypt. It has the descending grand trine of Saturn, Uranus and Mercury at the IC with the ascending trine composed of Venus, Chiron, and the MC. I can forward you the email if you are interested and email me your address (mine's above).

Susan: Hi Shellie, I know there was a Star of David pattern on Sept. 4-5, with information on astrologer Mary Shea's web site (www.maryshea.com). Business astrologer Madeline Gerwick-Brodeur also had a great deal of information on this Star. I don't know anything about one on the 17th though.

20) HogueProphecy archive.....

Posted by Lia on September 13, 2001 at 19:19:50:

HogueProphecy Archive All material © John Hogue

A "REAL" MILLENNIUM MESSAGE (31 DECEMBER. 2000)

Dear friends,

Years are illusions. Numbers are illusions. What numbers did we count before we were born? What numbers or years will we be hypnotically fawning about after the brain that counts has forgotten its adopted language, and its adopted mentality, and has ceased to be? The future is another illusion wrapped in hopes and fears unsubstantiated by reality.

The present is the only reality!

Still we can conjure up the future's ghosts of things to come. These unborn spirits of events yet to be can help reflect back to us the potential outcomes of things we create in the reality that is eternally "today."

What then does today's mirrorlike illusion reflect for the next twelve months called "the year 2001"?

Transition!

Revolution!

A spiritual rebellion against the fossilized past...

With the year 2001 we begin a 30-year period of chaos from which the stars of a new humanity could be born.

The choice is ours whether we continue to over-breed and over-consume the earth's finite resources and reap global warming's whirlwind.

If other nations continue to adopt the American apocalyptic fad of waste and consumption then we will remember the year 2001 as the year that saw the seeds of civilization's collapse planted. These seeds will flower with all their horror the United States, and other nations by the 2020s.

In the future, starting with this new year, more and more people will come to understand that civilization has yet to happen on this planet.

They will courageously face the heartbreaking truth that Democracy has yet to appear in the world!

The year 2001 will see a new Palestinian State, a new arms race sparked by America breaking its disarmament treaties, and a new Cold Peace with Russia, rather than a new cold war. The US recession will begin. The Bush tax cuts may help it level off for a time, but the recession will deepen by the end of 2001 causing an economic crisis in 2002.

Thanks to the disaster that the Bush presidency will be for the world, more and more people will seek the birth of a new and loving human race on this planet within themselves. They will turn away from lies of salvation and solutions peddled from outside of themselves.

The seed potential of humanity has not collectively flowered, although this seed sleeps within the soil of each living human being. True, there have been individuals who have reached their full potential of being aware and loving human beings. You have flowering individuals like, Krishna, Buddha, Rabya, Jesus, Socrates, Gurdjieff, Krishnamurti, and Osho, but for the rest of us, the Sufi mystic, Suleiman Dede, best exposed the truth behind the pretension of our humanity when he defined us as "talking animals."

Talking animals rule by Mobocracy. That is what we have today in the world and in the United States. The coming year 2001 will make this painfully apparent for those living in the last superpower.

After the volatile year 2001 ends there will be a greater understanding that real democracy has never happened on this planet. We will see an afflicted Bush presidency burdened by the shadow of its illegitimacy. Not only will a conspiracy of voting fraud in Florida be exposed in the next 12 months. A far more subtle and damaging conspiracy will come to light: the scandal of 100 million absent voters who took for granted their responsibility as citizens to participate in their democracy during the 2000 elections. A political crisis in the year 2002 may see the mischief of apathetic voters come home to roost when a war in the Middle East threatens acts of terrorism in America. History shows that faltering governments often seek, or create common enemies to distract the populace from real domestic problems by uniting them behind their leaders to defend against a “greater evil.” In the worst case scenario, extremist elements in the Bush administration might use a threat—or actual act of terrorism—as an excuse to evoke emergency rule. They would then gag the press, detain activists, and generally suspend democratic freedoms of American citizens above and beyond the needs of the emergency.

God forbid this should happen, but if it does next year, two years, or two decades from now, the culprit is not the leaders abusing their power, the culprit will be the citizens themselves. When a majority of a democracy’s citizens do not participate in the political process or act as their own watchdogs it takes no prophet to predict that such a democracy will lurch towards Fascism. A government reflects the political health of its citizens. By the end of 2001, it can be hoped that enough Americans will recognize that their democracy is adrift and make the year 2002 a politically revitalized period.

I am only pruning the leaves of this political problem here. In the long run we need a far deeper understanding and pruning of the problem. Government will always fail as long as its root to the cunning, political mind remains uncut.

For real democracy to flower, you first need a real humanity. Not one that conditions its children from birth onwards to identify themselves with borrowed knowledge, dead moralities, fear, hate, mediocrity and hypocrisy.

If enough people do not awaken to this fact in the year 2001—that we have not yet seen real democracy in the world—a new form of Fascism will overtake our mobocracies of 2001 anytime in the next 20 years.

Fascism will arise again out of the chaos of a humanity that has over-bread, over-harvested and overexploited its world.

After 2001, the entire world and its mobocracies will become another version of the Weimar Republic of Germany between the world wars. In other words, the weak and ineffective democracies born out of the mismanagement of politics in 2001 will provide the climate for a hundred Hitlers to seduce billions with their false messianic salvation in the catastrophic world of the 2020s and 2030s.

We must all awaken to the fact that neither our humanity nor our democratic values have flowered yet. If enough individuals awaken to this challenge we could avoid many of the dire predictions I have made today.

It may turn out that Democracy may yet arrive on this planet when all political parties—and the political mind as such—fade away.

What we need is a system of governing that is a-political. Many prophets I have recorded in my books point to the coming of a new political system that transcends the political mind—a Meritocracy. Leadership will not be a popularity contest, with the winner being the biggest BS artist. Being a leader in a Meritocracy becomes a skill, such as being a surgeon.

Do we vote for which surgeon will operate on us? Why, therefore, do we vote for mediocrities to operate on our freedom?!

We must look at the job of wielding power as something requiring the highest training in ethics, wisdom, meditateness, and civic responsibility.

In that system, a leader, as well as those who vote in such a leader, will be judged by their merits and wisdom.

What is needed in the world is a Meritocracy.

The trans-political system I could fully support is still waiting for us a few centuries ahead of these troubled times. Such a system cannot flower until the toxic poison of the political mind is first exorcised from the field of dreams from which we cultivate visions of a better world.

The day of Meritocracy will come. As great and ancient forests sprout from a single little seed, with time—and with the understanding learned from hard lessons to come—humanity will eventually harvest a system of enlightened government.

Even now, that government waits to sprout in the new year of 2001, in your hearts!

Let it blossom and spread new seeds all over the world, in the hearts of sleeping buddhas, who have forgotten they are divinely born. Each of you can be a field for the sprouting of this seed in the coming new year.

Kind regards and a revelatory New Year to you all.

21) PERSPECTIVES ON TERRORISM

Posted by Jeffrey on September 14, 2001 at 08:41:54:

Hi All First, I need to correct something that I wrote before: the transiting Lucifer was not at 21 Pices, but at 21 Virgo. In opposition to the U.S.'s chart relative to Neptune at 21 Pisces, in opposition to the symbols for Christ, or the Star of Bethlehem. Let us remember that one of the 'capacities' of the influence of evil is to make the 'opposite' of the truth to appear as the truth. Thus, even as I was writing my perspective the other day this influence thus caused me to write Lucifer at 21 Pisces. But it does not change the fact of the ANTI-CHRIST BEING ON EARTH, IN FACT IN SYBMOLIZES IT EVEN MORE ... THE TRANSITING LUCIFER CONJUNCT THE TRANSITING SUN IN THE EARTH SIGN OF VIRGO, IN OPPOSITION, OPPOSITION, TO THE SYMBOLS OF CHRIST, AND IN OPPOSITION TO THE NEPTUNE IN THE U.S CHART WHICH IS CONJUNCT THE SYMBOLS OF CHRIST AT 17 PISCES.

Even yesterday, sitting at my computer, and doing different astrological calculations for the Anti-Christ, the current one called BIN-LADEN, my computer 'suddenly' went haywire ... just weird stuff. I do not know for a fact the birthday of this Anti-Christ .. yet if it is as some of you have posted, March, 1957 this would create a natal Lucifer at 15 degrees of, yes, Virgo thus opposing the symbols for Christ.

What I wish to share now is that we have now entered a true 'JIHAD' OR HOLY WAR. The forces of Good or God are in direct opposition to the forces of Evil. The genie is out of the bottle. To know this is to simply validate what is now happening around this globe in relation to, and as a reaction against, the Anit-Christ, Evil. Never before has there been such a UNION among nations to do what must be done as a defense against this Evil. Remember that Lucifer, symbolically, also correlates to the 'BEARER OF LIGHT': GOD. This again is symbolized by transiting Lucifer being in opposition to the symbols of Christ... those symbols being in Pisces: Union.

This will be a long war .. a long Jihad. It is not over. Every action of course creates it's own reaction. Evil will not be defeated easily. But, in the end, it will be. Along the way there could be even more horrific events than we have just currently experienced. For those who have read my writings or heard me talk in various forums you know that I have said that the years between 2001 and 2004 would be the most critical in human history .. that very awful things could occur. We are now, obviously, in this time. Let us deeply pray and ask of the real God .. Godess .. as deeply and sincerely as possible, that some of the more cataclysmic things that could occur be mitigated, blunted, stopped, on behalf of all Souls EVERYWHERE that truly wish to harm no one. Souls, who is all of their own ways, simply wish to know God, and to do good.

Patricia: Dear Jeffrey, Thank you for your continuing perspectives. I wanted to share that the transiting Lucifer is within a 3 degree conjunction of the Virgo sun in the 12th in the EVENT chart for NYC...WTC (the first of the horrific acts). As Kissenger said The National Virginitly has been lost! Our boundries have been penetrated (Sun focus of T-sq, from Pluto Sag(In the 2cnd!!) and Saturn Gemini (in the 8th!!))And our Illusion of safety forever gone! I can only say that the rumblings of the need for a greater SOBRIETY has been evident for a long time. We can get drunk on the illusions of security, prosperity etc... But this is only one level..the level of conciousness that is focused in duality. So...the mass "way of life" is threatened now... to bring a sobriety.

My personal question is always, what is the divine intention behind everything. In my own prayers and mediatations surrounding this event that answer has been simply...Unity! Will we, can we at the transition of this age finally ground a unity that is born of inclusive conciousness (pisces) that transcends APPARENT dualities...also inherent within the fishes? It seems that the inherent goodness in all has been given fertile ground now to grow. As you say...we learn through oppositional awareness. What could be more oppositional than this. But again will we achieve a lasting unity that transcends the need to have an "other" that mirrors back to us our own unintegrated and disowned shadow? To me the function of "evil" has been to hide the light. So we are all the more amazed when it blazes forward out of apparent darkness. As you said, the genie is out of the bottle. YES!!! In the personal work I do with individuals the attached "dark entities" Do not even become apparent until enough light is shed in that area or corner of conciousness so that they then become exposed...simply because there is less darkness to hide in. Once they are exposed they are weakened to then be worked with and transformed. When they become exposed they often posture and make themselves all the more terrible looking, so as to arouse fear...fear beacuse that is the source of thier power..and panic..because that is the state they are in..but truly it is only an ineffective gesture and a last dying gasp when seen in the light of truth. Eventually they do return to the state of truth. Comparing the way this works from an individual to the collective...Is it possible that the light now is prevalent enough to have rooted out and exposed this darkness? The most crucial point in transforming these forms is to stand steady...with firm conviction.. that Love is the ultimate and ONLY truth. Because Love is the state that is beyond duality. So it becomes obvious that this is what we must do...knowing that the entire force of evolution is behind us...when we conspire with the true intention...we have the all of the power to overcome that we need! I don't know...will it get worse before it gets better? Perhaps...but again all the more reason to keep our eyes fixed on the goal and our hearts attuned to truth. A time like this tries our faith, our trust, our resolve, our ability to even SEE the truth. We each do what we can and must do..hold the space beyond fear, ground it in our actions, intentions, words and prayers. Don't be fooled by the darkness, don't play with it on it's own level.. engage it in a higher activity...guide it to truth!.... Patricia

22) Victim Data

Posted by Rebecca on September 14, 2001 at 10:42:34:

I saw a victim's data on T.V. 1-16-73, what a planetary picture this is! I would think that the victims would have synastry with killers.

23) Peace

Posted by Rebecca on September 14, 2001 at 11:21:57:

My view is we should be looking at the real problem here. The creation of the State of Israel was wrong, you don't displace innocent people, they should have gotten Berlin! Next to the beautiful ranch houses newly built on the West Bank lives Palestinian refugee's, they have lived for 5 generations like this. If this does not breed resentment, I don't know what would! American's now call for more blood, and more blood we will get until we make right the wrongs born in 1948. Please do not murder in my name.

Maurice: Jeff, you have found here The Bin laden, you've been looking for. someone who uses the word "peace" as a message of hatred. another example of how evil justifies its horror

Rebecca: would hope that you are not refering to me? Where is the hatred, not here. Please read your own message again.

Vanya: Rebecca, i don't quite understand your view? where do you stand? am i misunderstanding your words?

Rebecca: I don't know if you misunderstand my words, but if we murder more people what does that solve? If we displace person's who have done nothing, what do we get, resentment. Violence begets violence. I am a pacifist and a citizen of the world.

Vanya: I see. The problem here is that your first statement was confusing. The way it was worded made it sound like you were 'rooting' for evil. It is clear now...Peace, Vanya

Maurice: You are an ignorant who doesn't understand a bit about nothing; and certainly nothing about the middle east situation . You are FAR FROM being a pacifist, i dont know you, but your words are Evil... Statements as your own are the disgrace of this planet, and the cause of horrors. your reference to Berlin and the obvious implication to the holocauste is the most painful thing I read in this most painful situation.

Rebecca: Yes, you don't know me so save your judgements on my intelligence and the condition of my soul. I would once again refer you to your own words. Bye,
Rebecca

Jeffrey: The real problem, as I have stated before, is not one specific circumstance or another, 'I am right, they are wrong', 'Oh no, you are wrong I am right', or 'look what they did, therefore', and then the other says 'but look what you did, and therefore' and all that .. this is exactly why we are all at where we are now ... the real problem, again, starts with the very beginning of the patriarchal time and the progressive shift in consciousness from 'giving, sharing and inclusion' relative to the Natural Creator, or the Natural God/Godess and the progressive distortions to that Natural Creator and thus natural consciounses which has degenerated into a consciousness of self interest and exclusion. Let us remember in this time, because of this, as Jesus himself said 'for those who have no sin, cast the first stone' ... it is only then, once we all look at ourselves honestly, in this way, that TRUE FORGIVENESS CAN OCCUR ... AND ONLY THEN REAL CHANGE BEGIN BACK TO A STATE OF NATURAL LAW, NATURAL CONSCIOUSNESS, AND THUS NATURAL GRACE

Just a historical note on your point: both the Palestinians and the Jewish people have AN EQUAL CLAIM TO JERUSELEM AND THRU EXTENSION THE ENTIRE AREA .. Thus the only 'solution' must be based on this equal claim, an equal solution for both peoples ..

Jeffrey: One more thing I wish to say on this: what we should all observe and validate now is the underlying nature of natural consciousness in us all. Unfortunately, in patriarchal times, it tends to take crisis and cataclysms for it to manifest as it is now in all of the americans in general who wish to give and help in any way they can, and specifically by those who found themselves in the middle of the chaos .. we have all heard about the stories of heroism, of giving and helping, even of those who lost their own lives by trying to help others. Even the hated corporations that so many wish to call evil have become 'givers, sharers, and includers' in this crisis by giving away so many things that are needed by so many, providing space for free for businesses that have lost there own, etc, etc, etc..... this is what proves really what natural consciousness is, and what kind of reality it can create. Of so many nations now pledging to do what they can for this nation .. unconditionally .. to give .. to help .. to share .. to include ... IT IS THE MODEL, IT IS THE WAY FOR IT IS NATURAL, FOR IT IS GOD AND GODESS IN THE MOST NATURAL AND PURE FORM ... NOT TO HATE, BUT TO LOVE ... TO FORGIVE ..

of all the stories that have come out of this tragedy, and there are so many, so touching, so sad, so inspiring, the one that has touched my heart the most is a story of

a couple who found themselves on the roof of Tower One, flames all around, smoke beyond burden, and all they could do was jump, and they JUMPED TOGETHER, HAND IN HAND ..

Lia: Thank you Jeffrey! I believe exactly so....

Maurice and Rebecca, I hope that the two of you will be one of the firsts who can let go of your personal opinion-based differences that come only seeing an issue from different viewpoints....that can be seen in endless viewpoints and still wont be healed by that....

....and I hope the two of you can provide a wonderful (and symbolic!) example of real solution, as you both can come back to the real center of your beings, where the ultimate turths lies....that is in your hearts where the LOVE is..... above all opinions beliefs, viewpoints....

Only through that can humanity unite in these horrifying times....and nothing else will give "truth" nor "solution" to anything.....

LOVE is the answer...for the two of you personally, and for humanity collectively....

I pray and hope that we ALL be able to learn that simple lesson.... that is long forgotten during the patriarchy.....

I hope the two of you will join our prayer, and will help to give power to LOVE AND PEACE to transform the collective mind of humanity to come out of all illusions that is not based on LOVE AND UNITY. May God bless us All Lia

Maurice: There is no "personal opinion" on statments such as: "THEY SHOULD HAVE GOTTEN BERLIN" with obvious implication to the holocauste. I'm not talking politics here.

Lia: I understand what you mean, and I THINK I understand what kind of pain that can cause....all I am trying to say is that, we all have our conditioning, our way of thinking, and even sometimes with the best intention we happen to trigger hurts....

that's where compassion and forgiveness and true love comes in.....I believe there is NO individual on this planet who did not make mistakes or did not do something that somehow even against their intention, did not hurt someone..... But if we just count only our own hurts and our own pains....we just do again and again the same circle.... I believe there is a way out of that circle....and that to me is LOVE and UNION. Not blame, not more hurt, and not segregaton. Hope to 'see' you in our prayer circle for world peace.

Love and Light Lia

24) Chat Circle for Peace

Posted by Jeff on September 14, 2001 at 13:50:21:

I just tested out Jeffrey's chat room just below the message board entrance page and it works beautifully- all you have to do is type in a user name in the field and thats all there is to it, you can then type comments- I'm posting this message for those who might not yet be on the e-mail list yet- if your not please join us- I am thinking Sunday night around 8 pm Eastern Time (I'm in NY) but it doesn't nec. have to be that whatever is good for everyone- please respond so we can get a concensus- peace, love, and light Jeff

Katharina: Hi Jeff and everyone, the time you suggested would fine with me, but my program quits everytime I try to get into the messageboard entrance page, and before the chatroom ever shows up. I am very sorry to miss, however, with my heart and soul I will be with you. Love and Light. God'ess Bless, Katharina

25) movin' on

Posted by Rebecca on September 14, 2001 at 14:15:17:

Jeffrey Thank you for the books, tapes and the message board, I learned so much and am grateful for that. Having Pluto square my MC now, this is the new low of being called the "antichrist," for seeing the larger picture. Oh well, such is life.

Time to move on, and thanks once agian. Peace, Rebecca

26) Sadness and evolution...

Posted by Jennifer on September 14, 2001 at 21:23:27:

Hi Jeffrey and the members of this circle... thank you for all your thoughts on this tragedy and it's implications...my heart just aches because it seems like the task ahead is so overwhelming...What can we as astrologers do to really make an impact? Is it as simple as making more people aware on a case by case basis, showing them how they are so much more than what is contained in this human suit? It seems so unimportant when you see firefighters digging through rubble documenting body parts...You mentioned how Lucifer can make the truth appear to be the opposite of what it really is...for the first time in a few years I found myself questioning the security I felt from my astrological studies...from everything I've learned up to this point from you and my other teachers...I knew to expect the prior life dynamics, and tests of reality structures etc...but I had no idea something so overwhelming would rear its ugly head. I see now how community and pulling together is the only way to even make a dent in this monster--not only in the outward physical like giving blood...sending financial aid to the victims in New York if you are able etc., but within our own ranks as astrologers...banding together and helping each person to become more aware so as a collective we can be more aware and make better decisions. I wonder how many of the astrologers out there compared the event chart to their own chart--and how many of the non astrologers out there realize how it would probably show in their own chart if they knew what to look for? The event chart nailed my chart in so many ways, it overwhelms me and yet when I can look past the sadness in my heart I can see it as a call to action...if we want to live in a peaceful world, it's our job to help assist the ones who haven't learned that love is the only answer yet...as I wake up to the realities around me, it is my responsibility to be there and be the bigger person simply because I know better...the right thing isn't always easy--and I am finding what's right tends to be a matter of perspective and evolution. I've been very overwhelmed the past few days, but being able to come here and get support from likeminded people and a wise mentor has made me realize I am only being tested to be who I really am. For that and the evolution that may bring, I am grateful. Sorry to babble on your site Jeffrey, I originally intended to ask a question...yet now the answer just seems so obvious...I'm not going to let lucifer trick me into giving up my best tool in the war of personal and collective evolution. Thank you and peace to you all !!

Lia: Thank you Jennifer for sharing that...it's wonderful... Thank for all of you for sharing your thoughts, and thank you Jeffrey for providing this place to "come together" with like minded people.....even in this greatest tragedy it fulfils a wonderful role.....to serve evolution, growth.... to feel and know that we are not alone, there is LOVE there is HOPE....THERE IS GOD Love Lia

27) Matriarchal Revival

Posted by Jeff on September 14, 2001 at 21:47:42:

Here is a beautiful letter from an angel in New Zealand and I believe contained within is the solution to all of this, the one act that could finally redeem our civilization and help us rebuild- its amazing how simple and clear God is when you listen...This is clearly a soul who exemplifies what Jeffrey is alluding to in regards to matriarchal, aquarian sharing, inclusion, unity- It boils down to this, God has given us a chance to choose him and not to repeat patriarchal misery- Please pass this message along- hopefully we can get behind this cause worldwide..

Dear (Mr President, Mr. Colin Powell, Senator, etc, etc,)

This is a letter to express my deepest sympathy for your country at the time of this violation of the peace and safety of your people.

A wise parent teaches its child that returning a blow for a blow only escalates aggression and pain. This is a time when your leadership in the world could truly teach other countries that aggression and violence should cease. You could choose the most powerful form of leadership: Right, not Might.

Although your country has suffered a shocking tragedy, consider the impact on the world, if the United States of America set about honouring peace and human rights on a global scale. Imagine the effect if your government elected to do the seemingly impossible and unthinkable: to share the money that military retaliation would cost amongst the needy people of your country, and amongst those many countries that suffer also from violent violation and from the effects of extreme poverty.

Such inspired leadership would have the acclaim and respect of nations down the ages.

It is my considered opinion that there are many in your country and mine, and in most countries of the world who pray that you may act with such inspiration and courage, and be a true world leader in the struggle for world peace.

Yours sincerely,

Elizabeth Salmon

28) Lucifer...

Posted by jennifer on September 14, 2001 at 21:55:10:

I just had my own little lucifer incident...you said it wanted to make the opposite of truth appear as truth and lo and behold my last post disappeared. The gist of my last post was for the past few days I've had a little astrological crisis...how could I make a difference in the world by being an astrologer when there were firefighters in the streets of New York collecting body parts...I had this aching sadness within my heart... then I came to the conclusion that as an astrologer I have a great tool to help people become more aware...and that people that are more aware make better choices etc. It's also by being part of a community, none of us can do it alone. It's our responsibility if we are more aware to help the others to catch up. We all have things to learn and if we can do it together, and have some compassion for the ones who don't see that yet--perhaps they too can learn compassion for others. I've only just started waking up, how can I expect the others to wake up until they are ready to do so. I also wanted to thank you Jeffrey for providing a place I can recharge my batteries when I am feeling a little lost--your comments and the comments of others that come here help me to realize I am part of something much bigger than just myself. Thank you.

29) Tech Q: Phasal Aspects

Posted by Sarah on September 15, 2001 at 01:48:32:

I am studying Evolutionary Astrology by video and missed out some technical details on calculating Phasal Aspects due to static on the video. I think I have deduced that to calculate a phasal aspect you use the slower moving planet as the baseline and count the degrees counter-clockwise to reach the faster one. Except - the Sun which is always the baseline. Am I correct in this? Thanks for your help.
xxx Sarah

Jeffrey: Sarah Yes, that is correct ...

Sarah: Thank you for clarifying that for me. Jeffrey I love your videos - you have made astrology make sense to me for the first time. I am learning a huge amount about myself. God bless you. xxx Sarah

30) EMAIL

Posted by maurice on September 15, 2001 at 03:26:10:

jeffrey your email doesn't seem to receive messages

Jeffrey: HI Maurice News to me ... seems like it is receiving emails just fine .. sure was a pile of them when i woke up this am ... jwolfgreen@pgtv.net ... just try again i guess ... shalom ..

Susan: yep...i've had the same problem as maurice....two days in a row.

Jeffrey: what happens when you send it ?

Susan: Hi J,

I get back email messages like this:

The original message was received at Sat, 15 Sep 2001 08:32:26 -0400 (EDT)
from dhcp024-166-065-104.neo.rr.com [24.166.65.104]

----- The following addresses had transient non-fatal errors -----

----- Transcript of session follows -----

451 ... pgtv.net: Name server timeout
Warning: message still undelivered after 4 hours
Will keep trying until message is 5 days old

Susan: Well, d---, the whole thing didn't copy to the message board...it actually shows
jwolfgreen@pgtv.net inbetween <> just after the "non-fatal errors" and also inbetween where you see the
451 ... the pgtv.net below.

Jeffrey: Susan hmm...i guess the problem may be that i am not connected to the internet, thus email, thru a satellite connection ... which is what pgtv.net is ... seems they have problems from time to time with the satellite itself.. maybe this is the problem ... i am receiving emails though .. tested it myself yesterday thru another email account that i sent to myself.. geez..

31) The Legend of the Great Inquisitor

Posted by Hanne on September 15, 2001 at 06:07:28:

These are indeed shocking and sad times, not only for the United States, but for the entire world. Yesterday, all European states – including Denmark, where I live – joined the US national mourning day. Confusion, sadness and fear is here now also, in sympathy for the victims of the terrorist attack, and in the face of the global vulnerability that now has become so manifest for all of us to see. Sadly, there are also signs of anger here. Arab immigrants are receiving letters with death threats, including their religious leader in Copenhagen. The quest for finding scapegoats to suppress collective fear (Saturn opp. Pluto) saddens me. In reality, we are always vulnerable, and safety is merely an illusion, as a good American friend pointed out to me a couple of days ago. I find that to be an impressive bottom line statement. Last night, I turned to Russian novelist Fodor Dostoyevski. I often find comfort in his humanitarian wisdom and unconditional faith, and so, I want to share the following with you here:

In Dostoyevski's novel "The Brothers Karamazov", the centrepiece is the Legend of the Great Inquisitor. In this legend, Jesus Christ reappears in 1500 Spain and is immediately put in prison and interrogated by the Great Inquisitor. The most important allegation that the Inquisitor directs to Jesus is that he wanted to liberate humankind, but declined to offer us security – referring to Satan's temptations of Jesus along those lines. According to the inquisitor, humankind will only feel liberated, once freedom has been taken away from us and we are given security (the church) instead. Jesus remains silent throughout the inquisitor's increasingly agitated and angry arguments and allegations. According to Dostoyevski, Christ is the symbol of forgiveness and the willingness for unconditional acceptance and love. Satan is the opposite: denial, not wanting to accept nor allowing to be accepted. So, Dostoyevski says (using one of the characters in the novel as a mouthpiece): "God and Satan are fighting one another through the medium of this world, and the battle field is the human heart".

The Great Inquisitor himself is the symbol of many of our institutions preaching the technocratic religion of progress, like science and politics. Ultimately, the entire paradigm of western culture: "I am right, and you are wrong". In order to test this paradigm, the Inquisitor challenges Jesus to create a miracle to prove who is right: to have the people witness Jesus' execution, but let them see that he could free himself from it. At this point of the interrogation, Jesus kisses the inquisitor and disappears.

I do not subscribe to any particular belief system myself, Christian, Buddhist or otherwise. But I do find Dostoyevski's thoughts to be profound and true. Faith is important, if only with us fleetingly, and it cannot be tested nor proven. For Dostoyevski, coming from a Sun sign Scorpio, this insight must have been particularly tough, but he stayed with unconditional faith as the bottom line. His entire literary production revolves around this theme.

I find his insight to be particularly comforting during times such as these which bring out so much emotion, for many boiling down to: "We are right, and They are wrong". According to the observations made by some political philosophers, the recent terrorist actions have no goal (political, economical, etc.) except to create suffering and eliminate our security. The goals of our politicians are to eliminate suffering through the security of political, religious, military institutions and so on. This pattern not only goes for the US, but Europe too. The formation of nations is a fairly new phenomenon in the history of humankind, and at this

point, perhaps we are seeing the beginning of a total restructuring, even collapse of nations and institutions as we know them today. Whatever is to come, I am praying that we will stay with unconditional faith and love. Indeed, the true battle field is our own hearts. And I agree with Jeffrey that we must now go deep within and talk with the natural god(dess) of all things.

In faith,
Hanne

Jeff: Thanks Hanne- as one great American once pondered - imagine... We have done it the other way for so long- all we are saying..is give peace A CHANCE...thats all you can say I'm a dreamer..but I'm not the only one..I hope someday you'll join us...and the world will live as one- John, where ever you are we need to hear these sentiments more than ever- we need to manifest them as our new reality

Susan: Thanks Jeff, This song has been in my head as well. and perhaps, in keeping with the need to return to Natural Law....we can also remember these words: Imagine there's no countries, it isn't hard to do...nothing to kill or die for... and no religion too..... imagine

32) Appropriate Quote

Posted by Patricia on September 15, 2001 at 11:20:28:

Thank you everyone for being here and sharing. I thought this quote appropriate for the moment at hand...

" The six enemies of man get a foothold in his mind because it is filled with the darkness of ignorance. They are nocturnal birds like bats and owls that cannot tolerate Light. Darkness will not flee because you throw stones at it; nor will it disappear if you lay about it with a sword, or shoot it with a gun. It will be destroyed only when a lamp is lit" Sathya Sai Baba from Sathya Sai Speaks Vol 3

Vic: Hi Patricia: Beautiful quote! Is it from Sri Sathya Sai Baba? And...does he state the 6 enemies of man?

The matrix of Light and Life-filled thoughts are our only hope. Little do you (or any one of us for that matter) know that it may be your very thought, that when added to the Light-matrix, diffuses the Darkness...what a Holy Responsibility and awesome opportunity. Blessed Be! Vic

33) And the Meek shall inherit the Earth

Posted by Lex on September 15, 2001 at 16:16:57:

<http://www.fivedoves.com/letters/sep2001/mak912.htm>

"The sleep is still in my eyes
The dream is still in my head
I have a sigh, and sadly smile
And lie awhile in bed

I wish that it might come to pass
Not fade like all my dreams
Just think of what my life might be
In a world like i have seen

I don` t think o can carry on
This cold and empty life
My spirits are low, in depths of despair
My lifeblood
Spills over.....

34) Jeffrey: Response to Susan's Message About A "Fall From Grace"

Posted by Jeffrey on September 15, 2001 at 17:00:52:

To All First, yet again, and this is now the third time, trinity, to get the astrology right over this insanity. The natal Neptune for the U.S. is in Virgo, 21 degree's, not Pisces. So what this creates for this madness of

9/11 is a transiting Sun, and transiting Lucifer over the U.S. Chart's Natal Neptune and also square to it's natal Mars in Gemini. Assuming the bdata of Bin-Laden is March, 1957 this creates a situation of his natal Lucifer conjunct these points, and the transiting Lucifer creating a Lucifer return for him, thus serving as the timing of this attack on the U.S.

Susan asked about the potential 'fall from grace' relative to the U.S., and it's role in the world. That evolutionarily there would be a time in which it would be disillusioned from it's assumed superiority from a religious, economic, and political point of view and the values and moralities that this implies. And within this a sort of collective attitude within the U.S among it's citizens that basically only focuses upon itself, that the events and realities of other nations is secondary to itself. A kind of 'zarathustra' complex if you will.

To understand in a historical context what is occurring now, given that Bin-Laden symbolizes and embodies the most distorted and extreme forms of Islam, is to understand that the basis of what motivates him is a time in the past when the Islamic religion reigned supreme .. this was called the Islamic Empire which began from the middle of 750 AD and ended in the middle of 1258 AD. Bin-Laden's desire to have Islam reign supreme again. He views the West, America, and all that it embodies as 'alien' in terms of values, beliefs, moralities and ethics. He blames it on 'invading' and 'subverting' the current Islamic world: thus, it must be destroyed.

He of course fails to remember that the cause of the demise of the original Islamic empire was itself based on competing groups within it who held different points of view from one another, different interpretations of the Koran and the values, ethics, and moralities that this implies, and of course the self-interest of these competing groups which were themselves motivated by the desire for power. It's own 'fall from grace' what based on these facts as the competing factions determined it's destruction. And within this for hundreds of years it attempted to export it's religion, and thus lifestyle relative to values and moralities, into other regions in an ever increasing circle.

Interestingly enough the 'birthchart' that correlates with the beginning of the Islamic Empire has it's s.node in Pisces, it's n.node in Virgo, conjunct Mars, which is in fact conjunct the U.S.'s chart natal Neptune. It's Neptune is conjunct the U.S.'s natal Mars. And of course the natal Mars of the Islamic Chart squares the Mars of the Natal U.S. chart. Remember that the event of 9/11/2001 has the transiting Lucifer over the Neptune of the U.S.'s chart which was the former N.Node of the birthchart for the Islamic Empire, and of course the natal Lucifer for Bin-Laden. Triggered by the current transit of Lucifer over these points, and of course a Lucifer return for Bin-Laden. If the bdata of Bin-Laden is correct it also places in Sun and Moon on the birthchart for the Islamic Empire.

In the end the destruction of this Islamic Empire correlated with the transit of Pluto, then in Sagittarius !!! over it's natal Jupiter, and the transiting s.node was also in Sagittarius ..

In the beginning of this Empire the original orientation to others, the Christians, the Jews, etc was one of accommodation and tolerance. By the end there was none. And in the end the competing factions within it were blaming everyone but themselves for the troubles of the times. Scapegoats were everywhere.

Progressively, during this time Christianity was on an Ascending arch and it spread itself progressively thru it's missionaries and of course thru it's own religious wars that forced people to convert to it. Both religions has this in common.

Anyway, to me, it is clear that Bin-Laden was part of the time of the Islamic Empire as it became destroyed, and he now desires to bring it all back .. it's most extreme and distorted forms .. witness where he lives .. afghanistan .. and how that form of Islam is being manifested there .. and looking for scapegoats to attack whom he identifies as being the cause preventing the resurrection of Islam to it's old glory and dominance in the world...that scapegoat being the U.S. .. and it's religions .. specifically it's secular lifestyles and 'moderate' religions .. including the unspeakable: women dare to be equal to men ! What will humble the U.S., as we have seen in the airplanes crashing into the buildings, given the tremendous military might, is that the MEANS USED BY BIN-LADEN, THE ANTI-CHRIST, WILL BE ASYMMETRIC .. PLANES USED AS

BOMBS, CAR BOMBS, ETC, AND THE WORST OF ALL BIOLOGICAL WARFARE .. ONE PERSON OR MORE RELEASING BIOLOGICAL AGENTS WITHIN THE U.S. CITIES .. and there will be, in the end, no way that this can be stopped or protected against if the intent is to do so by these people.

AS the current transit progresses further into Sagittarius !, and the s.node of the Moon soon to be moving into sagittarius, Pluto will form a square to the natal Neptune of the U.S. chart .. Virgo, and oppose Mars, gemini, at the same time. These are the symbols that could correlate to biological agents being release, and specifically agents that act upon the nervous system ... gemini, virgo symbols .. pluto of course the cataclysm .. If the biological agents are released by the agents of evil you can imagine what will occur within this country individually and collectively .. beyond the physical to the psychological .. mass hysteria, mass panic, the potential of neighbor turning against neighbor .. who get's the vaccines if made, who doesn't, who is the 'enemy', who isn't, and on and on .. this would certainly 'adjust' the collective attitude towards the rest of the world, adjust our attitude towards ourselves ... no more zarathustra syndrome .. the acute sense of vulnerability being the cause of it's removal ..

And from another point of view let us remember before this madness occurred bush and his crowd had a 'fuck it' attitude towards the rest of the world, we can go it alone, we are the masters of our own destiny .. n.node in leo in the u.s. chart .. a basic unilateral policy .. isolationist .. nationalistic .. trying to create false justification of it's 'missile defense policy', snubbing it's nose at the world environmental need's and the kyoto treaty, and on and on .. and now because of this madness it must form alliances of agreement with many other countries and lands in it's effort to create a sustained war against the evil motivated terrorism that exists in other lands than just afghanistan .. a nation among other nations that are focused upon the same cause for the same reasons .. other nations suffer at the hands of terrorism and now the typical american is forced into awareness and union with fellow human beings who are subjected to this ... interesting enough during the past few days when all the presidents of the u.s joined together in mourning at a church for the first time all religions were represented as speakers .. including the muslims ... this goes back to the beginning of the original Islamic Empire when tolerance was the rule of the day .. when there was room for all .. it is coming full circle .. and it forces bush and the people he represents and symbolise in the u.s to look beyond the nose of their own self-interest .. of their own righteous and pious drive as symbolized by the religious right in this country .. it enforces at this time via the uranus transiting conjunction to the u.s. natal moon and it's lucifer to become a bearer of light for 'good' by joining in with the rest of what is 'good', god, in the totalilty of humanity, aquarius, for what is good for the majority of all of humanity, and what is good is the removal of evil if possible .. the root's of evil .. god, good, always will win, and IT will win again ...

Rishi: According to Interpol, the man is born March, 10, 1957 in Jiddha, Saudi Arabia, time unknown. Another data is July 30, 1957, from www.fpc.gov/CRS_reps/crterr3.htm - the face of the man seems not of that of a criminal or evil, it seems a very relaxed face in my opinion

Lysa: Jeffery, That was beautifully said. It makes want to become sane again. Good God Bless Please keep your humour through these trying times.

Susan: Thank's very much Jeffrey. Can you please give us the chart data that you used for the "birthchart" of the Islamic Empire.

Jeffrey: 750 A.D. in Mecca, Saudi Arabia .. good date to calculate is july 1st .. end at 1258 in Baghdad .. again the same date .. july 1st ..

35) Perspectives with Afgan eyes....

Posted by Lia on September 16, 2001 at 00:54:12:

Subject: from afghanistan with love

Friends, This is from Tamim Ansary, a writer and columnist in San Francisco who is a native of Afghanistan. It's both interesting and chilling.... Dona

* * * *

I've been hearing a lot of talk about "bombing Afghanistan back to the Stone Age." Ronn Owens, on KGO Talk Radio today, allowed that this would mean killing innocent people, people who had nothing to do with this atrocity, but "we're at war, we have to accept collateral damage. What else can we do?" Minutes later I heard some TV pundit discussing whether we "have the belly to do what must be done."

And I thought about the issues being raised especially hard because I am from Afghanistan, and even though I've lived here for 35 years I've never lost track of what's going on there. So I want to tell anyone who will listen how it all looks from where I'm standing.

I speak as one who hates the Taliban and Osama Bin Laden. There is no doubt in my mind that these people were responsible for the atrocity in New York. I agree that something must be done about those monsters. But the Taliban and Ben Laden are not Afghanistan. They're not even the government of Afghanistan. The Taliban are a cult of ignorant psychotics who took over Afghanistan in 1997. Bin Laden is a political criminal with a plan. When you think Taliban, think Nazis. When you think Bin Laden, think Hitler. And when you think "the people of Afghanistan" think "the Jews in the concentration camps."

It's not only that the Afghan people had nothing to do with this atrocity. They were the first victims of the perpetrators. They would exult if someone would come in there, take out the Taliban and clear out the rat's nest of international thugs holed up in their country.

Some say, why don't the Afghans rise up and overthrow the Taliban? The answer is, they're starved, exhausted, hurt, incapacitated, suffering. A few years ago, the United Nations estimated that there are 500,000 disabled orphans in Afghanistan--a country with no economy, no food. There are millions of widows. And the Taliban has been burying these widows alive in mass graves. The soil is littered with land mines, the farms were all destroyed by the Soviets. These are a few of the reasons why the Afghan people have not overthrown the Taliban.

We come now to the question of bombing Afghanistan back to the Stone Age. Trouble is, that's been done. The Soviets took care of it already.

Make the Afghans suffer? They're already suffering. Level their houses? Done.

Turn their schools into piles of rubble? Done. Eradicate their hospitals? Done.

Destroy their infrastructure? Cut them off from medicine and health care? Too late. Someone already did all that.

New bombs would only stir the rubble of earlier bombs. Would they at least get the Taliban? Not likely. In today's Afghanistan, only the Taliban eat, only they have the means to move around. They'd slip away and hide. Maybe the bombs would get some of those disabled orphans, they don't move too fast, they don't even have wheelchairs. But flying over Kabul and dropping bombs wouldn't really be a strike against the criminals who did this horrific thing. Actually it would only be making common cause with the Taliban--by raping once again the people they've been raping all this time.

So what else is there? What can be done, then? Let me now speak with true fear and trembling. The only way to get Bin Laden is to go in there with ground troops. When people speak of "having the belly to do what needs to be done" they're thinking in terms of having the belly to kill as many as needed. Having the belly to overcome any moral qualms about killing innocent people. Let's pull our heads out of the sand. What's actually on the table is Americans dying. And not just because some Americans would die fighting their way through Afghanistan to Bin Laden's hideout. It's much bigger than that folks. Because to get any

troops to Afghanistan, we'd have to go through Pakistan. Would they let us? Not likely. The conquest of Pakistan would have to be first. Will other Muslim nations just stand by? You see where I'm going. We're flirting with a world war between Islam and the West.

And guess what: that's Bin Laden's program. That's exactly what he wants. That's why he did this. Read his speeches and statements. It's all right there. He really believes Islam would beat the west. It might seem ridiculous, but he figures if he can polarize the world into Islam and the West, he's got a billion soldiers. If the west wreaks a holocaust in those lands, that's a billion people with nothing left to lose, that's even better from Bin Laden's point of view. He's probably wrong, in the end the West would win, whatever that would mean, but the war would last for years and millions would die, not just theirs but ours. Who has the belly for that? Bin Laden does. Anyone else? Tamim Ansary

Greg Linhares: Just wanted to let everyone know that I sent this to a friend who then forwarded it to Ronn Owens himself at KGO Radio. Ronn's reply was that Tamim Ansary was actually a guest on his talk show this morning and that he was planning on posting a transcript of the interview on his Web site www.ronn.com
Just thought someone might be interested in reading it. Greg

Susan: Hi Lia, Thanks for passing this on. I also received an email that offers the source for this as well as other excellent information: www.zmag.org/ZNET.htm

Jeffrey: Dear Tamim amen !

36) World News website

Posted by Peter on September 16, 2001 at 02:14:34:

Since it is hard to get all WORLD perspectives from the US news there is a website that has wire stories from all over the globe which we may never hear of otherwise.....
www.foreignwire.com

37) Other WORLD Charts

Posted by Peter on September 16, 2001 at 02:20:02:

Jeffrey, Thanks for your comments on everything..... have you checked out the charts of other countries or places such as the Vatican? It seems to me that if this country retaliates and is supported by European Countries, that it would be much easier for the terrorists to attack places in Europe i.e US allies.....

Jeffrey: Peter Yes, and the horror is that the 'tentacles' of this evil embodied in Bin-Laden are many ... the possibilities are beyond horror ..

38) Bogus Nostradamus Quatrains

Posted by Peter on September 16, 2001 at 02:24:48:

The Quatrain by Nostradamus floating around the internet which has a reference to being dated 1654 is bogus as Nostradamus passed in the 1500's..... Jeffrey, I also read that the one you posted a while ago about the VILLAGE IDIOT is bogus as well.....there is a bunch of shit floating around so everyone take a minute to check it out for yourselves first.....

Jeffrey: Well, that would certainly be news to me .. and suprizing if true only because years ago I was the astrological consultant for John Hogue's book on Nostradamus .. talked extensively together .. to my knowledge it is not bogus so if you have actual knowledge otherwise I would appreciate it ... bogus or not it is certainly true nonetheless ..

Peter: This is where I got my info... you can check to see if you think its accurate....

www.dreamscape.com/morgana/election.htm and then www.dreamscape.com/morgana/saturn.htm has other prophecies from all over the world...messages from hopi elders to united nations, etc.

39) planets at 21 degrees

Posted by Sam on September 16, 2001 at 03:09:24:

Hello. I have both Pluto books, am a student of astrology in general, but not of the Evolutionary School in particular. I just found the site yesterday. Is there any connection between the terrorist event at 21 deg virgo and the conjunction of all visible planets during May 2000 at 21 deg taurus. I have met a number of spiritual people since that time period all with some planets at 21 degrees. Part of this is a strong placement of 21 degrees in my own chart with my moon at 21 deg virgo, my north node at 21 deg cancer and my mercury at 21 deg taurus. also saturn at 23 deg aquarius. for those who may find this of interest: may 31, 1963, 1:18 a.m. Ashland KY I am not soliciting a free reading here - but just to let people know

why I am sensitive to this 21 degree - a best friend who is an astrologer has his sun at 21 degrees virgo and we often joke about the "21 club." anyway seeking any reasonable interpretation of connection between this weeks events and the may 2000 stellium at 21 taurus. Peace. Sam

Rishi: hallo! I have a beautiful Citroen DS 21 ie. :-)

40) Louis Rodden's Site

Posted by Susan on September 16, 2001 at 14:25:10:

Hi All, I just got email from Lois Rodden's Astro Data Bank with charts and analysis of the bombings. They will also be posting a page on Osama Bin Laden in the next week. Her web site (where you can also subscribe to the newsletter) is <http://astrodatabank.com/index.htm>

41) the shift of the poles

Posted by starchild on September 16, 2001 at 14:39:24:

I've been reading a number of prophesy's stating that at the turn of the century we're to experience a cataclysmic shifting of the polar axis and that only a third of the population is scheduled to survive.....do you think that there is any truth to these prophesy's from edgar cayce, ruth montgomery and edgar michael scallion to name a few....or will we bypass that.

Jeffrey: If you actually study the research on polar shifts, mainly by Manuel Velikosky (sp), because they have occured in the Earth's past, one realizes that they can only occur when another major body from space passes in such close proximity to the Earth that the proximity itself stops the rotation of the Earth thru reverse magnetic exchange and then the poles shift ..

42) Planetary Nodes

Posted by Jennifer on September 16, 2001 at 19:32:30:

HI Jeffrey...I wanted to ask a question regarding the North nodes of Jupiter(20' 03can) and Pluto(21'31can) being conjunct while opposing the solar arc ascendant and Uranus in Capricorn in US chart--this also squares the US Chiron. It seems to me that the symbolism from the event chart of the attack carries over into the transiting planetary nodes right now...(I used the chart from Noel Tyls synthesis book) The north node of pluto was only One minute of arc from entering the US 2nd house cusp (Porphyry of course) How do we go about combining this information with the overall picture...from a soul level? North nodes are points of greatest growth and pull to the future right? I realize the nodes of the outer planets move fairly slow, so I am wondering if it's even a good idea to be looking at this? What is a good rule of thumb when planetary nodes conj. each other in a chart since they do move so slowly? Thank you for your consideration :)

Jeffrey: Jennifer When combined with other astrological factors as in the transits to the natal U.S. chart they do flesh in or 'add' to the whole picture .. they are many symbolisms here including the total shift in how the american people see themselves and the total sense of absolute vulnerability that we now have .. like never before .. a total shift in our collective 'reality' .. how we experience 'reality' now ... and the change in the structural nature of our collective consciousness as a result .. the collective trauma that has been induced .. uranus .. this confirmed too, for example, with the current uranus transit of the u.s. moon conjunct lucifer .. an attack of traumatic proportions by evil ..

43) Why Bush?

Posted by Peter on September 16, 2001 at 21:28:38:

Why at this time in history do we have a leader who is the 2nd worst communicator, next to Dan Quayle, in recent history when what we need is the exact opposite..... I can only wonder what would be different if Al Gore was in charge....a common sentiment during the election was that people would have to choose between lesser evil of the two, that they were the same..what was the difference? At the time I couldnt believe the blindness and lack of depth people had.....and now with his long beard, Al Gore looks like the wise man on the mountain....

Lia: ...worst than that...I was wondering what is the REAL difference between the two (now opposing) leaders.... Bin Laden and.... Bush....both used all kinds of dishonest, manipulative, misleading means they could within their own culture/religion to grab the POWER.... to blind the people, to manipulate them into what they and a very narrow segment of their "top society" wants.....and most people in both "empires" seem to go along with it like blind sheepes....

And if all what has transpired lead to a war, both leaders are likely the last ones who will suffer from it ...or who will die because of it... Are we people (of all lands) still that damn stupid???? God help us All.

44) Bin Laden Chart and transit

Posted by Peter Licavoli on September 17, 2001 at 01:09:27:

I am using a chart for March 3, 1957, Jiddah, Saudi Arabia, 12:05 am..... Of course we dont really know exactly but I am remembering that I read a Nostradamus thing sying that the ine would be born of three water signs and this chart gives him sun,moon pices with scorpio rising..... anyway an interesting transit occurs for this chart on May 15, 2002..... having said this I have to say that i am probably the least competent astrologer among all of you and do not make any claims of knowing the Nostradamus Quatrains or their meaning.....

Also I just wanted to add that it is reported that one of the things the Virgin Mary said to the children of Medjugorje was thus..... "You have forgotton that with prayers and fasting you can ward off wars and suspend natural laws."

God be with all of you, Peter

45) RE: Sep 17

Posted by Judy on September 17, 2001 at 11:06:21:

The address for the development of the 17 Sep information is:

www.shamanicastrology.com Blessings...Judy

46) some positive

Posted by Peter on September 20, 2001 at 00:59:14:

I just want to express that it is a little reassuring to hear the leaders of the world expressing an awareness of terrorism as an "evil" and as a crime against all humanity... and to actually hear some intelligence and heart about the situation.... we must all continue to do our part to try and reach our deepest selves and become the reflection of the goodness in all of us to the point where we can have an impact on this world....

Katharina: Thank you, Peter. It was so good to read your message. May we all rise above our ego identifications to fulfill our soul's true mission on the path to self realization.... step by step. No matter whether we like that next step or not, just cooperate with God'ess along the way. I see us one nation, one humanity...some day. Peace on earth.

47) Sorry....but something negative.....IF ANYONE CAN DO SOMETHING ABOUT IT PLEASE DO SO

Posted by Lia on September 20, 2001 at 12:27:51:

CNN News Coverage

http://www.indymedia.org.il/imc/israel/webcast/display.php3?article_id=6946

I'd like to add some ideas from here, down south. There's an important point in the power of press, specifically the power of CNN.

All around the world we are subjected to 3 or 4 huge news distributors, and

one of them - as you well know - is CNN. Very well, I guess all of you have been seeing (just as I've been) images from this company. In particular, one set of images called my attention: the Palestinians celebrating the bombing out on the streets, eating some cake and making funny faces for the camera.

Well, THOSE IMAGES WERE SHOT BACK IN 1991!!! Those are images of Palestinians celebrating the invasion of Kuwait!

It's simply unacceptable that a super-power of communications as CNN uses images which do not correspond to the reality in talking about so serious an issue.

A teacher of mine, here in Brazil, has videotapes recorded in 1991, with the very same images; he's been sending emails to CNN, Globo (the major TV network in Brazil) and newspapers, denouncing what I myself classify as a crime against the public opinion.

If anyone of you has access to this kind of files, search for it. In the meanwhile, I'll try to 'put my hands' on a copy of this tape.

But now, think for a moment about the impact of such images. Your people is hurt, emotionally fragile, and this kind broadcast have very high possibility of causing waves of anger and rage against Palestinians.

It's simply irresponsible to show images such as those. Márcio A. V. Carvalho
State University of Campinas - Brazil

Some one: there is so much disinformation and conflicting reports and just plain bullshit out there these days it is more than ever important to check it all out....just like the nostradamus thingy that was going around this one too has some basis in fact but *is not fact*!!please look around and read all you can from all the sources available...and there are so many! so check out some other stories on this story....and perhaps this is the truth of the supposed CNN footage..... <http://www.rense.com/general14/palr.htm>

Susan: Hi Lia, I haven't seen the footage on CNN. Is this different from Network TV's footage of the 'celebration' in Pakistan, do you know? It is, indeed, a sad state of affairs, if so.

This is at the very least a very good warning to be careful of what even 'seems' to be real, as well as the causes of. e.g. In the late 1980's I was in Belfast, Northern Ireland, during the time they hold their Orange Parade on July 12. I learned from the family that I was staying with that one of the major news stories of the violence that occurred during one of these parades years earlier was actually instigated by a field of reporters who had come to cover the 'troubles.' Everything was peaceful (in this particular instance) and the reporters were afraid they would have no story, so they paid people to start fights...just for the story.....makes one think...

Vanya: That is typical CNN Bull Shit. I had a gut feeling that footage was bogus, thanks for clearing that up. It is astounding how people in power can be so manipulative....very sad. All we can do is fight the negative with the positive!

48) reporting from NYC

Posted by clara on September 20, 2001 at 23:09:49:

To all: My mind is extremely toasted these days, but as a NYC resident, I want to let you in on some things you may or may not know: in no particular order:

hate crimes are escalating in New York, and across the nation toward not only Arabs, but Black Muslims, Sikhs (They were called diaper-heads) who are not even Arab or Muslim, Indians, South Asians. Muslim families are keeping their children home from school. They are afraid to go to the grocery store for food. All brown-skinned people are at risk. A group of women wearing veils were beat up- At Newark airport, an Arab who obviously didn't know enough English to answer the questions of the policeman interrogating him was decked by this policeman.

and it's across the country, indeed across the world. In Australia, a schoolbus of Arab children was attacked. At Rutgers University in New Jersey, students threw forks at Arab students. Also, a woman teaching there had all her students agree that we should bomb Afghanistan- the teacher, who is Asian, asked who knew where Afghanistan was, and one person knew- one out of those 20 kids. An Arab was a Christian Arab from the Middle East. An American youth was quoted as saying, "I'm proud to be American,

I hate Arabs, and I always have." This terrorism, is becoming a justification for racism..nobody, after the Oklahoma bombing, said, "let's go out and kill his wife and his family and all white males".I could go on and on, but all i want to say is Please, please, please, where ever you live, go ut of your way to say hi to the Muslims and Arabs in your neighborhood. Be aware of your own feelings and deal with them. I know myself thati had a gut instinct on the train this morning to not sit next to the Arab man where the empty seat was. I MADE myself sit there. I went around to all the Arab bodegas in my neighborrhood after the attack, and said hi, and I hope you're okay. One of my dear friends is Algerian, and he cried and cried over the attack. i haven't been able to cry properly yet, my stomach just hurts a lot(Pluto in the 4th house!) Please go to your local community leaders, and write your congressperson, condemn hate crime offenders, demand federal proosecution for them. This has to be done NOW, or it will escalate out of control. Exercise compassion, trust your intuition as to where people are coming from.

On a more positive note, There was a peace march of thousands of Arab-americans and Muslims in downtown Brooklyn on Sunday, a candelight vigil for peace. You don't here about these events to tough in the major media, if at all. And they were joined by many jews. This is the spirit we must keep up, and it takes active consciouness, and an examination of our own prejudices. There was an article in the new York Times in recent days, I'm sorry i don't remember the exact date, an essay by a woan who lost a son in the WTC, called "Not in my son's name". She condemed the hate crimes, and the immediate cry for war. has anyone even thought of an international tribunal for War Crimes? Who is demanding this in response to the attacks? Beleive you me, i feel anger and hatred toward who is responsible, but i will not allow these emotions to sweep me away.This is just the reaction whoever did it wants- to polarize - evil feeds off our negative emotions, and our vulnerabilites, or blind spots- remember that. Vigilance over yourself first, and a turning to the divine within. It is interesting, the first few days, everyone here was just great and outpouringwith help, regradless of race, credd, whatever. BUt whati am seeing now is people's emotional shock and weariness allowing the shadow side of themselves to slip in. It is a great opportunity to face our shadow sides and integrate- I know, i'm pluto in Virgo,Venus in the 6th, Lucifer in Virgo, etc.. and baby, there's a lot of S&M to integrate!

Also, to be aware of immediately: congress, under the excuse of war and defense against terrorism, is pushing legislation through congress to , let's see: have ideofinite detention of immigrants, to have deportation of immigrants on the basis of 'secret' evidence, so there is no required public court hearing, wiretpaingg made easier, make it legal to go into a person's computer without permission(I find this the most threatening of all, as we all rely on the internet forunderground info- indeed this website can be looked at that way) What if all you had was the TV? Controlled by corporations? I'm talking about atthisweek they want to push these violations to our civil liberties through! This war is a damn good pretext!

Please write your congressman! Please go to print media, which is a little more informative than TV, and go to public radio and websites for far more factual info-

Some sites:

www.indiamedia.org

iacenter@iacenter.org

www.teachingforchange.org

RAWA.org

The acts of the terrorists was the most evil thing i have ever witnessed in my life. However, let's not become polarized. We are WORLD citizens- that's the Aquarian age, all the talk about preparing for it-well, now's the time. Let's become one World, not One Big Brother. And if we will have war, this still holds true. More than ever. We all chose to be alive now. Anyhoo, now I sound like I'm preaching, and i want to avoid that! I am a Sagittarian. I feel like I'm at ground Zero , I swear-

But there are many beautiful things happening around town- prayer vigils, people helping out in so many ways, the one time i cried was because I couldn't give blood, andI felt so helpless. And I was stuck in Brooklyn, because i just got over bronchitis, I gave money to the fireman, who were so brave... And at some point i remembered i was an poet, I could write, and I'm keeping a journal and i've been reading it at meetings and poetry gatherings. And I'm going to volunteer to walk arab individuals to the store...and to school...

And one thing I'm aware of that putting info on a website like this, or going to a poetry reading, is kind of like preaching to the choir, so I want to say don't just talk among your peers, talk with your family, with different generations and nationalities, with people who have been through Vietnam, WWII, everything you've gone through colors your perspective, and they might have something valuable to say to you—there are many good people who want peace, but are just torn up and angry right now, who don't know a lot of facts, who are just not exposed to different racial groups all too tough... From WBAI, independent Pacifica radio, I heard that a third of the people in this country don't want war—that's a lot—but the commentator pointed out that these people are silent, so the media reports 90 percent of the American people want war. I don't know the facts on this one, but something to think about.

people have written and drawn beautiful things on paper sheets in Union Square park in Manhattan—and the night is full of candles, and people, and flowers, even in the rain. I went to a vigil there last Thursday night, still shocked out of my skin.. Tibetan monks lead a chanting ceremony with candles, and mantras. It was very grounding for me. I had missed the whole initial attack you know, because ironically enough, I was up that Monday night till 4am working on a really tough poem I'm writing about Jerusalem, the Palestinians and Israelis, with tons of library research by my side. Don't forget that resource! So I slept till 12 noon. I'm still writing that poem. And from my journal: "At the prayer vigil Thursday night, a monk filing past me handed me a long bundle of incense, and he said, 'This is for you'. I took one, lit it with a candle and passed it on, and another, and people passed them back. And I think this is the lesson for a new age, to start now, passed it on to him, who passes it to her, on down the line, till we are seeds of light planting the future."

Love, Clara

Lia: Thank you Clara. God bless your heart! Love Lia

49) jeff: islam birthdate 750?

Posted by sam on September 21, 2001 at 00:50:26:

jeff, just checking out details of abbasid dynasty of islamic empire 750-1258.

i am curious as to what source you used to get "mid-750" as the starting point - which would generate the Mars conjunct North Node at 22 Virgo.

i have searched the web extensively and this is the best cite i have found on details of 750:

Islamic culture started to evolve under the Umayyads, but it grew to maturity in the first century of the Abbasid dynasty. The Abbasids came to power in AD 750 when armies originating from Khorāsān, in eastern Iran, finally defeated the Umayyad armies. The Islamic capital shifted to Iraq under the Abbasids. After trying several other cities, the Abbasid rulers chose a site on the Tigris River on which the City of Peace, Baghdad, was built in 762. Baghdad remained the political and cultural capital of the Islamic world from that time until the Mongol invasion in 1258, and for a good part of this time it was the center of one of the great flowerings of human knowledge. The Abbasids were Arabs descended from the Prophet's uncle, but the movement they led involved Arabs and non-Arabs, including many Persians, who had converted to Islam and who demanded the equality to which they were entitled in Islam.

thanks if you have time to respond

Jeffrey: There is no historical source that I can find that gives a definitive 'month' for the beginning, or the end for that matter .. thus, i used the mid-point of the year for each .. on the other hand, they make sense to me ..

50) Planets conjunct S. Node and evolution

Posted by Bryan on September 21, 2001 at 12:29:47:

Dear Jeffrey, Perhaps you have answered this before, so forgive me if I am repeating questions. When a planet(s) besides Pluto, say for example Venus and Mars, are conjunct the South Node in a chart, does that mean that the subject is blocked from experiencing the lessons of the N Node until the 2nd Saturn Return or is it only the case when, specifically, Pluto is conjunct the South Node?(I am keeping in mind that the 2nd Saturn rule is not in effect if there are planets aspecting the N Node) Thanks for your help.

Jeffrey: Bryan Remember when a planet(s) conjunct the s.node, not just Pluto, that one for three possible karmic/evolutionary conditions exist .. 1. a total reliving of the prior life conditions in this life , 2. a karmic/evolutionary condition of 'fruition' which means that those dynamics symbolized the the house/sign/planet(s) in that condition have been thoroughly developed relative to a right motivation that those dynamics are now is a state of total fruition and/or maturity and are meant to be given or shared in some way in the context of the person's life .. this still creates a 'defacto' sense of being stuck or living in the past for the person because, after all, they have been 'doing that' for along time and want to be elsewhere, so to speak .. yet thru karmic cause or evolutionary necessity they are being asked the fruits of what they themselves had learned with others, and 3. and eliminate of both of these conditions .. the third situation is by far the most common .. the first two relatively extreme .. hope this helps ..

51) Lucifer/Gabriel asteroids in chart

Posted by Peter on September 22, 2001 at 02:06:15:

What does the lucifer asteroid in ones natal chart specifically mean and also alot of us born in 69-71 are having lucifer conjuncting our natal pluto so as a generation what does that mean.... and, sorry two more questions, how long is its cycle around the chart. Do you know of any specifics about the asteroid Gabriel?

Thanks Jeffrey. Take Care. God Bless. Peter

Jeffrey: Peter Look thru the archives of the message board .. at one point I wrote quite a lot about this .. don't want to repeat now ... don't know about the asteroid gabriel ..

Peter: I found it, thanks.... Re: Gabriel.... it was my mistake..... dont know of one either PETER

Lia: Peter, f you found it, can you please tell me which year which month in the archive?? I would like to read it too.....thanks a lot! Lia

Susan: Hi Lia and Peter, Look to April and May of 2000, where Jeffrey wrote extensively on the nature of evil/lucifer, as well as answering many students' questions. also, while there is not an asteroid called Gabriel, there is an asteroid named "Angel" Blessings....susan

52) Chart Times

Posted by Patricia on September 22, 2001 at 21:10:07:

Dear Jeffrey, Could you tell me what time you use for the US chart to figure the ascendant and houses. Also have you found any of the proposed Bin Laden dates to be meaningful for a supposed chart of him? If so what is working for you?

Shanti..... Patricia

Jeffrey: Patricia The fact is there is no actual historial 'evidence' that actually records the time .. so all is speculative although there is 'antedotal' evidence that many use to support this time or that ... the gemini rising one being after 2 am in the morning for example, the one with sag rising, which many astrologers support has 5:13 pm on july 4th .. a case can be made for each ...

yes, the date of 3/3/1957 for bin-laden makes alot of sense .. starting with the mars/s.node conjunction in taurus, pluto square the nodes .. you can play with the numbers too to make 666 .. 3+3 equals 6, then 1=5 equals 6, then 9+7 equals 16 which gets reduced to 6 ... hmm

53) re:360deg conj

Posted by lisa on September 22, 2001 at 21:35:56:

Hi Jeff, I would like to know if all the planet/s found between the 360 deg conj aspected with Pluto are consider in a completion state even though the other planets are 30 deg aspected with Pluto and in another house but are in between the actual 360 deg aspected planet. Ex Pluto in 12 and the 360 deg conj neptune conj jupiter is in the 2cd. Therefore indicating all other planets aspected to pluto between the 1st and 2cd houses are considered in completion. And if so would that include asteroids like pallas, Juno and Ceres.

Thanks Lysa

Lysa: Hi Jeff, I'll have to state OPPs! I was calculating clockwise and looking for a short cut. Just all to new for me.

54) Cigarettes and spirituality

Posted by Peter on September 22, 2001 at 22:02:24:

You said that one of the things that surprised you when you were in a temple or something was that alot of the monks were smoking and you related smoking to suppression.... and you at the time smoked rather heavily it seemed..... how does smoking affect ones "psychic energy" or ability to function on a spiritual level, or be completely open.... and if it is negative, do you have remedies that help one to stop smoking..... Thanks Peter

Jeffrey: Peter Yes, the monks smoked a lot cause they were supressing their senses/ sex stuff ... other's smoke for all kinds of reasons .. for me it was a way to stay in the body when i did my work .. as in all things it depends on the individual, their nature, and why they are smoking .. natural tobacco of itself is fine .. indians smoked it all the time .. the only way i know of to stop, for me, is cold turkey ...

Vanya: hi Peter, there are two things that i know about; 1) homeopathic tobaccum
2) Lobelia. This is a herb which mimics the affects of tobacco in the system but it doesn't have the addiction quality or any negative stuff. So many people take these to stop smoking but as J has said, any emotional issues surrounding the problem may have to be addressed or nothin' will work. Vanya

55) World Memorial Photographs

Posted by John Cover on September 22, 2001 at 22:39:50:

http://home.covad.net/~georgelsjr/Tribute/world_mourns_1.htm

A dear friend of mine sent me this link.

56) CALCULATING PHASES

Posted by Laurel Ann on September 23, 2001 at 00:00:18:

Hi Jeffrey: I have been viewing the lesson tapes, and because of time, get up at 3:00-4:00 AM to do so; have been rereading Pluto Books but still stumped with the phases. In order to calculate phases of all planets, begin counterclockwise from Pluto as the point of beginning. The Sun is its own point of beginning. Is this correct? How do you determine Pluto's Phase, do you use the Sun as the point of beginning? In the tapes you mentioned Pluto at 10 Virgo and that Mars, Venus being Balsamic. If that's the case, they would be Balsamic from the Sun. You mentioned the separation of degrees between planets starting with the slower moving planet to obtain the phase. I'm confused. When you explained the entire wheel of phases, the New Phase started at the IC. When planets are in that general pattern, how does this apply? I obtained Demetria George's "Through the Looking Glass" and she has a simple wheel example which is helpful, but you still have to have the correct point of beginning. If Pluto is at 3 Leo and Mars is at 6 Virgo, counting counterclockwise, wouldn't that be Balsamic? or, is it New? determined from IC?

Also, I would like to know if you have birthdata for example charts in lessons for synastry German charts, and others. You put them on the board, but I couldn't see well, so determined vocally for natal interpretations but now that the synastry charts are coming up I'd like to have correct information so I can follow the charts better. I am enjoying this course tremendously and have tried to obtained all your recommended reading, websites, etc., Plotinus is a great website! I hope this doesn't inconvenience you too much, but I've looked-over and printed your entire library! Still unclear...maybe I was still asleep! Thanks for your help. Laurel Ann

Jeffrey: Laurel Ann It is very simple: when calculating the phases between any two planets, except the sun, always use the slower moving between the two, then count counter-clockwise ... the degrees of separation then determine the phase .. with the sun always use the sun as your point of reference, then with any other planet you wish to have a phase with, count in a counter-clockwise direction ..

Laurel Ann: Thanks for the simplicity. Do we also use Pluto as a point of reference, i.e., Pluto 3 Leo & Mars 4 Leo, would this then be considered Balsamic? Do we use Pluto as a point of reference for the other

planets to determine the evolutionary point for each planet? Don't know why I seem to be stuck here, the rest seems to be coming in fine, thanks for your help.

57) Planetary Nodes

Posted by Lia on September 23, 2001 at 04:32:14:

Jeffrey, I would like to ask about the planetary nodes interpretation.

In general, I understand the south/north nodes as for the moon's nodes, correlate to past versus present-future orientations. Yet I am a bit confused when it comes to actually apply that to a particular planet, and integrate it to the whole chart....

Would that be correct to say that the planet's function comes first?? i.e. Venus, as the function to define someone's inner and outer relatedness, and the S.N. would reveal (as house and sign) how it was done in the far past, while the N.N. points the evolutionary intent of that particular function (relatedness as Venus) within consciousness for the present and future???

Jeffrey: yes

For example: what would be the correct interpretation of Venus S.N. 26'16" Sag, 1st house, N.N. 9'36" Aq. 2nd house, and that conj. natal Venus 2'22" Aq. 2nd house?? Would it be correct to say that :
1) the functions of Venus, (relating to self, and others) in the past were based on natural laws (Sag) that was instinctively known and acted upon (1st house) by the individual. Without much forethought (1st house) rather intuitively (sag) and just "knowing" that it is "right" (sag/1st house). ???

Jeffrey: Yes

2) or would this indicate that the relatedness was rather self-centered?? (1st house/Aries archetype??)
Perhaps self-righteous?? (Sag/1st house??)

Jeffrey: Locate the ruler, jupiter by house and sign to answer that question

3) What is the meaning of the fact that the 26'16" Sag. S.N. is in a close conj. to the Galaxy Center in this case? Would that emphasise the natural law --as I tried to explain under question 1) ??

Jeffrey: It can depending on the individual context of each person, evolutionary conditions , etc ..

If not, than what is the meaning of this?

Jeffrey: depending on individual context it could mean many things including a fundamental religious person whose entire reality, inner and outer, is defined the the consensus of some existing cultural religion of a fundamental nature .. in another context, person, it could correlate to a committed 'agnostic' , in another an existential speculator and so on ...

4) Is the 2nd house Venus N.N. placement suggest that the evolutionary aim and desire is to develop an underlying value system (2nd house) that is not just instinctive and/or intuitive but rooted in stable values/ established personal valuesystem (2nd house) that based on conscious (Aquarius) equality, (Aquarius), thus rebelling against (Aquarius) the existing patriarchal valuesystems of the world as is today ??

Jeffrey: yes, but more simply to learn an absolute form of self-reliance and to live a lifestyle of what the fundamental values, and beliefs relative to the s.node of venus in your example, are ...

Would that be the major point about the first house S.N./past versus second house N.N. as present/future??
If not, than what is the major evolutionary point in here??

Jeffrey: that something was begun relative to the s.node and the n.node is trying to root it or establish it as a permanent feature .. a 'reality' that is constant ..

5) As natal Venus is in 7 degrees conj. to Venus N.N. would that mean as usual, that this particular evolutionary intent already been worked on in prior lives?

Jeffrey: Yes

6) Would that be correct to say that, Venus N.N. conj. less than 1 degree to Neptune S.N. (10'11" Aq.) means the evolutionary intent is to re-establish the Aquarian Age values (2nd house/Venus) in a

personalized/individualized way (as Venus is the lower-thus more self-conscious, more dense, personalized octave of Neptune)????

Jeffrey: Yes, which really means natural gender relative to feminine and masculine identity .. relationships that are defined this way, with the natural roles therein, and the natural sexuality and it's expression as a reflection of that ..

7) If 6) is correct, than what would be the meaning of Neptune's N.N. 12'29 Leo, 8th, opposing Venus N.N. in the 2nd??

Thank you for your time and help. Lia

58) Yod aspect

Posted by Lia on September 23, 2001 at 04:59:41:

Jeffrey, I would like to ask one more thing. I never read anything from you on the so-called yod aspect, so I don't know your views about this. (Maybe I didn't read everything that is available from you:-))

I would like to ask what is your interpretation of this aspect, (if any) and also that, how many degrees would you consider as allowed proximity for the planet that is opposing the middle point of the sextile formed by two other planets??

Also, if there are other planets in between the sextile, is the yod aspect still apply, or not?? Thank you again. Lia

Jeffrey: Lia It is essentially an archetype of purification relative to two dynamics within the Soul .. one of which is ego centric identifications with power, ego power, versus the power of god manifesting thru the ego, and the other is purifications of a ego that does not feel itself ready to do what the Soul, via the inner directions of God, is asking it to do. A planet is opposition to the planet that is at the apex of the yod is an archetype, planet, that serves to create experiences of an oppositional nature relative to the house/sign of the apex planet relative to the above two intentions .. thus serves as an alignment function ...

59) Interceptions

Posted by Vic on September 23, 2001 at 17:28:49:

Hi Jeff: This afternoon I sat down to finish tape #9 and had trouble hearing the comments regarding the chart of the 12 year old girl. Should I just "fill in the blanks" with what I've already studied? *Jeffrey: yes*

My other question involves interceptions. Did you discuss interceptions up to this point or are they discussed somewhere in the "PLUTO" books? (Trust me I could have missed it. Mercury Rx in Cap. 10th house)

Jeffrey: They are discussed within the first ten tapes ..

How does one interpret interceptions according to your teachings? From my "happy little cookbook learnings" I've understood intercepted signs to be KEYS that are "unlocked"- so to speak- once the sign on the house cusp is understood and worked through---Is that accurate? Thanks for your teachings! Vic

Jeffrey: It is all explained within the first ten tapes .. from an evolutionary view one must ask why is a sign intercepted in the first place .. in some cases it means that the archetypes of the signs that are intercepted have been so thoroughly developed prior to the current life that they do not need to be worked on in this life, and in other cases they are archetypes that need to be developed in the context of this life at specific times which are determined thru transits or progressions ...

60) The Spirit of America Under Attack and in Recovery in Dr. Seuss Style

Posted by Susan on September 23, 2001 at 20:00:49:

Hi All, I offer the following in celebration of the strength of the human spirit, the spirit of giving and sharing and inclusion - the Natural God'dess within manifesting itself in so many ways - that we have seen in evidence in this country and around the world as we recover from this recent tragedy. God Bless as all, everywhere throughout the world.

In the Seuss Tradition

Every U down in Uville liked U.S. a lot,
But the Binch, who lived Far East of Uville, did not.
The Binch hated U.S.! the whole U.S. way!
Now don't ask me why, for nobody can say.
It could be his turban was screwed on too tight.
Or the sun from the desert had beaten too bright.
But I think that the most likely reason of all
May have been that his heart was two sizes too small.
But, whatever the reason, his heart or his turban,
He stood facing Uville, the part that was urban.
"They're doing their business," he snarled from his perch.
"They're raising their families! They're going to church!
They're leading the world, and their empire is thriving,
I MUST keep the S's and U's from surviving!"
Tomorrow, he knew, all the U's and the S's,
Would put on their pants and their shirts and their dresses.
They'd go to their offices, playgrounds and schools,
And abide by their U and S values and rules.
And then they'd do something he liked least of all,
Every U down in Uville, the tall and the small,
Would stand all united, each U and each S,
And they'd sing Uville's anthem, "God bless us! God bless!"
All around their Twin Towers of Uville, they'd stand,
And their voices would drown every sound in the land.
"I must stop that singing," Binch said with a smirk,
And he had an idea - an idea that might work!
The Binch stole some U airplanes in U morning hours,
And crashed them right into the Uville Twin Towers.
"They'll wake to disaster!" he snickered, so sour.
"And how can they sing when they can't find a tower?"
The Binch cocked his ear as they woke from their sleeping,
All set to enjoy their U-wailing and weeping.
Instead he heard something that started quite low,
And it built up quite slow, but it started to grow--
And the Binch heard the most unpredictable thing...
And he couldn't believe it--they started to sing!
He stared down at Uville, not trusting his eyes,
What he saw was a shocking, disgusting surprise!
Every U down in Uville, the tall and the small,
Was singing! Without any towers at all!
He HADN'T stopped Uville from singing! It sung!
For down deep in the hearts of the old and the young,
Those Twin Towers were standing,
Called Hope and called Pride.
And you can't smash the towers we hold deep inside.

So we circle the sites where our heroes did fall,
With a hand in each hand of the tall and the small,
And we mourn for our losses while knowing we'll cope,
For we still have inside that U-Pride and U-Hope.
For America means a bit more than tall towers,
It means more than wealth or political powers,
It's more than our enemies ever could guess,
So may God Bless America! Bless Us! God Bless!

Author Unknown

61) *The Sun Nodes ??*

Posted by Lia on September 24, 2001 at 09:03:36:

Jeffrey, Up until now, I myself never read/heard about the possible nodes of the Sun.... Yet it seems to me, that this also can be considered (like sunrise and sunset for the day) maybe as astrological importance??? Within the evolutionary intents of the souls??? Can you please tell me what is the reason it is not considered/discussed in astrology?? (Yet??)

Also can you please tell me what is your view (if any) about this, relative to the usual interpretation of S. and N. nodes, as past and present/future orientation? Can it be applied to the Sun (integrity) within the chart?? If not, why not?? Thank you.

Jeffrey: Lia In general, remembering the Sun actually correlates to our current life purpose and how we go about 'intergrating' and giving 'purpose' to our current life, the s.node of the sun correlates to how we intergrate, understand, and give purpose to dynamics within us that are triggered by our past .. the n.node of the sun correlates to how we intergrate, understand, and give purpose to moving forwards in our life relative to the inner sense of embracing our evolutionary intentions and purpose for living .. a sense of 'future' purpose, if you will .. a sense of where 'things' are going ... this kind of past, future, purpose being intergrated thru the natal sun itself ..

62) **Astrology 101, planet nodes**

Posted by Elle on September 24, 2001 at 12:57:38:

Hi. I just found this Board a few days ago and I'm looking forward to exploring the archives as well as the current postings. I have a question, but first must preface it with the caveat that I am quite the neophyte in astrology. I will be starting Jeffrey's video class but don't have the tapes yet. I just started learning about astrology about 2 years ago but the learning has been very piecemeal until now. I do have SolarFire but can only use it in the most cursory of ways. So with all of that for qualifying stuff (!), here's the questions:

I have been reading Vol. 1 of Measuring the Night. I was reading about using the planetary nodes for chart analysis. I was able to print out the charts of ascending/descending nodes from SolarFire, and was plotting planets & positions on various charts. What I want to know is how literal are the placements? For example, does a south node of Venus in Cancer mean that in the past life the person had a natal Venus in Cancer? If so, then we can construct a natal chart of a past (and future) life, yes? No? If we can, then can we not also generate a birth date, based on the planetary positions? Can SolarFire do this kind of projection, such as Jupiter, Venus, Saturn, and Mercury in Cancer at 11, 4, 22 and 4 degrees respectively? (Etc.) Is the ascendent always the same? Thanks for having such a forum! I hope this wasn't the 4000th version of this same question for this Board!

Namaste

Jeffrey: Elle No to all of what you have asked .. it is not that linear or literal ..

Elle: :) Thanks! Appreciate the conciseness. I was also thinking these possibilities were probably too simplistic, and yet it got me to scratching my head in wonder and the more I thought about it the more confused I get! So I'll forget that notion and move on along to the next brain hiccup! Really do love having the opportunity to kick this stuff around, and read what others are thinking about such subjects.

Namaste

63) **God as an evolving force**

Posted by Susan on September 24, 2001 at 14:24:46:

Hi Jeffrey, I'm just relistening to the tapes from your workshop in Phoenix last Dec. on Virgo and the Archetype of Self-Improvement, in which you state that "God itself is evolving, and therefore, it has its own methodologies linked with self-improvement." Could we then relate one of these methodologies, i.e. one way that God itself is effecting its own self-improvement, to what you said below in your first message

on Perspectives on the Terrorism: i.e. "To me this latest insanity is but an extension of what has already been occurring for a very long time. To me it is the Natural God's way of progressively creating ever increasing shocking and cataclysmic events whose intention is to 'wake us up', to find our way back to Natural Law, the Natural God....."? Thanks, J....

Jeffrey: Susan If we remember that God is the origin of 'free choice' which becomes the casuative factor in choosing, in the end, God or Evil, then the answer is yes because of the choices people make that lead in the very opposite direction of God's ...

64) Congressional Proposals on Terrorism

Posted by Susan on September 25, 2001 at 07:57:32:

Hi everyone, I am passing along an email I got from astrologer Madeline Gerwick-Brodeur this morning about the proposals Congress is considering to fight terrorism that will infringe on our civil liberties. The site she gives offers an easy way for us to express our views to our congressman and is very easy to use. god bless, susan

Hello Everyone,

Sorry for so many emails lately. However this is VERY important. If you have not paid close attention to the news, you may not realize that Congress is being asked to enact new legislation quickly (like before anyone can think it over or get responses) to limit our civil liberties. Americans must prevent this from happening. Let your voices be heard now. If our civil liberties are taken away, they will never come back as there will never be an official "end" to it.

The U.S. catches criminals all the time with our civil liberties in place. This is no different. In some ways, the U.S. is in much better shape this time, as we have international assistance from all over the world. Do you really believe another ID card will make you safer? And what happens when you lose it or it's stolen? Do you want the government to be able to arrest you without charges and indefinitely detain you? Do you want it to be legal for the government to rove the streets with their tapping devices and listening in on our dinner conversations (or anything else!)? These are some of the proposals by John Ashcroft before the Senate and House Judiciary Committees now. If we go to this extreme, the terrorists really will have won.

Please voice your concerns quickly to your Congressman and Senators. You can do this easily by going to www.congress.org. and sending them a message. This site allows you to send a message to both your representatives and senators at one time, just by putting in your zip code. This will take you 5-10 minutes to do, but it could change the rest of your life if you don't. Madeline G-B

65) PLANATARY NODES & POLARITY POINTS

Posted by Stephen Bendixson on September 25, 2001 at 18:17:07:

Dear Jeffrey, This is a question I have been pondering for a while. Wondering if you can illuminate it for me? I understand there to be an evolutionary trinity of a planetary function and its nodes, a development from past into future and it's integration in the present. In addition, I understand there to be an evolutionary polarity between any planetary function and it's polarity point: an evolutionary "arrow", so to speak. My question is how to synthesize these two evolutionary intentions archetypally, and specifically how to distinguish the function of the polarity point and the north node. Best Wishes. Stephen.

Jeffrey: Stephen By understanding the baseline to be the natal position, then the polarity point, and the north node, create a sense of 'moving forward' from that baseline, where the baseline serves as the intergration point ...

66) Lucifer

Posted by Patricia on September 26, 2001 at 00:17:23:

Dear Jeffrey, I just did a review of several charts of individuals that I know that are actively and consciously involved in healing work and teaching work regarding demonic deposal, spirit releasement work...etc.. I found in every single chart a Lucifer with either an aries or mars influence. In fact in every chart Lucifer was either in Aries or 1st house, or was squared mars (as it is in your chart). Is this an

accurate correlation? It seems beyond coincidence that those several charts (6 of them) have such a configuration...such as (mars) battle with evil. The only tool in that "battle" is understood to be love. I am not supposing that ALL charts with such a signature would do that kind of work, but found it interesting. Any other insights into that? Bright Blessings..... Patricia

Jeffrey: Patricia you already have the insight .. 'doing battle' ..

67) Lymph system

Posted by Elle on September 26, 2001 at 16:21:00:

What planet/sign rules the lymphatic system? That's not one I've been able to find in my books. Thanks

Jeffrey: Elle PLuto and the Moon ..

Elle: Thanks Jeffrey, I've been looking for that info for several months. Your answer is VERY interesting for me to hear. Without going into great detail here, lately--in a series of synchronicities--the lymphatic system has been looming large in my life (mostly in the realm of career direction & service to others). I felt like the Universe was sending me a message, and from my VERY limited knowledge of astrology (and my chart), I'd have to say "Pluto & the Moon" confirms my suspicions.

68) Outer planets -Traumas

Posted by Lia on September 26, 2001 at 18:37:54:

Jeffrey, I am confused a bit as I am trying to grasp/apply the outer planets and their correlation to different traumas. I reread the chapter on traumas in "Measuring the night".

One of the thing that confuses me most (perhaps because my yet limited understanding on these issues and how they manifest) is the sometimes opposing or apparently interfering house and sign placement of the outer planets.

If I understand right, the house function comes always first?? Is that right? About the traumas indicated by outer planets as well??? I really got confused with especially Neptune (guess no wonder:-))

So, my question would be, how can I put "in place" or understand let say Neptune in the 8th house, that seems to indicate a soul that used, abused perhaps destroyed others for self interest somewhere in the past? Yet has a denial and delusion about that. If I understand the symbolism right, something like this must be the case?? Yet, that same Neptune by sign is in Libra? That gives me a suggestion of a totally different issue, fair play, honesty, giving nature etc. and being rather disillusioned about others?? Or would that mean in this case that the person's very self-delusion is this fair play, equality, etc. (the very sign Neptune is in)while the real motivations are rather manipulation, use, abuse etc. for one's own interest?? (thus the house placement) ???

Also how to understand Neptune in the 11th house, that gives the suggestion of illusions about social, racial, and gender equality, and striving for social just, group interest above self interest etc. Yet that Neptune is in Scorpio?? So how the manipulation, abuse etc. comes in, and what is the major delusion here than??

Thank you so much if you give some clarity on this confusion of mine. Lia

Jeffrey: Lia You have to consider the whole chart to understand the specific signature of potential traumas in any given chart. Yes, the house always comes first. All the different scenarios that you pointed out could exist .. this is why a whole consideration of the chart must be made

Patricia: Lia.. Just another view to nibble on... Neptune in the 8th can also be one who has been or felt victimized (Neptune) by some of the 8th house issues, loss, betrayal, abandonment. Thus had their boundaries blown out which can result in psychic trauma such as disillusionment, inability to trust, complete sense of powerlessness and also with the Libra energy...over accommodation...almost inviting further psychic invasion, because of lack boundaries. To me the signature seems to point to a trauma around boundaries. Thus how the individual acted and acts on it can be either by overcompensation in a perhaps

passive/aggressive way (stealing power from others), or the other ways I mentioned before (such as being a doormat). The rest of the chart should illuminate that..... Bright Blessings.... Pat

Lia: Patricia, thanks so very much for that!!

So what can be the meaning in the other case, 11th house Scorpio Neptune??
Do I need to look at the ruler Pluto first?? And than the natural ruler Uranus??
Or Neptune's aspects to other planets are more important?? Or equal???(hard for me to know what comes first what's primary or secondary in order to track the original trauma and than its consequences) Thanks heaps!!

Patricia: Lia, Yeah I know still working on synthesizing all that myself. I asked Jeffrey a while ago, if you scroll down to my question 8/28 Houses/synthesis/Skipped steps...part of the answer is there. Hope that helps.... Shanti..Patricia

69) Pluto in synastry

Posted by Grenadine on September 27, 2001 at 12:53:47:

Hi Jeff, can you give me more insight about Pluto in synastry comparison. In our synastry chart my Pluto conjunct of 0°40 degree his Sun, trine at 1 degree his Moon and his Pluto square at 2 degree my Moon and conjunct my S.Node..how would you interpret that? every your word will be helpful for me. thank you in advance!

Jeffrey: Sorry, but I do not do personal interpretations on this message board ..

70) South Node Conjunctions

Posted by Lesley on September 27, 2001 at 12:57:11:

Hi Jeffrey, i hope you are well these days. My question concerns planets conjunct the south node. As this denotes a state of reliving
Past-life conditions with regard to the planet(s) conjunct the node, and the sign and house they all occupy....i ask if there is any kind of proactive response or mindset that one can take during the relive condition so as to relieve, and evolve beyond, ensuing frustrations. Can one actively work to evolve within the "relive" condition, or is evolution in some way "postponed" until the relive condition is complete upon the 2nd saturn return?
if proactive work can be done, how does the astrologer identify it -- would it be in the polarity of the planets on the south node, or the polarity of the planet that rules the south node and its conjoining planets, or the north node itself and its ruler?
am i correct in presuming that any planet that conjoins the south node denotes an area in which the soul has resisted evolution in prior lifetimes? As always, much thanks for your time and help... Lesley

Jeffrey: Lesley Relative to relive conditions the 'evolution' occurs by the Soul recreating circumstances in this life that 'trigger' old patterns, dynamics, and responses .. thus the solution is within THE SYMBOLS THEMSELVES which means to make 'new' choices in the context of old dynamics, patterns etc being triggered ... remember that any sign or planet or house is a whole archetype that has a spectrum of possibilities within it ... thus the solution is within the symbols themselves ...

a planet on the south node can mean a total resistance to the evolutionary intent .. yes .. but that is just one possibility .. for example it can also mean the state of consciousness that the individual 'died' with in the very last life .. i.e. say mars on s.node .. dying in a state of total anger or rage .. and that being unresolved .. coming into the next life with that rage, anger, intrinsic to the individuals consciousness .. thus in this life creating circumstances that of course will trigger that anger, rage .. and the evolutionary need to 'work that out' .. choices made..

71) On evil

Posted by Lia on September 27, 2001 at 17:16:51:

Jeffrey, thank you very much for all of your help, for making this message board available. I have read your notes on the nature of evil (thanks Susan for guiding me there!) I was wondering for a long long time (in this life and others) what is nature and aim of evil, and why it exists....I came to the final point that it

must exist only because it has to be a part of creation...part of the Force that created everything. Thus God, Goddess. If I understand right your notes, this is what you also state???

I don't know if it is appropriate to ask this, but I would like to know what is the difference and how can it be identified, (if it can be at all???) if a soul for whatever reasons being influenced by evil, and perhaps had done lots of evil deeds in the past, yet didn't consciously make a "contract" with evil, and a soul who have made a conscious "contract" with evil??

If I understand right what you have stated, the contract that is made consciously with evil, can never be removed. It means that those souls will always serve evil???? Whether they want to later on or not????

Maybe my question is naive, I don't know, but I was wondering if every soul is destined for evolution?? If they are, then how evolution goes for those who made that kind of contract???

Again, my approach or understanding about this may be naive, but I found that in my lives that the souls who were manifesting some of the worst evil deeds in the past, they are also somewhat changing, and became "less harmful" or "less evil". It seems to me that love and compassion somehow has an effect on them...not meaning that they entirely changed, but the intensity of their will to use, abuse, harm, manipulate etc. seems as lessening life to life....and this lessening seems in harmony with the love and compassion that they have received from others....even if they did abuse it at the time.

I have no idea if these souls made any contract, or were just deluded.... but I know that the underlying motivations for all of them were some kind of power in one way or another. And the abuse of that power.

I also found that most of them if not all actually had and have a great self-delusion about themselves, seeing themselves totally differently, than how they actually are.... Is this the very way how evil works?? Through ego-centric self-delusion??

Could this be the reason why Eastern philosophies/religions seeing the ego as our downfall??

I found that most of these souls actually believe in some kind of justification, no matter how big a lie that maybe is, in order to "feel good" about themselves. Also they basically almost unable to see and understand their underlying psychological motivations when they manipulate or harm others. Seems to me that they have a "blind spot" that doesn't really let them see those part of themselves...

And there is a strong denial of any intention that is purely for harm. Whether they "forgot" it, whether they justify it as self-defense or necessity etc....

Is this happening only to those that didn't make conscious contract with evil, or is this also true for those who had made a contract?? Or am I totally on a wrong track???? Thank you for any insight on this. Lia

Jeffrey: Lia I will be posting on my website a lecture I did on Evil a few years ago ... probably today .. this will answer your questions ..

72) Vatican

Posted by Peter on September 28, 2001 at 12:56:13:

Do you have any insight on why the Vatican said it was Ok for the U.S. to use force for self defense as a last resort. I mean are they saying that killing 'evil' is OK? Is that a part of christianity that I missed in Sunday school? I really cant put two and two together on this one. If you kill someone that is trying to kill you, is there different karma there then if you just murder someone?..... I dont nderstand....

Jeffrey: Peter As Jesus said "Satan, get behind me" .. and, again, to me what is happening is a 'jihad', a 'war' between 'god', good', verus evil as embodied in Bin-Laden et all is the cause of the Vatican saying what it did .. yes, it is a different karma when one kills in self-defense of onself, or others, than it is to murder for its own sake .. killing in self-defense in fact generates no karma at all ...

Peter: Are you kidding?!!!! I've never even comprehended that that could possibly be true..... how is that so????????

Lia: Peter, Well, I don't exactly know what Jeffrey thinks about this in details, but I have a feeling that this is some of the most confusing issues of life...

Because I feel that what Jeffrey said, is ultimately true, YET I believe this is what caused most confusion....because under this "law" many things can be and have been "justified" which was/is NOT the case, was not real self-defense.....

I.e. when we just think or believe, or some one makes us believe that we are "threatened" by something or some one..... Seems to me that the fundamentalist Islam groups using exactly this law (twisted of course) in order to justify their killings....making their people BELIEVE that the western world is a "threat"...thus it comes out for them as "self defense"....

Wasn't something like that the underlying psychology "sold" in this country around the Viet Nam war?? I'm afraid so..... I guess the question is always that, is the threat real, or not?? Is it REALLY threatening my or others' lives?? Am I just thinking, suspecting that my neighbor is about to kill me, so I go out and "defend" myself, before anything..... or is that neighbor actually at my door with a weapon to kill me, my family or others.....?? This can be a HUGE difference.....

I think, if I made a mistake, and acted upon that mistake.....that create an equal karma....I'll be "mistaken" the same way.... (I have a feeling that maybe exactly this is what's happening here and now???? I don't know, but seems to me it can be.....) But what, when it is NOT a mistake??

I would suggest to turn the question around maybe and ask, it is okay for some one to kill you?? To murder you for no other reason just to harm? Even if they have some very mislead belief that you are a "threat" but in reality according to your intentions you AREN'T AT ALL.

Is it okay for you to defend yourself? And if you do, would be your intention TO KILL?? Or would be your intention to save your life....or your child for that matter??

Isn't intention is what really matters about karma??? And if it is, than if your intention was not to harm to kill, yet you had no OTHER choice, whether let yourself to be killed, (or your child) whether you stop the killer by killing itwhat would be the karmic consequence??

I think only that IF EVER YOU WANT TO KILL SOME ONE WITH THE INTENTION AS JUST TO HARM THAN YOU TOO WILL BE STOPPED AND KILLED BECAUSE OF IT.
But otherwise??

Again, I think this is one of the most confusing issues.....to let evil be in power because we are afraid that we may commit something that is a "sin" is one of the way how evil works I think.... Love and Light Lia

Peter: Lia, Yes! All of that and more! I never thought once that it was possible that I might kill someone who was threatening me or my family and that I would walk away karma free..... and I have had visions, daydreams at times of just that situation... a serial rapist entering the house..... someone robbing a store with guns while my and my family were in it.... different things.... so much so that a few years ago I was feeling threatened by a couple of white, hip-hop punks while I was with my wife..... they were sying things to her as we walked downtown towards when the bars were closing... so I "asked" them rather aggressively to "shut the f*** up!" a couple of times.. but when it came down to it I got the shit kicked out of me.....fractured my cheekbone..... was kicked while I was passed out and was "saved" by a dude driving by who got out to get his ass kicked for me..... but the point is the fear of harming another, the "turn the other cheek", you know, was so ingrained in my brain from childhood and also from myself, that this subject is just something I've never even discussed this with people who I thought might have reasonable insight into it. So.....WOW..... this is really interesting.....

Susan: Hi Peter and Lia, Well, isn't THIS an interesting discussion. If we go back down on the message board to April 2nd to questions Lesley asked about the Holocaust, one of the questions and Jeffrey's answer was as follows:

3) WHAT WAS THE EVOLUTIONARY PURPOSE OF THE MILLIONS OF JEWS WHO WERE KILLED? WERE THEY AS MARTYRS TO WARN THE WORLD OF WHAT EVIL CAN ACCOMPLISH IF LEFT UNCHECKED? *yes*

I have been thinking about this in light of the attack on the WTC and it seems like a similar, but smaller (number-wise) thing...at least for now..... is this yet another warning to remind us of the warning of the Holocaust of WWII? and of course, WWII was simply the last holocaust ...there have been so many, now forgotten by some...what about the holocaust of mostly women during the Inquisition? the holocaust of the Native American population ...the current treatment of the women in Afghanistan, other middle eastern countries, Africa and around the world....so perhaps this is yet another warning to us if we (the world...all nations) leave this newest anti-Christ unchecked....we face yet another potential holocaust....i.e. Osama bin Laden has made it clear, and I just heard this on the news....at the beginning of the handbook for the terrorists, the first point is that they are to wipe out other religions and establish Islam as the only religion (not a direct quote)...and I have found through my own life experience that you cannot reason with an unreasonable person....so in this case, are we not then serving the purpose of evil if we do nothing about such terrorism? in other words, there will have to be some killing. The very saddest part, as always, is that the terrorists are a MINORITY, and so many people - the MAJORITY - who simply want to live in peace with each other are the ones who get hurt and killed. and just thinking about only those 3 mass wipeouts of humanity shows that we simply don't learn.....the consensus making up 70% of the world's population and their inability to see beyond the nose on their face and learn from their mistakes....and then we throw in evil (which essentially is that sense of self-interest and exclusion), and here we are, yet again. and Once again...no easy answers. it all goes back again to natural law, which is the only way I see that would preclude these things from happening....there would be NO REASON to kill...but that is still a long time in coming. and, still, even once we return to natural law, will there still not be from time to time these very same things happening, because, as Jeffrey has said, evil will exist until creation itself no longer exists.... Very simply, the whole thing just breaks my heart. I'll get off my Sag soapbox now. God'dess Bless us all!

Lia: Hi again, yes, it is heartbreaking....yet that's not enough. Yes Susan, how many times did we witness, or endure evil, harmful deeds, and done very little about it???? It always amazed me that people when something doesn't affect them personally do not care, or do not realize that they do have some kind of responsibility....by the very fact we live in an era, in a society etc. we automatically share responsibility about it....are we not???

Peter, I would suggest for you to think and talk about those subjects SCARES YOU MOST....I believe the more we run away from those (whatever they may be) the more power we give them... And what fear is if not evil's closest friend?? Love and Light Lia

Peter: Lia, Just to clarify, what I meant was that I have never discussed the idea of there being no karma for killing in self-defense..... the other stuff I have talked about with others..... Thanks for the advise.... Peter

Elle: Susan,

I was just reading with no intention of writing, when your post jarred my memory of a quotation that has always stuck with me since I first heard it in high school (a long time ago).

>> so in this case, are we not then serving the purpose of evil if we do nothing about such terrorism? in other words, there will have to be some killing. <<

And the quote is: "The only thing necessary for the triumph of evil is for good men to do nothing."-- Edmund Burke

Which I think you so very well mused upon here in your posting.

You also said, >> and I have found through my own life experience that you cannot reason with an unreasonable person....

Yes. There's really no reasoning with someone in a blind drunk, (or "drunk" on hatred).

>> and Once again...no easy answers. it all goes back again to natural law, which is the only way I see that would preclude these things from happening....there would be NO REASON to kill...but that is still a long time in coming. and, still, even once we return to natural law, will there still not be from time to time

these very same things happening, because, as Jeffrey has said, evil will exist until creation itself no longer exists.... Very simply, the whole thing just breaks my heart.

Exactly, all the way down the line, including it just breaks my heart. I'm not very eloquent in the discussion of spiritual matters, having arrived very late in life to such things. But in my current understanding of things, it seems that evil has to exist. Just like there has to be an "up" to have a "down," a "left" to have a "right," so there must be evil to have good. It seems everything in the universe is a system of polar opposites, different sides to the same coin, and the concept of yin & yang, and the eternal circle. Disasters happen, things die, all as the natural cycle. That isn't to say evil doesn't hurt, or that something shouldn't be done about it, but the existence of evil just "is" and in a crude way of saying it, "it isn't personal" in that the world/universe is always seeking balance and in the meantime "stuff" happens. If we tried to eradicate all evil, the balance of nature would boomerang on us at some point--and give us a dose of evil. I don't really think that is the particular scenario we have going on here--I haven't really seen a massive effort to exterminate evil going on globally in my lifetime.

The nature of the universe seeking Balance is more far-reaching than I can even begin to comprehend, and as you mentioned about the 70% consensus not being able to see beyond their collective noses, and acting blindly in ignorance (even well-meaning ignorance) IS what is leading up to this whole mess, and I fear its long-drawn out scenario. We collectively fail to understand the concept of "For every action there is an equal and opposite reaction." And so we go on blindly, and then wonder why BAM! the Universe hits us on the head with a mallet.

>>I'll get off my Sag soapbox now.

Must have passed it over to the Cancer-Cancer rising soapbox! Yee gads! A Sag & a Cancerian in agreement? :) Namaste

Susan: Hi Elle, Thanks for your comments. I like that quote by Edmund Burke. I still struggle, though, with this seemingly necessary scenario we are engaged in, remembering Ghandi and how he effected change - a way I would much prefer. Yes, the duality, the polarity, the beauty of looking at life through the eyes of Evolutionary Astrology - as Jeffrey has said many times, we couldn't know God if there wasn't evil - the world indeed is a paradox (aquarius) as projected from the Source/God/Goddess (pisces)...looks like there's no other way around it at this point in the evolution of creation itself....at this transition of the ages, it's as if the world, the creation itself has to in a way give birth to a new way of being, leading back to natural law, or matriarchy in a new form, it seems fitting to use the birthing analogy - all of us being a part of the contractions that will lead to the expansion of the new order...and with Lucifer currently in Virgo, Pluto in Sag.....Saturn in Gem - and Hermes in the last degrees of Pisces the mutable grand cross encompassing Natural Law - the labor being painful, but the beauty (and vision) of the new life afterwards making one forget the pain....but hopefully not the lessons..... god bless.

Lia: Hi Susan and Elle, Susan, I never heard/read that from Jeffrey...so I thank you for re-stating this here: ""as Jeffrey has said many times, we couldn't know God if there wasn't evil - "" My goodness....IS THAT SO???

I am just looking your message for a while, and seems to me that it gives me the answer I was looking for so long..... IS THAT SO???. We need to have the absolute opposite of good/god, in order to KNOW what is good/god?? Than chose it from free will?? Yeah...in order to have free will...choice has to be created???. And all what you have said about the paradox....seems to make so much sense finally now..... Having so much confusion lately:-)).....THANK YOU SUSAN SO MUCH FOR POSTING THIS!! God/dess bless you Lia

73) Lucifer Calculations

Posted by Patricia on September 29, 2001 at 22:21:50:

Dear Jeffrey, In working with the program downloaded from this site (star login) I was trying to calculate a transiting Lucifer and within a matter months it completely missed the sign of Virgo? The dates I was plotting were 1/31/96 it was 15 LEO, 5/1/96 it was 9 LEO (apparently going retro)and then... 11/01/96 it was at 7 LIBRA???. Is it's orbit that unpredictable? Or is the program that unpredictable? Or is it just the nature of Evil?.... Shanti.. Patricia

Susan: Well, Patricia, you and I are having quite a nice conversation about evil this evening. Try this site: www.jonathanclarkdunn.com/astro/asteroids.cgi
Just click on 'ephemerides' and it will take you to a page where you can look up any number of asteroids and then, by copying and pasting to a word program, you can print your own ephemeris. It's really easy to use. better luck with this.

Jeffrey: Patricia It is simply the motion itself .. if you calculate, progressively, from 5/1/96 each month you will see it's motion up thru 7 libra on 11/1/96 ...

Patricia: Dear Jeffrey and Susan..... Thanks Heaps!! That website is great I just printed out a 40 year ephemeris! BTW the 1st 2 times I went to look for the lecture it simply was not there, I went later and it was there. Maybe Jeffrey had pulled it down to do some work on it at the time? Unfortunately it was hard to hear so I couldn't get that much out of it (can you tell my natal Lucifer conj Neptune :-))
Hoping Jeffrey soon offers that in print :-) Thanks..... Patricia

74) Jeffrey: Lecture On Evil

Posted by Jeffrey on September 30, 2001 at 10:41:13:

I have now posted on my website a lecture on Evil that I did a few years ago at the old Astro2000 conference. It is located at <http://www.jeffreywolfgreen.com/america1.htm/evil.mp2> .. for those that listen to it you will hear at one point a discussion of its transit that occurring at that time over Kosovo, and a prediction as it moved into Gemini that world events relative to India and Pakistan would be occurring in which those attending could prove it to themselves .. the influence of Evil. And, indeed, those events did take place as the transit correlated to a time in which Pakistan and India almost came to a point of a nuclear exchange .. and of course the recent events of 9/11 ..

75) Asteroid Lucifer and Asteroid Arabia

Posted by Lia on September 30, 2001 at 16:08:35:

Hi everyone, I really don't know if this is of major importance or not...I have a feeling it may be... but I lack the knowledge to rationally fully understand it.

I would like to share with all of you this little discovery of mine...I believe that you guys may know better than I do, what it actually means and how it comes together.

So, I just try to share this something that now I happened to "discover" , hoping that it may mean something, and there are maybe people who understand it more and maybe can do something about it?..... Collectively maybe.....I have no idea.

Anyway, so here it goes: I just yesterday got advise from another student how to access the asteroids in a website... So I did. First time "playing" with the asteroids, finally seeing my chart with them... Then today I made up America's chart again, and wondered about all what happened, so from that many thousands asteroids that I don't even know what their full meaning I happened to place two in America's chart, Lucifer of course, and then for who knows why Arabia.....yeah, for my greatest surprise there is an asteroid called Arabia. Then I noticed that this two in transit pretty close to each other right now both are in Virgo, around 5 degrees or so..... That seemed strange, so I did a bit of research, and this is what I found:

around 1998 Lucifer crossed the USA natal Lucifer. From that time onward, transiting Lucifer getting closer and closer to transiting Arabia. Almost chasing it.

During September 2001 they are less than 5 degrees and both are in Virgo. On the 11th when the attack happened, Lucifer just transited into the 5th house (porphyry) right on 21 Virgo, and Arabia was already there it was on 25 Virgo the day.....while tr. Uranus was pretty close to natal Moon and was right on natal Lucifer.....By the way, Arabia is conj. Uranus in the USA natal chart, in the first, it is on 9' 23" Gem. (Hidden shock???)

Anyway, from 1998 through 2000 Lucifer and Arabia are getting closer and closer. And right here in Virgo they became conj. finally.....(If you want to check this out, the asteroid number for Lucifer 1930 and for Arabia 1157 on www.astro.com)

Surely, Lucifer entered the USA 5th house cusp between Sept 10 and 11. (Can be the meaning: National pride ruined??? And how about Virgo, criticism, victimization, SM, bringing out the worst and the best....)

Arabia was already there in the 5th....hidden. And were the hijackers not already in the "heart" of the country??? Well, I don't know it this makes sense, but tr. Arabia entered the 5th around the 27-28 of August....I wouldn't be surprised if those people entered the country around that they....or entered their "basis" within the country then.....I don't know. All I know is that, around only this year between Jun - July Lucifer and Arabia became about 6-5 degrees close to each other, and that happened in Leo in the US 4th house....

And Uranus already had been transiting above natal Lucifer, (and natal Moon that is conj. 4 degrees apart though) it came over both, and now just came back....

And on July 2, Tr Saturn was right on natal Arabia. Perhaps the giving exact form of the plan??? In the shadow of Uranus.....something definitely like a thunderstorm...more unexpected though.....

So, next to all the aspects that Jeffrey pointed out about Lucifer, here is Arabia hiding, just 5-4 degrees ahead on the 11th of Sept.... and that doubles all the aspects, yet additionally involves natal Pluto too with a trine from 25 Virgo.....

Anyway, from now onward the two asteroids travel together, pretty much conjoined, and the absolute exact conjunction between Tr Lucifer and Arabia will happen around Jan 30 -Feb 10, 2002, in the US 6th house and in Scorpio 10-11 degrees, (oh, well, where else can it happen??? Why am I so surprised???) and Uranus will be exactly ON natal Lucifer in Aq. 22 again at that time.

And then they stay together totally joined for a while..... They will travel together through the USA 6th house in Scorpio.....well, S.M, power struggle, religious struggle.....with all that, I just hope that some kind of self-purification and self-improvement will also happen....collectively.....on "Arabia's" part (as the whole Islam land and it's people) and the rest of the world including America as well.....

Around Feb 10 2002 the tr. Sun of course will conj. natal Lucifer, to add to that pic. Uranus will be on natal Pallas....then around March 20 2002, while Lucifer and Arabia still totally together go retrograde a bit in Scorpio, just to work out things more I guess....

In June they seem to go to Libra, but than they go back to Scorpio again, pretty much conjoined through all this time. Only around Oct they start to separate a bit...guess where? Around 0 Sag.

In Sag though, tr. Pluto is waiting them, and they are still wont be too far...around Nov. 13-19 Tr Lucifer will be conj. Tr Pluto, than Arabia follows, around 20- 25 or so... All this will be happening at 17 Sag (I just realized that it is exactly my N.Node, so I have no idea what to say, if I was not scared enough up until now, I am truly freaked out from this.....) Soon of course they will oppose natal Mars in the US chart.....

Around that time Tr Mercury and Sun also comes to that interesting transit picture, on the 26th Dec Tr Sun will be right between Lucifer and Arabia, as they will have about three four degrees between them.....(now I had no idea of this, yet that will be my birthday, well..... supposed to be if I'll make it:-)) I wonder why do I needed to discover all this and post it???) on the 28th Dec. Tr Sun in exact conj. to Tr Lucifer. (Would that be enough light for Lucifer to burn out??? No way to hide anymore??) This will be in 6 Capricorn in the 7th, Right opposition to natal Jup.

Than all of these heavenly bodies catch up with Tr Chiron...Maybe chance to be healed form all of it??? First the Tr Sun conj. with Chiron, (Jan 2, 2003) than Lucifer will be "one" with it around Jan 5th, followed by tr. Arabia on the 20th. All this still in Capricorn, around the 10th-13th degrees. Of course opposite natal Sun.....

But then, during Feb., the USA natal Pluto comes to the picture... Lucifer will conj. with it around the 11th of Feb, 2003. but interestingly enough Tr Mercury will also be there at the same time....together. Maybe that helps to become aware of something....about the collective soul of the country???

Now this will be happening WHILE in the same time Tr Sun will be right on natal Lucifer.... Chance to really bring the light there??? Then obviously not far when Lucifer once again will return to its natal placewhat's interesting about it is that, it will happen fully on the 7th -8th of April 2003, and right that days, the Tr Arabia will conj. the Tr Neptune in 13 Aq. right on the MC of the US.....

So, I just feel that this is so much the story we looking forward now, but I can not understand it fully on the rational level..... It starts with the Water bearer, Tr Uranus right on the light bearer, (US natal Lucifer) right now, and I guess it is an open question what all these symbols will actually bring to human history...(if we can ever make it back to her-story?..... Or will the majority of human civilization become history??) Or am I seeing too dark now, or making up something from nothing?? I don't know, nor do I if all this was of any interest or importance???

Love and Light and Peace to all of you Lia

76) Lucifer/Nodes Synastry

Posted by Patricia on September 30, 2001 at 22:13:27:

Dear Jeffrey, I am looking at a chart that has in synastry his lucifer in Aries in the 8th, sq her sn cancer in the 11th conj by Uranus&Moon in Cancer and NN in Cap in the 5th conj Venus & Chiron in Capricorn. Thier relationship has been a long drawn out Hell (by her description, a tortuous prison of psychological torment) ...composite Pluto in leo in the 12th conj ascendant! In composite also is SN cancer in the 11th conj jupiter,moon,Uranus (lots of unresolved trauma) NN Cap conj Chiron in the 5th. Both of them have neptune t-sq's natively (so the nature of the projection, denial, illusion is hard to see thru, much less unravel) My questions are:

Do I read this right that he (by nature of the lucifer could have been a distant karmic perpetrator)even the cause of the unresolved traumas? What might be the other meanings of a lucifer sq anothers nodes? Her natal lucifer in the 6th in AQ squares his Saturn/merc in Scorpio in the 3rd. She might appear as victim to him? But her Natal Lucifer is sq her own mars in Scorpio in the 3rd so she is not exactly without the possibility of perpetrator tendencies.Or her mars is reactive (3rd)in the cycle and not proactive (perhaps hidden by lucifer is the real power of Scorpio mars)? Or is there a tendency on her part to osmose and absorb a partners karma sexually instead of using that energy to unite with the divine (Natal neptune t-sq/ Pluto in the 12th)?

In the composite chart Lucifer is in Pisces in the 7th.It squares Sun, Mars, merc, Venus in sag in the 4th. The Pisces Lucifer might imply the appearance or feeling of sacrifices made for eachother..which also might indicate a sense of karmic debt to each other (pluto in 12th-composite)(There is immense guilt in trying to break up the relationship, hence why it became a living prison)...or/and it emphasises the sado-masochistic pathology? The mars/venus symbols in sagg in the 4th in the composite chart would seem to imply a need to find freedom and the truth..many lies in the relationship..including that they have lied to themselves for many years. And the projected needs etc...Does the Lucifer sq this, imply this occlusion of the ability to get to the truth? Even the truth of what this relationship might be beyond the perp/victim cycle it degraded into? As Always Jeffrey, Many, Many Thanks..... Shanti.. Patricia

Jeffrey: Patricia It is best, relative to your own learning, to ask your client more questions so that you can make your own correlations about this .. i will say that the core point in what you have presented relative to the one with lucifer in aries is that his core issue in one of feeling 'castrated' by the femanine principle manifesting thru mothers and thru extension to his adult women partner's ... all the displaced rage and emotions around that that then become projected manifesting as a love / hate scenario taht will drive any women progressively emotionally insane ...the influence of evil within him of course instensifying the whole thing ..

Patricia: Dear Jeffrey, Thank you very much. Further to your comments there are a lot of other strong indicators in his natal chart to illuminate that core issue(mars conj Chiron 5/6th house and his moon conj SN in the 11th) and others.

Relative to Lucifer, which is the dimension I was trying to grasp in those charts, I was not really able to hear the lecture. Do you offer that in text and/or could you give a brief outline of the dynamic of Lucifer thru the sign archetypes? Thanks again..... Patricia

Jeffrey: Yes, thru the generosity of susan she transcribed that lecture on evil and it is now posted on my website .. <http://www.jeffreywolfgreen.com/evil.htm> ...

Lia: Thank you so much Jeffrey to make this lecture available, and thank so much Susan for your generosity!! Love and Light Lia

Jeffrey Wolf Green Evolutionary Astrology Message Board Messages posted during Oct. 2001

1) Usama Bin Zayd

Posted by Peter on October 01, 2001 at 01:32:17:

Well I was poking around looking for the history of isreal and stumbled across some interesting Islamic history.....I am going to cut and paste a coulpe of paragraphs.....
The Prophet B.A.P.U.H addressed the Muslims, "I have appointed Usama Bin Zayd R.A as the Commander for the reason that in addition to being Zayd R.A's son, he is a brave and intelligent young man. I know that he definitely possesses the qualities needed to be a good Commander".

Usama could not complete his preparations for the battle owing to the Prophet's death, but when Abu Bakr R.A became the Caliph, he, observing the Prophet's B.A.P.U.H decision, sent the Muslim army under the Commandership of Usama Bin Zayd R.A to Syria. Usama R.A reached Syria; fought the battle and emerged victorious. Thus it was proved that the Prophet's B.A.P.U.H trust in this young man was not baseless. This victory of Usama in Syria opened the doors of Islam under Umar R.A's Caliphate, to the whole of the Syrian territories that later entered the fold of Islam. This guy was adopted by the prophet Muhammed and was appointed commander of the muslim army headed against the forces of Syria...

The reason i am posting is because Jeffrey stated that he believed Bin Laden lived at the time of the original Islamic uprising..... (I cnat find where you said that now that I am looking for it!)..... SOOO..... it clicked in my head... maybe there's a link..... Peter

Patricia: Dear Peter, Also interesting to note that after Osama ousted the Soviets from Afghanistan, he return to Saudi (his homeland) and told them I AM SALADIN!
For those of you not up on your middle ages history Saladin was the Arab hero who bested the crusaders to thier final defeat. On a personal note, back in May I had gotten a "message" from some past life work I was doing (having been one myself) , that all the old crusaders are here again...both sides. But that many have learned that the real crusade is the inner journey for truth. The real enemy is the darkness within. I was also told the times are different now and the evil is not so strong at it was then (our conciousness...and propensity to project shadow perhaps has certainly evolved).And mostly the Evil I refer to is the energy behind both sides that informed such actions as the brutality of the crusades and the inquisition.

So just at the beginning of this crisis, I remember those words...you are all here again and it stricks me like a thunderbolt. That night was the night the papers had the headlines where Bush announces a crusade! Also That night I see a cartoon of Ashcroft in Templar garb! Then the news of Osama likening himself to Saladin. So...here we are again..lets hope and pray the majority learned to not continue to play out those frozen patterns of ignorance and hatred...I know I did :-) Shanti.... Patricia

2) Clarity

Posted by Clara on October 01, 2001 at 22:12:38:

Jeffrey, In respect to you saying this is a holy war/Jihad nnow happening...

no doubt that Bin Laden and others involved are involved with evil, but who/what is it you are referring to as the manifested forces of light/good? George Bush? Are you advocating his proposed military actions? I feel it is very important to be clear about a statement like this. Are you talking about an actual physical war, and/ or the war within all of us to comprehend and grow from this tragedy, to evolve into the light as one world? to do what we can, including awareness of US karma in this? This is a particularly important question for me personally, since my Lunar return was on Sept 11th, at 8:30 am. And i am very changed. Thank you for further insight. Clara

Jeffrey: Relative to the current state of evolution on this planet, the galatic cycle were are in, i.e. the dwarfpa yuga, this is the only way it can manifest now ... thru physical circumstances .. the u.s. has it's own karma yes, relative to the genocide of the indians, the enslavement of blacks, but it also has a very positive karma clara .. this country has attempted to promote democratic governments all over the world, it has given billions and billions of dollars ever since ww2 to many nations to help them in times of crisis, the marshall plan for example, rebuilding japan, etc, etc , etc .. bush does not say, for example, 'god orders me too ...' 'bin-laden, et-all, does .. 'god orders the killing of all u.s. citizens, military or not' .. 'god orders us to build nuclear weapons' and so on.... this is the core difference ... u.s. clerics don't round up women and shoot them in the head in open soccer arenas for example .. the taliban et al does .. and then drag their bodies around behind trucks .. etc, etc, etc ..

3) Books on Asteroids & Planetary Nodes

Posted by Vic on October 02, 2001 at 09:11:26:

Hi Jeff: Which book(s) would you recommend for information regarding planetary nodes and also for asteroids. Also, where can these be purchased? Thanks...and Gently... Vic

Jeffrey: Vic There are no books on planetary nodes .. I have written some on it in the books I wrote with Steve Forrest .. Measuring The Night: Keys to Evolutionary Astrology .. have lectured on it .. have a video tape of about four hours that goes into it extensively ... will write on it in detail in a three volume set I am working on now ... for asteroids your best source is Demetra George .. you can purchase my video tape off of my website .. <http://www.jeffreywolfgreen.com/american.htm> .. just scroll down to you see the lecture on planetary nodes .. demetra's books can be purchased in any well stocked astrology store .. also thru amazon.com .. just type in her name under authors ..

4) Counseling question

Posted by Lia on October 02, 2001 at 13:47:36:

Dear Jeffrey, I would like to ask if there is any method that can be offered for people who are, or were rather in the sadist end of the S/M pathology... Like for those with the prevailing self-defeat/masochism end of this pathology the self made tape with the counter messages can put an end to this pathology.

But there are people who were active parts on the sadistic end (i.e. those who were christian priests during the inquisition, and I am talking about those who were deluded that they are really fighting 'against evil', so not those who were "ultimately evil" and/or made contract with it.) In other words, there are souls who do not suffer basically from projected guilt, but from real guilt that they committed against another(s) and while

playing out some masochist end of the pathology, their reactions are rather typically sadistic, even if it is not physical anymore.

If they're honestly seeking for solution, is there anything that can help them to become aware of their own psychological distortion, and is there any method that can be offered to them as how to stop that, and be healed from it??

Or is it the same as for the masochists??? Thank you so much for any insight on this.
Lia

Jeffrey: Lia Sadistic people also have the inner feeling, delusion, of being 'victimized' thus being unable to accept the responsibility in their own actions. Thus the sadist takes it out on others because of the intense inner rage linked with the victim stuff ... the solution is to get such people to in fact accept that they are responsible for that which they have done .. created ... that they are not a victim ... so like making a tape that has that one basic message looping into their consciousness over and over .. and that if they truly desire to love god, to know god, that their 'sins' will be forgiven ...

5) re;influence of evil

Posted by lysa on October 02, 2001 at 14:28:53:

hi Jeffery, I just read your article. I have a question in regards to Lucifer being in Gemini. Will Lucifer be there for another 2 years? Also will that mean Lucifer is in mine or all of ours Gemini? Because I have mars in gemini in the 9th house and I have been fighting off all sorts of evils being inflicted upon me. Believe me the last year has been hell. It is like I have to fight for my very existence and life experiences as my own. Could this be a way of teaching me the power of evil. Because if i look around it is growing faster. And to think we all have to go through this for another 2 years. I'll be calling the voice in the wilderness to help me out.

Lia: Hi Lysa, just would like to mention that Lucifer right now is around 29-30 Virgo by transit. Seems to me its movement and speed is very changing... (A year ago it was in the middle of Leo, according to www.astro.com)

I don't know the extent what it exactly means/cause under the Virgo symbolism, but I experienced lots of self-defeat, self-doubt, total confusion, avoidance, and of course CRISIS (on a personal level too, not just the collective:-)) not knowing what to believe what not to (guess Pisces polarity??) what is true and what is not trueand sort of like the perceived reality changing from "real" to "unreal"....switching like crazy back and forth....a feeling like all that I believed maybe can be switched around or something...?? hard to find the right words for all that...must has to do with Virgo being in my ninth house intercepted, personally...

So, if you place it in your chart, you'll see where the most obvious influences can happen for you right now..... I myself also wasn't able to hear Jeffrey's lecture clearly, I tried three times:-)) I don't wanna tell you what I heard sometimes:-)) so only when it appeared written (and thanks Susan for that so very much!!!)I was able to grasp it fully....but after that I right away followed Kriyananda's example:-)) I grabbed my copy of the "Autobiography of a Yogi" that has a wonderful big picture of Yogananda, and I DON'T LET THAT BOOK/PICTURE GO OUT OF MY SIGHT from that time. I slept with it last night:-)) It does help...

Love and Light Lia

6) contract with evil in bible

Posted by susan on October 02, 2001 at 15:53:21:

Hi J, I have heard you mention that the contract with evil and the inability to break that contract is in the bible - would that be in the book of revelation? or elsewhere?

Jeffrey: Susan Don't quite remember actually .. not in revelations though

7) Course, add'l information

Posted by Lyle on October 02, 2001 at 18:01:23:

Jeffrey, Tape #16 in the course; subject is synastry & composite charts. Would you give us the birth info for charts #3 & #4. It would be usefull to have the charts to view while listening to the class analysis of the charts.

Jeffrey: Lyle Gosh .. been so long I don't know if I remember exactly .. but i think one is 12/2/46 4:52 am, Hollywood, Ca, and the other 4/17 or 18/1960, 11:08 pm, Pittsburg ..

Lyle: Jeffrey: Thanks for the information. Also, I found the ladies chart, chart #4, in your Pluto Vol. II book. It is chart #4 On page 85.

Elle: Thanks for flagging this. I've marked it down for when I get to that point on the video tapes.

8) world prayer

Posted by Tsiporah on October 03, 2001 at 17:25:08:

Thought I would let people know about the world prayer which happens daily at: 9AM - PST/ 12 noon - EST/ 5 PM GMT etc.

10 minutes with people of goodwill and those with love in their hearts from all over the world / collectively / at the same time!

9) bin laden's birth data

Posted by charlie on October 04, 2001 at 04:34:26:

can anyone supply this info? thanks

Peter: Charlie, this was posted below already..... There is no exact record so people have been playing with March 1st, 3rd and 15th, 1957 Jiddah, Saudi Arabia. the one that makes the most sense to me is 3/3/57 12:05 am Jiddah, S.A.

Lisa - October 23, 2001: Hello Jeffery..I am interested to know Usama Bin Laden's exact birthday.. month day and I know he was born the in year 1957

Judy: Hi, Lisa, Have you looked at www.astrodatbank.com/index.htm?

There is a link to this information, and what you will find is speculation only, due to the way birth records are kept in the Middle East. What you can do is use your intuition. For instance, just one way of approaching this...if he truly is the AC...might he not have a birthday close to the day and hour of the Jesus information deciphered by Jacobs? Good luck! Blessings...Judy

Patricia: Hi, I asked Jeffrey which chart he felt seemed to work, earlier on this board and he said 3/3/57 Patricia

Dixie Stevens - October 23, 2001: This is a birthdate for bin Laden I would like to share with you. May 14,1957...Jiddah,Saudi. Please don't ask for my source....it seems to have disappeared off the face of the earth. I found this info long before the terror of Sept 11. A chart for bin Laden was constructed from this info by a man from India. Use it for what it's worth, as you all know they don't celebrate birthdays in bin Laden's corner of the world. Dixie Stevens

10) More on yods

Posted by Elle on October 04, 2001 at 09:42:19:

Jeffrey, in an earlier post to Lia you wrote about yods:

"It is essentially an archetype of purification relative to two dynamics within the Soul .. one of which is ego centric identifications with power, ego power, versus the power of god manifesting thru the ego, and the other is purifications of a ego that does not feel itself ready to do what the Soul, via the inner directions of God, is asking it to do. A planet is opposition to the planet that is at the apex of the yod is an archetype, planet, that serves to create experiences of an oppositional nature relative to the house/sign of the apex planet relative to the above two intentions .. thus serves as an alignment function ... "

Okay...I've read this several times and understand it partway, but not enough! Is it possible to get an example? I'm currently looking at a chart with the following yod (plus an extra opposition):

Saturn in Aquarius in the 3rd

Sextiles

Mars in Aries in the 5th

The common inconjunct "finger" is

Pluto in Virgo in the 10th

That's the basic yod. This chart also has Jupiter in Pisces in the 4th as an opposition to Pluto in the 10th, so Jupiter is also bisecting the sextile. I understand if this discussion is too long for this message forum. But if you could explain your original post with these example points, that would be terrific.

Jeffrey: Elle Anything in astrology is determined by individual context ... there is no cookbook answer i can provide you in your example ..

Elle: Jeffrey, I understand about not being able to provide a cookbook answer. I'm still confused about your original response, so maybe I can rephrase the question, using your first response & the example I provided?

In the first part of what you wrote: *"It is essentially an archetype of purification relative to two dynamics within the Soul .. one of which is ego centric identifications with power, ego power, versus the power of god manifesting thru the ego, and the other is*

purifications of a ego that does not feel itself ready to do what the Soul, via the inner directions of God, is asking it to do."

Would this be the sextile part of the yod? In my example there was Saturn in Aquarius in the 3rd Sextiles Mars in Aries in the 5th. So would this be the dynamic that is in flux? That one of the sextile planets would be the one to be ego power vs god direction struggle, while the other planet in the sextile is the planet that doesn't feel itself ready? So in this example this struggle is happening between Mars and Saturn?

Then you said: *"A planet is opposition to the planet that is at the apex of the yod is an archetype, planet, that serves to create experiences of an oppositional nature relative to the house/sign of the apex planet relative to the above two intentions .. thus serves as an alignment function ... "*

In my example the "finger" of the yod was Pluto in Virgo in 10th house. Would this then be the archetypal planet that serves as a guide to the direction of resolution to the struggle of the sextile planets (here Saturn & Mars)?

Mark S.: Hi Elle,

As with most of such questions, Jeffrey(I have found), will never discuss parts. I believe that is left to us Pluto in Virgo souls. You should, however, connect this one yod with the overall dynamic of the soul intention. It is meaningless otherwise. However, I would offer the following:

: Jeffrey, I understand about not being able to provide a cookbook answer. I'm still confused about your original response, so maybe I can rephrase the question, using your first response & the example I provided?

: In the first part of what you wrote: "It is essentially an archetype of purification relative to two dynamics within the Soul .. one of which is ego centric identifications with power, ego power, versus the power of god manifesting thru the ego, and the other is purifications of a ego that does not feel itself ready to do what the Soul, via the inner directions of God, is asking it to do."

THIS WOULD RELATE FIRSTLY TO SATURN IN YOUR EXAMPLE. REMEMBER WHAT THE WAXING INCONJUNCT RELATES TO, "HUMILITY MUST REPLACE SELF-INFLATED OR WILLFULL EXPRESSION." (VOL.I) THIS IS THE EGO AS IT RELATES TO SELF VS. GOD. THIS IS THE FIRST ASPECT OF THE RELATIONSHIP TO THE TWO SEXTILE PLANETS. THE SECOND IN YOUR EXAMPLE IS MARS. THIS IS IN WANING INCONJUNCT ASPECT TO THE APPLYING FOCAL PLANET OF THE YOD. THE WANING ASPECT IS IN RELATION TO THE SOCIAL COLLECTIVE EXPRESSION OF, IN THIS CASE, MARS. THEREFORE, AS JEFFREY EXPLAINS, "THE WAXING QUINCUX INDUCED PERSONAL HUMILITY. THE WANING QUINCUNX WILL INDUCE SOCIAL HUMILITY AND PURIFICATION." (VOL.I) NORMALLY THE RELATIONSHIP BETWEEN THE MARS/SATURN SEXTILE IS EXPRESSED EASILY BETWEEN THE PERSONAL WILL AND SOCIAL INTENT. WHAT IS HAPPENING IS THAT THE SOUL (PLUTO) IS CREATING THE NECESSARY STRESS NEEDED TO INDUCE GROWTH ALONG THE PERSONAL/SOCIAL AXIS. PERHAPS THIS SOUL CRUISED ALONG

WHEN IT CAME TO PERSONAL/SOCIAL FULFILLMENT. THE ENERGY WAS USED EASILY FOR WHATEVER THE SOUL, PRIOR TO THIS LIFE, DESIRED. IN ORDER FOR GROWTH TO CONTINUE, THE SOUL; EVER BEING MINDFUL OF ITS ULTIMATE DESIRE TO MERGE WITH THE SOURCE, NOW MUST CREATE A NEW PARADIGM. THE NEED TO BECOME AWARE OF THE SOUL INTENT (PLUTO). AND IF THE SOUL, THEN THE CREATOR OF THAT SOUL AS WELL.

Would this be the sextile part of the yod? In my example there was Saturn in Aquarius in the 3rd

: Sextiles Mars in Aries in the 5th. So would this be the dynamic that is in flux? That one of the sextile planets would be the one to be ego power vs god direction struggle, while the other planet in the sextile is the planet that doesn't feel itself ready? So in this example this struggle is happening between Mars and Saturn?

SATURN WOULD BE THE FIRST OF THE ASPECTS, YES. IN THIS CASE SATURN IN AQUARIUS ISSUES, AND THIS IS WHERE THE ENTIRE CHART HAS TO BE INTEGRATED INTO THE THINKING. WHERE ARE THE NODES? WHAT HAS BEEN THE PRIOR LIFE INTENT AND HOW WAS SATURN USED TO ACHIEVE THAT INTENT? MARS IN THE SECOND PART OF THE EQUATION. MARS BEING THE ENERGY USED TO ACHIEVE OR ENFORCE THE ESTABLISHED(SATURN) PERSONAL WILL. HAS THIS WILL BEEN USED FOR THE COLLECTIVE GOOD/ILL?

:Then you said: "A planet is opposition to the planet that is at the apex of the yod is an archetype, planet, that serves to create experiences of an oppositional nature relative to the house/sign of the apex planet relative to the above two intentions .. thus serves as an alignment function ... "

: In my example the "finger" of the yod was Pluto in Virgo in 10th house. Would this then be the archetypal planet that serves as a guide to the direction of resolution to the struggle of the sextile planets (here Saturn & Mars)?

CONSIDER THE NATURE OF JUPITER IN PIECES. IS IT NOT ALSO IN CONJUNCTION WITH THE POLARITY POINT OF PLUTO? JUPITER IS EXTREMELY IMPORTANT IN THIS EXAMPLE. ALSO, WHAT QUALITY OF OPPOSITION IS JUPITER IN THE PLUTO? IS IT WAXING/WANING? JUPITER IS NOT NECESSARILY A "RESOLUTION" POINT FOR THE NEW RELATIONSHIP OF SATURN/MARS. HOWEVER, IT WILL CREATE NEW EXPERIENCES IN ORDER FOR THE SOUL TO QUESTION, VIA JUPITERIAN/PIECEAN EXPERIENCES, THE CONDITION OF THE RELATIONSHIP BETWEEN SATURN AND MARS.

HOPE THIS HELPS,
MARK

Lia: Hi Mark and Elle

I am really glad that you continued on this topic...thank you Mark so much your explanation!!!! I also have a bit more understanding on this... BUT not complete though:-)) I would like to ask if anyone can answer that: IS the yod aspect means

always the two dynamics TOGETHER, or it is rather one OR the other??? Meaning I am not clear what Jeffrey had said at the first place, means EITHER/ or /OR???

Pretty much confuses me, how can a soul in the same time being ego-centered, or seeking ego-power, thus needing to purify and humiliate that, and in the same time not feeling good enough or ready for something God 'asks' it to accomplish??

My example would be Neptune in the 11th (Scorp.) sextile Sun in the first (Capr) and the apex, or finger is Moon in the 6th (Taurus). In the same time Saturn opposite Moon from the 12th, (very much at the middle point between Neptune and Sun) accompanied by Mars (11 degrees apart though, so not exactly conj. yet) also opposing Moon from the 12th....N.N is in the first in Sag, not conj. Sun.

How would this example reflect these 2 dynamics?? would it reflect both, or one of them??? Pretty confusing with 6th house already stands for purification, yet 7th house S.N. of the Moon (in Gem) tells that social awareness already been developed to the extreme....sooooo it is very confusing what exactly needs to be purified in this case.....???

Thanks for any help on this. (Well, if anyone would help in this, and want to know in this case Pluto is in the 9th, conj. Jup. and both are sextile to Neptune, and trine to the Sun,...just to make this whole thing more confusing to me;-)) that means Pluto/Jup squares both, Saturn and the Moon) The yod in this case seems very much the key for this complicated scenario I think.....???

With your guidance Mark, it seems to me the waxing inconjunct between Sun and Moon would serve as an agent against self-inflated, willfull actions??? Is that right?? But then, what on earth Mars is doing right against Moon in the 12th?? Isn't that shows an already "ill" willpower, so much "sacrificed" or suppressed??? Than the other inconjunction the wanning to Neptune, will stand for social humility and purification. That makes lots of sense with Neptune in the 11th, as the ideal, and Moon trying to serve that ideal I guess??? So, to purify for that goal.... But the other aspects in this example confuses me, as Moon having a square to Pluto as fundamentally changing self image, developing inner security instead of depending outside sources, and Jup square Moon tells a lot about abusive relationships with unreasonable demands....and then Saturn Mars opposing Moon, obviously a victimized consciousness, including forcefull traumatic deaths, obviously lots of masochism, anything but feeling "good enough"...so I am just so confused what exactly needs to be purified than, and how??? Also with the first house N.N. it seems the soul need to come back to themselves, and stop being only concerned with others....well if the nodes were the opposite, all this would make more sense to me in one direction, but with this, it seems to be a puzzle, that I just stuck with.....:-)) Thanks for any insights! Love and Light Lia

Elle: Hi Mark,
Ohmygawd, is my Pluto in Virgo showing? Again? I thought I had analyzed that to where it was fixed...ohhhh, I'm so unworthy...! :)

: CONSIDER THE NATURE OF JUPITER IN PIECES. IS IT NOT ALSO IN CONJUNCTION WITH THE POLARITY POINT OF PLUTO?

Yes, it is. I left it off in this second posing of my question, because the post was getting complicated enough. But Jupiter is absolutely sitting smack dab on the Pluto opposition point.

: HOPE THIS HELPS, MARK

{{{hugs}}}

Emphatically, YES! I didn't want so much of a "please figure out the meaning of this" answer (though heaven knows I could use it!) but more of a confirmation that I understood the basic principle of the yod correctly. I'm over here scratching my head, chewing on my pencil erasers and scribbling notes. I would hate to think I was doing all that work and had the basic proposition switched all along!

Thanks for the clarification & guidance & reference to specific volumes in the books. It's funny, you know how we all start by doing our own charts. Well, I'm SICK of my own chart! And I'm no where near figuring it out (2 planets conjunct the S. Node, 2 conjunct the N. node, tons of aspects to everything, including Pluto. Yick). So, I thought I'd practice on someone else's a while. Got this chart (of a friend) and hers is nearly as convoluted as mine! Another chart I have "to do" has a 6 planet stellium in Leo spanning 2 houses...more head scratching! Thought it might be easier; it isn't. ANYway. Thanks so much. Elle

Lysa: Does a yod formation have to be made up of planets or can a yod be formed by asteroids and nodes as well. Lysa

Lia - October 09, 2001: Jeffrey, I would like to clarify if I understood right what I learned on the yod. I would want to thank you Elle and Mark for continuing on this subject, it really helped me a lot too! But I still have some confusion about this: Jeffrey, I am not clear on that, what you have said at the first place about the two purification scenarios or dynamics means: EITHER/ or /OR???

With the yod aspect a soul is dealing with ONE of the scenarios as you explained, or BOTH??? At first I understood it as whether one, OR the other....but later I got confused that it may mean actually both as Mark's explanation suggested to me....maybe I got it wrong???

Pretty much confuses me, how can a soul in the same time being ego-centered, or seeking ego-power, thus needing to purify and humiliate that, and in the same time not feeling good enough or ready for something God 'asks' it to accomplish??

My example would be Neptune in the 11th (Scorp.) sextile Sun in the first (Capr) and the apex, or finger is Moon in the 6th (Taurus). In the same time Saturn opposes Moon from the 12th, (very much around the middle point between Neptune and Sun) yet accompanied by Mars (11 degrees apart though, so not exactly conj. yet) but also opposing Moon from the 12th....to make the pic. clear, N.N is in the first in Sag, not

conj. Sun, and Pluto in the 9th Leo, Conj. Jup. The yod is a part of a very difficult configuration, that is: Pluto/Jup squares both Moon and Saturn, sextile to Neptune and trine to Sun

Seems to me the yod can be some kind of key in this 'mess'?? How would this example reflect the 2 purification dynamics of the yod?? would it reflect both, or one of them???

Seems pretty confusing to me with 6th house Moon being the apex of the yod, already stands for purification, yet 7th house S.N. of the Moon (in Gem) tells that awareness of the "social other(s)" already been developed to the extreme....soooooo it is very confusing what exactly needs to be purified in this case.....???

With your guidance Mark, it seems to me the waxing inconjunct between Sun and Moon would serve as an agent against self-inflated, willfull actions???. Is that right?? But then, what on earth Mars is doing right against Moon in the 12th?? Isn't that shows an already "ill" willpower, so much "sacrificed" or suppressed???. Than the other inconjunction the wanning to Neptune, will stand for social humility and purification. That makes lots of sense with Neptune in the 11th, as the ideal, and ego, Moon "suppose" to purify to serve that ideal I guess???

But the other aspects in this example confuses me, as Moon having a square to Pluto as a need to fundamentally change self image, developing inner security instead of depending outside sources, and Jup square Moon tells about abusive relationships with unreasonable demands on the individual ??and then Saturn and Mars in the 12th opposing Moon, obviously a victimized consciousness, including forcefull traumatic deaths, obviously lots of masochism, anything but feeling "good enough"...?? ...so I am just so confused what exactly needs to be purified than, and how???. Also with the first house N.N. it seems the soul need to come back to themselves, and stop being only concerned with, or dependent on others....well if the nodes were the opposite way around, all this would make more sense to me in one direction, but with this, it seems to be a puzzle, that I just stuck with.....:-)) Thanks for any insights on this! Love and Light Lia

Marc Goldberg - October 17, 2001: lia don't virgolize yourself to death :)), which is what a yod would have you do!!

quincunxes have to do with the need for a certain type of dilligence and awareness. they are also aspects of adaptation. when considering the yod we are considering the relationship of the aires, virgo and scorpio archetypes. the natural instincts of the body (aires) in relation to past patterns of action based on learning from the action of instinct (virgo)and our needs for the deepest kind of emotional security in relationship to others (scorpio) ... ie, you may have an instinct to do something and then remember how much pain that has brought you. the issue with the yod is that when it comes through the collective patriarchal conditioning it attempts to freeze life and control it verses flow with it. in my view the archetype of the yod is very much like the natural hunter and the type of awareness that it requires of the senses (hunting with chemical smells and high powered rifles is the yod via patriarchy :) ... the abiltiy to adapt and the dilligence required to be aware in every moment. another example would be the feeling you get in wilderness when you are no longer the highest animal on the food chain, and that is the

humbling aspect of both inconjuncts (virgo and scorpio) that at any moment anything can happen, that we will die (scoprio) at some point. unfortunatle for most folk the yod works out as a frozen pattern of mal adaptation, because of patriarchal conditioning patterns. and these patterns tend to condition in such a way that we think they are natural and overtime create a feeling of deep inner lack, because we are out of flow and relationship with life, typically we go years trying to cover up that inner lack through the mal adaptive behaviors. that's why yods can create chronic and deeply rooted issues that take a long time to strongly manifest but are so deeply entrenched that there can also be great resistance to changing those patterns. in the example you gave i could play and say that the persons sense of self and purpose (sun) is tied into their body sense (1st) which have been conditioned (capricorn) by societal (11th house) ideals (neptune)and this would be related to symboic forms of power (scorpio). inconjunct the moon in taurus/6th,a deep feeling (taurus) of inner lack (6th house) impacting the self image (moon), ie never good enough, creating body image issues. this is often a classic signature of bulemia or anorexia or conversely, the one who has to work out all the time. underneath these compulsions would be unresolved family issues (moon) it could be he or she has psychically (neptune) inherited (scorpio) unresolved traumas from the family line (moon). sometime the feeling (taurus) of inner lack (6th house)manifest as literal physical maladies (6th house) particularly of the stomach (moon)or intestines (virgo) or even such a feeling of inner lack that the gut always hurts, creating the possible food issues. the resolution point of scorpio 12th would mean he/she would have to come to some king of deep personal experience/understanding (scorpio) of the types of unconscious beliefs (neptune) she/he has inherited (scorpio) via the family line (moon) in order to heal (12th house). this would include a place of discrimination and forgiveness within herself, and towards herself and others. basically the yod would create crisis that intend to help the person re-align with their natural instinctive nature, and to have no judgement (virgo) toward what we call shadow (scorpio).... hope that helps peace marc

Judy: Mark, this is brilliant and clear. Thanks for taking the time to share. One question, please: The Yod Archetype is always relative to Aries, Virgo, Scorpio.... regardless of the houses? Is this correct? If so, the finger (Apex)--where God is actually talking to you--is always pointing, then, to "natural instincts of the body (Aries) and new beginnings (Aries)? Blessings....Judy

Lia: Thanks Marc. I try not to "virgolize to death":-)) but when I don't get something that I want to get....well I just have to get it:-) Sometimes that takes 5 minutes, sometimes twenty years... Thanks for the examples, yes they do help.
Love and Light Lia

11) Medical Astrology

Posted by Tom Lescher on October 04, 2001 at 21:48:50:

Hi Jeffrey, I have a client with a medical situation the doctors can't figure out. She has Mercury @ 12 Sag, Sun @ 15 Sag, and 18 Aquarius rising with Pluto @ 16 Leo on the Desc. The transits have been tough for awhile! They have monitored her and found that her heart beats regularly during the day but irregularly at night. She has been having mini strokes and has lost her sight in her left eye. Now her right eye is acting up. The don't know what it is but suspect it may be MS.

Now I have Carl Jansky's book and Eileen Naumans, but are there any other good reference books IN PRINT? In looking at Eileen Nauman's book I found reference to OROTIC ACID as ruled by Pluto which regenerates cells. "MS is thought to stem from a deficiency of orotic acid" This is also called Vitamin B-13 - have you heard of it? Uranus in Aquarius is also related to nerve degeneration, blurring of vision and strokes. The doctors are at a loss and say she's "going fast" Do you know of anything that can help her? Thanks for any info/insight..... Blessings, Tom

Susan: Hi Tom, Reinhold Ebertin's "Astrological Healing: The History and Practice of Astromedicine" is still in print and available through Amazon.com.

I still have so much to learn about the medical stuff. Is your client's merc/sun in the 10th or 11th house? you mention that uranus in aqu relates to nerve degeneration, blindness and strokes - i.e if sun is in 11th, the blindness in the left eye (woman)...and also the strokes...but then the cause/reasons for?...is her moon in pisces or aquarius? and saturn is in virgo sq sun/merc, yes? I'll be interested to see J's answer on this. Blessings, susan

Jeffrey: I would have to see the whole chart tom ... not enough info in what you have presented ... one compound though that may help would be lipoic acid ... it acts as a precursor to boost all natural physiological functions of the body .. also as the number one remover of free radicals .. and also acts to reverse degenerating nerves wherever they may exist in the body .. correct dosage would be 200 mg per day combined with magnesium and calcium ..

Tom: Dear Jeff & Susan: Her birth data is 12-7-48 in Oklahoma City, OK at 11:33 am. Her Sun/Mercury conj. is in the tenth squaring her 8 degree Pisces Moon in the first and 8 degree Virgo Saturn in the 7th. She runs a hypnotherapy institute and runs herself ragged (Capricorn Mars conj. Jupiter in the 11th). Thanks for the lipoic acid Jeff, and if you see anymore it would REALLY be appreciated.... Blessings, Tom

Vanya: TOM I studied a bit with medical astrologer; Ingrid Naimen. She has a good website on med astrology and you can e-mail her with questions. It sounds like a potentially stressful time for your clients physical body. I have a friend whos father recently died of a stroke when Uranus was directly conjunct his natal sun...it seems when you are weaker and elderly, you must have a strong will to live under these transits or they will take you. good luck, Vanya

Tom: Vanya, Thank you - what's the address for Ingrid's site? Her email address? I'd love to contact her. And you're right, with Pluto coming up to her Sun one question that arises is "Do you Really want to be here?" At one point she said "no" to that which doesn't help matters any.... Blessings, Tom

Vanya - October 10, 2001: Hi Tom, for the life of me, i can't remember her website but you can get info on her at: www.cancersalves.com

Susan: Hi Vanya and Tom, Ingrid's site is www.astroheal.com

Vanya: that's it!! Thanks Susan...

12) Will the Marriage Survive?

Posted by Peter on October 04, 2001 at 21:58:58:

Can everyone just give me their honest opinion of this... The man has venus in sag at 11 degrees 3rd house so the Pluto/Saturn thing is happening on it. Also his 4th house cusp is at 18 degrees of Sag. In the composite with his wife they have Venus in Virgo in the first at 16 degrees so the Pluto/Saturn thing is Squaring that...

The woman has venus in gemini at 22 degrees, so that is happening soon. Pluto is more than half way through her 4th house. but she got married with Pluto in the 4th.... So, does anyone have any ideas about the marriage surviving or not surviving through all this shit? Thanks and feel free to be totally blunt.... Peter

Peter: Also, just FYI, this is my marriage and I want it to work.....

Vanya: Hi Peter because Pluto is throwing you such profound changes within your psyche about how you need to function within your inner and outer relationships, you will be going through a number of cataclysmic events in order for you to evolve in this area. It is a matter of both partners recognizing the changes that are happening within you and willing to accept them and thus evolve together. Watch to see what events occur, desires, urges within you and how they manifest as oportunities to evolve within your relationship however tryng and difficult they may be. You have the advantage of knowing what is going on, on a larger scale and will be maybe able to make wiser choices and decisions. I beleive anything can work if you want it to (even under Puto). But as it goes, the entire chart(S) need to be addressd. Vanya

Peter: Thanks Vanya, That is essentially what I told my wife and we are moving to another state on Monday so we will see what events occur out there..... I appreciate your comments..... Peter

Shirley: Peter, I believe first that the evolutionary state of each of the individuals would have to be taken into consideration. Also has the relationship being relatively smooth up to this point or has their been a multitude of problems? Also what is each one's desire to maintain the relationship (even at whatever cost)? If the relationship has been bombarded with problem after problem between the two people this may signify the termination. Either way with all those Pluto aspects I believe it is a time when much will come to the forefront and land on the front doorstep to be dealt with. How it is handled is dependent on you and your partner's desire to maintain the marriage. Shirley

13) Planets Near the North Node

Posted by Lesley on October 05, 2001 at 21:36:12:

Hi Jeffrey, regarding the nodes of the moon in a chart...as a planet that occupies the same house as the south node, but does not conjoin it, is said to have conjoined that node in a prior life...can it be said that a planet that is in the same house as the north node, but not conjunct the node, was in a prior life conjunct the north node? Thanks so much, lesley

Jeffrey: Lesley It depends on whether the node has already passed that planet or not .. i.e. n.node at 15 gemini in the 10th house, a planet at 3 degrees in the 10th in Gemini would correlate to that node and planet being previously conjuncted in the most recent of prior lives .. if the planet were at 26 degrees, for example, then, no, that conjunction has not occurred in prior life but will in the very next.

Lia: Jeffrey, I may have been confused here....but don't we consider the node's thus retrograde motion in this?? Or the planet's motion what counts here?? Because I thought with your example according to the node's retrograde motion, the 26 degree must have already happened, while the 3 degree will be happening in the future somewhere...??? What am I not understanding??? Thank you Lia

14) members?

Posted by tuney on October 06, 2001 at 11:40:53:

Hi there, Just a quick question? Do you have to be a member or taking the course to be able to post of this forum? Whislt I'm not taking any of the courses, I have read the pluto books and just incase I'm not meant to post here, just wanted to say hey Jeff the books are fab and you're one of the best!!!!
Love and Light Tuney x

Jeffrey: Tuney You can ask questions here but make sure you have read thru all the previous questions before you ask one ...

15) Bush's birth data

Posted by Lia on October 08, 2001 at 13:27:55:

Does anyone know George W. Bush's birth data?? Can you please post it??
Thank you Lia

Susan: Hi Lia! George W. - born July 6, 1946, in New Haven, CT 41N18, 72W55 - 7:26 am EDT. For birthdata of newsmakers, check out <http://astrodatbank.com> - this is Lois Rodden's web site. blessings, susan

Lia: Susan, thanks heaps for all that!! Bright Blessings to you too sweet sis' Lia

16) partner's contract with evil-Agni ritual etc.

Posted by Chrissie on October 08, 2001 at 14:55:16:

I recently have ordered one of Jeffery's tapes on Lucifer. I really believe now that my motivation and the path I have made towards evolutionary astrology has a lot to do with trying to understand the relationship I was in and the power it had over me. My ex'ed partner has most definitely made a contract with evil-pluto opp LU in the 8th..(Can't belive I'm actually saying those words..it's almost comedic)

It seems to all fit together..his behaviour almost drove me crazy trying to understand. One example: He would make himself or describe himself as to be this " Gentle Piscean that just gives and gives and just wants goodness in his life and for others" ..but then when a handicapped or supposedly obese person would walk by or something he would make REAL CRUEL mocking statements that deeply disturbed and angered me!! He was extremely manipulative and cruel and incredibly intuitive to what women want - he knew

exactly how to "hook" women, and has very few male friends(well, not any, really, now that i think about it) This is just the tip of the iceberg, and I won't scare you with the details. I was futilely trying to fit him into a normal model of human behaviour..which is impossible and infuriating to no end. Sorry, to go on about personal stuff here, but it's all new to me and am still quite blown away..

My question is: I am currently doing the Agni ritual. BUT there are still things of his that are in my immediate surroundings..a chair in my living room he gave me, do I HAVE to get rid of ALL things connected to him? where do you draw the line? Does this include old writings and letters, pictures that are in storage miles from my residence? It would be interesting to look at some things years from now so I can look back on this experience.

I really need to know the definitive answer to this because I am a bit confused with the info at hand, and want to do the right thing. thanks. Cj. email:slinkyo@home.com

Lia: Chrissie, Yes, you would have to get rid of everything. The way Jeffrey says is *"In fire, burn it, in earth, bury it, or in water, such as the ocean etc. EVERYTHING. No exception."*

And repeat the agni ritual till there are no more igames to project.... You can't say from the chart if some one made the contract or not...you can be suspicious, but you can't really know. Don't worry about that though, just clear yourself. Love and Light Lia
Chrissie: for your kind advice ain't gonna be easy though. Chrissie

Shirley: Hi, Yes, it may be difficult to part with some things but in order to be totally free of this influence then anything associated with the person must be rid of. If there is resistance to disposing of some articles then one should look within themselves as to why the resistance is there. If you want to sincerely be free of this person who you believe made a contract with evil why do you want to still hang on to some possessions or have anything in your vicinity associated with him? What is the emotional investment that you still wish to retain? (maybe at this point you are not really ready to 'let go'). Shirley

Chrissie: Why..is a good question..because I'm human, and after being with and trying to love someone for 6 years, there is a very deep emotional attachment that even after abuse is hard to get rid of-it's like killing someone with your own hands in your mind and heart. You've got to realise, even with someone evil, there appears to be goodness..which is the part I cared for and hoped for. Nevertheless, I've been burning things for 2 days and still haven't got rid of everything. I hope one day his tortured soul has peace as I hope mine has one day soon. Although I don't know if that is possible for him. Cj.

Shirely: I never intended my previous post to be any sort of criticism towards you. I hope you did not interpret it that way. I realize it is difficult, we are human. I merely made mention that sometimes our emotions get in the way of our intentions. Again, sorry if there was any misunderstanding. Shirley

Chrissie: no problem at all I appreciate your comments.

17) Antidote

Posted by Barbara on October 09, 2001 at 11:04:37:

I just heard on the radio that bin laden is again spreading the message of fear, how he knows Americans are full of fear. He is hoping that we are. If we become fearful he gains power, it feeds him and his purposes. The antidote to fear is feeling that even though we live in a crazy world, we can within ourselves find peace. (within ourselves!) I find this little antidote to be very effective in times like this:

as I fall asleep at night I repeat the words "Divine Place, Divine space" and know I am there. Sometimes within 2 Minutes I can feel peace flood my being. Try it, it works. This is the best advice I can give from someone who has lived through many pluto challenges.

Katharina: Thank you, Barbara. I am and have been going thru Pluto transits too (close to ten stressful ones over the past decade), and I visualize white light around me before I go to sleep....when I remember...:). It is good to have additional tools. Purging patriarchal conditioning I am ever more capable to shake evil and fears, but just as I think I am ahead of myself these energies catch up with me from another unexpected angle....this is the nature of the game. And what's going on in the world now is mirroring on the outside the struggles, deception and lurking darkness in my personal sphere and within me.

18) Don't let our humor die

Posted by Lia on October 09, 2001 at 12:02:24:

I got this email this morning, and thought it was a fabulous idea to bring some humor into these horrifying times, so I share this "suggestion" with you guys:

Suggestion about what to do with Osama bin Laden: Killing him will only create a martyr. Holding him prisoner will inspire his comrades to take hostages to demand his release. Therefore, I suggest we do neither. Let the Special Forces, Seals or whatever covertly capture him, fly him to an undisclosed hospital and have surgeons quickly perform a complete sex change operation. Then we return her to Afghanistan to live as a woman under the Taliban

19) AC/MC based

Posted by Katharina on October 10, 2001 at 10:14:30:

Hi Jeffrey, my program gives me an option for composite chart casting to be MC or AC based. It seems that the two methods end up having the planets in opposite houses. Intuitively I go for AC based, but don't really know enough about all this. Can you give any suggestions/insight? Thank you, Katharina

Jeffrey: Katharina A true composite chart is based on the near midpoints between any two considerations .. thus, the acs is the near midpoint between the two charts, as is the mc, and all the other planets .. not sure what astro program you have that gives you those options ..

20) Asteroid 1930 (Lucifer) in Libra

Posted by Judy on October 10, 2001 at 11:02:40:

Good Morning, Jeffrey, I am observing that Lucifer (asteroid 1930) is already in the beginning degrees of Libra, today at 2 Libra, and will continue in this sign until late December. The polarity of Libra is Aries, new beginnings. So, relative to observing (air)

extremes (Libra) and consciously choosing moderation in the new beginnings would be the way to bring the "Lightbearer" (Lucifer) aspect into conscious creation? Blessings and thanks for any additional insight. Judy

Jeffrey: Judy Yes .. and on a deeper level to remember that the challenge of Lucifer thru Libra relative to Aries as polarity is to be in a consciousness of giving .. giving just to give without ulterior motive ... it can also correlate to those who are in intimate relationships of experiencing a disillusionment relative to a partner, or experiencing disillusionment within themselves, relative to 'expectations' of oneself or the partner .. individually manifesting as discovering or uncovering something within themself that creates a sense of personal defeat relative to 'how they wanted to be', and within the context of a relationship one partner discovering or uncovering something within the other partner that can also create a sense of defeat, relative to expectations, of how the relationship was thought to be based the other partner's own words and statements of what that partner said the relationship was to him or her .. of what they wanted from it, how they were in it, of creating a 'reality' based on their own words, statements of intent, and so on ... the influence of lucifer/ evil could then move into that state of disillusionment a lead to a intense state of psychological defeat and futility .. and continue to snowball downwards in this way .. the bearer of light steps into this to help us resist that state of defeat and to remember the core of love that exists in the relationship in the first place .. and thus the need to FORGIVE ourselves are our partner

...

21) Contract

Posted by Jinny on October 10, 2001 at 13:12:08:

Hi Jeffrey! I hope your health is improving... When a soul has made an alliance with an organization like the "mafia" as in the case of Client #1 in the homework, could we assume that the soul has also made a contract with evil? Or is that too simplistic?

Jeffrey: Jinny No, you can not make that assumption...

Peter: Jinny, My grandfather was in the Mafia and my father and his brothers and sisters were raised of course by him..... I can tell you that at that time being in the mafia was sometimes because of cultural circumstances..... I can also tell you that because of my direct relations to my family and all the people that were part of it and all the "friends" of the family, that no, you cannot assume that the soul has made a contract with evil. There are some evil people in the mafia as well as some not evil people. My grandfathers b-data is 6/7/02 st louis, Mo. dont know the time....just for another mafia reference..... Peter

22) Reliving Karma: Time spent

Posted by Bryan on October 10, 2001 at 16:16:09:

Dear Jeffrey, In your book Pluto I, you state that if an individual has Pluto or other planets conjunct the S Node, but also has planets conjunct the N Node or in some kind of aspect to the N Node, the time spent reliving the conditions of the past is decreased relative to the 2nd Saturn return. For example, in your chart you have the Sun conjunct your S Node, so that would mean you were reliving the lessons of the S Node until the 2nd Saturn return... But you also have Neptune trining your N Node which would reduce

the time reliving the S Node lessons. Right?... So, how do you determine at what point in life(what age, what Saturn sub-period?) the person, with planets conjunct the South Node and aspecting the North Node, will experience a release and be free of the South Node karma and can fully experience the lessons of the N Node? By the number of aspects to the N Node? How would you do that? In your case, at what point did this take place in your life? Thank you,
Bryan

23) Jeffrey: WHY I CAN'T ANSWER FOR AWHILE

Posted by Jeffrey on October 12, 2001 at 12:28:12:

TO ALL: I am sorry to not be able to answer the questions recently....my earthly father is in the final transiton of his life .. i have been and am within him now, his consciouness, helping him leave the body .. he has fears like many do about 'dying' .. the great yogananda has also responded to my appeal to help him in this transiton .. i will be back soon ..

Lia: Thank you for letting us know..... May God'ess be with your father. Love, Light and Peace Lia

Jennifer: God bless you and your family Jeffrey...

Katharina: Dear Jeffrey, my prayers are with you and your father. God'ess Bless, Katharina

Peter: May your father find peace during his transition.... Peter

24) Lucifer and Mercury

Posted by Shellie on October 14, 2001 at 10:32:40:

Hi Jeffrey.. First, of course, my thoughts are with you on the passing of your father. So many of us with Sag Suns or Sag 4th house having this experience now.

My question is your interpretation of Lucifer going conjunct (exact on Nov 12) the Mercury of the chart for the crash into the WTC on 9/11. In the chart I got, Mercury rules the 12th and is in the 1st at 14 Libra. The ruler of the 11th is in the 12 -- this is interesting in that it implies some issues about friends who aren't friends and the ruler of the 12th in 1, a secret enemy who appears to be a friend. Mercury also ruling the 9th and depositing ruler of south node, Saturn, in Gemini in 8, which is also the ruler of the 4th -- the 'end of the matter.' Lucifer will first square the Jupiter in this chart (exact on Nov 3)which could sour some of our happy supporters? In your message where you said 2001-2004 would be difficult, that chart also gives a 3 year cycle with Venus, ruler of ASC going opposition retro Uranus in 3 degrees. Yes, I totally agree, try to mitigate the events with prayer and hold the Light.

I have just returned from England..saw several of the London Schoolers...and in time to hear Tony Blair announce the bombing of Afghanistan, and to see the Archbishop of Canterbury under an umbrella with a Rabbi and Muslim leader, saying we must see the similarities in our religions...peace and forgiveness..and that we should 'love one another.' This, in the land of burnings for wrong religious beliefs 400 years back...a

good healing of the hologram and a picture of Jupiter in Cancer in 9th with north node in that same WTC disaster chart.

Back down here in Palm Beach County, the place that gave you hanging chads and double-punched ballots, now having the multiple anthrax exposures, it feels very surreal...but life goes on and it must, or they have won the psychological war. Security at Miami Airport was crackerjack, by the way. I felt totally confident flying. Again, many thoughts and blessings to you, Shellie

25) Swami Prabhupada's four classes of men in relation to evolutionary states

Posted by Jeff on October 14, 2001 at 23:04:00:

I would like to share with everyone a really interesting discovery I made when studying Srila Prabhupada's beautiful writings on self realization and Krishna consciousness.

There is an exact correlation between the ancient Vedic classification of man based on God realization and the Evolutionary states that Jeffrey describes. Here is his description:

There are four classes of man- the karmis, the jnanis, the yogis, and the bhaktas-each achieves a different goal. The karmis work for some material profit. For example, in the city, many people work hard day and night, and their purpose is to get some money. Thus, they are the fruitive workers, or karmis. A jnani is a person who thinks, "Why am I working so hard? The birds, bees, elephants, and other creatures have no profession, yet they are also eating. So why should I unnecessarily work so hard? Rather, let me try to solve the problems life- birth, death, old age, and disease." Jnanis try to become immortal. They think if they merge into God's existence, then they will become immune to birth, death, old age, and disease. And yogis try to acquire some mystic power to exhibit a wonderful show. For instance, a yogi can become very small:if you put him into a locked room, he can come through any little space. By showing this kind of magic, the yogi is immediately accepted as a very wonderful man. Of course, modern yogis simply show some gymnastics-they have no real power. But a real yogi has some power, which is not spiritual but material. So the yogi wants mystic power, the jnani wants salvation from the miseries of life, and the karmi wants material profit. But the bhakta- the devotee- doesn't want anything from himself. He simply wants to serve God out of love, just as a mother serves her child. There is no question of profit in a mother's service to her child. Out of pure affection and love, she cares for him. When you come to this stage of loving God, that is perfection. Neither the karmi, the jnani, nor the yogi can know God- only the bhakta. "Only through the process of bhakti can one understand God."

This kind of understanding is what we need in order for humanity to build a global society based on God realization via Natural Law- if you are interested in this subject I can direct you to more in depth writings by Swami Prabhupada- I'm thinking of doing more studies on how ancient Vedic scripture relates to Jeffrey's study of Natural Law and soul consciousness thru Evolutionary Astrology- In divine service and love, Jeff

Vanya: thanks for sharing jeff...it just goes to show how awesome jeffrey is!!!

Jeff: Yep, its like Jeffrey says a truly God-Realized Souls only point the way home and he has been such a bright light shining through the darkness of maya...

Lia : Hi Jeff and Vanya, yes, I agree absolutely, it is also a sign how great Jeffrey is. By the way a similar description is also in Yogananda's book, the original castes were defined by the 4 natural consciousness level, (pretty similar as what you quote) and were not restricted by birth, right the contrary it was stated that it can be defined only by observation how an individual unfolds. It just later became rigid and have been defined by birth, thus became the worst prison. And it was also called the same: evolutionary states. Well, an avatar always tells the truth, and the truth always has it's root to the Source, so all earlier avatars truths' are in direct relation to Jeffrey's teaching and vice verse, as he is indeed one of them.

Love and Light Lia

Jeff: Yeah Lea its great to have someone reflect that much truth, and so beautifully clear and deep as Jeffrey does- its great to be in this position for me because when you love to serve God/ creation there is no more expectation or struggle-just pure joy in watching things unfold/ evolve objectively right in front of you! Then you have the divine preference as I would call it at every moment- its a kind of galactic aesthetic as you become an instrument of harmonious vibration for everyone around you- I am starting to feel this so completely in my being, its the movement from ego to Soul as Jeffrey talks about for 1st stage spirituals- are you experiencing it?

26) More to come?

Posted by Deb on October 16, 2001 at 14:52:08:

I have heard it said that it has been predicted, astrologically, that there will be another terror "hit" in early Nov and again next May. Is this in the charts somewhere that this info may be actual?

Kim: Those are the dates of the next two, of three, exact Saturn/Pluto oppositions. However the first was in early August, a month before the Sept 11th events. So while all of the activities going on now, collectively and individually, may have correlation to Saturn opposition Pluto themes, I certainly would not rely on those dates as being exact timing indicators. Whenever an astrologer "predicts" events to an exact date timing, I'd be cautious in believing it.....Will we have more Saturn opposition Pluto issues in the next several months? Sure. On those exact dates? Not necessarily.

27) The Crusades & Islam

Posted by Ingrid on October 21, 2001 at 01:33:48:

Hi all, I was watching a documentary last night about Islam during the middle ages, in fact during the crusades. When the Crusaders invaded Jerusalem they massacred everyone, Christians and Muslims alike. No-one expected it and was described then as an horrific act in which they captured the Holy City!

They gave the date of this massacre, 10th July 1099. I did the chart and Lo! Saturn opposite Pluto. And it wasn't in exact opposition either, but I think as Kim pointed out, the exact dates are not indicative of the exact moment that such acts will occur, perhaps more indicative of a "momentum".

I just thought it might be of interest to those who have studied the Crusade period. As fascinating as the historical period is, the crusades are just another example of the extent religious movements have gone in the past. Even though historically they have

left some fine examples of thier "order" it was paved on the injustice and inhumanity of spilling innocent human blood. Religious fervour has a lot to answer for!

Ingrid: I just wanted to add that it probably would be more appropriate to describe these historical instances with the Pluto opposite Saturn aspect as "Unrestrained Power" disguised in "Official Garments".

Bryan: Hi Ingrid, I wonder if this statement by you "the exact dates are not indicative of the exact moment that such acts will occur, perhaps more indicative of a "momentum" "if this is correct for individual charts? Bryan

28) Natural Remedies for Biological Toxins

Posted by Shellie on October 21, 2001 at 16:24:59:

Here is a site that lists Natural Remedies for Biological Toxins -- at the end of the article.

This guy is well known in the 'health food' industry. Very worthwhile.

> article by Bill Sardi <http://www.sdm2000.com/toxinreport.doc>

> It was sent out through email by:

> Knowledge of Health, Inc.

> 457 West Allen Avenue #117

> San Dimas, California 91773

> SpiritCircles: Homepage of Tanana Teahteh SpiritCircles and the Ezine

> Choose LOVE not fear. Only Love > Prevails. In the end, only kindness matters. > "Be the change you want to see."

Susan: Hi Shellie, Thanks so much for passing this detailed information on!

29) EA Conferece

Posted by Lia on October 23, 2001 at 04:53:33:

Dear Jeffrey, I just got back home, and would want to express my gratitude for being able to participate in this wonderful event the first Annual Evolutionary Astrolgoy Conference. I feel so honored and blessed that I was able to be there. Thank you! Everything was so wonderful, Including beautiful Port Townsend itself.

All my life I wanted to "go home"ran around half of the world searching for it:-) and searching the right teacher that can guide me there.... And I never felt more "home" than I did in this conference within the wonderful, like-minded souls that you lead and gathered together. Thank you, thank you, thank you!!!

Due to your health crisis at the end, I haven't had the chance to say that personally, and hug you, and tell you God bless you for all that you are....I was able to do that to everyone else except you. And it hurts in my heart.....So I would like to do it this way.

Thank you Jeffrey for being who and what you are, and thank you for being in my life, for being my teacher too. Thank you for your incredible light, love and wisdom, the silent compassion and deep understanding of human life that radiates from you. Thank you for the wisdom you share, the light you spread on this darkened planet, and thank you for this conference.

It was so SO wonderful, and I know that I am talking and thanking it, in the name of all the others not just mine. I gained so much, hard to put it in words, and I just want to thank you hundreds and hundreds time for all that miracloous experiences. Of course I thank for all the other wonderful presenters too. I would like to add that my prayers are with you, and I just beg to God, that you please. please stay with us....

My selfish little part in this is that, I never ever in this life before, found a guide a teacher like you.... I am just getting back the trust that false teachers during the patriarchy crashed in me.....thank you for being the 'flesh and blood' light in my life that healed my trust and faith in human goodness.

I am sending you my prayers, and that little light of mine, with all my love as healing energy, I know it is not that much, but I am hoping that sending it from the bottom of my heart with so much thankfulness, and joining it with all the others who send you the same, may make a difference, may send you a little extra ray of healing... God'ess bless you and yours Lia

Vanya: Lia, i couldn't have said it better myself!! Here is also my sincere gratitude to you Jeffrey for holding the light so strongly and confidently. Especially at times like this, it is helpful to remember that people like you exist in order to keep our faith in the human race. I can only hope that by learning from you, I may share your wisdom with all who I counsel.. Thank you, Vanya

Rose: Bless you Jeffrey, the light of one becomes the light of many - I know you feel our love - may you take comfort and be at peace. Lia's words are well written..rose

Jeffrey: Lia bless you

30) Nodal Axis at 29 degrees

Posted by Judy on October 24, 2001 at 09:35:43:

This is probably a very silly question, yet after pondering it, I have zero clear answer. Question: When the natal Nodal Axis is at 29 degrees of any sign/house, due to the retrograde or clockwise motion of the nodes, why is the 29th degree a culminating degree instead of a beginning degree? I would appreciate anyone's insight. Thanks. Blessings...Judy

Bonnie: Hi Judy - I remember reading a similar question a while back and due to the retrograde motion of the nodes, 29 would be a beginning degree. Someone with a 0 degree nodal axis would be culminating. Blessings Back, Bonnie

Patricia: HI :-) If you have the book Measuring the Night ..Volume 2 Jeffrey talks about that on page 131. "The south node is about to FINISH the cycle of the sign that it is one degree at, and about to START the cycle of the sign whose last degree (29)it's going to enter by retrograde motion" He also talks about the mutation symbol of that using the degrees of mutation as 29 & 30th and 0 & 1 degree. Bright Blessings..... Patricia

Judy: Thank You! I have only two books with me right now, one of which is MTNII. And I just reread again the pages you made reference to. And then I had a major AHA experience and an even deeper understanding when I considered that the natal Moon also is at 29 and that "the natal moon itself is the synthesizing or integrating point relative to that evolution." [p. 130] And so, this breeds another question relative to the information about Pluto being one degree from a house cusp. Is this old cycle/new cycle (1 degree before a cusp/one degree after a cusp) relative ONLY to Pluto or does it apply to ANY Planet in this position, i.e., would natal Mars in Scorpio one degree prior to the House cusp or BML resolution w/in one degree prior to a House cusp also apply to culmination/mutation? Or is this "observed rule" ONLY applicable to Pluto? (pp.130-131) Thanks again for the responses. I appreciate your replies. Blessings...Judy

Patricia: Dear Judy, Well I don't really know, but I guess I just took it for granted that it meant any planet. I guess I got that cause on the same page 131 someone asked.. what about the nodes and PLANETS? and Jeffrey said "the 29th or 30th degree when you find it with A PLANET, or the zero or 1st degree"..... Bright Blessings.. Patricia

Lia: Hi Judy and All, yes Patricia you're right. I remember Jeffrey saying the 28 degrees are always the total development, the absolute culmination (without mutation) within a sign's spectrum. When the development totally accomplished. Thus from 29-30 the culmination-mutation begin, the embracing the next sign, the "cusp-effect". If it is a planet of course. (So much to it, why Sag 28 is the center of our galaxy, thus the total development degree of the sign) The nodes are, backward will be in the same position on the 2nd degree (that is the 28th from backward) and that's why 1 to 0 equals to the culmination-mutation degrees towards the next sign.

All that can be compared to the balsamic phase last degrees conjunction, the new is there in some level, it is sensed, wanted, but the old still has to be totally finished first, in order to be able to let it go....before the final transition to the next cycle can take place.

Nodal Axis at 29 will equal to the 2nd degree of a sign, and correlates to the new phase conjunction, totally new un-tapped field, instinctive, random....etc.

Love and Light Lia

31) Information on Chiron

Posted by James on October 26, 2001 at 20:32:12:

I would love any references or perceptions on Chiron, especially from an EA point of view. Jeff referred me to Marc Goldberg, hey if you are out there I'm interested in Chiron and EA.

Jay: Marc's website is kairosastrology.com

Rose: Hello James, In case you don't know the following - the best reference (my opinion of course) on Chiron is Melaine Reinhardt, Chiron and the Healing Journey, published by penguin arkana - isbn 0-14-019573-4 She has also written a book on the centaurs which I'm still trying to get brought into Canada. If you can't find it locally (- oddly enough I've seen it at my local indigo books) you can order it through Midheaven Books in England. look it up through the web.....rose

32) student chart reading circle

Posted by vanya on October 27, 2001 at 16:56:36:

i was just reading over old messages and was wondering if this circle was actually happening anyone know? Vanya

Lia: Hi Vanya, Well, yes the circle is happening, we made up a mailing list between each other, and shared many birth info, and our short or longer stories. As yet, we didn't reach the interpretation stage, some of us are working on it as far as I know, but for numerous reasons (what's happening in the country and in some of us personal lives) we slowed down a bit lately. You would be more than welcome to join, and give us a bit of more insights if you would:-) as some of us are only beginners yet, and lack the confidence. If you send me an email (lialight@hotmail.com) I send you the mailing list. Much Love and Light Lia

33) Planetary nodes - "ancient chart"

Posted by Lia on October 30, 2001 at 11:49:00:

Jeffrey, I am (we are) glad to see your name back on the message board. I am sorry for the loss of your father, yet hope that he found peace with your help. I thank you for your blessing, it means a world to me....

Whenever you'll have time, I would like to ask about the planetary nodes, especially the south nodes, that correlate to the soul's far past that conditioned the present cycle on an unconscious level. Well, you frequently said, ask even if you afraid it may sound stupid, so it might, but I still would ask it:-))

I was wondering that the natal Pluto placement somehow so deeply correlates to the picture, that I am seeing through the planets' south nodes, and would like to ask if that is true that this point was a "focal" point in the 'ancient chart'. Meaning that it may have been the Sun's placement in that symbolic ancient chart???

So by placing the Moon to the Moon's south node, and the Sun to natal Pluto's placement, would that be true that this correlates to the symbolic ancient chart, the development of the soul in the previous cycle?? Maybe not necessarily as only one particular birth chart at one time, but rather the essence of that evolutionary cycle?

As far as I understand now, most of our "ancient chart" correlates to the time (through Pluto, Neptune, Saturn and Jupiter s. nodes) when the transition from matriarchy to patriarchy begun, so would that be true that this ancient chart will reflect the original matriarchy based placement, "profession" in society, that was based on natural law, thus the natural capacities of all individual according to their consciousness level, that gradually changed into the patriarchal distortion? Thank you for your insights. Lia

Jeffrey: Lia Well it is nice to see you doing your own creative thinking on EA but the correlations you are trying to make to the 'ancient chart' do not apply in that way.

Sylvia: Lia, Jeffrey, and other students ... I am also confused about how to interpret the past lives, whether we are supposed to be regressing the planetary phases and how we can identify which age in history the south nodes refer to ...

Please point me to the right place in the Pluto books or other resources to get more clear with this ... Thank you ...

Susan: Sylvia and Lia, Jeffery's video, "The Planetary Nodes" is excellent for this...I highly recommend it. Blessings.....susan

Sylvia: Thank you Susan. I have this video and I have watched and taken notes about five times. Maybe I am not very smart but I am still confused about how to see the past lives related to historic periods and to the current birthchart.

Judy: I also have this video and have been playing with this for about 8 months. What I am observing for myself is that this information comes in spurts, after previous information is integrated.

One of the things I did was purchase an inexpensive world Atlas and mark off in 30 degree increments the signs, i.e., 0 to 30 E is Aries and then follow around the planet. Over time, this has allowed me to become familiar with world areas by sign. This has given me one tool to observe potential past life areas. Sometimes, these areas, relative to the birth chart, give us an insight into some of our greatest strengths and our greatest challenges. I find that when I take this information into a deep meditation that the universe gives me the understanding that I need in the moment.

Additionally, it is possible to know where your past life lunar Nodes are...that information is on the current message board.

Additionally, I feel that some of the past life experiences are ancient (not from a linear time past life) and are coming to surface at this time because of the changing of the ages. For this I look to Aquarius.

When I look at the South Nodes of planets, I bring an intention of discovering the gift that I have given myself on the journey home, with the expectation of discovering just what the reason was for creating that in relationship to the present natal planetary position, the future (natal planetary North Node position) and the transiting triad. Sometimes it is still confusing and sometimes it is not. Practice, determination, desire to know the whole true self, patience...plus the sheer joy of learning to decode symbols. Sometimes I feel as if I am a pioneer attempting to decode divine DNA.

Thank you for sharing because it presented me with an opportunity to reflect. Blessings....Judy

Sylvia: Thank you Judy, so much. These are techniques I can practice. This is what I was asking for. I can relate to the idea that understanding comes after periods of incubating and studying and meditating. I hadn't visioned the idea of the Atlas, that's wonderful. So thank you very much!!!

Lia: Judy, Thank you so much for your sharing! It gives insights on many things. One of them is something I have wondered about: so too many people around my agegroup has native American Indian "spirit guides", including myself, and I have wondered if this was only a kind of "stylish hocus-pocus",well, until I met mine:-) But now with your geographical info on the signs, Sag seems to occupy a great portion of the north american continent...and a great number of people around my age group must also have all personal planets s.n. in Sag, like I do....So it seems that this gives me

an answer to this....??? Can you please guide me, where can I find the info about the
past life lunar nodes on the message board??? Thank you!!
Love and Light Lia

Jeffrey Wolf Green Evolutionary Astrology Message Board Messages posted during Nov. 2001

1) Eyes as a reflection of soul

Posted by Nona on November 01, 2001 at 13:08:44:

Hi Jeffrey, hope you are well.... I notice that my eyes change for instance, when I meditate or have sex they turn a little green, but when I get angry they turn darker ,and I actually had a dream awhile ago where there was a knock on the door and when I opened it it was me but a very frightening me with black, black eyes..... I was very startled and shocked and threw my tea bag at him (me) and he ran away..... So I am confused because part of me beleives that there may be a 'good' me and a 'bad' me all inside me and the eyes even seem to reflect a level of awareness by thier changing of colors and intensity... is this possible? When I look into the mirror and look into my eyes after anger I do not really recognize myself and I keep looking for myself in there somewhere....Can one have a dual soul.... even in the few photos of you I have noticed some where you have the darkness in the eyes and others where you have the lightness..... and you spoke before of people with two different colors of eyes... one green and one brown or whatever.....

James Z>: I am in the website studying and learning. I could not help to reply to this message because last night in the heart of the full moon I was reflecting exactly about this sort of thing. The blank eyes which will have a dark quality, I have called the no-place, I have worked with people to pull them out, it can be a slow steady process. My metaphor in this meditation was that of a coma patient and thier awakening. First there is a no place a gap between the body and mind, a dark or glazed look in the eyes, then there is the lost place, similar in that it is dark, glazed etc, but a quickening a movement of a searching, this leads to the increasingly push to bridge the gap, and the dark eyes seem to focus , and it is a angry feeling, because it feels a way out of the no -place. Anger is the push of energy, increasingly more and more light is pushed out of the dark eyes and the emotion is played out as the mind and body of the comma patient come back more into union. You see we are the comma patient we are the (body) the soul -wound is the no-place, our soul the mind. It took three years to get my step-son out of the no-place, and then the dark-anger, and then one day the fire-turned to water, and the little boy was freed from the no-place, and he fell into my arms and cried and cried, that moment was worth those three years. My eyes do the same with the green, what also is common is blue light exiting the eyes, this probably is happening when you see green, but it is hard to see in one's self. Think of the Charka system, No-place (void), Root anger etc. Green union of mind and body, and on and on. Much love, Much light, thanks for letting me speak. James Z.

P.S. The Pluto Flower has bloomed. tee hee.

Oliver blue: "My eyes do the same with the green, what also is common is blue light exiting the eyes, this probably is happening when you see green, but it is hard to see in one's self."

I have seen that twice, where I looked at someone and I thought I saw flowy blue streams of blue coming out of their eyes. And you say this is common? What does it mean? In both instances, I knew the person liked me. But does it mean anything else?

James Z.: I am not an expert on this subject, other than it is something that is observed by many people, from my own experiences and others it seems more of connection that is based on the soul or light body etc. The people you see this with, probably have a soul connection with you or at least a soul recognition. Some people feel that more into the future that more and more people will recognize each by seeing this blue light either thru the eyes or the third eye area. I have found that the physical color of the eyes does not matter. The most amazing time I saw this was a little girl in Maya land the blue light would exit the eyes and swirl into her auric field and turn darker blue, approaching Indigo. I would suggest that if you have a friendship or connection with either one of these people, and they are comfortable with it. Sat in a relaxed place and look left eye to left eye, and right eye to right eye. Sometimes the other way. Just relax, sometimes the face will change from previous lifetimes etc. or some knowing or imagery can exchange between the people. That would shed light on the connections, Tee Hee.

2) medical astrology

Posted by Suzy on November 02, 2001 at 19:46:12:

Dear Jeffrey, My background in Western Medical tradition is limiting my vision, I realize this. My question is in what way the natal chart helps with diagnosing a medical physical problem? Is it that you can see the past-life cause of the particular problem? Do you then work with remedies that are specific for the afflicted organs that are implicated, or the particular chakra that is involved through energy work? The other part of the question is if an ailment is karmic, or manifests because of a refusal to work on an issue, does the block need to be integrated consciously before the ailment will be resolved? Sort of incurable until the necessary change has occurred in the Soul of the person? Thanks for the help, Suzy

Jeffrey: Suzy The essence of astrology is a natural science based on correlation and observation .. thus, over thousands of years correlations have been developed that connect to the entire anatomy and physiology of the human body. Once these correlations are understood it is not all that difficult to understand in any chart what areas within the body may have potential difficulties .. i.e. saturn squaring jupiter for example, in general , can correlate amongst other things to a restriction in the sciatic nerves or a very slow metabolism process.

The chakra system also has it's own correlations where chakra's translate into western terminology to what are called spinal plexus's.

Combining the two systems can lead to a very precise understanding of the entire body for any given person/ birthchart and the reasons PSYCHOLOGICALY for whatever conditions are apparent. We must remember that if we walk up to a corpse, and put bread in it's mouth, it can not chew: their must be a consciousness present for it to chew. Thus the consciousness, psychology, is the determinant for what is happening in the body.

What is happening in the body is a reflection of the genetic structure that each incarnating soul 'inherits' from it's parents from birth where the parents are chosen by the soul, as well as the overall life circumstances, that promote and facilitate it's evolutionary growth, necessities, and karmic issues. Thus the genetic structure combined with the entire prior lives of any soul THAT APPLY TO THE CURRENT LIFE combine in such a way as to determine the total situation of the physical body in any given life.

Some conditions in the body are karmically determined for whatever reasons and when this is the case one of two situations exist: (1) the condition can not be healed in the current life no matter what healer does what, or (2) it is determined for a specific length of time which itself can be determined by the Soul's ability, willingness, or capacity to understand the actual causes and then to do something about it.

3) Uranus transiting Mars

Posted by Peter on November 03, 2001 at 23:44:19:

Uranus transiting (conjunction) ones natal mars is quite chaotic, no? How does one survive the instability of the brain and the desires that come out of no where? 3 days of normalcy then BOOM a total freak out! And the freak outs keep coming back! Old old friends are totally blasted out of the water from out of nowhere..... every day there is a new desire.. today I want this , today I want that.....How is one supposed to deal with this and how are the friends supposed to deal with this?

Jeffrey: Peter Then intention in those symbols is to liberate from any desire that is blocking or hindering in the Soul's now accelerated evolution .. this is why they fly in from 'nowhere' .. desires that the soul has held for many, many centuries that were NOT ACTED UPON PREVIOUSLY for whatever reasons .. thus the lid is off now and all such desires burst into the consciousness. The main thing to do is to inwardly observe and ask in a emotionally detached way what desires NEED TO BE ACTED UPON VERSUS THOSE THAT DO NOT. Many such desires can be 'culminated' simply in this way .. 'no, i really don't need to do that ' relative to whatever the desire is versus the one's that seem very urgent and keep coming back over and over .. the one's that keep coming back over and over, no matter what, are the core desires that need to be played out in order to liberate from them within this is a core of anger and rage within the soul, mars, based on being blocked in other times from being able to act out whatever desires .. thus displaced anger that can be projected, uranus, on the nearest target when the soul is in such an agitated state ... only you can be in control of that in terms of recognizing it for what it is ...

Peter - November 07, 2001: First of all, your answers rock the Universe.

This is one of the most screwed up things I have ever seen. The conjunction is also conj. the N.node in 6th.Would it be fair to say that this is a good time for the person to take a little time off to figure out exactly what it is they want to do before making any decisions that might be not the best ones?

Jeffrey: Yes, and a good plan within that is to travel alone .. you will find, it does not matter whether you point yourself east, west, north, or south, that the MOTION of the traveling itself serves as a vehicle to allow yourself to 'observe' within what must be acted out or upon versus that which does not ...

Also, are patterns that keep coming up throughout the entire life, for instance, a psycho, controlling boss at every new job, these are things that keep repeating so that the person finally is supposed to break free from these patterns at this time... is that right?

Jeffrey: Yes, but more importantly to determine within yourself why your soul has created that kind of circumstance in the first place .. self knowledge is the key here

And what happens if the impulses are not acted on this time around? Is there the potential for all sorts of mental and physical break downs?

Jeffrey: then they get rerouted to the next life, and the next, until they are acted out .. or thru an inner resolution .. i.e. i really don't desire that or this or that after all .. just don't need to anymore ... relative to the ones that must be acted upon, and left unacted upon, then beyond the rerouting to the next life then, yes, physical, emotional, and psychological problems can occur ...

4) Homework chart one

Posted by Lia on November 04, 2001 at 04:11:08:

Jeffrey, In relation to chart one, I would like to some questions about the man born in Italy. The short info what I have states that he owned restaurants in Germany.

1) Is this man lived or living in Germany, Italy, or in the USA?

Jeffrey: He lives in Hamburg, Germany

2) Have done much traveling and/or living in those different countries?

Jeffrey: He mainly travels back and forth between Italy, Sicily actually, and Germany

3) If lives in another country than Italy, his birth country/culture, at what age the relocation occurred?? *Jeffrey: In his early twenties*

These seems to me crucial questions in order to understand his consciousness, especially in the 3rd consensus state, he will manifest his issues differently according to the culture he actually lives in. Also probable relocation can heighten the victim ans S/M. tendencies, as the natural cultural shock accompanying relocation would serve as an agent to play out his anger, rage, judgemental tendencies etc. and also as an agent for unexpected confrontations from a totally new cultural context.

Jeffrey: Well, strangely, the Germans and Italians have an easy flow back and forth .. this goes back to the time, around the 3rd century a.d., when the germans took over the Roman Empire .. the only real difference for him being in Germany is that the entire s and m dynamic is much more 'upfront', if that makes sense, than in Italy. The basic male orientation to the women is the same and pretty much for the same reasons.

(I would guess that this may have been the unconscious intention from the 7th house Uranus conj. n.node and inconj. Venus in the 12th, the /9th house ruler/ and also inconj. Mars /the 3rd house ruler/.

Jeffrey: yes, but mainly seen thru Neptune in the 9th, foreign countries, and that Neptune squaring the nodal axis, which then brings in the Uranus signature that you have pointed out ...

That all seems to point back to the 7th house n.node, relationship with others, and through these experiences forcing an opening up for the new views and realities??? Is that right??? Thank you for your help. Love and Light Lia

Jeffrey: Yes, for him to recover the skipped steps via the n.node and uranus means for him to try to learn, again, how to gracefully, 7th house, receive, 7th house, the 'feedback', leo, of others, 7th house, feedback from others whose motives, scorpio,neptune,9th, is to expose him to his actual truth, who he really is, what his motives and intentions are and for what reasons, and so on in order to remove his own pathological lies to others and himself, to his own self-delusion about who he thinks he is .. if he can learn that then he will have a way of 'objectifying' himself, uranus on n.node, ruler of s.node, to see himself objectively ... his

actual truth .. and then to accept his own responsibility for his own actions .. the reason for all the capricorn planets versus being 'victim' .. the 12th house, neptune t-square the nodes ... in turn this will force the evolutionary intent which starts by the 2nd house pluto polarity point .. meaning to radically alter his inner relationship to himself ... it all flows and follows from there

5) help with tracing past lives

Posted by Jeff on November 05, 2001 at 21:04:15:

Hi Jeffrey, I asked you awhile back about my chart indicating a past life emeshed in the matriarchal-patriarchal transition with the ruler of the SN (Mars) being in Cancer in the first- (this occurring within the Capricorn subage of Cancer) W/ strong 4th-10th house axis activity (SN in Aries conj SN in 10th, NN + Pluto in 4th in libra) supporting this- you said it was indicative of lives wherein the matriarchy finally died out in western europe: to the southwest of now what is called Munich- I just got some info on my family lineage and it showed that both sides are rooted in Alsace-Lorraine (a town called Frankenhausen also involved) Does this info support your statement? I'm asking because I'm not too sure about the location of these areas but I'm betting they are very accurate in terms of what you said. Do you have any further info about these places during the transition or can you point me to relevant literature?? I'm really interested in these dynamics in terms of how they effect my soul now but I don't grasp the evolutionary paradigm deep enough yet to see the specifics of past lives in terms of details- perhaps I should start researching the area and its history (like you often suggest to get a deeper understanding) If you have gained a personal understanding (encountered clients with similar backgrounds within that time) it would def help thanks!:) J

Jeffrey: Jeff Check out a book called 'the once and future goddess' also a book called 'sacred pleasure'

...

6) Transits and evolution

Posted by Bryan on November 06, 2001 at 11:03:25:

Dear Jeffrey, In discussing the four ways Pluto seeks to evolve the soul (forcibly removing unneeded behavior, seeking something outside yourself you perceive you need, searching for a root to a problem and discovering an ability within yourself), are all these ways always triggered by a Pluto TRANSIT (i.e. transit of Pluto to a natal planet or a transiting planet to the natal Pluto of the individual)?... Or are there other factors to consider? Thank you

Jeffrey: Bryan No, normally once of the four archetypes occurs as Pluto, Soul, determines to evolve at various points ... but, the one that is emphasized can indeed trigger one or all of the others .. the factors to consider correlate to the specific individual context of any given person ..

7) Getting Started

Posted by Jinny on November 06, 2001 at 22:53:31:

Dear Jeffrey, This is a question for everyone. I was wondering if anyone would like to share their experiences of starting their astrology practice, what they went through, how they got started, what were their first steps etc. Thank you.

8) Chiron/Pallas, S. node

Posted by Jennifer on November 08, 2001 at 16:13:14:

Hi Jeffrey...hope all is well with you... I was wondering if you'd share your thoughts on the upcoming S.Node conjunction to Chiron/Pallas on the Galactic center... Do you think this is a time where we might be able to intentionally incorporate some healing to some of our past traumas...I've been seeing posts everywhere about the toning meditation set for the 11th...and can't help but think of what could be accomplished with some conscious action...Is this a good way to release some of the potential in this transit on a collective level? (I got this really cool bell and a set of tingshaws-you can bet I'll be making a lot of noise on the 11th :) ~Namaste

Jeffrey: Jennifer Yes, this is a very powerful symbol now .. and it has many potential dimensional meanings .. everything from 'personal truth' which means that whatever existing lies that we carry about ourself, or whatever lies equalling self-deception of ourselves and thus others, will be exposed in a variety

of circumstantial ways. The healing of this dynamic occurs thru a necessary realignment with what is actually true about ourselves and our external reality as a result. This confrontation, inwardly and outwardly can of course be difficult for some and not a necessarily pleasant experience. BUT TRUTH ALWAYS LEADS TO THE RIGHT REALITY EVEN WHEN IT HURTS.

Collectively of course this correlates with the existing wound wherein one religion pretends to be more important or more right than another as we now see yet again in our world via mr. evil/ bin laden and his 'desire' to convert the whole world to his evilly motivated desire to his 'brand' of islam. Of course this is a replay of the original Christian/ Islam wars of a few centuries back. This is why Bush sees himself, within himself, as a 'christian warrior' .. and of course bin laden as a warrior for islam. God is always trying to teach and remind us that many paths lead exactly to the same goal: reunion with the natural God/ess. If I am finally standing at that goal, and i now look back, do i really care anymore which path got me there ?

Anything any of us can do to help 'heal' this type of ego centrically created wound of one is better than the other at this time is what is needed

9) Re-humiliation phase and healing masochism

Posted by Sylvia on November 08, 2001 at 19:11:21:

Jeffrey In your teaching on phases you comment on the phase where we are setting up humiliations of our ego so that our soul can have greater influence within our consciousness. Could you comment on how that relates with the urge to heal on ways we set ourselves for masochism or its meaner polarity.

Would it be correct to think that the difference between masochism and re-humiliation is that one is concealing rage and the other is seeking true humility? Could you comment or expand on this a bit? Many thanks, Sylvia

Jeffrey: Sylvia The intention in the gibbous phase is to purify the Soul from egocentric identifications with itself.. to know, experience, and understand that the Source or God/ess is the origin of all things .. thus the necessary experience of egocentric humiliations that can occur thru many doors and circumstances .. of itself this phase, via natural law, has nothing to do with masochism or sadism .. those kind of dynamics occur in a patriarchal reality ... yet when they do occur the intention within the phase to to purify or heal those kinds of psychological dynamics because they are in fact not natural to the human consciousness .. thus the soul creating whatever circumstantial realities necessary in order for such a healing or purification to occur ... rage as a result of masochism can certainly be part of that ..

Sylvia: Thank you Jeffrey. This is very helpful. I can see the self healing and also the counseling applications of this. This would also explain why rediscovering the dignity and blessedness of our Goddess connection and natural law would be healing to those habits of masochism or sadism.

10) questions on Pluto dynamics

Posted by Jeff on November 11, 2001 at 23:47:34:

Hey Jeffrey- I have a couple of questions for you on the material:

1) Is there a general evolutionary condition when the rulers of the N+S nodes are square? *Jeffrey: no*

2) Is there a general evolutionary paradigm when the Asc is squared the nodal axis (what is the nature of the skipped step here if there is a general one)

Jeffrey: Primarily this involves an emotional paradox linked with relationships. The cause is that the Soul feels within itself that it has some special destiny to actualize where the feeling itself is primarily instinctual in nature. As a result the Soul desires to have enough circumstantial freedom in order to be free enough to act upon the instinctual desires that will lead to the actualization of that special destiny. Conversely, the soul also desires to complete itself thru relationships .. not as the dominate partner in which the relationship primarily revolves around the individual, the soul, but a relationship based on true equality in which they give to the partner for the sake of giving .. to give according to the partner that which they actually need versus what the soul/individual thinks that the partner needs.

This has then created the emotional paradox for the Soul because the fear that is generated relative to the paradox is a fear of being limited or 'entrapped' within such a relationship that is perceived to then undermine the need for freedom leading to the actualization of the 'special destiny' .. as a result the Soul will reattract in this life partners from other lives in which the relationship has not been completed based upon the above evolutionary need.

3) In the case where Pluto is conj the NN but a planet is also conj the SN and is squared to the Asc, how specifically would this dynamic serve as a block to the NN conj Pluto?

Jeffrey: The above dynamics would be magnified a great deal until the lesson is learned .. and now adding to these dynamics the evolutionary need for both individual within the relationship to actualize their own inner security within the relationship and, depending on the level of evolution, i.e. from the third stage individuated and above, the need to begin the radical deconditioning from the existing societies 'norms' of what a relationship is ... to begin to return to natural law and natural gender actualized and defined within the relationship ...

Jeff: Jeffrey- Thanks, these dynamics are a lot clearer now-

In regards to the question about the rulers of the N&S nodes being square, in this case adding to the emphasis even more, the planets are SN ruler Mars in 1st and NN ruler Venus in 11th- going by what you said this symbolism fits perfectly ie I would intuit that the dynamic of being instinctually driven to fulfill a special destiny and needing the space to actualize it (Mars, 1st) and at the same time wanting a relationship based on true equality (Venus, 11th) would in this life have to be given a new form to operate through (Square)

So wouldn't this be a case where even though the planet (Sun) conjung the SN (opp NN conj pluto) is stressful (square Asc), its actually 100% supporting the bottomline soul intention of inner security/ absolute resonance with natural law (Pluto 4th H, in Libra!) Its amazing to me how everything connects to support the bottomline soul urge:)

Jeffrey: yes ...

11) Sun - skipped steps

Posted by Lia on November 13, 2001 at 02:54:52:

Jeffrey, When the Sun squares the nodal axis is the same rule applies as to any other planets? (For some reason I got confused with that) Thanks Lia

Jeffrey: Lia No, the Sun does not correlate to 'skipped steps' from a prior life point of view. It does mean that the potential of CREATING SKIPPED STEPS IN THIS LIFE exists within that symbolism .. the nature of which would concern the house and sign of both nodes, the house and sign of the sun, and the location of the planetary ruler's of both nodes by house, sign, and aspect. Additionally, the house that has the sign Leo on it would also be included. Thus, mindfull of all those dynamics, it is necessary, IN THIS LIFE, to fully actualize all of those dynamics .. not some, but all .. if not, then this will correlate to skipped created in this life that are taken forwards into the next ...

Jennifer: Jeffrey, I was wondering if this is also the case during a solar arc or progression of the sun to the nodes...that you have to be mindful of the dynamics your creating...but also if your trying to avoid something--your not going to get let off so easily, so you might as well just deal with it? Does that sound right?

Jeffrey: Jennifer yes...

Lia: Thank you Jeffrey! I felt something like that, but wasn't sure how to interpret it. The chart I'm looking at made me realize that the Sun's square must mean something very newly developed, and the present life choices must be the key....

I would like to ask if: Jup balsamic conj. Pluto in Leo in the 2nd, S.n. in Gemini 11th, N.N. Sag. 5th (on the 12th degrees thus Pluto just transited through it!) Sun in Pisces in the 8th squares the nodes. Mercury in the 7th Aq, Chiron conj. (bals.) while the 7th cusp is Capr. Pluto-mars (old) waxing trine, Mars in the 6th is Sag. Consciousness: Male, transiting from 3rd individuated to 1st spiritual in this life. (If successful choices made I guess) Neptune (ruler of Sun) in the 4th (new) first quarter trine to Sun.

Would that be correct to say that the present life intention and challenge is to transform all old beliefs and ways of relating to the outer world,

- 1) to create a life style and a livinghood that is based on the person's intuitive knowledge, and a more spiritual involvement, thus moving the service area that the person already practiced in past lives and the present life in common areas, to a more spiritually inspired area(s) (natural spirituality versus patriarchal spirituality)
- 2) Developing a technique that "feels right" for the person as daily spiritual practice i.e. some kind of yoga, deep meditation etc. to get in touch with its "inner self" the soul and its true desires (4th house Neptun, Sun in the 8th in Pisces) , additionally some kind of healing method that helps to reveal the emotional body and its deep wounds from the traumas of this life and others,
- 3) Osmosing, merging with totally new bodies of knowledge that will help to remove the limitation of the old "reality structure" that based authority on the outside world, and now developing inner authority (Pluto and Jup. polarity p.)
- 4) Through this way creating a utterly independent life style and livinghood that reflects the newly gained understanding, and teaching, sharing that "new truth" or rather say natural truth to others in order to help them to liberate themselves too. (5th house N.N. in Sag) In this way the S.N. intention to serve humanity in a larger group scale will be also fulfilled.
- 5) Create or re-create a relationship with absolute commitment that is based on equality without any kind of dependency on each partners part. Transforming sexuality from the patriarchal "mechanic" involvement into a total emotional and physical involvement with full eye contact. Removing all consensus norms of "being in relationship" or "being man and woman" and rather standing apart than "playing the old roles". Encouraging the woman to play out the more aggressive sexual role, that can bring healing for the sexual suppression and guilt in both.

Am I on the right track in trying to understand the life lesson in this chart, or am I overlooking something?? Thank you for your advise as always. Love Lia

Jeffrey: Lia YES TO ALL OF IT ! including the natural forms of tantra that manifested from the origianl matriarchy ...

Lia: Thanks a lot Jeffrey! Could I ask you to elaborate a bit on the natural, matriarchal tantra?? I have read a bit about the subject called "Tantra" and found that it is basically a mixture of something that here and there maybe reflects some sort of knowledge, that I guess must survived the transition into the patriarchy, from ancient times, yet basically the whole thing seems to me very much distorted.....obviously patriarchal based.

My knowledge about this, (the original matriarchal tantra) is simply intuitive and instinctual -- if I put it in words it is like: it's the sacredness of the body and of the physical TOUCH. Any touch. I.e. paying conscious attention to every single movement, the slightest touch, with an inner knowingness that what we are touching is symbolically equals to the very core of something utterly sacred and mysterious - the other being's core, and through that the miracle of Life itself.

This attitude towards touch and sex with this consciously maintained knowingness simply leads to a state of "being" where the emotional, mental, physical and spiritual bodies (if we have to make distinction:-)) simply merge through the full attention on the sensation and focus into one point...the very act in motion and the very core of the other person.

It's like when the magnifying glass gathers the sunlight into one point, a kind of compression of the energy, the two persons various energies through this focal point will focus on each other, and the mutually maintained focal point (the absolute attention on each other) at one point sort of produces the mutual penetration through this point, thus the very merging of the souls actually spontaneously occurs. The two "magnifying glasses" penetrate through each others' cores.....

The only "rule" I intuitively know is that, never engage in sex without TRUE (heartfelt) desire. Could you please comment on all this, and add if there is anything more to it, that I (and others) should know??? With many thanks, as always Lia

Jeffrey: Lia Well the natural tantra that originates from the matriarchal times is very, very different than the tantra that came out of the patriarchy. There is no written tradition of this of course .. I know of it only because of my own life experience that many years ago took me to Nepal and a 'matriarchal temple' there .. I was taught this 'system' at that time .. for many reasons which included one day spreading this sacred system in some way at some point in this life .. i can't say more about it now or here .. one day there will be some published material on it .. just let me say again that it is very, very different and the nature of it would naturally confront all existing conditioning of a western nature regards sexuality .. what you have intuited in a broad sense is correct but only the very beginning of it

12) Intensity of Balsamic and New phases

Posted by Bryan on November 14, 2001 at 09:26:37:

Dear Jeffrey, Can it be said that an individual with a Balsamic conjunction, even though they are in the last phase of the evolution of the dynamics of that conjunction, has a more challenging and difficult life experience of that conjunction and the dynamics of it than someone with the same two planets in a New Phase conjunction? Thank you, Bryan

Jeffrey: Bryan It all depends on the person themselves and how they UNDERSTAND and thus intergrate their life .. for some it could be a lot harder than for others depending on the above ...

13) pisces/virgo archetype

Posted by Suzy Holbrook on November 15, 2001 at 20:44:38:

Dear Jeffrey, When in the midst of a crisis of the inner void; virgo archetype, the separating way to express this is through getting busy, filling up the life with crises. How does one consciously transition from this active, running away from God/dess (essentially) to cultivating "let go and let God/dess"?

After lifetimes of delusional chasing of one dream after another, it is difficult to break this pattern and accept, or hear the voice of God/dess. In other words, how do you know when your actions, goals are delusional and when they are back to the Source!!!

Jeffrey: Suzy It is simple .. it starts with an active, sincere, and CONSTANT desire to know God/ess .. and to then commit to some system that by it's very nature promotes a transference from the left brain to the right .. and the actual inner experiences of the Source via the methods .. virgo .. of that system to know God/ess .. Pisces ..

Is the answer in the natal position of Neptune, the 12th house and the archetype of Pisces??? Is it in simply listening to the inner voice? I hope this makes some sense. Thankyou, Jeffrey for all you do. Love, Suzy

Jeffrey: Yes, the combination of those archetypes, combined with the aspects to Neptune, planets that may be in Pisces, and the house that the sign Pisces in on in the natural way for any individual to spiritualize their life

14) Pisces As Virgo Polarity

Posted by Lesley on November 16, 2001 at 17:55:35:

Hi Jeffrey, glad you're back...i hope you're feeling better. My question regards those with heavy virgo/6th house energy who experience inner planet(s) progressing into the natal 12th house or pisces, and/or neptune transits over inner planets or chart "fault lines." if at some point these individuals choose to embrace a piscean reality, is there any danger to physically removing the self from, and completely avoiding (at least initially) others' feedback? Any danger to living a somewhat "sequestered" lifestyle if the goal is intellectual and psychological detachment for the sake of self-reliance and self-determination? Are there

any pitfalls for the virgo type once the pisces reality is embraced on the physical, emotional, intellectual, and psychological levels? Thank you so much, as always,
Lesley

Jeffrey: The main danger or issue COULD be one of cyclically feeling completely isolated from meaningful human interaction which could then cause a retreat into the former patterns ..

15) Question Concerning The Double Yod Aspect

Posted by Greg Linhares on November 20, 2001 at 01:04:09:

Recently, my attention has been intensely focused upon the double Yod aspects within my own natal chart as well as several other charts that I have seen. My question is concerning the nature of how the two planets within the sextile will relate to each other when the apex planets in each Yod are simultaneously part of the sextile engine of the other. For example, in my own case, there is a sextile between Uranus at 7 degrees Libra in the 11th house and Neptune at 0 degrees Sagittarius in the 1st. This then forms a Yod focused on Saturn at 4 degrees Taurus in the 7th house. While Saturn becomes the apex planet of this Yod, it is simultaneously part of yet another sextile engine involving the Sun at 7 degrees Pisces in the 4th house. This forms the second Yod which is then focused back upon Uranus in the 11th house.

So, the apex planet Saturn is simultaneously part of the sextile engine focused on Uranus, and Uranus is simultaneously part of the sextile engine focused on Saturn. After giving this a great deal of thought, I have come up with my own intuition about how this particular structure might operate and would like to either validate this idea by those more experienced or have it corrected. I will try to make this as brief as possible...

According to Steven Forrest's lecture on Yods at the EA Conference, the two planets in the sextile aspect of the Yod must first be ignited and each must go through a very specific process before the "high destiny" or "accomplishment" qualities of the Yod can emerge from the lower manifestations of "OCD". So here is what I have come up with in trying to figure this out...

Whenever there are two or more Yods within a birth chart that demonstrate this sort of "feedback loop" involving these overlapping apex planets, then in order for the higher manifestations to be actualized, there must first be a sequential order in which the sextile engines themselves become ignited through the development of the innermost to outermost apex planets. For example, before the outermost apex planet (Uranus) can be fully realized, the Yod involving the innermost apex planet (Saturn) must first be developed. This seems to make perfect sense because of the fact that Saturn, being the apex planet of one Yod, is simultaneously part of the sextile engine driving the other Yod. The Yod involving the planet Saturn at its apex would have to be developed BEFORE the Yod involving the planet Uranus at its apex. Uranus is beyond the boundaries of Saturn and if we were to actually travel there, we would first have to pass by Saturn on our way. (That is if they were in alignment of course).

This is all very hard for me to articulate, and I hope that what I'm saying here is clear. I would very much like to know if what I am saying is actually true from an experienced point of view or if there is really no particular significance to the order in which these configurations develop and evolve. Thank you, Greg

Jeffrey: Greg Well, first, all the planets/ aspects/ patterns/ dynamics operate simultaneously so it is not a matter of what must come first in order for some other dynamic or aspect to be able to operate .. with all operating simultaneously the real issue in a person's level of evolution first, and second relative to that degree of evolution what the inner orientation is relative to the whole chart not to mention specific aspects or patterns within it. One's inner orientation is the DETERMINET of who any given life, chart, is experienced and understood. The archetypal intent of the chart, or specific dynamics/ aspects within it, will operate or occur no matter what the degree of evolution, understanding/ orientation is.

16) any correlation? NN, Progressed Chart, Transition?

Posted by Sylvia on November 20, 2001 at 12:29:05:

Mom's north node in Aries matches her wish to be a Spanish dancer in her next life.

She passed over on Oct 10 and recently I progressed her chart for that day and the sun was in Aries. Is there a correlation with transition time and next life sun? Thank you.

Jeffrey: Sylvia No, there is not ...but with her n.node in aries that will correlate to the next life sun .. recently my london school teacher, kitty kennard, shared a case of someone passing that correlates to 'skipped steps' that are symbolized in that last breath chart ... i will post is soon because it is very interesting and instructive

Sylvia: This will be great, thank you Jeffrey. When you do that you will correlate to the skipped steps from the previous/past lives I expect. And I wonder if there's any indicator of where a soul is going, how long until another earth incarnation ... I would think the skipped steps souls might be in a bigger hurry to get back here ...

Or maybe the reverse would be true ... maybe the skipped step souls are in resistance to the ordeal ... it appears that the more we learn and clear in terms of eagerness to meet God the more olympian the challenges on earth seem to be. I don't say that with respect to my own experience as much as to my observed experiences although I have wondered that with regard to my own experience as well. I think that the closer someone gets to vibrating in alignment with pure love the harsher might be the attacks from the vibrations resisting that, even within the self. I am looking forward to your information from Kitty on this. Blessings, Sylvia

17) homosexuality

Posted by Vanya on November 20, 2001 at 18:46:16:

hi Jeffrey, i have some questions about homosexuality:

1)is it manifested by a soul desiring to become another gender, thus taking more than one lifetime to integrate into the new gender and so homosexuality occurs?

Jeffrey: Let's remember that all souls are equally male and female .. as the soul evolves there comes a time in which the conscious integration of that inner male and female, equally, must occur. This typically occurs in a patriarchal society when the soul evolves to the second stage of the individuated state. When this is the case the soul only knows that IT IS NOT the consensus definition of whatever gender it finds itself in whether female or male. Knowing that it is not that the typical inner feeling/ thought is that it must be homosexual because it can not be defined by the limited definition of female or male relative to the consensus. Yet if you place such a soul in a homosexual or lesbian environment, which has it's own consensus by the way, such a soul will still feel 'different' than that consensus .. really not fitting into that environment at all. So what that feeling of being different means and symbolizes is that in fact the soul is not 'technically' a homosexual or lesbian but in fact simply means that the soul is evolving in such a way that it becomes necessary to not only throw off the stupid consensus conditioning relative to gender, but that more importantly it is now time to begin the conscious journey towards integrating the inner male and female equally and simultaneously .. this then means that it is essential in terms of forming relationships that the soul forms such relationships with other 'like minded' souls. And of course sexual union with others of the same gender can occur as a result only because in natural law that is free from artificial conditioning it naturally occurred that same gender sexuality did occur because the inner orientation was not limited to having sex to have sex but more importantly to making 'love' with the soul more than the body ..

This is a very important thing to understand when one is counseling 'gay' people because some are not 'technically' homosexual or lesbian .. and to help such souls understand where these feeling are coming from when they find themselves with desires or thoughts of having same sex union's ...

Natural law is the cause or determinant of same sex union's even when they occur for soul's who have not evolved to the second stage individuated as above .. but this natural law when manifesting in patriarchal societies can of itself become distorted and thus the manifestations of that natural law are themselves distorted. Relative to the progressive suppression of natural law thru the patriarchal centuries which has caused the build of rage and distortion because of that distortion the psychological damage, distortions, that all to often manifest thru the parental environment can so affect a child that a typical consequence of

such damage by a parent(s) can also cause or lead to the 'distortion' of same sex unions as a way of compensating for that childhood damage. From a patriarchal point of view then this then become the determinant of some folks who are 'technically' gay .. and these types then create they own consensus kinds of environments with the same kinds of male and female 'roles' being played out in such environments .. the 'drag queen' for example, or the 'bull dyke' kind of thing ..

2) Is it naturally occurring outside of a patriarchal society (my intuition says yes)?

Jeffrey: Yes, as above ..

3) What are some typical signatures of homosexuality in a chart?

Jeffrey: Well 'typical' would correlate with mars aspected to neptune, uranus, pluto ... mars in pisces or in the 12th .. venus also in these kinds of patterns, neptune, uranus, or pluto in the 8th or 2nd, neptune, uranus, or pluto in the 10th or 4th, mars in the 10th or 4th, and so on .. there are MANY possible combinations of dynamics that can lead to this ...

Vanya: Thanks Jeffrey, i knew i would get an informed answer on that....just one more thing to clear it up; you stated that natural law is the cause for homosexuality even if its not during the 2nd stage individuated. So, do you know the evolutionary significance for it? You mentioned the distortion that can be caused by childhood damage in a patriarchal society etc, but is that the only cause naturally? Also, what about 'gay' folks beyond the 2nd stage individuated...is it the same explanation? thanks J, your awesome!!

LA: How would a Mar/Pluto Leo conjunction square Moon in Scorpio be defined, would or could it indicate homosexual tendencies? LA

Jeffrey: Vanya The evolutionary significance is to actualize, consciously, the inner male and female .. thus to make love with the same sex is to not only induce that but also the real issue of making love to a soul .. not just the body ..

Relative to the patriarchy we must remember that things like psychological or sexual abuse of a child by a parent NEVER occurred in Natural Law, natural times, the matriarchy. Thus the causes within the patriarchy that can cause that ARE NOT NATURAL .. they are caused by the distortions linked with a build up of rage and distortion because of the repression or suppression of natural law ..

Beyond the second stage individuated gay folks who insist that they are gay actually are not .. they are becoming androgenos (SP) .. thus beyond the second stage the real issue is becoming involved in relationships with other folks that are also evolving into, or already are, androgenus .. whether the specific orientation is the same sex or not is not relevant .. what is relevant is whether the other is also androgenus .. thus free from the consensus roles that take place in the technically gay situation ...

Vanya: Thanks again Jeffrey. I believe you said that you were going to put out a book about astrology and sexuality...it would be excellent for you to talk about homosexuality in one of your books because SO Many people are confused about it. You are the first person to talk about it so clearly and helpfully....it makes sense from an evolutionary point of view.....thanks, thanks, thanks!!

Vici: Yes, thank you....that pulls together so many of my own thoughts on this subject and makes sense out of them. It's wonderful to have this resource.

18) Jeffrey: Workshops with Maurice Fernandez

Posted by Jeffrey on November 21, 2001 at 12:50:03:

I would like to alert all that the teacher of the Evolutionary School Of Astrology in Israel, Maurice Fernandez, is coming to the U.S. next spring to teach a three day workshop on Neptune. His material is very unique and deeply insightfull relative to Neptune, Pisces, and the 12 House. I would encourage anyone who can attend to do so. If you would like to read a write up on the workshops, and the dates and times where they will take place, please see my website at <http://www.jeffreywolfgreen.com/american.htm> .. scroll down towards the bottom and you will see it ...

19) Retrograde Nodes

Posted by Patricia on November 22, 2001 at 21:37:55:

Dear Jeffrey, Does the retrograde archetype apply to the nodal axis? Especially reliving or repeating past life conditions? If so does that affect the intention of the NN, if it or the nodal axis is unsuspected but retro? Many Thanks.... Patricia

Jeffrey: Patricia Yes, it does apply to the nodal axis .. this is why we all pick up from where we left off relative to recent lifetimes .. the intent relative to the n.node relative to recreating circumstances that trigger prior life dynamics is to make new choices relative to those circumstances that trigger to the old dynamics .. thus to accelerate one's evolution ..

20) Spirit -Soul

Posted by Lia on November 22, 2001 at 23:28:55:

Dear Jeffrey, I would like to ask you to give me a correct definition for "spirit".

There are many metaphysical/esoteric literature lately, and I feel that some of them spread some misunderstanding, about notions as "spirit" and "soul", the "astral sphere" and frequently seem to mix one notion with the other.

I already have a correct definition for the soul from your book, and for the astral sphere or world from Yogananda, also have my understanding of spirit, but I would like to know if that's totally correct. Thank you so much as always. Love and Light

Jeffrey: Lia Spirit is a manifestation of the Soul .. it is not separate from it ... for example if i inwardly experience the manifestation of yogananda that is his 'spirit' coming into me relative to his soul which projects his spirit ..

Vanya: Jeffrey, just to add to this...., if i remember correctly in class you stated that Pluto represented the soul and the Moon is spirit...right? Whereas many astrologers state that Moon is soul and Sun is the spirit...

Jeffrey: Vanya Yes, in the sense that when the soul, pluto, projects itself relative to it's own ego or identify then that is the moon ...

21) composite power struggle.....

Posted by Peter on November 23, 2001 at 15:38:46:

In a composite chart of a child with his two parents, the one with the father has mars/aires/6th opp. saturn/libra/12th the one with the mother has mars/taurus/8th opp.jup/scorpio uranus/libra/2nd and pluto/libra/1st opp/saturn/aries/7th....

MY Question is.....well, first of all there is a power struggle between the parents and the child both in different ways..... both parents choose to handle it different ways.... but it is to the point where the kid refuses to listen, to cooperate...to the degree that it is infringing on the parents ability to do what they want to do or need to do on a daily basis... it is also affecting the parents relationship in a negative way where they are being tested and tried every day by the child and this is affecting their own ability to connect with eachother in the way that they want.....

MY QUESTION IS: What would be the point if something like this and why would this be brought upon the parents? The symbols seem to indicate a power struggle..... is it from the kid being the father in the last life? The parents neglect of the child in the last life?.....

Jeffrey: Peter Not enough info .. from what you have provided it would indicate a 'power struggle' among the parents first which has imprinted the boy who thus is acting that out relative to the parents .. the kids being used as a scapegoat in other times for the parents own problems .. also separation between the parents before in which the kid has felt abandoned and betrayed .. thus acting out the displaced anger from those times .. the solution if for the parents to get their relationship together and then to present a 'united front' for the boy ..

Peter: Thanks Jeffrey, that helps out..... I just wanted to say that lately there I have noticed a different tone in your answers on this message board for everyone..... It seems that you are answering more thoroughly and thoughtfully than you were before and I just wanted to say that I have noticed it and thank you.

Mara Segal on December 13, 2001: Jeffrey, I find it so fascinating that you make that statement about the child acting out the unexpressed feelings/emotions of one or both of the parents. Through case studies in hypnotherapy it has been proven that what a parent(s) represses emotionally a child will typically act out. In retrospect I can see this clearly with my own son (who has 6 planets in water). Those angry and hurt feelings that I had suppressed about his father he acted out. A child's critical filter does not form until between the ages of 7 to 11 years old. Until the development of the critical filter or factor, a child is wide open to receive psychic impressions of his/her parents as well as the people who surround the child. Case in point is a man I attended school with who (being a veteran of viet nam) had taken careful steps to shield his son from any form of violence on tv as well as the child's environment. One day the father was unloading his car (his son was 3) and from behind him he heard his son making the sound of a semi-automatic weapon and turned to see his 3 year old son holding his arms out like he had a gun in his hand and making a sweeping motion with his arms. The boy had never even seen a gun or a violent scene. Thus to say, the boy was playing out his father's memories of when he was in Vietnam. Sleep therapy would be really good for a child who is acting out and difficult to manage. Jeffrey I found your observation absolutely fascinating and it just fell into place with everything I learned in school and personally have experienced.

22) Composite Pluto/NN

Posted by Mark S on November 24, 2001 at 06:01:09:

Hi Jeffrey, Health to you and peace. My question is about a composite Pluto in Virgo/12th along with the NN Virgo/12th but not conjunct.

Does Pluto have any significance for this couple by being in the same house yet not conjunct? If so, does the polarity point have any importance within the scope of their evolutionary journey? This couple has a deep desire to live in a secluded area. The business of life seems to drown out the deeper calling that they both hear, yet, because of life's obligations, have trouble letting it guide them. Would seclusion be helpful or would it only delay the essential evolutionary step? thanks Jeffrey,

Jeffrey: Mark Not enough info .. from what you have presented it would appear that the desire for seclusion could only be actualized or permitted by God/ess unless and until both within the relationship actualized a necessary work on behalf of others .. not just seclusion and seclusion only ...

23) Yang Moon

Posted by Vanya on November 24, 2001 at 18:56:51:

Dear Jeffrey, 1] in medical astrology it is said that certain Moon signs can cause infertility or no desire to have children in women. The moon signs are typically the 'masculine' signs and especially Aquarius and/or aspects to 'masculine' planets. it makes sense that a masculine moon could manifest a 'dry' constitution in the body, less fertile grounds etc. but what would you say is the evolutionary significance to this issue? 2] when you say we are all moving towards androgyny(SP), would you say that this means Asexuality as well? warm thanks, Vanya

Jeffrey: Vanya There are many karmic and or evolutionary causes/ reasons for a women or a man to be infertile, or to have great difficulty in conceiving ... there is no one answer or signature ... typically the aquarius moon in a women or a man for that matter can correlate to these dynamics .. for a man for example it can correlate to 'traumatized' sperm which manifests and feeble or extremely damaged sperm .. in a women typically a very extreme imbalance in progesterone or estrogen .. typically progesterone ..

Asexuality is not androgyny (sp)... an asexual person has almost no desire for anything sexual .. so that has it's own causes and reasons ...

Lesley on November 30, 2001: Hi Jeffrey, this is a follow-up question to the recent posting about fertility and sexuality. What are some typical past-life causes that create the phenomenon of asexuality, or natural celibacy, in a soul/personality? I am assuming that past-life sexual trauma would be a root cause. But how does a soul overcome its sexual trauma if the soul/personality opts for asexuality or celibacy? Is the lifetime(s) in which celibacy occurs intended to help the soul to achieve psychological distance from sexual acts and memories, in order to "clear the slate" emotionally, so as to allow itself to resume sexual relationships in the near-future lives? Thank you for your help, Lesley

Jeffrey: Lesley Celibacy or asexuality is the final state of evolution for a soul in human form .. it has nothing to do with sexual trauma that can lead to being 'asexual' or 'avoiding' sexuality .. when sexual trauma that leads to an enforced celibacy then that is not 'normal' from the point of view of natural evolution ... thus the real issue when this is the case is to make an effort to understand what the causes were or are that lead to being sexually traumatized .. and the types of sexual events that occurred as a reflection of those causes .. then to understand why the soul need to create that in the first place, and then to determine exactly the best way to heal it .. not to avoid thru artificial celibacy .. but to determine exactly how to heal it .. specific sexual dynamics and ways of being sexual that would do so ...

Sylvia: Would this be because the inner marriage of masculine and feminine essence and risen kundalini would mean we are just making love all the time with life around us so that we are not really asexual but that sexuality is diffused into beingness?

24) Scorpio

Posted by Suzy on November 25, 2001 at 23:31:45:

Dear Jeffrey, I have been reading about matriarchal cultures. I recently read about pastoralist nomadic raiders who invaded, killed mostly men and children, raped and enslaved the women, destroying the matriarchal civilizations. Is this trauma seen in a birth chart through Scorpio/Aquarius signature as this occurred in approx 3000-2000 BC, the Scorpio subage of Taurus? Thanks for your help, Suzy

Jeffrey: Suzy Yes

25) Moon square nodal axis

Posted by Lia on November 28, 2001 at 17:30:25:

Dear Jeffrey, I would like to ask if the Moon squares the nodal axis would also indicate some new, present life challenges, and the possibility of making decisions that would lead to skipped steps --and not that it has been the case in the past?? Or is it?? Thank you, so much for your insights. Blessings, Lia

Jeffrey: Lia First, any planet square the nodes, including the moon, correlates to 'skipped steps' from other lives .. always. Thus, there is 'nothing new' in the current life that correlates to skipped steps .. the soul will recreated the circumstantial reality in this life that mirrors and triggers prior life dynamics that correlate to what those skipped steps are .. and if the soul makes the 'old choices' as in other lives those skipped steps will be carried forwards yet again .. conversely, if the soul makes the 'new choices' that honors the evolutionary necessity of recovering those skippped steps then the soul's evolution can proceed.

Lia: Jeffrey, thanks a lot!

I got so confused about a chart that has Sun and Moon conj. and squaring the nodal axis, amongst couple of other planets squaring it too:-) Of course I remember now you teaching about the Moon as skipped steps relative to emotional development... I was trying to make some sense of a chart that has a multiply of skipped steps, and the more I looked at it the more confused I became...:-)

Could I ask you what would be the bottomline evolutionary lesson and what kind of choices could help to recover the skipped steps with these placements:

Pluto in the 4th, 1st degree Virgo, (4th cusp Leo) Uranus is also in the 4th in Leo (out of conj) squaring the nodal axis (S.N. 12th, in Taurus, N.N. 6th, Scorpio) while opposing Sun in the 9th (30th Capr.) Moon, Venus and Chiron in Aq. in the 10th, and all these planets including Chiron also Squaring the nodal axis... Jupiter and Neptun conj. the N.N. in the 6th, so all these planets are involved in this big cross, while the remaining three planets, Merc. Saturn and Mars are all in the 8th house (Mars Sat. conj. in Sag, Merc. in Capr)

It seems to me that this is a chart of a totally "fractured soul", with a multiply of skipped steps, and perhaps a total avoidance in the past to deal with its deep issues, that involves so much wounds.... I don't even know how would I begin to make some sense, and some order of all this, and what would lead to healing and recovering of the skipped steps in this case?? Thank you so much for your insights! Lia

Jeffrey: Lia Well I would suggest that you try to understand this one yourself .. first .. but remember that you must know the evolutionary condition first, culture of origin, and of course the gender .. then try to do this yourself .. post it here .. and i will help you from there ...

26) Libra Ascendant Charts

Posted by Patricia on November 29, 2001 at 10:08:43:

Dear Jeffrey, Many charts that have a Libra ascendant place the signs, and planets in those signs, in the houses that are opposite the natural house for that sign. Thus creating in the whole chart a paradox. What would be the evolutionary implication or intention of this? And how do you blend the house, sign and polarity point? For example a Mars libra in the first has an Aries & Libra signature, and polarity point 7th(libra)? Many Thanks..... Patricia

Jeffrey: Patricia This is a question I have answered several times before .. please look thru the library for the answers ..

27) yugas/astrological ages

Posted by Susan on November 29, 2001 at 14:41:07:

Hi Jeffrey, I have the yugas calculated from 11500 bc forward and the astrological ages you gave us plugged into the yugas. However, I'm having trouble reconciling the following:

1) according to the chart in MTN 2.....Pisces age began about 100 bc and goes thru 2060 ad, with virgo subage beginning about 980 ad....(with the aqu-leo age to begin at 2060)..... however, in The Holy Science.....Sri Yukteswar places the beginning of the pisces-virgo age at 499 ad with the aquarius-leo age to begin in 2499 ad.....how do I bring these different dates to some kind of reconciliation?

Jeffrey: There is no way to make an 'exact' measurement of when ages begin and end because, relative to the first point of aries, the constellations do not have clear cut beginnings and endings .. thus the debate of when an age begins and ends .. yukestwar was one of very few who changed the dates of the yugas themselves, being at variance with his own traditon ... but given his nature and evolution my own view would be his ...

2) when working with a chart, how do we tell if the sign means the age or the subage? for example, my dark moon is at 4 aqu, and you took that back to the last aquarian age...the original matriarchy, which I would assume is about 24,000 years ago and not the aquarian subage of the leo age. and yet, my merc/s node in scorp refers back to ancient egypt, and that would be the scorp sub-age of the taurus age.....or, could the sign any planet is in reflect lifetimes in both the age and the subage of that sign?

Jeffrey: it can for some individuals, not others, depending on the degree of evolution of the soul .. how 'old' it is ...

is there a way to discern the difference, or is that simply a gift of your own evolved capacity? God Bless,
susan

Jeffrey: it is based on one's own inner knowing or 'sense' of the degree of evolution of any given soul .. how old it is ...

Laurel Ann dePontbriand: Hello Jeffrey, still viewing the tapes and have not started homework yet, want to complete third section. Where can I get more information on the Ages/subages in relationship to pastlife timing?

Jeffrey: The only info is on my website and that is simply a chart that lists the Ages/Sub-Ages/ and sub-ages within that ..

Also, I would like to know your thoughts on prenatal eclipses and the influence of the New and Full Moon the month before birth, if any?

Jeffrey: I don't give much credence to this idea .

Can you direct me to your previous information on these ages? There's so much information I'm trying to assimilate I forgot but very interested. Robert Hand and Hellenistic astrology refer to the subages/ages but I'm more interested in your opinion and information. Thanks for your help, Laurel Ann

Jeffrey: I don't have any published info on this .. I have lectured on this .. a lecture i use to call 'journey's thru time' .. but i have no tape or transcriptions on this ..

28) Intersting link.

Posted by Simon on November 30, 2001 at 06:05:01:

Hi people, Thanks to Jeffrey for permission to post my link. I am actually going to post two links, both go to the same page, by clicking on one you will help me, by clicking on the other you will not.

Here is first link: <http://www.alexchiu.com/> (goes to page)

Second link: <http://www.alexchiu.com/affiliates/clickthru.cgi?id=simonbenjacobs>

(that goes to the same page, but here you also help me to get my free device, which Alex Chiu, owner of this page, gives out to people)

It is an extremely interesting web page, it has philosophies which are new and interesting, it has this invention by Alex Chiu which like I said, you can get for free or make yourself, which could change man kind in a big way, if it is true.

Jeffrey, thanks again for allowing the post, and also, if there is a problem with advertising of this nature I will have no qualms with you removing it immediately,
Cheers, Simon.

Jeffrey Wolf Green Evolutionary Astrology Message Board Messages posted during Dec. 2001

1) Saturn on Midheaven

Posted by Peter on December 01, 2001 at 01:56:47:

How does Saturn on the midheaven and going through the 10th house relate to ones career..... especially if one doesnt have a career..... Peter

Jeffrey: Peter It would then mean to determine exactly what your right work or career is meant to be, and to redefine the nature of the circumstantial life to allow for its actualization ... within this to reflect on exactly why the soul has 'blocked' itself from so doing to date ...

2) Happy Birthday!

Posted by Cherie Cook on December 02, 2001 at 14:05:57:

Happy Birthday, J. On behalf of many others, please let me wish you a very healthy, joyful and abundant day. My extreme gratitude for all you have and do contribute...you are truly a unique and generous soul. My love and light to you...and your clan today. C

Lia: YES, HAPPY BIRTHDAY JEFFREY! WE'RE GLAD THAT YOU'RE HERE BETWEEN US!
LOve and Light Lia

3) 'old soul'

Posted by Vanya on December 02, 2001 at 16:20:53:

Happy b-day Jeffrey! Many people these days are talking about the special group of souls or 'the new kids' as it is said, incarnating onto the Earth. Some say it started in 1973 and others say 1980. These souls are apparently very 'evolved' psychically and otherwise. Apparently over 80% of these souls are brand new to the Earth...never been here before and are specifically here to raise the consciousness and heal the Earth. Does it have any astrological correlation that you know of? Maybe Pluto in Sag or just the overwhelming need now for evolved souls to help heal the Earth. Thanks..Vanya

Lia: Hi Vanya, Do you mean the so called "indigo kids"?? It sounds so....I really don't know if they're really "new" to earth, isn't that possible that they aren't really new just the ones that are/were highly evolved and haven't participated in the last (patriarchal, or descending) period??? I would guess they are the Pluto in Sag generation, bringing the natural law back to earth...??? Love and Light Lia

Lia: oops,-:)) I meant "indigo kids" meaning pure deep blue aura....strong connection to God, and incredible healing power....

Vanya: yes, they are also called Indigo children.....V

James Z.: Ooops, I hit the wrong key right as my time on the computer ended. So my response did not come thru. This is a wonderful and important subject I have an fairly incredible girl who is at the first part of the Pluto in Sag. generation. She has a playmate that is same age (currently 5) The both of them in concert are amazing to watch, and I love to watch them. I feel that these kids are not necessary new, the one's I know, I know thier souls. They are a reflection of a evolutionary process, that as other incarnations of the same soul or soul group, go thru thier evolutionary process they help open up the new kids coming in. I have been relating with a number of people who are aware of who they are in a sense, aware that they have other incarnations concurrently and relate with them with that understanding. It gets real interesting. Many of these kids are reconized before they come in. Another way to look at it is that as we who are older go thru our process, we reach an opening, others behind us reach an opening or state of evolution faster, and the ones who come in are already there, thus creating a sort of standing wave effect. Important to these kids is that thier parents and others recognize what is going on and help facilatate thier environment, The Sag. kids LOVE experience, I guess that one may look to the polarity of Gemini. I would believe that they would naturally gravitate to the evolutionary process very fast. To me they are so Old that they are new, that is old and new have an linear nature of time. That is , is the source old or new , we come from the

source and return. They are old, but new in the sense of a new cycle or spiral, I have had the pleasure of knowing a concurrent incarnation of myself as it is occurring, it is a great teacher, I have the chart, and the phasal relationship of the Pluto in Virgo, and the Pluto in Sag. denote a evolutionary process in a generational sense,(first quarter?)of the same soul but of different bodies. He has a lot of the same signitures, in his chart. Anyway, sorry to talk so much, but I feel this is a very important subject. Goddess Bless. (they are a reminder that the soul evolutionary process does work.)

Jeffrey: Vanya First, it is not true that the 'new kids', 80 percent, have not been on earth before or that this group are highly evolved. Second, it is true that relative to the Pluto in Sag souls that there is an increase in the level of evolution among that generation .. many of these souls are coming out of the womb with eyes that look like flashlights .. totally aware from birth. And some of these are the 'indigo' kids ..

Vanya - December 13, 2001: hi James, thanks for your thoughts on the 'new kids'...makes sense. I have a 5 month old Pluto in Sag baby and before he was born, i dreamed of him 7 times...very vivid messages. It was actually at Pluto school in Laguna when he told me what his name needed to be. I know other moms whose Pluto in Sag babies have told names to them before birth through dreams, visions etc...pretty amazing group and almost all the names are highly unique with this group, these kids WANT to be different....it is very cool! thanks Vanya

4) Pluto/Nodes Composite

Posted by Peter on December 04, 2001 at 12:41:38:

In 2 separate composite charts, one between Father/Son and the other Mother/Son, they share the same aspect. Both have Pluto conj. S.node in Scorpio 5th, in father/son also mars is conjunct in scorp/5. The ruler of N.Node (venus/ aries/11/ mom... venus/cap/7th/dad) is in a fire G.T. in mothers and Earth G.T. in fathers.....there are no squares to the nodal axis... ANYWAY, MY QUESTION IS..... In Pluto I there is the 3 possible conditions (the reliving, the fruition, the combo plate) when Pluto is conjunct the S. Node. I cant seem to find this info in Pluto II... is it the same for the composite and if not how is it different? And also the issue of not fully being able to realize the evolutionary issues of N. Node until second saturn return.... does this also apply in composites? Thanks Peter

Jeffrey: Peter The answer is yes to both ...

5) pluto-venus

Posted by starchild on December 04, 2001 at 20:59:44:

hi jeffrey, if there is a pluto venus contact in a chart does it indicate that they are likely to partner with someone that is a soul mate?

Jeffrey: Starchild Well, first, it depends on how you define a 'soul mate' ... there are many definitions of a soul mate described in lot's of different literature .. my own definition is the same as jesus's definition of a soul mate: two souls who have independently desired to 'know' god/ess and have that desire as the core desire for their wholke life. soul mates are then two souls who have this same desire who then desire to be in relationship to one another wherein the nature of the relationship, the core desire within it, is to continue that individual spiritual development because of and thru the vehicle of relationship.

6) lucifer

Posted by starchild on December 04, 2001 at 21:01:39:

do you think lucifer will ever find his way back to God?

Jeffrey: Starchild Ultimately, yes

7) question on galactic ages and phasal calculation

Posted by Jeff on December 05, 2001 at 00:59:24:

Hi Jeffrey, I had two questions for you:

1) Can you explain the evolutionary reason why the precession of Ages works in a backwards manner (ie Pisces now moving to Aquarius) I can intuit how the houses work from 1-12 and the signs from Aries to Pisces in regards to instinct culminating in totality but why does the galactic cycle as a whole not work the same?

Jeffrey: Because it is in a continual state of evolution that requires AN INVOLUTION that precedes EVOLUTION .. thus, the retro motion correlates a continuous REFORMULATION of the nature of the Creation ...

2) Since I am learning Astrology in its totality from you I'm still a bit confused when it comes to technical (as opposed to symbolic, intuitive archetypal material) In regards to phasal relationships I still don't understand how you can tell specifically the phase- As an example lets say your trying to find it for Mars-Venus where Mars is at 26_30 degrees in the 1st and Venus at 26_01 in the 11th- When I look at the aspect in my happy little program it says 90_30 which would be first quarter(?) but it could also be the last quarter right?- how can I tell? I know how to tell aspects to Pluto by starting with it and going counter-clockwise but I'm not sure how to do it for other planets

Jeffrey: To measure the phase between any two planets ALWAYS USE THE SLOWER MOVING AS THE TWO AS YOUR POINT OF REFERENCE .. THEN IN A COUNTERCLOCKWISE DIRECTION COUNT THE DEGREES OF DIFFERENCE .. the only variation to this rule is the SUN .. when calculating phases to the Sun it is always the point of reference most 'happy' astro programs measure the phases or aspects thru the degree of separation .. thus, the first quarter square is presented as 90 degrees .. the last quarter would be presented as 270 degrees ...

8) Retrogrades

Posted by Griffen on December 05, 2001 at 04:18:23:

I have yet to see a clear explanation of the effect of a retrograde on any planet or node, with the exception of Mercury transits. Most Astrologers seem to gloss over the retrogrades in a natal chart. However, in my experience, it appears that a retrograde in the natal chart indicates a repetitive cycle, a sticking point, an issue which crops up again and again, difficult to resolve. I have specific examples but wanted to hear what others have to say about interpreting Retrogrades in Natal Charts. ~ Thanks

Lia: Of course there is importance to it....if you read Jeffrey's books you'll see....

9) anima/animus

Posted by Stephen on December 07, 2001 at 16:29:55:

Dear Jeffrey, I want to understand the astrological correlations of anima/animus; both the projection and the recollection thereof. I don't know that I understand the psychological dynamics that well to begin with. What I understand so far is that the natural inconjunct between 12th and 7th houses correlates to the possible projection of anima/animus into human relationships. Venus in a man's chart seems to correlate to anima; Mars in a woman's chart to animus. Furthermore, the moon/saturn relationship is implicated concerning gender role conditioning. Can you help me gain a little clarity in understanding these astrological signatures? Love. Stephen.

Jeffrey: Stephen First the anima/animus is not linked to the 12th house as projected into the 7th house. The anima/animus in both men and women is correlated to Cancer, the Moon, and the 4th House and within this the natural opposition to Capricorn, Saturn, and the 10th house. It is the conditioning of Saturn, Cap, and the 10th manifesting in this society, or that society, that conditions what a man and a woman naturally are. This in turn impacts on the ability of each to access the inner feminine or masculine within each: for most this manifests as repressing, saturn, half of who the women and man are when we remember that all souls are equally male and female.

Mara Segal: Hi Stephen and Jeffrey, I am quite intrigued by this posting. I've read that it is particularly difficult for a man to have his moon in cancer. If a man were to have his moon in cancer in the 12th house with Saturn in the 7th house, wouldn't this be a rather difficult placement for a man? What might be some

of the psychological and emotional dynamics of having such a planetary aspect? Your thoughts are greatly appreciated. Thanks, Mara

Jeffrey: Mara As ever it all depends on the actual individual .. there is no 'cookbook' answer that can apply to all ... in general this signature would correlate to a very hypersensitive man who has a very intense anima/animus conflict that is typically caused in childhood wherein the actual emotional and psychological dynamics could not be understood or honored by one or both parents that then caused the child to go into an emotional shell of self-protection. Learning how to 'protect' himself from an environment that is perceived to not to understand him. The shell is a combination of the moon and saturn and typically manifests in such a man as repressing his core inner identity, moon, from almost all others .. this manifestation of the shell as a very controlled and 'anal retentive' type of man .. a fragmentation of the emotional body caused by the animus/anima conflict generating would could manifest as a split personality ..

Mara Segal: Jeffrey, Thank you so much for replying and I understand that this person's chart would need to be considered in its entirety to make any sort of analogy. Does having Pluto and Uranus in Virgo in the second house add to perhaps the emotional insecurity and the repression of his inner core? This is a man that displays the need for control and can be offensive and abrasive with people (personal observation being made here). He can seem a bit stoic with a rather dry sense of humor. Does any of this additional information add or detract from your initial comments? Thanks Jeffrey. Oh BTW, thanks to you I've completed my schooling and I am now a Nationally certified Clinical Hypnotherapist. You are the best Jeff. Thanks again for everything.

Jeffrey: Mara Yes, that would add to it .. deep, unresolved, traumas that are repressed or held in the individuated unconscious that are affecting his current life behavior .. some of those traumas also being of a sexual nature .. the 'stoic' thing is what i called being 'anal retentive' .. and the control stuff is, again, a reaction or compensation for the deep, hypersensitive, soul that he is that has been persecuted in other times for not being 'normal' relative to gender expectations/ roles/ ways of being as prescribed by the consensus of any society ... and good for you mara in getting your credential !

Stephen: Dear Jeffrey, I want a little refinement here. As I understand you to say, the Moon/4th/Cancer correlate to the conscious, subjective self-image in consciousness. My personal experience is that, at least until recently, my Anima has primarily operated in an unconscious fashion, via projection, etc. I'm not sure how to reconcile this conscious/unconscious dichotomy within the archetype of Cancer. As I individuate further, I can see it all becoming increasingly conscious, but not to begin with. Can you comment? Love. Stephen.

10) monogamy

Posted by (*) on December 08, 2001 at 10:58:52:

why would someone who's essentially monogamous.....meaning they have a desire to be in a monogamous relationship to one soul in a soulmate relationship, thru time....be confronted with a variety of soul mate relationships where the other partner is NOT monogamous to the relationship? Is this pattern in place to eventually get to the monogamy that this soul desires....like the wolf and eagle.

Jeffrey: First we must remember that monogamy is not yet part of the genetic structure of the human species. From an evolutionary point of view this has been necessary in order to create diversity of the gene pool. Within this, women as naturally created by the Source has a dual desire nature linked with sexuality: one desire is to have a primary partner, the other to make herself available to other's relative to the evolutionary necessity. For a complete discourse on these points please read Pluto in Sagittarius which is the last chapter in Pluto 2, or see this chapter at <http://www.jeffreywolfgreen.com/pluto.htm> ..

Second, coming thru the various patriarchal centuries this natural evolutionary law has itself become distorted because of the artificial conditioning that the patriarchy has created for men and women. As a result, there can be many, many causes, relative to distortion, of why a women will not subscribe to the partriarchal idea of what monogomy is. They can also be all kinds of causes in a man, in prior lives, which

have created a 'karma' that manifests as attracting women who will not be monogamous for him. An individual analysis for each person who has this issue must be made. No one answer.

(*): COULD there be a subset within the human species where the genetics of monogamy as an expression of natural law and who they intrinsically are is all ready in place?

Jeffrey: No, there is not .. on the other hand a kind of natural monogomy did and can occur when two souls make the conscious 'choice' to be mongomus simply because that is the choice they want to make wherein the basis of that choice is the inner knowing, feeling, that each is a reflection of their core essential needs that must be meet for any relationship to be successful ..

Vanya - December 16, 2001: dear Jeffrey, you stated that one could decide on monogamy if both people agree based on all their needs being met by the other. Is this possible only when you are in a same soul relationship...is that the key? Because it otherwise seems impossible for someone else to fulfil and satisfy ALL your needs...? thanks vanya

Jeffrey: Vanya No, it is not dependent on 'same soul' for a choice to be made relative to being monogomus .. it is dependent on two people feeling that their 'essential' needs are meet by the other, not all possible needs, but essential needs. Such souls KNOW that, in the end, only a direct connection to the SOURCE can lead to the awareness, thus acceptance, that one another can only 'do so much' relative to needs in general, and essential needs specifically. As a result, such souls inwardly feel and know that the other 'is enough', 'don't need more than this' ..

11) Great Galctic Cycle

Posted by Katharina on December 09, 2001 at 12:35:33:

Hi Jeffrey, I have a few questions relating to the expansion and contraction of the Great Galactic cycle. Would Holy Science by Sri Yuktsevar (SP) be a resource to give more insight? *Jeffrey: Yes*

You stated that Atlantis was at its developmental height around 23'000 bce during the last Aquarian Age. How would this correspond to the contractive peak of the Great Galactic cycle, which was around 25'000 bce? How can a civilization be at its height close to the dark peak of this cycle?

Jeffrey: No, I stated that Atlantis occured around 12,500 bce .. which was at the height of the great expansion cycle of collective consciousness on Earth ...

And more generally, do the peaks of this cycle always correspond to a Pisces/Virgo age, the contractive peak in a Pisces Age and the expansive peak in a Virgo Age? Does the Great Galactic cycle correspond to the precession of the Equinoxes, is it related to the wobbling of the Earth's axis?

Jeffrey: The procession of the equinoxes ... and over great lengths of time the various signs that correspond to the great contraction and expansion themselves change .. it is not fixed ..

Although the following questions here may not really be relevant to EA, I will take a chance at asking anyway..... I gather that the decline into the most recent contraction correlates with the manifestation of the patriarchy. How may these expansions and contractions have looked and manifested before.....during the couple of hundred millenia of human history preceeding the 'recent past'.

Jeffrey: Simply read history itself and the evolution of the human species therein...

Was there a theme to each of these cycles, such as the patriarchy and the suppression/ severance of Natural Laws is this time? How were humans influenced by evil then? I am looking for some way to visualize these previous cycles, especially because I am falling prey to the notion that before the patriarchy things were much 'better'.....like in no wars.....rather than viewing what has occured as evolutionary necessity. Thank you very much, Katharina

Jeffrey: These questions require Kathrina that you read history ...

12) the return of christ

Posted by G on December 11, 2001 at 15:54:30:

ARE there any upcoming planetary configurations that might indicate the predicted return of christ to earth?

Jeffrey: no the return of christ is and will be an internal phenomena for those who desire to know him

...

13) gender identity markers

Posted by Susan on December 12, 2001 at 14:28:06:

Hi Jeffrey, As you know, I'm doing some research using the charts of transsexuals and have so far not found the sat/moon balsamic conj that you found in your earlier search. While a couple of the charts have the nodal axis in cancer/cap and/or 4th/10, I am still not finding a common denominator among the charts, as it relates to gender identity, anima/animus, which, of course, does not necessarily relate to one's sexual orientation. Is the phasal relationship between sun and moon in any way indicative of the gender identity issues? or sun/moon in 4th/10th? can sun/moon be used similarly to the sat/moon phase? or are there any other aspects/markers, or whatever, that connect to these issues? and could libra/aries on 4/10 or in cancer/cap relate to this issue? Thanks Jeffrey.....

Jeffrey: Susan When i observed the sat/moon balsamic thing in my research of long ago this was specific to those who had been 'confirmed' as transsexuals .. not those who felt or thought that they may be .. this is why for those who feel they are transsexual have a seven year process to go thru before being 'confirmed' .. this may be why you are not coming up with the same observation .. on the other hand, they can be many markers that correlate to this dynamic .. yes, the nodal axis in 4/10 whatever the sign may be, yes to nodes being in cancer/cap/ yes to pluto in 4 or 10, have not seen a specific correlation to the sun/moon phase .. have seen at times the moon / neptune in a stressfull aspect correlate to this .. moon/sat in a stressful aspect .. not just the balsamic conjunction .. sat/mars in stressfull aspect for women who feel they are more male .. sat/venus in men who feel they are female .. mars or venus in 12th, or pisces, or in stressful aspect to neptune .. mars or venus in 4 or 10 if in stressful aspect to the moon .. those are some of the signatures i remember .. but there is more .. the research i did was so long ago now .. over twenty years .. that i just don't remember all of it now ...

Susan: Jeffrey, Thank you SO much! With the charts I have so far of actual TSs...those that have made or are in the process of making the change.... I have at last found a common denominator.

14) relationships

Posted by Suzy on December 12, 2001 at 16:02:57:

Dear Jeffrey, I am working with the archetypes as represented by the 2nd house and the 7th houses. The 2nd house is ones resources and values, but when these resources have not been integrated into the personality in a positive way they can be projected into the 7th house, therefore become a negative projection, a conditional need expected from another manifested onto another within a relationship, right?

Jeffrey: yes

So, in this type of scenario, the 2nd house can be outpictured, negatively, through relationships? *Jeffrey: yes*

With the interpretation of the 7th house, this is the needs of the individual to be found within a relationship with another. Does this arise because these characteristics have not been identified within the psyche, and therefore it is only through another that they can initially be seen?

Jeffrey: It can be if the individual is not making their own effort to actualize their own inner relationship and become totally dependant, thus projections, onto another .. but archetypically the core of the 7th or libra is to make us aware of needs that we have that we can not meet which then requires the soul/ consciousness

of the human becomes a 'social organism' which in turn teaches the human to 'share, give, and include' with others as equals ..

Once this is experienced within a relationship, is the goal, then to integrate this facets that have been experienced within a relationship into your own psyche?

Jeffrey: yes, if the first dynamic of total projection onto another is the issue .. at some point in this kind of extreme there will be no one available to such a person which then forces the individual back onto itself in order to relearn self-reliance, and actualizing their inner relationship to themself ..

You discuss how the 7th house function is to decide the expectations we have of others, of our and their roles as determined through relationships. Is the role of the individual represented by the 7th house archetype, once this has been integrated back into the psyche, or is the role described by ones resources as described by the archetypes as described by the 2nd house archetypes? Hope this makes some sense. Thanks a lot, Suzy

Jeffrey: If one person has actualized the inherent resources for their own survival and another has done the same, and each then has something that the other needs to continue in that survival then each can give to the other what each needs .. not from mutual dependency, but from mutual self-reliance linked with the natural law of giving, sharing, and inclusion .. thus, it is a combination of the second coming into the 7th and visa versa and remembering that the natural polarity to the 7th is the 1st .. aries .. thus the individual 'roles' within the context of a relationship that is defined naturally thru self reliance manifesting is naturally wanting to give, share and include ..

15) Soul Age

Posted by Katharina on December 16, 2001 at 11:21:14:

Hi Jeffrey, When you refer to the 'age' of a Soul, does this mean that not all Souls were created at the same time? *Jeffrey: yes, that is right*

Did not all Souls come into existence simultaneously when the Source projected itself into the manifested Creation? *Jeffrey: no, the Creation is an ongoing thing ...*

Do some Souls all of a sudden incarnate on Earth for the first time, but had many life times on other planets/manifest places? *Jeffrey: yes ...*

Would those be considered 'new' or 'young' Souls? *Jeffrey: Depends on the nature of their own evolution ..*

Thank you for any answers you can give me to the above, Katharina

16) mental illness

Posted by T on December 16, 2001 at 15:36:53:

What possible evolutionary purpose could haveing a mental illness serve?

Jeffrey: Every case is different and the reasons for it just as different relative to karmic and evolutionary necessity ..

17) Posted by Rowdy on December 17, 2001 at 14:29:10:

Osiyo(hello in cherokee) Jeffery, Aries comes into life without any concept of time. Now becomes a prime directive so to speak. Thus learning one lives life now. So Aries is not concerned with time, and now we move thru the house's to Cancer where living in the ever present moment is key to ones evolution. So one takes what was learned in Aries and applies that to the Cancer moment?

This correlates with children learning about time, or should I say conditioning of time. I remember waiting for Christmas and it always seemed to be forever before it arrived. Now as an adult and all the conditioning I wish it to take forever before showing up again!

Also it is interesting that when reaching Pieces we come to timelessness. Spent all that time(laughter)learning and being conditioned by society going through the revolt of society(Aquarius) to make this circle of time complete.

Would the natural square from 1st house to 4th house be there to re-line the soul back to the original knowing of time? This seems to be true when we begin the Gemini thing(learnig about ones environment) here in this society(USA) learning about time we are always concerned with it to the point of Paranoia. Again the square between Aries and Cancer is to be ever present in the moment, Now!
God/dess bless, Rowdy

Jeffrey: Rowdy, the 'now' is not cancer, it is pisces .. cancer, by the way, tends to live, time, in past, not the present ... to square to aries is the conflict between the future and the past as experienced in the current moment of our lives ..

18) Chart analysis

Posted by Lia on December 17, 2001 at 17:57:31:

Dear Jeffrey, I actually sent the following analysis in an email, because I thought it may be too long for the message board....yet am not sure now if you got it?? So as you told me originally I post it here, sorry if it's a bit long I couldn't summarize it better:-)) Hi Jeffrey I was trying to do my little chart assignment, but got caught up in some illness. Now I would like to go back to it.

The birth data for the chart is : Jan. 20, 1958, 12 noon, Budapest, Hungary. Female, living in birth country. Consciousness level is an interesting issue, at least first spiritual, but I have a feeling that it could be even the first stage of the third spiritual originally, yet the knowledge is almost totally suppressed and diffused by self questioning and disapproval from society in general and family in particular, and the soul is seriously fractured as a result.

The multiplied skipped steps put a halt on evolution and seems that the soul is repeating similar lessons for so so long. She was trying to fit into consensus, that didn't really work inwardly, while outwardly was/is trying to play that role.....

1) Pluto's placement in the 4th indicates a soul dealing with its inner identity its projected self image, that is strongly related to gender roles too. Pluto in Virgo (plus inconj. to sun and moon in the 9th /10th) indicates accumulated guilt and feeling inadequate.

2) The s.node in the 12th in Taurus, ruler Venus is in Aquarius in the 10th, conj. Chiron and Neptune's s. node, opposite Uranus from the 4th, square Neptune from the 6th (Jup out of strict square but being conj. to Neptune I would actually count it still as a square, a very old one though but still in effect through the several conjunctions.....is that right???)

All this seems to me the original story that built up the present condition:

The soul originally was in a high evolutionary level, and was working on merging with the Source through spiritual activities that was also equal to sexuality. Taurus 12th house s.node, while 12th house cusp is Aries and the ruler Mars is in the 8th house in Sag. The soul was female in that period (I can't properly reason this astrologically just "know" it:-)) She had an amazing sexual power that was basically conjoined or equal to her higher consciousness Mars s. node conj. Uranus s. node is Sag in the 7th - that I think she was able to liberate another's consciousness through sexual merging. Perhaps was able to eliminate or absorb another's negative karma, and help the other person to experience the merging with the Divine through her body....the giving and sharing principle under natural order....Sag in the 7th with Mars and Uranus s. node conj. there and sextile to Neptune's s.node suggest me incredible social involvement and power and spiritual responsibility a role that the soul once played.....The same sexual power I see from Venus, Jupiter and Mercury s. nodes conj. in Capr. Venus and Jup in the 9th. Merc.in the 8th. All this was acknowledged and respected during the matriarchal times, while this must be the reason for the switch of self image and the gender role confusion caused by the shift of the patriarchal belief and value systems.

3) Uranus square the s. node and relative to Uranus the s. node is the solution node tells the story that this development was not fully accomplished by sudden and incredible trauma to the self image. At one point or another the soul's emotional development were seriously damaged....later that was repeated by parents who neither recognized her for who she was, nor were able to nurture her. I would feel that this happened also in female gender, and the changing of the female role in patriarchal society caused the start of these skipped steps. Her emotional development then stopped early on life, and her self image became more and more negative as a consequence.

4) Natal Mars Saturn and Mercury being in the 8th indicates tremendous fear of abandonment and/or fear of betrayal, that must come from childhood experiences yet being projected upon intimate adult relationships.

Mars still being in Sag indicates a strong natural sexual drive with an instinctive attraction to sexual discovery, Venus in Aquarius would support that too i.e. monogamy would not be necessary for her according to her instincts and true desires, yet Venus and Moon square to Neptune and Jup, opposite Uranus would make all this totally "wrong" and source of guilt, thus it is suppressed, and instead she did and would put up with unreasonable demands from others, and making "sacrifices" in order to be "good enough" or "proper" - socially acceptable in other words.

5) Thus the soul could not relate to its true self in a positive way any more, thus started to cut off parts of itself....alienated from the emotional body, her true emotions as well as from her true feelings. The gender role issue and confusion of values must continued on in a male form as well, as she is female now, so with the 4th Pluto and emphasized 4th 10th axis the soul must experienced both gender during the patriarchy. The searching for spirituality must continued and perhaps lived lifetimes of isolation (12th house Taurus s. node) and avoided to deal with its true issues.

6) Her left brain and reasoning is conditioned always by any current social values, (Mercury is in Capr. and its s. node is also Capr, yet obviously the social norms and values seriously changed by the switch to patriarchy) Merc. trine to s. node and sextile n. node I think the soul followed the "rules" of societies it lived in. (Also having the western emphasis as a chart pattern suggests that)

Saturn the ruler is also in the 8th house, in Sag, inconj. Ceres in the 3rd in Cancer. While her consciousness shaped by natural law and seek independency, this must be secretly held back. Mars and Saturn conj. she can be very self determined and persistent if she decide something. This ability she can use once she decide to deal with her real issues.

7) One of the major problem is an almost total alienation from the emotional body, and perhaps feeling victimized by life in general. On the one hand there is a strong need for merging with another (I feel that monogamy is a conditioned issue here, Saturn being in the 8th, and Venus in the 10th, sacrificing her true self ???) yet there is a strong need for freedom, and also a projection of displaced emotions onto the partner.

8) These issues seems to create relationships in which she will experience the essential aloneness and being let down, emotionally not being supported etc. by the partner. Seems the only "solution" from the past is put up with it and taking some false responsibility, while not dealing with the real one....that the soul has created this emotional reality for itself and the solution is not to detach from its emotions and feelings but to try to understand them and find the courage to be its true self.

There was as I see a justification for being "wrong" and "inadequate" by the "new spiritual" teaching Neptune and Jup. in Scorpio in the 6th squaring Moon and Venus suggesting to me that the original taking care of and being responsible for others totally switched around and supported this new judgment of being somehow wrong.....this comes back to Pluto in Virgo in 4th lesson.

9) Chiron in the 10th seems to support this, that the soul was giving and sacrificing too much for the sake of society's rules and perhaps for the family, while the soul's inner needs was put aside....

10) Relative to Chiron, Venus and Moon square the nodal axis, the n. node is the solution node. Yet according to Uranus it is the s. node, and sun also squaring the nodal axis, it is obviously a need to develop both in this life if the multiplied skipped steps are about to resolve and not add to it even more....(sun's square)

Thus as I see it, there is a need to

- 1) change the inner self image and reclaim her true identity as an independent highly evolved soul
- 2) Deal with the displaced emotions as her own and work on emotional healing realizing that her emotional security could not come anywhere else but from within.

3) Instead of having the "aim" of keeping the family together and putting up with unreasonable demands by denying her true self in a relationship, realizing that her true aim is working on her spiritual evolution. Also recognizing her true spiritual and sexual powers. Perhaps recognizing her true sexual needs and desires. Working towards creating a relationship that is not demand based and where is no judgment on natural sexual behavior.

4) Changing her inner self image and her inner relationship with herself changing the conditioned spiritual beliefs about gender roles, and about any god-concept that supports unreasonable sacrifice and masochism that must be the case unconsciously.

5) As the north node solution she must learn a new kind of spiritual approach that allows her to be her, and allows her to use her long hidden spiritual knowledge perhaps in a new way. Chiron's n. node conj. Neptune also seems to support this, there must a spiritual renewal in order to heal herself, and fulfil her evolutionary intention to provide service for others in a spiritual way.....some kind of healing method that I feel would be appropriate.....

Yet I am still not sure what would be that for her, and how exactly can she do all this??? :-))

Also not sure if I covered everything, and if this all right, or did I overlook something or misinterpreted something??? Thank you so much for your time and insights. With Love and Light Lia

Jeffrey: Lia Essentially you have indentified correctly all the dynamics/ archetypes for this women. In many ways she has the same story of Joan Of Ark .. the chart's also being similiar. In the end she would have to ask herself why she needed to create the traumatic experiences that she has which would lead to an uncovering of all of this. And to accept the reasons that she needed to create those traumas. A simple solution to help her to get back in touch with her essential nature would be to encourage her to get out into Nature, alone, and to become quiet with it. Given her natural nature if she could do this this simple thing could progressively recenter her into her right brain which in turn would lead to a progressive 'remembrance' of many, many things which would correlate to not only the healing of all this but to also 'spark' her back into a remembrance into that which she inherently is.

Lia: Hi Jeffrey, first Happy New Year to you and your family! Thanks for taking the time to respond. It's interesting you say the similarity to Joan of Ark...I actually had a strange vision...I think she may have been the actual figure known from the Bible as Jesebel...one of the most hated women of the "new religion" because of her power...her whole family killed cruelly and finally she herself because of her influence.....and lies created to "justify" the whole massacre.... pointing at her as the "most evil".....can I ask you, do you think this can be true, viewing from the chart can the soul be identicle?? With thanks, and Blessings,
Lia

19) We are the New Civilization

Posted by Jeff on December 18, 2001 at 15:49:32:

We are the New Civilization

We are here.

We are waking up now, out of the past, to dream a bigger dream.

We are friends and equals, we are diverse and unique, and we're united for something bigger than our differences.

We believe in freedom and cooperation, abundance and harmony.

We are a culture emerging, a renaissance of the essence of humanity.

We find our own guidance, and we discern our own truth.

We go in many directions, and yet we refuse to disperse.

We have many names, we speak many languages.

We are local, we are global.

We are in all regions of the world, we're everywhere in the air.

We are universe being aware of itself, we are the wave of evolution.

We are in every child's eyes, we face the unknown with wonder and excitement.
We are messengers from the future, living in the present.
We come from silence, and we speak our truth.
We cannot be quieted, because our voice is within everyone.
We have no enemies, no boundaries can hold us.
We respect the cycles and expressions of nature, because we are nature.
We don't play to win, we play to live and learn.
We act out of inspiration, love and integrity.
We explore, we discover, we feel, and we laugh.
We are building a world that works for everyone.
We endeavor to live our lives to their fullest potential.
We are independent, self-sufficient and responsible.
We relate to each other in peace, with compassion and respect, we unite in community.
We celebrate the wholeness within and around us all.
We dance to the rhythm of creation.
We weave the threads of the new times.
We are the new civilization.

Sylvia: jeff did you write this? it is awesome i love it. the repetition of the word We is really timely with the 2s in our millenium ... last year we got the big 2 replacing the 1 and this year we get another 2 ... We numbers, partnership, equality, coequality, shared responsibility, community ... thanks for the poem

20) Weak Ego

Posted by Tom on December 19, 2001 at 19:50:41:

Hi Jeffrey, In listening to the tapes again I've come across the section regarding the strength of the ego. You say to look at the moon, its house, sign, and aspects, where Cancer is and the 4th house for indications as to how strong/weak the ego is. If this is done and results in a weak ego - what do you tell the client to do? How do you deal with of strengthen a weak ego? Thanks much and Happy Holidays.
Blessings, Tom

Jeffrey: Tom First it is necessary to determine the causes of why the ego is 'weak' in any given person and then to determine, relative to those causes, how to strengthen it because of those causes that have occurred in the past. The solution is within the symbols themselves wherein the source or cause of the weak ego can be determined. The solution is within the problem, so to speak .. just a matter of evolving those same symbols in a new way ...

21) Evil & Trines?

Posted by Jennifer on December 20, 2001 at 05:09:30:

Hi Jeffrey, In an earlier post you mentioned an evil person's eyes would have the "cat eye" look to them...Having recently seen this is someone, and after seeing her chart I was amazed that there were some serious trines...there were the other indicators for evil--but I was wondering if this is a common thing. I've always thought of trines as rewards--is this the wrong way to think of them? ...Also, are there other physical indicators when you're around a "cat eyed" person ...like headaches ...I always get a headache when I am around this particular person and wondering if it could be related...I've known this person for quite awhile and this is the first time I've seen her eyes like that, but I've always got the headaches and a queasy feeling in my stomach around her... thanks for any light you can put on this for me...

Jeffrey: Jennifer Yep, trines have been seriously misunderstood by many over the astrological centuries .. there is 'no stress' in these aspects and as a result it can be very 'easy' to be in a state of denial of something, or 'easy' to maintain an existing issue or problem, or 'easy' to not do the work necessary relative to evolutionary necessity .. ease of resistance .. yes headaches can be a reaction to the energy of evil .. more though is simply registered emotionally and psycholgoically of feeling ill at ease, deeply uncomfortable, a sense of danger without knowing why, a instinct to get away from such people .. without really knowing why ..

22) Retrogrades

Posted by Ely on December 20, 2001 at 13:42:28:

so retrogrades are meant to stress a lesson by forcing an individual to experience the same lesson over and over?? Would retrogrades play a role in recovering skipped steps?

Jeffrey: Ely It is not that they enforce the 'same lesson' being learned over and over .. it is about recreating prior life dynamics in the context of the current life via the circumstances that trigger the old dynamics in which the intent is to make new choices, thus evolution, in the face of the circumstances that trigger the old dynamics .. if the retro planet is aspecting the nodal axis thru a square then the issue of skipped steps is implicated .. recreating the circumstances/ dynamics that were avoided or not completely develop in prior life ..

23) Men's dual natures?

Posted by Bryan on December 20, 2001 at 17:09:50:

Jeffrey, you mention many times that women have dual sexual natures but is this also true of men? Do they have dual natures like that of women? I would assume it would go in harmony with natural law for this to be the case. Also, did human beings wear clothes in Matriarchal Societies? Thank you

Jeffrey: Bryan In the last chapter of Pluto Two, Pluto in Sagittarius, there is an extensive discussion of this point .. please read .. Depending on location is the answer to your question ..

Sylvia: Bryan I think that men would have to have dual natures just as women do because men have both masculine and feminine essence just as women do. These are different expressions of duality I see. But I take the example about women's dual natures being one that was serving evolution through genetic selection ... I was really surprised to read it because I've always thought women were more naturally monogamous than men ... maybe childbearing just slows us down a bit ...

24) Theological Question

Posted by Lesley on December 21, 2001 at 14:42:05:

Hi Jeffrey, i'm grappling with a kind of duality concerning god'dess (or the universe) and hope you can offer some insight. While the concept of god as an ever-evolving (and thus imperfect) being makes a lot of sense, i have considered the universe itself -- god's creation, no? -- to be a wise and compassionate entity: as in the phrase "god is good". Yet if an absolute ("perfect") cannot be applied to god, can any absolute (such as "wise") be applied to the universe itself, if it is created by god? Is the universe itself not evolving toward a state of wisdom, as god itself evolves toward perfection? Thanks so much, as always, Lesley

+: GOD IS PERFECT.....the teaching that GOD is imperfect is WRONG!!!!

Lia: Dear "+", (well I would prefer some name to call though??) Thank you very much your participation and your attempt to enlighten us. We heard that idea for a long time....as you see some of us have a problem with that....sorry. What I can say in my own name would be that, in order to truly love and worship God or God'ess (whatever you prefer to call it) IT DOESN'T HAVE TO BE PERFECT to me. If it has to for you than keep that image... But maybe just maybe the problem is not about what people mean at any point of time and space under "perfection" or "imperfecton" but rather what they mean about "love"don't you think????

Love and Light to you Lia

+: The reason i KNOW has to do with love..... in those perfect moments of love and peace in GODS presence.....i have felt GOD and I have to say it was PERFECT there was no how can i improve this or add to this experience.....there just was
ahhhhhh the LOVE so.....many paths to one place

Jeff: If you have arrived at the resonance you describe, perfect Union, in the East as they say "ever new bliss" , then your consciousness can truly begin to understand the chasm existing between your soul's ongoing evolution out of the desire nature (God = Man-Ego) and the natural state of the bhakta, the devotee

who just wants to serve God out of pure affection and love- as Swami Prabhupada says, "when you come to this stage of loving God, that is perfection". From my experience everything appearing temporal/ causal via the energetic signature is an attempt to eliminate desires/ illusion of separation- to me it appears that the Universe wants maximum diversity within maximum consciousness, or as you so beautifully put it, the many paths leading to the One- its truly humbling to experience this real/ perfect field of Love against your own desire/ego system but as they say the journey of 1,000 miles starts with the first step...

Lia: Well, seems to me that it is only a man-made notion we are arguing about, what exactly we mean about perfection or imperfection....the absolute is not relative but what we talk about is.....saying God or God/ess is perfect means for some the simple fact that it includes everything but if that's the case isn't that HAS TO include imperfection???...and for some if imperfection is included it means it can NOT be perfect because perfect does NOT include imperfect:-)) sooo....I think it is just a point of view...surely how humankind meant and means "perfection" as a "godly" or divine nature did and would just seriously separate human and its Creator.....allowing imperfection to me means more closeness to ALL creation, - including myself- ...the POTENTIAL for perfection obviously also included:-)) so to me "absolute" can not be "perfect" or "imperfect" it has to have both and ALL in between.....on the other hand when love is "perfect" it does not need perfection to love...when there is a more "perfect" understanding and compassion it will be able to see the necessity and reason to experience imperfection....so, if God, God/ess perfect I believe it has to and wants to experience imperfection...(perhaps just to experience its "perfect" love??)...if it is imperfect it would want to experience perfection....isn't that strange that both ways we end at the same sort of universe where we are at?? One that has to include both polarity...??? Love & Light Lia

+: Yah! its totally weird....maybe the final denominator in all this.... that totally reduces the polarity.....IS LOVE....its the only thing that makes SENSE in this world

Lia: I TOO DO BELIEVE SO!!

Vanya: Jeffrey, I believe it would be correct to say that; within God/ess's perfection there is imperfection and that is simply a part of perfection...and so God/ess embraces them both...no?

Jeffrey: Lesley Just because god/ess is not 'perfect' does not mean that god/ess is not 'wise or compassionate' .. and yes all is evolving towards 'perfection' whatever that may be .. to me when all is 'perfect' then there is no need for the Creation in the first place but, hey, that could be my own imperfect understanding ..

Sylvia: Have puzzled over this myself a bit, noting that I've thought Jeffrey has been saying that perfection would be the end of delusion and that would be the first absence of evil (or maybe not the first) ... so if there's no delusion and no evil we wouldn't need a manifested creation ... I think that is what I am hearing ... but I think that we might have one just for the joy of it ...

so that the mystery to me of perfection would be the end of life ... that is, everything living is moving and moving causes new experience and that causes new reflection ... it is hard for me to imagine that we would want to stop ... that is, we might rather dance than make war but would we want to stop?

so perfection can also mean to me the being fully present in the now will full acceptance and awareness ... but not stopping the now from evolving ...

i don't think perfection is a good thing ... you know how we really love each other for our foibles and flaws ... and since love is as good as it gets ... o well ...

anonymous: Am a recent but regular visitor to this site & a longtime appreciative student of some of Jeffrey's material. Might it be more accurate to say that nothing in the world of phenomena is perfect, but that which creates it, the Absolute, is?

Mary: To Love is our greatest joy and our greatest struggle, ...for it IS the "raison d'etre" for being on this planet - it opens our emotional bodies to allow fusion with the full power of God's vibration, which we all recognise as love. Love is the EVOLUTIONARY CATALYST that unifies us, that reminds us, the spurs us onward to greater heights in our personal development. Evil is the counterpoint fluctuation in God's vibration. By plunging us through its hellish fire, its intent is to purify us, to show us what we are not, and

free us to enter into a state of co-creativity - which is direct experiential union with the vibration of God. Simply stated, we evolve through acts of unconditional love. The symbols for this simple truth exist everywhere within the totality of the consciousness of this planet and within each individual's consciousness, regardless of evolutionary state. The perfection that we hunger for is simply to exist in a perpetually and totally unified state with the vibration of God.

25) West and East

Posted by Lesley on December 21, 2001 at 14:59:04:

Greetings once more, regarding evil, i'm wondering if the concept of evil is not a product of western thought and philosophy? In my studies, i've yet to find an equivalent in eastern philosophy for evil (as, similarly, there is no word for "guilt" in the Tibetan language, so i've read). So if evil, like guilt, is not acknowledged in the eastern part of the world as such, does that not make evil a projection of only the western part of the world and western values? If evil and guilt don't exist as such in all parts of the world...does that not make them "untrue" in some way, and render them merely and ultimately a creation of a particular culture? I hope you can help with this one. Thanks Jefferey, very much, Lesley

Jeffrey: Lesley You can not know that there is a god/ess unless there were also an evil no different than being able to know day without a night, a women without a man, and so on ... this is simply a naturl law that is specific to any time/ space/ place reality which is governed by the natural law of pololarity ... in the east, for example, in the recent past we had the specter of camboida and the khmer-roge and pol pot who was just like hitler in that he murdered millions of cambodians .. is this not evil ?

Patricia: Dear Lesley, The concept of evil is a part of Eastern thought. Tibet and India are full of images of God/ess and demons. Each village has a guarding diety that protects it from evil. In Tibetan medicine, diseases are understood to be demonic entities and part of the restoration of health is the removal of this demon. The main dividing conceptual difference between East and West is that the bottom line in the Western myth of creation ie..The Garden of Eden..is that humans failed and are intrinsicaly "bad" and need to be redeemed. Hence the guilt complex. While in the East,it is understood that the true nature, is goodness, it is only shrouded or occluded by ego. Redemption is not necessary only purification to reveal the true nature. ...Bright Blessings...Patricia

26) Necessity of Patriarchy

Posted by Stephen on December 21, 2001 at 17:01:34:

Dear Jeffrey, Can you describe, in a nutshell, how you understand the evolutionary necessity that brought about, on a species level, the creation of Patriarchy (The Garden of Eden Myth, etc.). I am assuming that it was not a case of Karmic cause, but perhaps you have another idea. Thanks. Love. Stephen.

Jeffrey: Stephen You will find somewhere in the current message board the answer to this ...

27) a few questions

Posted by vanya on December 24, 2001 at 11:57:06:

dear Jeffrey, I'm on a good computer and have for the first time broused your entire website....i didn't know you had so many dimensions! Your baby is SO sweet...he looks like Martina! I have a few questions: i was reading the Yogananda article about skipped steps and was wondering if another way of describing skipped steps was simply....'soul desires'. So if you see skipped steps in a chart they signify 'unfinished desires' of the soul to experience or playout certain things. IE, Yogananda desired to be a Himalayan monk. So, skipped steps are then free will decsions not 'defaults'. When you write and speak about skipped steps, I've always interpreted them to be regretful or loathing but now i see them in a different light...is this the correct way to look at them? Vanya

Jeffrey: Vanya Well when we see the skipped step signature in a birthchart those skipped steps are 'fated' to occur in one's life but then the soul has a free choice to act up the evolutionary and karmic necessity to recover those skipped steps or not. Even though Yogananda had an intense desire to go and be a monk in the Himalaya's his evolutionary destiny, neccessity, and 'fate' did not allow that in the context of the life that he lived. Thus, that desire, relative to his own evolution, was unfullfilled in his life which then

manifests in the next as a skipped step .. just look at the chart on the website that correlates with his next birth so that that desire and skipped step can be fulfilled. Could not be more black and white.

28) Happy Holidays

Posted by Lia on December 26, 2001 at 16:28:50:

Merry Christmas and a Happy new year to those who celebrate these, otherwise HAPPY HOLIDAYS TO ALL!! Blessings, Lia

29) re: major events in one's life

Posted by lysa on December 27, 2001 at 13:52:40:

Jeffery, This may sound off the wall however, I was observing my own chart and I had a positive major event that happened to me when I was 24 years old. In my chart there is 24 degrees between my sun conjunct mercury in libra in the first house to neptune conjunct jupiter in scorpio in the second house. Is it possible that major events in ones life can be determined by a time sequence in regards to age/degree when one is focusing on universal consciousness. The event seems more than a coincidence and if it can be determined by age/degrees that would help people in their worse and best situations. Have you ever come across such a thought in your own life or observed it in anothers life. Please don't say it depends on other planets because I am throwing this view out as a beginner in observation, only speculating about the possibilities. Lysa

Susan: Hi Lysa, Did you have any major transits aspecting those points at the time of the major life-changing event?

Lysa: Hi Susan, What I can view there was a lot of biquintils.

Judy: Hi, Lysa, Raymond Merriman talks about this in his book, EVOLUTIONARY ASTROLOGY, published by Seek-It. Blessings....Judy

Denise: Lysa, I first saw the original Pluto book by Jeffrey around 1991. I have Pluto Virgo in 4th, as well nodes Cancer/Capricorn. So, if you've read the book, you can imagine the recognition I felt. The gender switch idea reiterated in the chart and the incredible focus on emotional life. In 1996, I started Noel Tyl's course. Very quickly, one is doing self-analysis with the natal chart as the major tool. Solar arc theory became concrete as I used the basic technique of progressing the planetary symbols and the angles approximatley one degree per year. The actual number of minutes is < or > 60 per year depending on what time of year you are born. Astrological software creates charts using the accurate solar arc measures and the results are spectacular. Jeffrey and Noel created and presented the Astro2000 conferences, so I am fairly sure this post is OK. In fact, I feel strongly that, since both 'schools' (Mr. Noel is very much the social/psychological astrologer, rather than esoteric/metaphysical) are 'true', the combination of techniques should be quite useful. I am studying electrical engineering, applied math, and computers right now in order to actualize, but I anticipate the publication of Jeffrey's textbooks. Mr. Noel has recently published "Solar Arcs". When you use the technique with his "midpoint picture" descriptions as a foundation of interpretation, the results are unmistakably accurate. Denise

Progressed: Is it just me or is this not a simple case of progressed Sun...year for a day....happening. ??

Lysa: To Progressed Sun, this occurrence did not last a day but remains in the teachings from on high. I do not have to explain my experience because of the duality that resides in me.

Progressed: believe me sister....i don't want to hear your actual experience. However, the events brought about by progressions do not necessarily only last one day....the events can be very large and cataclysmic.

Elizabeth: TRUE

Jeffrey: Lysa I am unclear on what you are asking in 'age and degree' .. maybe you could put it another way ..

Lysa: Jeffrey, I can't quite place it into words than what I've stated previously. All I can say that the experience and you (forcing) me to question myself (via your work) or me coming into contact with your work. I can only conclude it was and still is a timeless universal experienced which I find difficult to discover the pattern in my own astrology chart. That is why I was wondering of the possibility that there could be a age/degree reference. Now I feel like I'm really off the wall. lysa

Vanya: hey Lysa, if you take the symbols involved with your progressed sun (For a quick example): jupiter, scorpio, neptune, 2nd house. Then you know that when you hit 24 you are going to experience events which will naturally force you to expand(jupiter) by digging deeply within to find truths that needed to resurface and be uncovered(scorpio). In the process much disillusionment(neptune) will take place to what you previously believed and personally valued(2nd house)...lots and lots of 'magic' and eye opening experiences. But not for just one day...this will effect your evolution forever, think of it like a door being opened...it only took a moment to open it but it showed you a whole other dimension to your existence and now it is permanently open...no turning back. And i don't doubt that Jeffrey helped to open this door!

Sylvia: Hi Lysa What came to mind for me is that this is the halfway point of the 48-year cycle ... am trying to remember ... yes I think it is Saturn Uranus relationship ... but not sure how that fits into your chart ...

Then I think your question is especially interesting because I have started to pay more attention to degrees of separation in people's charts and sometimes I think I see themes there ...

a little numerology and a little archetypal number symbols ... one example is a person with lots of 2s ... maybe planets on the 2 degree or a few 2 degree conjunctions and then the whole chart shows this person is fully loaded into expressing through relationship ... significant full phase activity ... Venus activity ...

sometimes I think the numbers relate to I Ching symbols too ... other times I think there's not enough of a pattern yet to conclude anything ...

30) God/ess/ Ego/ co creator:

Posted by lysa on December 29, 2001 at 13:16:35:

Hi there, I want to bring in the new year on a clean slate. I've been hesitant (fearful)to discuss my observations yet; I have been pressured to do so. There seems to be a lot of egos out there trying to learn to be one with god/ess in a dual world. I thought if I shared my thoughts it might help with your own life in becoming one with god/ess. What I've observed is that there seems to be a problem with the ego integrating with god/ess. Just bear with me and try this little experiment.

State this statement out loud feel and observe your feelings and own power. Say I am god/ess does it feel like your talking through ego. Observes your ego and feelings and the sense the power that surrounds you. Now try stating I am a co creator with the god/ess. Does it feel like your talking through ego.

It may mean and feel like the same energy however, when stating I am a co creator with god/ess it allows your ego to be absorbed therefore allowing god/ess to work through you without feelings of superiority to any one else so your forced to view all things as an equal identifying god/ess in all. For myself I prefer to state I am a co creator. Remember this is only an observation I hope this might help in your own growth if not it was worth the try. Lysa

Sylvia: Lysa thank you ... I just tried this exercise and I did kind of okay on the saying I am goddess part ... surprised me ... after all these eons ... and then I tried saying the co creator part and I felt good there too except for a little bit of confusion where little voices were running around in the behind of my mind saying things like 'o no that's god's job' and so on ... those little voices must be reverse ego ... or fragments of the parent archetypes around the god goddess archetypes

31) Evolutionary stages of couples

Posted by Mark S on December 29, 2001 at 20:10:21:

Hi Jeffrey, Jeffrey, I have a question that pertains to the evolutionary stages of couples and the composite chart. For example, my wife being at the second stage individuated and I at the first stage spiritual; what

stage would the relationship function within? Would it vascillate between the spiritual and individuated, or, would there be a meeting of the souls somewhere in between, ie., in my example, the third stage individuated? I'm aware of the fact that much has to do with the make-up of the particular synastry dynamic, however, I wonder if there is a general model that you could provide. As we know, many people form relationships with others that are not evolutionarily equal for a myriad of reasons. I would like to know if there is a particular way in which to avoid the potential for frustration or an attitude of superiority within the partner that is further along in their growth than the other. thanks Jeffrey Mark S.

Lia: Hi Mark, I think this is nothing else but patriarchal distortion....there is no "superiority" between the stages...for example, I knew many people who belonged to the so called "dimly evolved" state... thus starting of human consciousness....I believe that all humanity can learn from them a GREAT DEAL....I saw no persons in more harmony with nature, and life....so with GODD/ESS for that matter....they did know things no one else did...one of them went to the pregnant pig at night to help her give birth...actually saved the pig's life...he couldn't talk properly though, was of course perceived as a retard...another one saved the doctor's life...not allowing him to go somewhere made a big "nonsense" upheaval he never did before...later occurred he stopped only when a very ugly accident was over farther on the road the doc was about to drive on...he arrived couple of minutes later, just to see the scene...and wondered all his life about his retarded "patient"... Well do you think you or I in any way "superior" to them??? I don't..... Love and Light Lia

Lysa: Beautifully said Lia. I work with children that have mental challenges and they all have been teachers. One girl I used to work with said in her previous life her mother and brother had abused thier psychic gifts. That is why she came back as a down syndrom to teach them. Imagine we are searching and that this individual already had the insight. lysa

Sylvia: Lia I think you are onto something here that is confusing a lot to me. Perhaps it is a part of spirituality that moves toward the Beginner's Mind ... which must be after the second stage and before the avatar ... it would have to be after the second stage because that's the arrogant delusional stage ... someone perceived as a retard by the herd mind could very well be third stage spiritual here in disguise for teaching purposes. I think !!!!

Lia: Well, I didn't think that, but obviously in some cases it can be....I rather think that there is something so sacred in life that is more PRESENT in nature in animals/plants etc. than in today's human beings...no wonder after all that distortion:-)) but that did not happen to those in the first human stage....thus they do have it....later learning human law that means these days patriarchy perhaps we lose it or at least some part of it, and thru the human spiritual stages we regain it with full consciousness....I think that's all it is....that there is something so simple but we lose it in the human process, and then we regain it further up, and the point is it can be regained more consciously as a human.....yet it can be lost more easily as humans...its like the further we are the more power and freedom we have to abuse it if we chose so....so I think the level of responsibility growssomething the first level (dimly evolved) just knows as plants and animals know, they don't have that much freedom to act in any other way....a little but not much....then the freedom grows....this I think the major difference....to have the whole freedom and from free will chose to be attuned to Life to Goddess... Love Lia

Jeffrey: Mark The fact that you are further along in your evolution than your wife has the effect of helping the wife evolve forwards towards, in her case, the third stage individuated .. for you this will have the effect of making you feel that you are going backwards instead of forwards .. there is no 'midpoint' between a couple when the evolutionary stages are different .. the only way to avoid the feeling of frustration or superiority is to understand the evolutionary or karmic causes that have created the unequal situation in the first place .. to accept the responsibility in your own actions or desires that is the cause of the situation in the first place ..

Mark S.: Okay everyone, I believe you've missed what I was talking about completely. Instead of focusing on just a "part" of what I was asking, ie., 'superior,' consider this: It is not uncommon for those of us who are just beginning to sense the first rays of light along the spiritual to get involved with those who are not. I recall someone who was much further along than any of us once exclaimed, "O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you, and suffer you?" Lk 9:42. Until you have experienced what it is

like to be with someone you love who doesn't see or understand what you do you can't grasp what I was asking Jeffrey. Sometimes I feel like I can't live the life I would like to if I was with someone who is equal in growth. My wife is unable, because of her evolutionary focus, to understand what these kind of needs are in me. She is supportive and would allow me the freedom I need, however, at times I am frustrated because she can't be with me in my journey of discovery. Take a look at what Jeffrey said. It describes perfectly what I have already accepted. Therefore, it is ever more my own personal journey, even within the relationship. And if you believe that because someone has evolved to the spiritual state, that they can't feel superior to those who are not, then perhaps you need to understand the concept of the desire of separation from the source that Jeffrey has taught us. This is always active, even in the spiritual state. The ego always has its' own needs and desires that feed the sense of individuality we all have. Is it so hard to see how someone within the frustration of having karmic obligations to someone who isn't at the same evolutionary stage could be tempted to feel superior? I was asking Jeffrey how to avoid such feelings in order to keep my focus upon God/ess and the attitude of grace and understanding as well as to joyfully accept and acknowledge my own karmic obligation in order to continue my growth. Peace, Mark S.

Lia: Hi Mark, thanks very much for your sharing! I think you may have misundertood what I was trying to say...I didn't blame you or question you....I just tried to share what I discovered in my life, and how life taught me about all that what you say about the nature of our egocentric separation desires that automatically feeds the notion of any kind of superiority when we are obviously not at a same "level" with someone....I do beleive that this is part of patriarchal conditioning...I did learn a great deal believe me recognizing the fact that those beings considered as far far "lower" evolved or "inferior" compare to the rest of us so to speak, actually are not inferior, and they too have something to share that can take our breath away.....it did help me to embrace humility, to realize the relativity of any kind of value....that is all. I thought it may help you too....without any intention of "making you wrong".... Love and Light Lia

32) Influence of evil: an example

Posted by Mark S. on December 30, 2001 at 14:26:09:

Hi All,

I came across this story in the paper today and realized it is a perfect example of the influence of evil Jeffrey spoke about.

Quote: "FLORIDA 12-YEAR-OLD BOY ACCUSED OF MURDERING FATHER WRITES OF MOLESTER'S INFLUENCE ON HIM. . . .citing a note found at the murder scene in which Alex(the boy) wrote that his life was cloudy and confused and without goals, and that he was uncertain whether he wanted to be a teacher, govenor or president- until Chavis(the molester)befriended him. "Rick let me see what I didn't understand," Alex wrote, according to the statement." This a perfect example of when evil makes it's appearance in a life, ie., when Alex's life became "cloudy and confused." It would be interesting to see where this boy's Lucifer was in the birthchart. Whether or not it's placement had something to do with the kinds of issues described in the article. Happy New Year everyone! Mark S.

33) anima again

Posted by Stephen on December 31, 2001 at 17:18:13:

Dear Jeffrey, Please bear with me. I am having difficulty reconciling the archetypal correlation between anima and moon. On the one hand, I understand you to say that the moon is our subjective egocentric consciousness, yet relative to the suppression of Saturnian conditioning, the female part of a man's soul becomes repressed, unconscious, and often projected. Would it be accurate to say, then, that the lunar archetype can be both conscious and unconscious relative to the repression of consensus conditioning?

Jeffrey: yes, very much so .. a way to understand the symbolism is to understand that half of the moon, the dark side, never faces the Earth .. anima/animus ..

At the risk of asking you for a cookbook formula, can you comment on how you see this moon/saturn dynamic acting in my case. I have saturn in Pisces in the 2nd making a waxing trine to moon in cancer, intercepted in the 7th. To fill out the 4th/10th picture: Aries on the 4th cusp ruled by mars in virgo in the 9th; Libra on the 10th, ruled by venus in pisces in the 3rd (conjunct saturn, opposing mars). I am only asking for a specific example to help me understand the archetypal moon/saturn dynamic.

Jeffrey: First, we must understand the significance of the evolutionary conditions because for those who are evolving out of the consensus the blocking of the inner female or male progressively gives way to a co-equal intergration of the male and female within that ultimately allows for an actualization of the natural man or women.

Obviously you are not in the consensus state so this would mean that you are progressively intergrating the inner female within yourself.. meaning it is not totally 'unconscious'. Relative to the symbolism that you have supplied it means in your case that the inner male has been structured for many recent lives to give, give and give so more to others in general, and intimate others specifically. A need to be needed which of course generates a state of emotional security based on the need to be needed. Thus, you see yourself as a giver of psychological/ emotional information and knowledge for others. This also connects to your own inner need of lifetimes to understand your own sense of existance, your sense of self, in cosmological terms wherein the nature of what you think you know, what you believe, your conceptual framework for the cosmos, is the basis of your own sense of personal security of an emotional nature. At times even trying to convince and covert others to what your sense of knowledge is because of the underlying correlation to your own sense of personal security. This of course has created arguements with others who have the effect of challenging your sense of authority linked with the underlying issue of your own emotional security which is, again, based on your own sense of what you think you know.

The inner female, relative to your evolutionary condition, will cause you to feel inwardly that you are not a 'traditional' male in the sense of being a 'marlboro' man. And cause you to want more from intimate relationships than just a 'normal', traditional, relationship with a women. Thus, a need for a non-traditional women. A women who is essentially asking the same kinds of cosmological / emotional questions that you yourself ask. The inner female, the dark side of your personal moon, is seen thru it's polarity into the first/ capricorn which is ruled by the planet saturn in pisces in your second conjunct venus. This means that underneath the inner male who is structured to give, give, and give some more is the inner female who is desiring to be given to, to have your own deepest inner needs identified and met. Thus, the actual motive of giving is driven by the need to be given to. When this is realized the total need of the 7th house Moon is met: a co-equal relationship is which the roles of giving and receiving are equal and interchangeable.

Thanks. Love, Stephen.

34) a little 'celebration' for SASHI

Posted by Lia on December 31, 2001 at 20:11:57:

Interesting right new years eve:-)) I would like to announce that an old well known member of this message board just found her true identity, and gave herself a new name as a reflection. Who we know very well as "Susan" from today onward wears a knew name SASHI. So, I would like to help this "rebirth" with a little "public" acknowledgement and celebration: Welcome dear Sashi, I'm so glad you found your true identity! Happy new year and happy new life!! With Love and Hugs Lia

Jeffrey Wolf Green Evolutionary Astrology Message Board Messages posted during Jan. 2002

1) Swami Beyondananda

Posted by S on January 01, 2002 at 13:34:25:

Hi to all and Happy New Year! I don't know how many of you are familiar with Swami Beyondananda, but I think he has a wonderfully irreverent view of the reverent that echos what Jeffrey once said, "Once you embrace a vision of the absurd, then nothing can really stick to you." In that light, I offer you the following for a good New Year Laugh (at ourselves). God Bless.

FUNDamentalist Humanifesto: How to Become Fooly Aware by Swami Beyondananda

I have long been a supporter of the human potential movement. No matter what I see on the 6:00 news, I still feel we have the potential to be human. But how do we actually actualize our humanity? How do we humanifest our full potential? Many teachers are telling us that the shift is already taking place. Perhaps you have felt the gears grinding in your own karma. Well, there is no better way to lubricate your transmission than with laughter. That is why so many formerly-serious people have joined the humorin' potential movement and become FUNdamentalists -- accent on "fun".

Like many of you, I began as a seeker of wisdom. I came of age during the sects revolution, and I explored all kinds of kinky sects. But I never felt fulfilled. I finally saw the light when I woke up one morning with a sugar hangover at a biker crash-pad. I was wearing an orange leather vest and reeked of incense. Yes, I had become a Harley Krishna. I took a good look at myself in the mirror, and that's when enlightning struck and I found foolfillment. I became fooly-realized the moment I realized that I was a fool -- and there was nothing to do about it but laugh. And I've been preaching FUNdamentalism ever since.

The Five Fundamentals of FUNdamentalism

1. Life Is a Joke -- but God Is Laughing With Us, Not At Us. God is tuned to the Comedy Channel, and we are His Funniest Home Videos. We take turns being comedian and straight man (and yes, a gay woman can be a straight man -- it happens all the time), so we get the fool spectrum of experience. And we have free choice. We get to choose whether or not we laugh. While we FUNdamentalists are ardently pro-laugh, we are pro-choice as well. We honor every human being's right to not be amused. But I figure, why resist a Farce that is greater than any of us? If life is a sitcom, might as well sit calm and enjoy it.

2. Fun Is Fundamental. FUNdamentalists believe that life is fundamentally fun -- that underneath all the stress, distress, and negativity, there is an deep well of joy. Each time laughter bubbles up from that well, we experience deep wellness. A fooly-aware person need only look in the mirror to begin laughing. So play to God daily. Surrender to the Farce, and smile... you're on Candid Karma.

3. A Laugh Track Has Been Provided. The FUNdamentalist scriptures tell us that on the Eighth Day, God saw the world was funny and created Laughter. And since we were

humoring Him, He decided to humor us. So He provided a laugh track so we could laugh along. But when things get serious, we lose track of the laugh track. Fortunately, the best way to overcome gravity is with levity. We can use the levitational pull to help us rise above whatever is bringing us down -- and help us get back on track.

4. We Are Put In the Material World To Get More Material. Spirit is immaterial, so it must materialize to experience anything. Without material existence, there would be nothing to laugh about and no one to do the laughing. We have been given the human jestive system to turn the material of life into laughter. When we laugh, God laughs. And when we laugh with God, we are using the spiritual to heal the material. To be happy in life, you must be able to take a joke. And if you can leave a few as well, all the better.

5. Nonjudgment Day Is At Hand! When a majority of human beings would rather laugh than condemn, we will have an uncritical mass, and this will usher in Nonjudgment Day. On Nonjudgment Day, we will all win beauty contests. Lawyers will disappear, and all our trials will be over. On this glorious day when enlightning strikes, our clown chakras will open, we will become fooly-realized, and we will finally get the joke. The world will stop -- and everyone will get off.

Sylvia: Thanks for bringing Swami before us ... his work is hilarious and fun ... and looked at from the standpoint of Jeffrey's work I think it pokes a little fun at the gap between manmade religions and spirituality in a way that brings relief and joy ... I've been a fan of Swami's for several years ... if people here don't know about him, he does comedy workshops at Unity churches around the country ... don't know if he does weddings but if he does then everyone gets to laugh til they cry ... truly he's a joy-maker ...

J: Dear S, Thanks for the humor--God/ess FORBID we take ourselves too seriously!

2) Oblique retrogrades

Posted by Elle on January 02, 2002 at 16:21:23:

Hi, Sloooooowly going through the program. Revisited Tape #1 and I just want to make sure I understand the concept of oblique retrogrades that was discussed there (I am unable to hear most of the questions generated from the audience).

A planet is in retrograde (say, Saturn). That planet is making an aspect to another planet--not in retrograde--. Let's say, Saturn Retro. is in opposition to Venus. So if I understand this correctly, the Venus function will be impacted by the Retrograde Saturn, and that is the oblique retrograde? So the Venus function will also ACT like a retrograde? So if Saturn Retrograde is also making aspects to 4 other planets, they are all in oblique retrograde and will all act like they are in retrograde?

Jeffrey: Elle Yes to all of it .. but the main thing to understand is that when a planet is retro making aspects to whatever other planets that the other planets only function LIKE A RETROGRADE as they apply to the actual planet that is retro ... for example the venus oppossed saturn retro means that saturn is the CASUATIVE factor for the venus having a retro function but only as it applies to the Saturn archeytpe .. if that same venus was aspecting other planets that were not retro then that venus functions like a non-retro

venus in general, and to those other planets specifically, and only assumes a retro function relative to the planet that is retro that is making an aspect to it ..

3) Patience

Posted by Elle on January 02, 2002 at 16:22:56:

Is there an archetype of "patience" and if so it would be?

Sylvia: What came to mind for me is Taurus ... Ferdinand out munching in the pasture ... now I am thinking what sign, house, aspect would mean patience ...

How about a Sun in Taurus in the 9th house trine Moon in Virgo in the 12th (does that work?) not sure whether that's patience or lethargy ... just playing ...

Lia: Well, I think it is the Capricorn end of the Cancer-Capricorn polarity.... Time.. (winter, bondage, obstacle that all teaches patience and responsibility) time in space... that slow and rigid and teaches that we have to wait till we can manifest the "thought" in the process of materializing it takes "action" within that time/space matter ...the promise of the "spring" during the the "winter"....the knowingness of the Pisces/Aries turning point when there is no "material" sign of it....the half circle is hidden down, but it is there... waiting for the TIME when it can materialize (or be born)... (Cancer polarity the womb)what else can be the teacher of patience???

Love and Light Lia

Jeffrey: Elle The element of Earth, the Signs Taurus, Virgo, and Capricorn .. The sign and planet that embodies the archetype of patience specifically is Taurus and Venus ..

4) Self destructive behavior

Posted by Elle on January 02, 2002 at 16:27:32:

In Tape #1, the Mars/Pluto opposition was said to be one signature for rape or physical, emotional, sexual abuse in a chart. Is there a predominant signature for self-destructive behavior? I don't think that would be exactly the same thing as masochism (although it is linked, I would think). I'm talking more about something like getting good advice and not taking it--even if the results are dire if you don't and you know it. Or eating too much when you want to lose weight, or drinking too much at an important meeting...that kind of self-destructive.

Jeffrey: Elle Self destructive behavior is a function of masochism .. no more, no less ... thus the signature of masochism will ALWAYS be present in these cases ...

5) Primary Lifetimes

Posted by Katharina on January 02, 2002 at 20:25:03:

Hi Jeffrey, I am working on comprehending the Pluto/Mars symbols for the 8 primary lifetimes to work out a specific evolutionary intent. Since it is a specific intent, Pluto would always be in the same house, but could the Nodes and their rulers vary throughout the 8 primary lives? *Jeffrey: Yes ..*

In the case where Pluto is two or less degrees from the next house cusp, would this indicate that in the next primary life Pluto might be in the next house, or will this only happen once an entire cycle is complete?

Jeffrey: Once an entire cycle is complete ..

When Pluto and Mars are in balsamic conjunction, can we assume that there was no balsamic semisquare direct aspect before?.....since otherwise the current one would be primary life #9....

Jeffrey: No, the balsamic semi-square would have to have occurred before ...

Could this possibly be seen as the first primary life of a whole new cycle, where something is left to be completed, especially if the conjunction is within a degree or two? *Jeffrey: Yes ...*

Thank you so much, and many good wishes for the New Year, Katharina

6) Re: Chart analysis

Posted by Lia on January 03, 2002 at 01:26:42:

Hi Jeffrey, first Happy New Year to you and your family! Thanks for taking the time to respond to my chart analysis. It's interesting you say the similarity to Joan of Ark...I actually had a strange vision...I think she may have been the actual figure known from the Bible as Jesebel...one of the most hated women of the "new religion" because of her power...her whole family killed cruelly and finally she herself because of her influence.....and lies created to "justify" the whole massacre....pointing at her as the "most evil".....can I ask you, do you think this can be true, I mean from the chart point of view, can the soul be identical??

With thanks, and Blessings, Lia

Jeffrey: Lia If you are asking whether she was Jesebel the answer is no .. but in terms of the dynamics they are of course very similar ...

7) Paranoia

Posted by Sylvia on January 03, 2002 at 18:43:37:

Is there a chart indicator for paranoia? I'm aware of healing approaches through helping a client to connect with disowned/denied or unconscious parts of themselves, usually fears held out of awareness. Wondering if there's a natal signature indicating?

Jeffrey: Sylvia There can be various signatures for paranoia. As an archetype it correlates first to Pluto and thru extension it's lower octave Mars. So for example Pluto opposed Mars, Mars on S.node, Pluto square Mars, Mars in the 8th, Mars or Pluto in the 12th, Mars square or opposed Neptune, also Mars in balsamic conjunction to Pluto, Neptune on the Asc yet in the 1st, Neptune in the 8th ..

Elle: Just an aside, but as I'm going through the class tapes, reading the message board, and slowly trying to learn, I'm having to fight something like the 1st semester medical student's lament. That is, being sure one is diagnosed with every new complaint one learns about! My thoughts are going to "ohmygosh, I have THAT on MY chart!" Maybe I'm just being paranoid... :)

Sylvia: Thank you Jeffrey, this helps. Elle, I think I share this with you ... perhaps it's a way to have empathy for clients we may one day help ... because you responded this

way I'll just tell you my own experience with paranoia ... both feeling it intermittently and healing it intermittently ... I do have 8th house Mars and 12th house Pluto ... but paranoia is only an issue when I am avoiding deep feelings that are either a natural part of having strong emotions in general or are feelings that want attention from past lives ... Ignoring or denying fear will force it to try to get my attention by showing up outside ... the person who is paranoid or is in a paranoid episode is doing this ... unconsciously usually but sometimes consciously ...

One of my best friends had a diagnosis (paranoid schizophrenia) which sparked some of my interest in this subject ... one of his favorite things to say was "I aint' afraid of nothing." Sounds rudimentary I know, but what I cannot convey here well is how tuned in to soul this man was ... we worked around his perception disparities (he was psychotic and/or psychic) ... the more we worked around them the more I could see that his conscious personal self was flooded with his soul consciousness ... we didn't get around to finding out whether we could heal it by him learning to let himself feel his fears ... he had to be strong for his family when he was young so this has crystallized as a habit ...

he was not only paranoid but he had what psychology calls fixed paranoid delusions ... a whole alternative reality ... while we tried to catch up with it and heal it, we were always trailing behind ... finally he decided it was a part of his being ... that it had grown up with him because it had allowed him to survive ... so he was like a tree with this symbiosis ... all this was before some writers addressed the similarity of some psychoses to the visionary consciousness of avatars ... i was continually puzzled with that aspect of this ... his soul was flooding his consciousness and he didn't fit into the small consensus world ... my experience has been milder ... if i allow my organic or past life dreads to be felt in my body then i am not going into paranoia episodes ...

as a way to close i'll just tell you that this friend is still a spiritual teacher and guide to me from the other side and i found him there on a shamanic journey ... he was wearing something that he had (for reasons unknown) once worn every day for two weeks. he complained that no one noticed and i said well, we did, we just thought you knew what you were doing. and he smiled. when i happened onto him in the upper world on a shamanic journey he was wearing it ... so it makes sense to me now, thank you jeffrey, that paranoia is a function of pluto ... sometimes i think the soul is a hard taskmaster ...

Ely: I have alot of these aspects in my chart that signify paranoia... about three to five years ago I recall being verry paranoid... That was until I took a Psychology clas and became even more paranoid. I felt such sympathy for those mentaly ill people that i thought i could be one...

I did not overcome the paranoia until i decided i was too strong to be diagnosed with a mental disorder.. I imagined myself confronting a psychiatrist who was trying diagnose me with some disorder. He personified society and its voice to me at the time. Instead of listening to him and allowing him to deem me what he would, I chalenged him with the confidence that everything I see and feel is real, and that anything i express is valid because it is directly rooted in things that i interpret that are real. Someone who dosent

understand me may as well be lacking on their part as much as i am on mine. What i got to say to them is maybe I'm speaking too broadly for you, maybe I'm just condensing the BS so i can actually saysomething to you... maybe unlike you I'm ready to express myself in a way that is expansive and unique to my character. i'd like to do something that hasent been done. I know all about those minor little things that everyone else knows and would love for me to talk about... I have no intrest in such unnecessary obscurities. I smash them to one, so they are solid. They are my tools, so I take them for granted.

What I saw and see is real; everything anyone sees and feels is real; its a lack of personal confidence that makes people paranoid and unable to focus on an itching inkling that is probably their ticket to the next place... Those people we are committing to institutes may have something to say to all of us about ourselves. They are the acumulated lack of confidence in all of humanity. They are those who represent our fear of being alone or radical.

I became passively agressive to those people who are always pointing fingers when they dont understand, blameing people for lack of clarity... As one from the pluto in libra group I think it is a lack of intrest in other peoples intrests that is a key cause of misinterpretation that leads to alienation and sagnation in our world.

World peace dose not lie in "Back to Nature" It lies in evolution and technology which can reunify with nature in a new way, and the only way to get beyond what we know now is to unite... We've got to rediscover trust in each other and objectively determine the special gifts among us. Thats the only way to get maximum efficiency out of our lives...

I'm 23 I cant even find a job any where but a bar or a burger shop. None of my friends can get jobs either, except for the ones using or building weapons for the government... We are at our prime, we have massive energy and talent but no positive direction to place it. The fucking system is so paranoid and incesteous it cant even open the door to its savior; it has no objectivity for the talent of the youths.... If we had the opportunity to carry on massive projects where we were produceing or improveing something positive it would be sucessful... Its like the powers with the ability to help start something like this are too scared to hand over the flame when they have nothing left to do with it... I feel as though my friends and i are treated like babies, we are greatly repressed and misinterpreted... I'm sorry but i think that generation x is is a cop out lable for Pluto in Libra, a group whose higher ambition is not self righteouse proclaim of independance but to see beauty and to refine and perpetuatethe the best of whats already out there. There is plenty out there and its going nowhere, we could send a spaceship to mars built from unused materials and computer parts that are thrown in the dump, hypothetically speaking. Someone needs to present us with the best and we will make it better.. That lable was given to my generation because the majority of our parents did not know how to be mentors to us.

Judy: Have you studied YOGA AND PSYCHOTHERAPY by Swami Rama and R. Ballentine? It is an older book, about 30 years old, and it is filled with insights. Perhaps

the section on psychosis and mysticism, their differences and similarities, might appeal to you? Blessings....Judy

Sylvia: Thank you both for commenting. Ely, your story is very poignant to me ... at 23 I think (coz I am 60 now) you are going to have time to live in the healed world ... after 2004 ... if and when you make children they will come into the healed world ... even if it is not 100 percent healed there are pockets of healed people living together more and more ...

you would not be here if you didn't have something special to do and give ...

your difficulties sound just like the individuated soul awakening to itself ...

i am a job counselor. so naturally i am triggered by your plight into thinking things well get some more training but then i think o well all the training is aiming at the fucked up version of the world unhealed ...

then i think whoa wait a minit, there's massage therapy, all the healing arts, there's nursing and helping if you love ... if you have the paranoia then this means you have the challenge of finding a way to be in the world without being of it ...

of finding a way not to spend all your precious life energy fighting with delusion ... of finding a way to develop community with people who will be needed for the world the way it is going to be ...

organic gardening and farming are other healing things to do ... since pesticides are toxic to the people who grow with them and the people who eat them and the creatures in the earth ...

it is good to rant at the way things are because you need to define your space. but eventually you will not want to spend your energy resisting but building a life instead ... sending you blessings ... Sylvia

8) Pluto in Sag kids

Posted by Sylvia on January 03, 2002 at 19:15:28:

Will this generation bring also a change in sexual customs? Have a little grandson born in 96 who has no sexual inhibitions and is openly masturbating to orgasm and very comfortable about it, can multi task in the sense of get himself off while watching cartoons and building a model at the same time ... all the adults are a little bit freaked out ... thankfully no one is shaming him (it wouldn't faze him anyway) but his father is suggesting this needs to be private ... I'm wondering if this is going to be a generational shift or we just have a precocious kid in our midst ... he's got sun in taurus and pluto in the 12th house ...

Jeffrey: Sylvia Well, first, let us remember that Sag is the archetype of Natural Law. Thus, it is natural for kids in general to touch themselves. With this generation it can appear more overt. Yes, this generation will change some the general balance of the percentages of the evolutionary conditons .. perhaps shifting the individuated state for

example from 20 percent to 30 percent. So as they get older in general they can have more of an affect in challenging the consensus including the 'norms' of society which includes sexuality. The father of this boy is doing the right thing in terms of talking with the boy that the specific behavior is ok, normal, but that it is best done in a more private room relative to the 'reality' of others ...

Maurice: Would you mind sharing the birth data of the child, I would like to find out about the astro signature of this sense of freedom, beyond the pluto/sag. Its alright if you don't feel comfortable with that. TC.M

Sylvia: May 4 1996, 23:00 Newport, WA USA (Pend Oreille County)

Maurice: thank you

9) anima/animus

Posted by Stephen on January 06, 2002 at 16:58:24:

Dear Jeffrey, Thank you so much for your thoughtful answers. That last one really took me for a loop. I just want to run this by you to see if I am following your astrological reasoning regarding anima/animus. To use a hypothetical example: say we have a woman in the second stage individuated evolutionary condition, would it follow that her natal moon/fourth signature would correspond to her anima (her self-image as a female) and that this woman's animus would be represented by the polarity point of her natal moon and it's planetary ruler by house/sign/aspects. Furthermore, given this evolutionary condition, we would expect that she would be in the process, evolutionarily speaking, of bringing this "masculine side" into consciousness and integrating it into her subjective sense of self. *Jeffrey: Yes*

In contrast, a consensus soul, would, most likely, only experience her animus by projection. How's that? Love. Stephen. *Jeffrey: right on ...*

10) Masochism signature

Posted by Elle on January 06, 2002 at 19:59:07:

Hi Jeffery, I'm wondering if I haven't missed something in the reading or the tapes (currently on tape 4). I have searched your library of past posts and haven't found this mentioned. Earlier I asked about self-destructive behavior, and you answered that it all boils down to "masochism." To further that discussion:

Is there a signature of masochism? So far, in the tapes, you've discussed how it correlates to Virgo, and the Virgo/Pisces split. So would the "signature" be a "weak ego" as you discussed in the early tapes, with specific planets in Virgo/Pisces, 6th/12th or Venus/Neptune aspects?

Jeffrey: yes... but there are other signatures .. for example saturn square or opposed venus .. saturn square or opposed the moon .. a strong capricorn signature, a dominant tenth house pattern ..

What other factors would be common to this? Do you get into this further in the classes? (I'm impatient!)

Jeffrey: any signature which correlates with 'guilt and atonement'..... when the tapes get into chart analysis and specifically the relationship analysis stuff..

As you've mentioned masochism, in all of its forms, is so prevalent that I'm curious about this.

11) "off" oppositions

Posted by Elle on January 06, 2002 at 20:07:37:

Do "off" oppositions have any relevance other than that of a "normal" opposition? By "off" I mean something like, 2nd - 9th house planets being in opposition, rather than in 2nd-8th.

Jeffrey: Elle Yes, the additional archetype to include in the inconjunct because of the opposition occurring thru a naturally inconjunct house relationship ..

12) Wow & thanks

Posted by Elle on January 07, 2002 at 11:47:07:

Hi again, I just have to say WOW! As I've mentioned I'm going through the material slowly, through necessity. First, the way I learn requires that I watch the tapes, think about it, go back and make copious notes--near transcripts--and think about it some more. This is also necessary because I am going to school to learn a career (at the age of 43), and there is only so much time so I find my astrology study time interrupted by large spans of other study. Well, I'm also impatient & making transcripts can be a little tedious, so I've now watched several tapes back to back. I literally got some "tingles" (physically) watching you cover some of this material.

Most notably, watching the tapes on the phases of the aspects. This just makes SO MUCH sense! Luckily I'm rather new to the subject of astrology, so I don't have a whole lot of information that is so totally ingrained it would be tough to let go of it. I did have some knowledge of "aspects" but how you cover it just blows the lid off everything I've read. For example, I've got Mercury in a balsamic conj. to Uranus in my 1st house (in Leo). The "unhappy cookbooks" merely stated something like I can think quickly and Uranus is in detriment in Leo. Well, that's not terribly useful, thank you very much. But now, with the archetypes of the signs/planets you've given, and the HUGE difference between a cookbook conjunction and the balsamic or new phase conjunction--you've opened up a huge realm of possibilities. And now I don't have time to delve into it as I wish! (Though I will be in every possible moment I can gather.) My school break is over and I have to get back to THAT study! Ooooh, the frustration.

Other things that were just "light bulb" moments were the distinction of the ASC and DSC. It *never* made sense to have the ASC be the mask of the persona, but all of the books discussed it as such.

The 4th house, Cancer & the moon never really "felt" right to me, either, when I'd read about them. Some things "fit" but the whole picture just wasn't there. This archetype looms large on my chart, so not having things truly make sense on a gut level was understandably uncomfortable. Can you tell that I am brimming with enthusiasm here? Thank you for presenting this material. I feel like a kid in a candy store.

Jeffrey: Elle cool glad it is turning on the light bulbs for you ...

13) nodal axis

Posted by Elle on January 08, 2002 at 15:49:34:

Hi, Is the moon's nodal axis always in retrograde movement?

Jeffrey: Elle No, they are not .. occasionally they do go into direct motion .. this was not discovered until somewhere in the early 80's when the folks that made the very first astro computer, the DR-70, discovered this fact.. to the point that they were also able to prove to the astro scientist community this fact .. all astronomical almanacs and references were then then changed to reflect this .. i have been observing folks who do have the lunar access direct for years now .. in fact many of my family members including myself have then non-retro .. and thru these observations have discovered that in general folks that do have the nodes non-retro tend to have the sense of meaning or purpose for the current life in place, or realized, much earlier than folks that do not .. thus making life choices earlier on in the life that reflect that purpose ...

DeborahT - January 23, 2002: Greetings Jeffrey: What do you have to say about a stationary direct node? Similar situation to direct motion node, but more pronounced?

Jeffrey: Deborah Yes, it is more pronounced ..

14) Use of Sabian Symbols

Posted by Jeff on January 10, 2002 at 15:32:36:

This goes out to Jeffrey as well as everyone else- has anyone worked with the Sabian Symbols, in particular Rudyar's profound expansion of them, in regards to strengthening/ adding another dimension in their Evolutionary counseling? This is one study that I am currently undertaking (among others, doing the homework charts:) and I'm finding that the results are unbelievably insightful. If anyone is interested in working on this project with me let me know, hopefully some of you have already some great insights that you can share in your experiences working with them. I know your a great admirer of Dane's work Jeffrey so maybe you have some insight into these (have you experimented with them in your chart and if so have they proved to help the evolutionary paradigm?) -J

Jeffrey: Jeff Yes, certainly, I have checked the Rudyhar sabian symbols out in many charts including my own. I have and do find them quite accurate sybolically speaking .. if one allows oneself to truely go within and allow the symbols to 'talk' to oneself deep within then the indiviudal meaning of those symbols can be understood .. individual context ...

Sashi: Jeffrey, I have heard different views/arguments on which degree to use when looking at the Sabian Symbols. e.g. if a planet is at 20 degrees and 41 minutes, some people look up the symbol for 21 degrees (i.e. if the minutes are over 30, they go to the next degree) and some look up the symbol at 20 degrees. Which way do you use them/find them to be more accurate?

Mary: According to Rudhyar, where degrees and minutes are indicated, one should round up to the next degree. In the example given, 20 degrees and 41 minutes, the sabian symbol at 21 degrees would be used.

Sashi: Thanks Mary,...nice to see you on the message board again....

Judy: Just to share....Noel Tyl's Message Board is in process of having a running dialogue on Sabian Symbols...it is most interesting to listen to the interactions and insights. The web page is one recommended at the bottom of Jeffrey's WebSite. Blessings....Judy

15) Re:Retrograde Astroids

Posted by lisa on January 11, 2002 at 10:25:33:

Hi Jeffery, Could you please explain the effects that retrograded astroids have on planets and the individual lives. lisa

Jeffrey: Lisa It is the same principle of having retro planets aspecting non-retro planets: what I have called 'oblique' retrogrades ..

16) False Teacher Karma

Posted by Stephen on January 13, 2002 at 00:37:28:

Dear Jeffrey, If this falls under the category of asking for chart analysis, I apologize, and just ignore it. What I am seeking is a deeper insight into the workings of the second spiritual evolutionary stage. The background: when I watch the Pluto School videos where you discuss false teachers, specifically Rajneesh, I find myself having a visceral reaction of discomfort. It is not that I hold any illusions of Rajneesh being a saint, it is, rather, that I am suspicious of you. I find myself questioning whether you are suffering from spiritual delusions of grandeur, and projecting your shadow on Rajneesh (he has a big enough one of his own!). Interesting, huh!

Now this is my evolutionary/karmic signature: Pluto/Mars new phase conjunction retrograde in virgo in the 9th; squaring the south node in Sag in the 12th; ruled by Jupiter in Taurus in the 5th. Obviously I have an issue with false teachers, given that you have typed me as in the first stage spiritual evolutionary condition. I have a deep natural suspicion of all teachers, not just you. Prove it to me, I say! Show me that you walk the talk, and even if you do, I still want to see your bank statements! Given this signature, it is not entirely clear that my Jupiter does not refer to my own delusions of spiritual grandeur in the past (proselytizing etc.). I have certainly felt the temptation to go there in this life...that may just be residual martyrdom stuff?

But I want to understand our specific background at this time. We are both coming in for a nodal return. Here is our synastry: Our nodes are at 11 and 18 degrees of Sag/Gemini; your mars/uranus is exactly on my nodes (12th/6th); my uranus/saturn opposition in virgo/pisces exactly squares your nodes; AND my south node ruler, Jupiter at 21 Taurus (which opposes my Neptune at 19 Scorpio) , exactly opposes your north node ruler, Mercury (and Jupiter/Venus/Ascendent).

What I would like to understand is how you play into my false teacher dynamic, specifically, and any suggestions on how to resolve this dynamic in general. Thanks if you can help. Love. Stephen.

Sashi: Hi Stephen, I understand your need for "proof" when it comes to a spiritual teacher. There are so many false ones out there, how is one to know for sure? And it does seem to be part of the process in 1st stage spiritual...going thru disillusionment in order to learn to discern a true spiritual teacher. I have to admit, honestly, that I bristled when I read your words, "I find myself questioning whether you are suffering from spiritual delusions of grandeur, and projecting your shadow on Rajneesh....".....for I myself have never seen this in Jeffrey, and that is the issue I'm addressing here.

While it is not up to me to analyze the questions from your charts, I do offer you the following in your search for truth and identifying a true spiritual teacher: Among other things, a true spiritual teacher only points the way home, never to themselves. A true spiritual teacher lives what they teach, i.e. their life is a reflection of their teaching. A true spiritual teacher is honest about what they can and cannot do....about their abilities.....not pretending to be something they're not. A true spiritual teacher addresses the needs of the soul of the student, not the ego; they won't flatter the ego. They 'discipline' you in order to help you change the things you've come here to change. A true spiritual teacher speaks from an intuitive level so the student has to understand from within. There are other things, too, but I'll leave it there.

I have been blessed with the opportunity to experience Jeffrey in these ways, as a true spiritual teacher who embodies these characteristics. I know there are also many others who have experienced Jeffrey in this way, but I can only speak for myself. Your own search from what you say, is to try to uncover from prior lives why you have these questionings about Jeffrey now, (as well as other teachers) and I wish you well on that journey. I am not asking you to take my word for it now, but simply wish for you too to have the opportunity to experience this for yourself, for that, in the end, is how we know...thru our own personal experience, not what anyone tells us. Therein, will lie the 'proof' and the 'truth.' May God bless you on your quest, Stephen. Sashi

*: Well while the pots being stirred I might as well add my own two cents.....In one of the tapes Jeffrey makes the reference of having "birth memories" of being Jesus.....While not wanting to argue about anyones process of remembering who they are....this did cause me a great deal of confusion and wanting to play out a whole savior thing and wanting to put jeffrey on a pedastal.... on a gut level reaction I felt him to be a good person and genuinely caring and i also thought the information he provided to be of a "genius" quality...I also felt love in my heart for him.....mostly cause he's lovable.....Now I'm not sure of anyones past lives let alone my own.....my wish is that the one who was jesus would be present on the planet at this time..I don't think he is.....I have heard from so many sources that jesus is not incarnated at this time...It is not uncommon for people who are studying reincarnation to so totally identify with a historical character that they actually become that person....almost as a way to make it through the hell that life sometimes is.

Sashi: On which tape did you hear jeffrey make the reference to "birth memories" of being Jesus?

*: It's in one of the first 10 tapes series....I believe when he's talking about the archetype of pisces and he's discussing the virgin birth....

Sashi: It's actually during the archetype of virgo that jeffrey speaks of the virgin birth. He makes no statement about being Jesus....nor in my own experience with him has he ever done so.....has never claimed to be something he's not. perhaps the bottom line is: "He is who he is." god bless.....

Ely: Perhaps it has been an issue with Jeffrey in this lifetime to find the path to true spiritual teacher, while combating against falseness... The grounds to deem one a false teacher would be rooted in grandure, the obvious grandure would be easily preceived in the energy emited by the teacher. A less easily noteable form of grandure would be in the acceptance praise and other things that one was not worthy of. In this form of grandure/false teacher the teacher plays a less active role, they would simply accept praise and or gifts that they were not worthy of. I feel that a soul will reject false praise in the form of guilt if it feels undeserveing. Just how long it takes to recognize and pinpoint the guilt probably sugests how spirited the individual actually is; The sooner the guilt is pinpointed and deciphered the more spirited or able to evolve the person. Maybe jeffrey has dealt with such in this life. It dose seem in order that as one advances to higher levels of spirituality they would likely have to deal with this kind of teacher lesons....

Another similar angle is. Spiritual teachers would be diferient from other teachers in that their essence is based on self honesty. The only way for them to be effective is for them to be just as honestly perceived as they are to themselves so when their teachings are projected they would need to be accurately interpreted... If it is not interpreted accurately and the teacher goes alog with an inaccurate, grandiose interpretation the teacher would be false... It sounds pretty cut and dry but I'm sure That as with any directional lesson there are alot of grey areas... My feelings are that jefrey has dealt with this difficult question of what do I deserve, or am I utilizeing what I have and have been given in this life with only the best selfless intentions? I dont know how Jeffrey sees himself in this respect but I will think that he has done a not bad job... Ely

Lia: Well, I would like to add just one thought to all this here...

Jeffrey never by any means "forced" anyone to believe of what he is teaching, even more he always advocates to all to learn to think for themselves. So everyone absolutely free to take this teaching if it feels right according to their own inner "truth"....and if not they are just as free to leave, and find their own way elsewhere....

Projecting our own stuff onto someone else is always the easiest way to "deal" with it:-)) It is far harder to own it and look a bit deeper within for the answers....

Jeffrey teaches we are all 100 % responsible for own our reality....it may be uncomfortable sometimes, but I found this very very true....so I can only advise everybody to think a little bit more about this....

It is very intruging to me that some people have an interesting view on responsibility: they state things, yet unable to even give their name next to their notes...that already shows something in my view, what kind of reality they must live in....

"With a genius mind expect violent opposition from mediocre minds"

Love and Light Lia

Q: blah blah blah quack quack

Lia: Surely this reflects your subjectiv reality, and your own consciousness level

isn't this reflects your view of personal responsibility and your way of intelligently discussing an issue....??
WELL, CONGRATULATION FOR YOUR OWN SELF GIVEN MEASUREMENT OF YOURSELF!

Daryl: Hi Stephen, When I first experienced Jeffrey's work, I knew in my heart that this message could not have come from a human, but from a higher source working through Jeffrey. It is obvious to me that he experiences life (lives) on many different levels, at many different times, while being in the here and now. I have often wondered all the other things he "knows" that we have not even heard from him about!

For me, it was the message itself that Jeffrey brought by way of astrology that leads me to believe he was in some way "present" during the birth/life of precious Jesus. Those in the grasp of masochism/sadism who have begun to forge a new way of living---free of guilt, blame and self-destruction---can truly feel the connection Jeffrey has with the Most Loving One. Jeffrey has always given God's credit for the work he shares with us, and to me it seems he simply passes on to the rest of us the messages, teachings, healing, and loving he receives from his spiritual teachers, beings, guides---he shares his soul with us.

Also, Stephen, he teaches us to "question" at times, and that is a good thing. By going within and asking and praying for clarity in seeing your true teachers, with the highest intention for good, you will know and experience them without doubt. This is a lesson I have also had to learn.

Dearest God's, Bless our human teachers, and help their messages be clear and strong and bright so that we may know when the teaching comes from you. Also, show us how we may "give back" to those that have given so much of themselves to light the way for us. And God Bless Stephen.

Lia: Well, because English isn't my first language even more the American accent not too familiar yet to my ears, I have to listen very carefully to the tapes, and I do.... I really think that you misunderstood something.....as far as I can recall Jeffrey talks about having some Karma with Judas....doesn't say that he was Jesus....but says having some memories from the time about the issue.....and about Jesus.....again as far as I recall and how I understood it...he says that he has some karma with Judas.....so this I think may be the reason within the context that you understood it this way??

He also stated not long ago that in his opinion Jesus would not return to the world again in an incarnated form, nor in any other physical form....he said the return of Jesus will be an inner experience for those who search for him.....

Thus he says that Jesus DO NOT INCARNATE TO THE PLANET AGAIN....didn't he??

Now, how would this make any sense with his teaching that the souls are identical and evolve etc.....yet, saying he was Jesus, and he is incarnated as Jeffrey, yet Jesus will not incarnate...???

Well, am sorry but sometimes seems to me that some people doesn't really understand communication in their own mother tongue...

And that's okay, misunderstanding always happens in any language, I just wonder if some one had this kind of confusing thought, how come they didn't ask what Jeffrey EXACTLY meant?? If I would understand it that way I would ask to clear the issue....

Just another thing to add to it....Jeffrey says at the top of human evolution actually asexuality naturally comes once one had learned all the lessons....and he never said he is around there, he states that he needed to learn natural sexuality in this life, and even more his whole emotional world was a mess and put aside for lives....I don't remember that in any way Jeffrey stated that Jesus was one of them who suppressed his emotions and natural desires?? Yet if Jeffrey would state that his soul's identical this must have been the case, as he is openly stated many times that he and his soul neglected his own emotional development, and that came from suppression not from natural asexuality at all...So, Jesus was asexual ..and if Jeffrey would say that they identical, than how in the heck and why the soul would de-evolve?? Well, seems to me that ACCORDING to Jeffrey's own teaching, Jesus had to be ahead (at least a few steps:-)) in evolution compare to Jeffrey.

So, I do not see or understand where Jeffrey is pointing his finger onto himself, that is the "false teacher" signature??? So, Love Lia

Judy: A common misunderstanding that many make is equating the personality of Jesus and the office of the CHRIST that he held. If you reread the posting, you will discover that it is the CHRIST CONSCIOUSNESS that is to return individually within individual consciousness, not the person of Jesus. Blessings....Judy

Elle: That's the series of tapes I'm on, and as I've mentioned I've been taking near transcript notes...He doesn't say any such thing about being Jesus reincarnated.

Sylvia: I would like to suggest that every single person who is full touch with their own heart, full touch, has christ consciousness within and will have memories of the life of Jesus ... and that certain Jesus fragments are recognizable in history, for example, John Lennon, Martin Luther King, and (probably in my opinion) Kahlil Gibran. So before you decide that Jeffrey is having 2nd state delusions of grandeur, look in your own heart and see who you find ... saysme ...

Elle: I'm not sure why you chose to thread to my post, so I just want to have 100% clarity that *I* do not have the opinion that Jeffrey has "2nd state delusions of grandeur."!!! And as I'm not a Christian I'm glad to see "christ consciousness" not in capital letters for what I know in my heart. I'm assuming you mean there is a bit of the enlightened in all of us--a bit of Lao Tzu, Chuang Tzu, Babaji, Buddha, Hafiz...

Sylvia: Hi Elle I didn't know where I was replying ... I was just reading the whole thing ... probably too hastily here at work ... sorry if I gave a mis-impression ... I have heard it said that if Jesus were here today he would be meeting the religious hypocrites that he confronted in his day now in the church wearing his name ...

Elle: Sashi, I just wanted to add I thought your response was beautiful, in many sense of the word. My Mars in Aries squares Mercury...I doubt I would have been as smoothly eloquent.

Ely: Now this is interesting... I was compelled to tell everyone that my last comment was posted to "stir the shit". It looks like Stephen has done so in his own right... Ely

Lia: Hi Stephen, That's a pretty interesting signature that you have said....!! Even more because if you allow me, I will put mine into this whole pic, to make some sense of my title...:-) my south node is 7th Gem 17, North 1st Sag 17 to begin with....and I do have lots of stuff about false teachers in the past I can assure you that:-)) than your s.node ruler Jup is right on my "poor" 6th house moon in taurus, that is opposed to Saturn and Mars from the 12th Scorp. my mars exactly on Jeffrey's venus though:-) so your neptune stands right between my Saturn and Mars:-).... and all this is squared by my Leo Pluto conj. Jup in virgo from the 9th.....interesting isn't that??:-))

So I was astonished by your data, (just as I was by Jeffrey's chart when I compared it to mine of course) Hope you don't mind that I jumped into this, and would like to ask you for your whole birth data? My email is lialight@hotmail.com and thanks if you wouldn't mind to share!! Just one idea on the issue of what you have asked Jeffrey: do you remember the Neptune in Scorpio projections?? If you don't have a look in the "Measuring the Night" vol . I. traumas and the outer planets. I think it may help. Love and Light Lia

17) Re; Lilith conjunct south node

Posted by lisa on January 13, 2002 at 21:46:10:

Hi there, Can anybody give me information in regards to Lilith and aspects. I am especially interested in what Lilith conjunct the south node in the 8th house. Any references in regards to lilith would be much appreciated. And in regards to false teachers LOOK WITHIN and try forgetting about your witch hunt. Burning witches are out of season. love lisa

Sashi: Hi Lysa, Demetra George has an excellent book that includes all three Liliths, as well as other asteroids. It's called Finding Our Way Through the Dark. Blessings....

DeborahT: Hi Lysa - You might go into The Mountain Astrologer archives and see if their article on Black Moon Lilith is there. The article is by Claude Weiss and is in the Aug/Sept 1999 issue. I haven't found any more info than this article either and I would be interested in learning more. I have Black Moon Lilith conjunct my SN in Leo/12th (also conjunct Pluto and the fixed star Regulus).

18) The Degrees of Life

Posted by Laurie on January 14, 2002 at 01:54:04:

Just wondering is anyone is familiar with the book called The Degrees of Life by: Chanda Dhi Manthri. It is a.k.a known as the Wynn's degrees because it was printed in his astrology magazine in 1938. There he states "that it was brought to him by Chanda an advanced Hindu student who was allowed to copy the material under the watchful eyes of his teacher, from a then ancient Sanskrit Text. Even his teacher claimed it was ancient when he copied it. Quite possibly it could have been originally written in undecipherable Indus Valley text which predates Sanskrit by a millenia."

24 degrees Capricorn: Creative Words: SOUKAED TOUSHIN.

Thou'rt the daughter of a burgomaster, working among the sick and poor of the mind and body, ignoring the fruitless and shallow society life of thy sisters. Service is thine ideal and thou practicest it as thy daily religion. Thou art naturally a leader, considered by many a stern taskmaster, but thou are calleth upon the followers to do nothing thou woulst not also attempt. Thou knowest the law of man and thou respectest the sincere efforts of those who would rule wisely. They voice and thy pen are understood. Marriage and alliance assist thy progress, albeit thou may'st unite with one at first weaker than thyself. Thy bretheren aid thee and thou art helpful to them. Thy mind never resteth, for thou woudst be aware of all that transpireth. Of all people you are a trusted servant.

I was given this book 15 years ago by a Hindu exchange student with a Yukon school She was 17. I have yet to meet anyone that knows of these very mysterious degrees. I find them incredibly though provoking and with my degrees the truth is felt! Kind regards all! Laurie

19) Healing advise

Posted by Lia on January 14, 2002 at 04:35:09:

Dear Jeffrey, I would like to ask if you can give me any advise for a woman who experiencing a pretty complex health issue. She lives in Romania so the health and other services are pretty limited there....

She has one third of her stomach after three operation, one of which additonally infected her with virus C, that was not noticed just 10 years later. She had chronic jaundice. (I think that's the word, but maybe icterus is the right one, sorry)

By the third operation, something went wrong, and she was bleeding inwardly almost died, finally they removed her spleen, as a result of some medical mistake. This happened couple of years ago, she is still not okay, and seriously underweight, and have problems eating...

Additionally she has reumatic promblems her feet are swollen frequently then she couldn't walk. It comes and goes. With no appearent reason, no one can help her.

Lately she has been diagnosed with sclerodermatous too, and the doctots wonder if the contraction of the pit of the stomach was/is a result of this.

Well this woman reached out for me through the internet, having read some of my Hungarian articles about evolutionary astrology and other stuff.... She lives in Romania and of course has no means to pay for any service not even Hungarian forint. let alone Us dollar, so I can not advise her to turn to you or Martina....(let alone she doesn't speak english) I would like to help her from a distance if I can, yet apart of sending her reiki and other distance healing stuff I feel my knowledge is very limited for her serious condition. I would like to ask if you would have any advise that colud help her??

Her chart shows the signature of all this: Pluto in the 5th leo wild new phase conj. with Saturn, Saturn dead on opposition to Venus in the 11th (so Pluto oppos it too yet that is an old opposition) Saturn Venus dead on square the nodal axis, s.n. 21'36" scorpio in the 8th, conj. with Chiron (22'01" scorp) AND Lucifer (30'09" scorp) Pluto's ruler Sun in the 10th, 21 Capr 04, inconj. Saturn, sextile trine to nodes, Uranus in the 3rd, Gem. (close to 4th house casp) opposit Jup in the 9th Sag, plus Mars i in the 6th in Virgo opposit Pallas in the 12th Pisces....

Well, the birth data is Jan. 12, 1948, 11 AM, Romania, Kolozsvar.

I have some insight of the skipped steps and the sado-masochism that must caused this, but I would like to ask you for the medical insights of this chart, and if you can give me any advise that I can pass onto her to

improve her condition, I would greatly appreciate that. Thanks a lot for your time and insights!! Love and blessings Lia

Lia: sorry,;-)) I meant "wide new phase conj."

Lia: ooops..I forgot to mention her consciousness level seemed to me about individuated 1st...but lately having a lot of 1st spiritual type of interest though, so am not sure...but definitely not consensus.

20) .: About Guru's

Posted by (.) on January 14, 2002 at 19:39:43:

I have strong feelings about gurus and false teachers. Because there really are no such thing. The great saint Anandamoyi-ma sums it all up very succinctly and most accurately" As you ring the bell so you hear the sound" And from my heavily conditioned catholic upbringing I know that we are all part of the great body that is Christ. It doesn't matter if we have memories of being Christ or of being with him in a past life because we are always with him and vice versa. (.)

21) Capricorn in the Matriarchy

Posted by Vanya on January 15, 2002 at 11:18:33:

Dear Jeffrey, I hope this hasn't been asked too much in the past but i was wondering how the archetype of Cap/Saturn/10th showed itself in the matriarchy..... for instance how would a person living in the matriarchy express a saturn square Moon and neptune in these times? If all the Capricorn/patriarchy BS is exclusive for today's society then it must ave been a very different issue then.
thanks Vanya

Sylvia: betcha the capricorns were the ones who stuck around to teach the children, make sure the bread got out of the oven in time, sweeping up after the party ...

Vanya: yeah, i'm curious to know what our saturn issues will be like when we all gain balance with matriarch/patriarch?

Sylvia: This might be a crock and if so Jeffrey please speak up and say so ... meantime I will just say what I feel about it ... When the essence awareness of male and female moves from opposition into complementarity, the mystical marriage, that happens within us or in essence, then some of the alienation that is Saturnian can relax. Out of balance I would say that Saturn feels abandoned by essence divinity and is the dour taskmaster only because "He" feels responsible for what happens in manifest form .. in form on Earth for example ... and feeling abandoned by essence, cannot lighten up ... has to worry worry and work work ...

So my feeling is that when we come into a healed alignment and balance between the interests of the patriarchy and the matriarchy (dominance versus coequal natural relationship for instance) then Saturn will feel supported ...

You know who Saturn is in our films is the wise old teacher in Harry Potter and the ancient good what's his name in the Lord of the Rings. Saturn's ancient wisdom and vision is a mentoring under the warlike circumstances of earth ... I think ...

Jeffrey: Vanya There is no way I can answer that. It would depend on exactly when a life took place, a place, a tribe .. the individual context itself. relative to your example however remember that all children were raised by the whole community .. thus the security issues implied in your example would be experienced in a totally different way because of this

22) Lunar returns and phases

Posted by Marylynnne on January 15, 2002 at 11:26:25:

Hi Jeffrey, is it applicable to use the phases in a Lunar return and if so do we still use the slower moving planet unless its the sun? Also what about the Mars return? Thanks

Jeffrey: Marylyne Yes, it is relevant to use the planetary phases for lunar and mars return charts .. and yes the slower moving is still used except the sun ..

23) Composite - Neptune on Ascendant

Posted by Sylvia on January 15, 2002 at 11:45:02:

Neptune late in Libra on Asc ... with Neptune a higher octave of Venus and them ruling this chart together ... what would we expect ... usually that position of Neptune suggests addiction, yes? Could we also see in this, per Evolutionary Astrology, a relationship focused on relationship, bonding, dependency, listening, and a sort of lifetime of the sort of dissolvings that are seeking to merge into God?

Jeffrey: Sylvia You should know by now Sylvia that is not enough information at all .. one must understand each of the individuals first, then how they connect thru synastry, then thru the composite ..

Sylvia: oops dunce cap for me ... i haven't got far enough in the course to be grokking the synastry composite things yet ... i can realize that i need to know the evolutionary condition of each person and the rest of the chart ... i realized that as soon as i sent it ... sorry jeffrey ... well, i did not know this sequence ... now i do!!!!

24) polarity of masochism

Posted by Ely on January 15, 2002 at 14:04:14:

i do feel that there is a balance between masochism and worthyness... I hear alot of talk from and around jeffrey about not being a masochist but nothing signifigant from the other end of all this. What about all those people that just take?? with no limit or ends to whow much they feel the world owes them? I fell I am one wn the masochist end aproaching balance between what i need deserve and what I get... is this if any consideration to any one else? I fell stupid asking that because its something that I've conciously/subconsciously thought for a while... It seems everyone in some way would consider this...

Looking at the world/humanity/universe in retrospect i see energy flowing in two sides but in the middle they colide into a spiral one force gives in to the other... The question is, is the giving force the weaker force or dose it choose/exist to go the other way??

I feel like I'm runing into a paradox... I could elaborate on this forever, from differient angles always makeing it back to the same place... but its simple it is no worw=se to be a masochist than it is to be the opposite... One breaths life to the other... Dose anyone have thoughts/insights/agreements disagreements??

However being the unrealistic masochist I am I feel, in an almost knowing way, that there is another way; a betterway.... Time and space can be perpetuated between diferient polarities or maybe not even between polaritys at all....

love of faith, Ely

vvvvvvv: Your comment reminds me of something I learned about the universe... supposedly there are 10 dimensions to our universe.....sometime in the distant past the universe split....into two...dimensions 1 thru 4 exist together in space time and are continually expanding.....it's huge...dimesions 5 thru 10 exist together and are continually contracting.....they are currently no bigger than a pinhead...now you would think that dimensions 1-4 would be the neptune (pisces) part...and 5-10 the virgo part.....but its not the pinhead is actually neptune and the overly expanded 1-4 the virgo part.....it also reminded me of the principles of homeopathy.

vvvvvvv: I forgot to add that most virgos i know are huge egomaniacs.....and pisces to.....the whole masochism thing is a camouflagei hate virgos and pisces too.....they both suck....underneath all that sniveling martyr stuff

is just someone to afraid to be honest

Patricia: It seems that one thing you are missing in that equation is the big picture. Being a Sagg, let me share how I see it :-). Any ego that has gone thru in it's history (present or past life) invasive wounding (that would be just about everyone). Has as compensation developed a reactionary ego. Especially in the cases of trauma of abuse a super or inflated ego is developed as a protection. What you are seeing as a

camouflage (egomania) can be a part of the natural healing process....the need for a container large enough to hold the fragmented pieces. It can be one stage in the process.

The idea of just be honest is applicable mostly in that the honesty that needs to occur is the owning of the wounded/fragmented ego, thus the mask is no longer needed (or needed less). The honesty that you seem to think is needed is one owning their egomania...in some cases this may be, but mostly it is the fear of the vulnerable wound that needs to be moved thru and then healed. Further honesty within the soul could then proceed to be the ability to own the actions in that past that caused such feelings of guilt, underlying the masochistic tendencies. All part of the natural process. Before the ego can be transcended it needs to be intact and then the conscious process of surrender can begin. Otherwise what can happen could be the skipped steps that Jeffrey talks about. Generalizing Virgo's and Pisces as egomaniacs isn't going to facilitate anyone's healing (including your own). Getting stuck on someone's defense or being reactionary to it isn't going to help the process further along. Most of the time compassion is what sees thru the mask to the truth, then the true essence is revealed and set free. Bright Blessings... Patricia

Sylvia: I would add that when we experience others darkly with powerful judgments we are often projecting our own denied shadow side onto them ... and sometimes when we are experiencing others in radiant beauty and balance we may be projecting also ... we may be seeing from our own balance ...

(Patricia: Amen to that)

It is just silly astrology, and I can say that with my dunce cap on, to say all this sun sign are all that ... that's so dumb I think you are just playing ...

As for masochism and sadism as polarities of an extreme, that seems to be a good question ... in some ways kind of obvious and in other ways perhaps they are false programs from patriarchal mistaken notions so that they do not come into balance as much as they depart from the person who breaks patriarchy's program and finds the natural law relationship with life ...

Masochists and sadists, being out of balance, tend to flip flop back and forth ... so a person might be whiny poor me in one context and ferocious in another ...

The whole polarity is a healing issue me thinks. Thanks to Jeffrey and a few Jungians it is out of the closet ... it's more than expressed sexually, it's a false program governing some people's perceptions ...

Patricia: Did you ever read Roger Woolger's " Other lives,Other selves"? You would enjoy his perspective of that dynamic as it happens over the course of lifetimes and the reasons why. He is a Jungian so you would also enjoy reading him, I think :-)

Bright Blessings... Patricia

Sylvia: yes to woolger book, though not sure i read all of it ... i keep falling asleep to try to dream all my other selves ...

Ely: Well it is simple why vvvvv, you think pisces/virgos are afraid to take a stance... When one is of the mutable nature of these signs contradiction abounds, as with anyone who embraces multiple realities, no matter what their natal tendencies... The archetype of pisces is not afraid to take a stance; but a stance in the usual understanding of what a stance is (that is an active more aries approach) is just not in the evolutionary interest of a healthy evolving pisces. In an archetypal sense, if a Pisces were to take such a hard stance, say like an Aries It would only lead to greater and greater illusions/fantasies/disillusions because it would be doing so alone...

By the way this Aries-fire, Pisces-dreams combination is what is interesting about Einstein's chart. Its beautiful what happens when that active masculine fire is used to decipher such hidden feminine feelings...

I am not afraid to take a stance; but my level of indecisiveness is so great that at times it may appear so; further, vvvvv and company, you would not consider anything I've said to be a stance??? because I have much a pisces... **THE CONCENSUS HAS GOT TO GET THIS, ITS TIME NOW.** When options abound one is chosen to possibly plant a seed. One mind plants the initial seed if it is not nurtured by other people then It will not grow in the reality of others. There are always other seeds so when one is rejected and apparently never approached it appears as if the one sower did not stand by what they said... This is not true; if the person has realized that just because reality rejected the seed doesn't mean they should not sow and this is how the fish swims on and eventually sows something in the right way that does grow... I think this is what vvvvv, and others, with this ironically Pisces delusion, are perceiving as someone not taking a stance.... Everyone has got to understand that the archetype of pisces does not have a selfish ego because

its ego is not rooted souly in the self. On the zodiac Piscese comes after the sign of the ACTIVE HUMANITARIAN. A quality to Piscese is that it is a PASSIVE HUMANITARIAN... and people are what it wishes to please, When Piscese archetype laughs or crys it truely feels that it is doing so for itself JUST AS MUCH AS OTHER PEOPLE.....

Please for just one moment lets look at the water barer. ITS ROLE IS TO LINK radical progressive ideas to a more masculine audience so they can manifest through the ego. THATS WHY IT IS CALLED THE WATER BARER. For just ONE MORE munite lets consider the role of piscese mooveing into the aquarian age... Its time for these two energies to be brought together outside of one individual (EINSTINE) who gets pelted with skepticism and disbelief so WE CAN BRING BEAUTY AND UNITY BACK TO THE EARTH AND... LET THE FIRE AND THE WATER AND THE EARTH AND THE AIR SHAKE HANDS IN AWE, WITHOUT DISBELIEF, AND APRECIATE OUR DIFFERENCES SO WE CAN MOOVE ON TO GREATER THINGS. The only thing we have left to do is work together with the objectivity of Aquariuses.

Agree, disagree, anything, say it.... All comments are apreciated and adored.... with love for the struggle, Ely

Viola: I think the bad aspects of both "extremes" is caused by insincerity, emotional dishonesty. People generally need to live together. It's important to be able to give without expecting back, but also to be able to ask without having "done anything to deserve" it. You have needs, own up to them. Be frank. On either end, with the masochists or the takers, you usually don't see much honesty around the giving and the taking.

A German teacher of mine was telling me about how the word Gift in German, which means 'poison' in English, is actually related to the word for giving -- in medieval times, if you sent a gift to another kingdom, they could do either of two things -- accept the gift and be "indebted" to you, or reject the gift and offend/insult you. So it was like a poison.

From what I've observed, giving and taking on both sides of this polarity, are usually activities enshrouded in a lot of emotional manipulation -- guilt, 'indebtedness', promises of reciprocation, basically contract-like exchanges -- rarely do people give or take without some sort of subtle implied "contract" -- whether it is sincere or not. In this way I can sort of recognize what vvvvvv is talking about, although obviously not "all" pisces/virgoes are like this, lol....I've met a couple pisces, and some other people whose dob's I don't know (since I don't usually ask, 'cause I ain't a real astrologer), who do exhibit a sort of showy masochism like what vvvvvv mentioned, I don't know if I would necessarily say egocentric or sniveling martyr, but when they "give" to you, you definitely get the sense that it's not "no-strings-attached" -- they do expect to get something out of it, even if it's merely an alleviation of guilt feelings. But, usually, people who give out of guilt tend to expect more than that in exchange, and they do expect, even though they claim that they don't. And this claiming they don't is what I thought vvvvvv's reference to not taking a stance was -- when people expect to have their needs/wants met without having to voice them or admit that they have them, but instead "give" in an insincere fashion and then expect to have their own needs/wants fulfilled without having to explicitly name them, or by subtly "hinting" in a very roundabout way after they have made someone "indebted" to them.

Ain't a real astrologer, Viola

Viola: Since you asked about the takers, and it seems like I've been bashing the masochists, I should also clarify that the insincerity and implied "contractual arrangement" is also present in a lot of asking -- people rarely ask for something without having "done something to deserve" it, or implying that they "deserve" it (aka "feeling of entitlement"), or implying that they will do something for you later in exchange (whether or not these implied promises get fulfilled is not relevant here). Ain't entitled to anything, but doesn't mean you can't ask, Viola

XXXX: You don't have a lot of friends do you darling?

Viola: Obviously not; I spend my days under alias on web pages making snarky, insulting comments.

Ely: I guess all of this helps... It feels a little narrowed, like you guys honed in on one thing and stuck to it.... I think overall there is alot of misconceptions on the piscean archetype... the delusive qualitys represent those of all mankind not just the individuals natally influenced by this sign... I think that the greater purpose of piscese in this reality is much more difficult to attain than that of other signs... embodying a higher

piscean purpose would mean appearing delusional to the rest of the world while being in total union with God inside of yourself... now Its impossible that any man would be in union with god but the sign sorta demands that you do so... In this sense It sets a standard, something high to aim for... In the betterment of humanity this intangible goal would be (through Aquarius)reached for by everyone... Now that we are beyond the piscean age this archetype should be engrained into the ideas and actions of everyone.?.?.?.

But nobody approached what I said about the Aquarius Piscese analogy... I'm not presenting that Idea as a polished opinion... I just Think there is something The coming together of polarities to create new realities.... I just want to talk... Dose anyone have anything to say???

25) Jung on Dreams

Posted by Stephen on January 15, 2002 at 20:07:46:

Dear Jeffrey, I'm not that familiar with Jung's work in his own words. Could you recommed a good starting place in his writings on dreams and dream analysis? Thanks. Stephen.

Sylvia: From my reading, I would recommend Man and His Symbols and Memories, Dreams, and Reflections to start with ...

26) Spiritual Boundaries?

Posted by Stephen on January 15, 2002 at 20:35:55:

Dear Jeffrey, Your silence with respect to my last message was eloquent. I will meditate on my question further.

I do have another, perhaps related, question, regarding boundaries. When you discuss the evolutionary stages of development, I understand you to say that in the spiritual stage (Neptune) there are no boundaries. You refer to the transit of Neptune through Capricorn, and the psychological buzz around boundaries. I want to see if I understand the functioning of pscchological boundaries through the evolutionary stages. In the consensus stage (Saturn) the boundary contains all the beliefs, opinions, values of any particular culture; and excludes all the beliefs, opinions and values of any others, heretics, primitives, foreigners, infidels, etc.

During the individuated stage (Uranus), the boundary now attempts to separate and distinguish the emerging individual from the consensus mass, based on the ultimately illusory fear of being re-absorbed into the unconscious collective.

Now, in the spiritual stage (Neptune), say the first stage, it seems to me that there may be a certain naive and masochistic orientation that wants to "take on the sins of the world", so to speak, and has no true appreciation of personal limitation (another boundary?). As the soul progressively exhausts it's separating desires, it must surely abandon it's desire to separate itself from other souls, via boundaries, and to merge at a soul level. One question: at this level, how does the soul respond to the projections and uncouscious emotional expectations of souls in other evolutionary conditions? Is it no longer a matter of Saturnian boundaries, but, rather, of total Uranian detachment (i.e. not taking it personally). Can you help me to gain clarity as my understanding starts to wobble? Thanks. Love. Stephen.

Jeffrey: Stephan It is unfortunately very common in a patriarchal realilty for those who have evolved into the spiritual state to be the receipt of projections from others. In the spiritual state however those who receive such projections understand that such a thing 'comes with the turf', particularly in a Pisces Age which, in a patriarchal realtiy, correlates with the age of martyrdom. And in a patriarchal reality during an age or martyrdom it is necessary for those who make such projection, in the end, realize exactly the damage they have done to those who receive such projections. and when that realization kicks in the deepest kind of grief and personal horror sets in which is necessary for them to realize the nature of there own projections which essentially emanate from their own subconscious.

Depending on the degree of evolution within the spiritual state correlates to what degree such a soul can remain totally detached versus feeling at times a degree of personal hurt ...

Ely: Without intentions to project where i am not valid... I have a comment on the personal limitation boundary....

So the lack of personal boundaries can and usually does act as a filter. It wards off unnecessary relations with those who because of their evolutionary standing are unable to merge with the spirited individual. The apparent "No true personal limitation" is an act of Pluto...

Personal boundary at this stage becomes very personal. Rather than having a lack of boundaries they may just be shifted, or apparently contradictory... On of this stage can become offended by something that no one else noticed or as you have stated appear to have no boundaries because they blast right through the consensus morality... so the spirited individuals boundaries are becoming more and more determined by god/universe instead of the consensus Saturn. This places them all over the place rather than set in stone....
Ely

27) photographs

Posted by Vanya on January 17, 2002 at 21:07:59:

Dear Jeffrey this may sound like a silly question and if you don't answer it I'll know that you think I'm a Bozo and that's okay too....but I'm curious to know what astrological energy is shown through pictures? Is it the ASC sign picked up through photographs? I've been wondering this for quite some time...(believe it or not)

Jeffrey: Vanya Well I had thought that I had heard about every possible question in astrology but your question is the first time I have heard it ... anyway, it depends on the one who is being photographed .. for those who are totally 'open' to the photograph being taken this would correlate more to the Moon, Cancer, and the Fourth House. For those who are not open then, yes, it would correlate to the Asc, First House, and Aries ..

28) Saturn/Uranus

Posted by Stephen on January 19, 2002 at 16:43:31:

Jeffrey, Thank you for your continued support in learning this material, it is invaluable. I want to understand how to synthesize the Uranus/Saturn cycle as a generational phenomenon, with the application to a specific birth chart. Using myself as an example: my chart has Uranus/Saturn in a Gibbous opposition in Virgo/Pisces in the 8th/2nd. Now on the one hand, I understand the linkage, generationally, to the Taurus new phase conjunction in the 1940's and its culmination in the mid-60's, when I was born. On the other hand, in my case, I refer to natal Uranus (in Virgo and the 8th) as the evolutionary intent (new phase conjunction) of the signature. In one case, there is the linkage to social rebellion through music and a rejection of sexual values; on the other there is a desire for liberation, at a psychological level, from the indoctrination of Judeo/Christian teachings concerning human sexuality (in this and countless other lifetimes). Do I need to synthesize these or are they better understood as different frames of reference? One more question: It has always seemed counter-intuitive that Uranus should form the base-line to the Uranus/Saturn relationship. In the way we talk about it, we talk of the consensus as the primary phenomenon (certainly the majority), and individuation/rebellion occurring against the background of the consensus. Yet the symbolism suggests that the urge to individuate is the primary force within consciousness, and that the pressure to conform, to create social structures, etc. is the secondary force. Can you comment? Love Stephen.

Jeffrey: Stephan As in all things in evolutionary astrology it all depends on the evolutionary stage of development. With the Uranus/Saturn phase in mind Uranus is the baseline in all evolutionary conditions. In the consensus it manifest as 'rebellion' within the consensus to the degree that that can occur in the consensus .. thus, this itself allows the consensus to evolve. In the individuated condition the same need for rebellion or liberation exists but manifests differently because of the individuated condition. In your example it means a core rebellion, and need to liberate from, consensus models of psychological/sexual/and marriage, or union of two souls, reality. Within that what constitutes 'the meaning of life' .. value associations that equal personal meaning. the gibbous phase opposition means the psychological experience of experiencing a deep lack within the consensus models of reality in general and all that that implies. Thus, with the Uranus/Saturn phase manifesting within the 2nd/8th house axis this will lead to exploring the underlying natural laws of human consciousness and a desire to create a whole life that is defined by those underlying natural laws.

29) 2nd stage spiritual

Posted by Steve on January 20, 2002 at 12:21:13:

Jeffrey - In the tapes you use as examples of 2nd stage spiritual evolution a number of well known 'fallen' spiritual leaders.

My thoughts after taking that in are that there must be a more positive and less dramatic way for a person to remove spiritual glamour from their life, without negatively impacting so many other people in the process. (I realize there are no victims, and that those 'hurt' in that process are all volunteers. Still, it's a cataclysmic event).

First, do you agree with that? If you do, could you give a description and maybe some examples of what a more positive way of dealing with this stage looks like?

Thank you. Steve

Vanya: I have had this same question running around in my head....it's like the 2nd stage sp. is something to dread....if i have to be a crazy prophet or a twisted religious fanatic....there MUST be a more desirable route? thanks for asking....

Jeff: I think Jeffrey has said this before, but an example of a "happier" manifestation of this soul archetype is the channeler who experiences their soul to be merged at some vibration/ energy level with a higher source/entity/dimension so much so that they identify exclusively with it- I think the "walk-in" kind of experience would constitute this. In any case there is a completely metamorphic (Soul, Pluto) destruction of ego identifying with only itself to create absolute humility- It is always necessary to identify this underlying archetypal Soul program in order to understand its infinite possibilities of manifesting (ie there is no one way) I feel it all comes down to how this program is conceptualized and then projected outward in either a strongly subjective or objective manner and all points in between (ie there is always choice) So for example there is all the gloom and doom predictors and also the ones who take matters into their own hands- each is experiencing the same process but how it manifests is very different

Lysa: Hi Re: 2cd stage spiritual. Just a thought. Even if I don't understand the astrology part of it. What I understand thus far that a person who is in a second stage spiritual stage doesn't necessarily have to become a raving prophetic mad person. But find the understanding within that sometimes they have to walk away and detach from what they have created which causes dissillusionment whic leads them to the creator/first cause the final stage. Just a thought if I am wrong I stand corrected. lysa

Elle: I've also wondered about the 2nd stage individuated, is there a "happier" side to that, or is it always rather violent, subversive stuff?

Sashi: Steve, et all, Jeffrey has said that these stages are true only in a patriarchal reality...so realigning onself with Natural Law can be the cause of one not having to go through such things.... Blessings....sashi

Jeffrey: The main thing in the second stage spiritual is the ego over identifying with the degree of god/ess realization that it has. As a result there are many forms of manifestation that this can take, not all being people like rajneesh or the claire prophets of this world who, by the way, currently has alzheimers disease .. an example could be the 'raging mystic' who moves from town to town, from street to street, who is 'venting' his god realization upon all whether anybody wants to listen or not. it can be the exorcist priest who in the context of his duty does not recognize his own limits and, as a result, gets killed by a evil spirit in the process of doing an exorcism. and so on. in all cases the relative 'downfall' is the purge this misidentification within the ego ...

Lia: Hi Jeffrey, I'm really glad this 2nd stage spiritual came up:-)) I would like to ask you about something I could never really integrate within me....There was a lifetime I recalled, when I had some spiritual message to share, and I was quiet convinced that it was right:-)) This happened in Europe, at the beginning of the Cristian inquisition....I didn't believe in that shit, and had numerous followers on my different way, must represented some kind of power 'cause first "they" were trying to convince me in a more "friendly" way, but ended up soon in a secret cell..I still believed that they were wrong and this can not go on....I thought far more of my own importance in a worldly as well as in a divine way...It was quiet a shock to me that God did not help me...but still maintained my high spirit and my beliefs... around the end my little son

ended up next to me tortured too....Only than I started to think that something is not right, and that my view was far less then complete...when I died in emotional agony I went to my son, and tried to free him from the iron, and I was convinced that at least now I can.....but I could not....This was a total devastation and humiliation of all that what I believed, my ego, as well as I felt my soul and spirit too went to some kind of "hell"I guess I ended up hating "God" and myself equally for this...Is this a second stage kind of experience?? Not knowing my limitation, not being able to see the consequences for those I loved, and considering myself "inconvincible" and/or more important for "God" than what I was?? Also is the Sirius the so called "Blue Star" ?? Thanks,
Love Lia

Jeffrey: Lia Yes, what you are describing can very much be a second stage spiritual state experience .. don't know about the blue star thing ...

Vanya: hi Lia the BlueStar is the planet that comes into our orbit every 3500 years or so also called Nibiru....it is different than Sirius...the DogStar Vanya

Lia: Hi Vanya, Do you know, is the Nibiru the one related to an African native tribe's myth that they are from there?? (I heard the myth, but forget what was the proper name of their "blue star") Thanks, Love Lia

Sylvia: I think that thing about calling Nibiru the blue star comes from the people who live there being blue or appearing to be blue when met in meditation or astral travel ...

Lysa: I would like to know if the blue star is an actual planet or a state of being for those when astral traveling? And if it is a actual star where can one find it in their chart? Because it sounds like it might be a higher state of being in astral form. Thanks for all your help. love Lysa

Vanya: it is not in our solar system now so it couldn't be in our charts....but it is suppose to be here again soon....

Sashi: Hi Vanya, Are you referring to Zechariah Sitchin's The Twelfth Planet?

Darita Rose: Hi, Lia, I, too, had a torture/martyr Inquisition life. The soul who was my sister in this life put me to death in that life, and she died never having really been able to come to grips with the guilt, although I loved her unconditionally.

I am a member of a spiritual foundation in which we are given, upon request, names from other lives in which we served the Light. Recently I have come to understand that we are to build upon those lives. So, part of my name Darita comes from Spain. I don't think that God failed us just because we were tortured and put to death. I think that there is power in martyrdom. I do not think that this is masochistic. Sometimes helping others means being willing to suffer for them.

We are here to heal the spiritual ignorance in the world. Sometimes it is a great honor to die for that. Not that I am eager to do it again, mind you. In one of my lives, the soul who is my son in this life was put to death by Herod in the slaughter of the innocents. It was excruciating. It was also agreed upon before he came in. He probably came back to me in that life, but I am not sure.

It is very hard to integrate these lives. I think that more than anything, it is hard to hold onto knowing that each person has the divine image within and is precious in God's sight, but doesn't look like it. As in the movie *Schindler's List*, the Nazis were so hard to watch because they didn't seem like human beings, but they are. For those of us who just don't operate that way, it is so mysterious. It's just hard to watch evil in action, and the Inquisition was certainly that.

Darita-Rose p.s. my chart is on my website <http://home.earthlink.net/~daritarose/>

30) Daemon Soul

Posted by Sylvia on January 20, 2002 at 14:34:43:

In my reading last year with Martina, she told me that I am a daemon soul and that my healing will be coming from remembering to talk with the animals and nature. I've been pretty high on this most of the

time since but also I am discouraged at the conditions on this planet. I want to know why the daemon souls came here in the first place ... from Sirius/Hoova and I would like to know if we are going to be able to heal this place.

Jeffrey: Sylvia Daemon souls are on this Earth to help, each in their own way, the planet restore itself relative to living in harmony with the totality of natural law, and specifically the world of animal and plants. The origin of such souls is from Sirius or the 'dog star' .. one can only do so much sylvia .. in time it will occur ..

Sylvia: By saying this Jeffrey you help make the effort feel worthwhile ... I know better than to let discouragement have any space. I know we are on the threshold of the new way which I feel [or maybe I have heard you say it] will bring balance to the matriarchy/patriarchy values so that relationship is harmony and like mystical marriage of the masculine and feminine principles ... I know that sometimes this can look like the end of the world ...

Sashi: Jeffrey, What would be some of the markers for identifying the possibility of a Daemon Soul? Would Sirius in aspect to sun or personal planet be an indicator? Would pluto in 9th, or s node of pluto in ninth, or jupiter or s node of jupiter in 8th, or emphasis in sag (and/or perhaps virgo or pisces) give an indication? And would it then also be linked to one's evolutionary condition? Thanks, J....

Jeffrey: Sashi Well Daemon Souls are typically highly alienated from 'normal' human life as defined by the consensus of a society, alienated from any belief or religion that is not rooted in natural law, alienated from most other people other than natural ones, and more specifically other daemon souls, feel totally at home in nature .. in fact it is their home .. and a funny kind of alienation or unfamiliarity with modern things relative to modern life .. i.e. tv's, washing machines, and the like .. this does not mean they can not learn to appreciate them .. an alienation from city life and cities in general .. who have a total inner identification with nature in general and the world of plants and animals specifically, who find it easier to be in 'relationship' with the world of nature, animals and plants than with humans, and daemon souls typically never feel at home on this planet other than those times in which they totally connect to nature in the great outdoors, and one of the more amazing things about daemon souls is that when they around animals the natural defense mechanism within the animal is disarmed .. they have the capacity, intrinsically, to 'commune' with animals of all types in a natural kind of 'psychic' language .. daemon souls are typically highly balance between their natural male and female and are typically naturally introverted types .. shy and unassuming ..

Yes to the various signatures you asked about .. it is not a function of evolutionary condition ..it is a function of the nature of the soul itself .. from it's origins ..

Denise: Jeffrey, 1)When you read charts, what combination(s) lead to the conclusion that the native is a Daemon Soul? As an aside, do the nodes of Uranus enter the equation? 2)Just a thought: You seem steadier, calmer, and less stressed in your responses on this forum. I appreciate the grace with which you 'field' (and not) the various questions. Peace. Denise

Jeffrey: Denise The whole archetype of a daemon soul is symbolized by the signs virgo, pisces, saggitarius, and gemini .. 12th, 6th, 9th, and 3rd houses ... but let's remember that astrology is a natural science rooted in observation and correlation .. thus, even though those archetypes may be emphasized in a chart it does not automatically correlate to a daemon soul .. one must observe the individuals life .. the characteristics of a daemon soul is listed a few messages ago under the question from sashi .. look at those characteristics .. if a client has those and the above archetypes are implicated then 'dollars to donuts' you have a daemon soul on your hands

Lia: Hi Jeffrey, soooo....WHY are daemon souls are here than at the first place?? Just to help??

Jeffrey: It depends on the Age/Sub-Age/cultures thru time. In general such souls have the knowlege of Nature thru inner knowing/communion .. manifesting externally in terms of how they conduct themselves within nature/aniams/plants and communicate that knowing to others .. to sustain the balance ..

Was it a free will choice?? And if it was can it be changed??

Jeffrey: no, it is just the soul type or signature .. from it's inception ..

What was fundamentally different on Sirius??

Jeffrey: An extremely evolved consciousness relative the general consciousness manifestation as human ..

Thanks Jeffrey for all your help! Love Lia

Sylvia: I want to add these questions to Lia's if I may ...

when the moon nodes move into sag/gem is this supporting the daemon soul remembering their home and purpose or further their ability to communicate and connect this in a healing way socially *Jeffrey: yes*

when the daemon soul finds balance and alignment does this mean bringing consciousness of nature in a healing way to others and does this mean the healing of the patriarchal damage to the virgo/pisces polarity and archetypes *Jeffrey: yes*

does the masochism/sadism in those archetypes connect with the experience of the daemon soul of coming to harm under manmade religions and patriarchy ... that is, would we find a lot of the daemon souls among those murdered and tortured by those who wanted to override the matriarchal religions of the earth...

Jeffrey: yes..

and if so does this mean daemon souls tried hard to fit in and then lost their true identity ... or was that some of them ... did they lose their self respect via church tortures

Jeffrey: yes, some did ... when the survival instinct is ignited it can cause behaviors that one would never suspect that they could do ...

Michelle: hi i've just discovered your message board jeffery and i am finding it juicy to say the least. if this daemon soul thing is real, then i guess i am one of them. my qualifications? i dislike appliances; dont own a tv; dont drive; i find gardens and parks abhorrently cultivated; my house is the only one on the block that is overgrown with all manner of trees and shrubs; i dont "get" north american culture at all!

i have had tender and intimate contacts with plants and trees, often being able to identify ones i've never seen before- know their usage as food or medicine. i have been "called" by edible mushrooms who seem to be offering themselves to me. i've also had several curious communications with ravens.

at present i live in a city and have not been in a forest for over two years. i have the disquieting sense of being exiled: as if i have used nature disrespectfully (perhaps in my hunger i have) and have been banished. if anyone is interested, i will gladly supply my birth data. peace, my fellow travelers m*

Darita-Rose: Hi, I'm Darita-Rose This reminds me of an experience my daughter had. She has 5 planets in Sag ... Cap Asc and Moon ... but my intuition says that the salient planets for her are her Pluto in Sco and Pallas in Can ... we did a healing ritual for her in Sedona, AZ. She had had a hard time disconnecting etherically from me. I did a ritual for her in a sacred place near where I live, and then we had the opportunity of going to Sedona. Didn't plan on what happened, but hoped that she would have a healing. She went to a huge simple medicine wheel on a promontory of land. She was instructed inwardly (at age 11) as to what to do, to go around the wheel, to face the four directions. She told us that she had been being told that she was being healed, and then she was told that she was. A friend of ours told us that he could see that her energy was different. Right away she started hearing the trees and stars talk to her. She could tell if a star was friend or foe. But she couldn't really handle it right then, although her father and I are nature people and tree lovers from way back. It was understandable to me that she wasn't ready for this ability/power/responsibility. But it sure was cool. Peace Darita-Rose

<http://home.earthlink.net/~daritarose/>

Jennifer: HI Jeffrey, We've seen all of the good stuff about the Daemon souls...but I was wondering what it would look like for a Daemon soul who's not getting it right...Is it possible for them to get off track, and if so what would we look for so we can help them to recognize their destiny...(behavior-wise) Thanks, Jennifer

31) Viruses

Posted by Viola on January 22, 2002 at 16:24:30:

Jeffrey-- I am not a student in your class, but I have read your Pluto 1 book, and skimmed a couple of others so far. You mention viruses and gene-splicing in Uranus, and how these relate to Scorpio. My question is this: what are viruses from an evolutionary astrology standpoint? Since viruses are just clusters of proteins that have no intrinsic energy of their own, and must hijack other cells to replicate, are they alive? Do they have any spirit? Thanks

Jeffrey: Viruses are their own life form that in the context of all of Creation serve to keep that totality in a state of balance .. the integrity of the biosphere. they are alive .. since viruses are not self aware they have no spirit ..

Deborah - January 24, 2002: Jeffrey, If a virus is able to process and interact with other life forms (e.g., invade cells, replicate, etc. etc.), and helps keep the totality of the whole in balance, then it must be using some kind of life-force or energy. Since such energy must originate at the source, then how can it not have "spirit". I always thought that spirit and life force were pretty much the same thing. I have no direct perception of this - it was just a way for me to understand what moves in all life-forms. If self-awareness and containment of spirit are synonymous, then does that mean plants don't have a spirit? - (Bummer) Or are plants self-aware? Than you so much for your clarification. Deb.

Lia: Hi Deborah, Well I don't know much about viruses.... But plants are self aware...different kind of awareness though..but they are. They feel, in their own way...but in essence it is similar to how we do...they respond to human emotion sensitively.... They communicate too... Love and Light Lia

Deborah: Lia, Thanks for the information on plants - appreciate your taking the time to answer. Still would like to know answer to virus questions....I'll try Jeffrey again. Deborah

Jeffrey: Deborah Virues may have spirit as you put it but it is not a spirit that is self-aware .. the operate on a total instinctual basis ... plants are highly self aware and can communicate not only with themselves but with other forms of life including human .. rocks have spirit too but most rocks are not self-aware .. their is one rock that comes out of the ganges river of india that is totally self aware .. called the ganges stone .. and the only place they manifest is within the ganges river .. Jeffrey

Viola: Deborah, Viruses are acellular. They were only first detected with the advent of the electron microscope -- viruses are smaller than photons, the individual particles of light that reflect back to the the lens in 'normal' light microscopes. They are made out of proteins.

They are basically cell-parasites, infecting animals, plants, bacteria, fungi... The energy that is used in 'hijacking' a cell is potential energy, or what you might think of as mechanical energy, if you think of a compressed spring having potential energy. In the very structure of a virus, the proteins are put together in such a way that they have potential energy to carry out an invasion of a cell, when they happen to bump into a cell while they are drifting about in their environment. The replication is carried out after the virus' RNA or DNA, its genetic information is injected into the host cell by means of the virus' structural potential energy --it is questionable whether the virus actually 'wills' this to happen. The replication is carried out using the host cell's energy and everything in its biosynthetic apparatus. The host cell's DNA is destroyed, cut into bits, and the nucleotide bases (the same nucleotide bases that form ALL DNA) are reassembled into virus DNA, virus proteins are created using the host cell's resources and energy to make new virus 'bodies' to contain the genetic information, etc.

This is why many people think that viruses are not alive. However, there are some viruses that can remain dormant within the host cell, having only incorporated their genetic information into the host cell's,

until conditions are not favorable for cell life, i.e. the cell is in danger of dying. Then the virus starts its process of killing the cell and replicating itself as much as possible (herpes virus does this -- it lies dormant until the carrier experiences some kind of stress that produces unfavorable conditions for cells in their body that contain the virus, then an outbreak occurs). So this seems analogous to a decision-making capacity, except that it is totally chemical-reaction based. Well, that is sort of the basics of what viruses do, and where they stand in relation to other more familiar life-forms.

What prompted me to post my earlier question re viruses was that I had read somewhere on this board that karma is encoded in DNA and elsewhere that the development of genetic engineering has a connection to pluto because the gene code is the structure of life, the limitation of existence (sorry if this is a bit vague, i don't remember exactly where I read it and I don't remember exactly how it was phrased), and because the sole function of viruses is to destroy other DNA and replicate themselves. Also, because Jeffrey wrote that STDs, such as HIV, are a form of karma transmitted between people. So I was interested in the connection between viruses, pluto and karma.

By the way, viruses are what enable genetic engineering that humans carry out, first from observing what the virus does to cells -- totally altering genetic code, and then from using the virus' apparatus and enzymes for carrying this out but for human's purposes. What do you think the implications of this are? Many people believe genetic engineering is wrong because it is immoral to alter the genetic code of a living being, yet this type of alteration happens all the time in nature, there is an entire class of organisms whose function it is to go out and screw up genetic code! I try not to be de facto anti-science in the sense of anti-knowledge, so I try to understand how we are supposed to acquire knowledge but also not misuse it. Do you think there is any use of this technology which is not a misuse? Well, perhaps I will post a volume 2 later....

32) A Beautiful Mind

Posted by Tom on January 23, 2002 at 14:06:58:

Having been impressed with the movie I found John Nash's birthdate - 6-13-28 in Bluefield, West Virginia. Would anyone like to take a stab at rectifying the time? My 12th house stellium is very interested! Email me... Blessings, Tom

Laurie: Hello Tom... Try going to Noel Tyl's website to the Discussion Forum...scroll down til you find 6 postings titled A Beautiful Mind...very informative!

Sylvia: also Roger Ebert posted a nobel site with an autobiography by John Nash Jr. for that occasion ... it's at <http://www.nobel.se/economics/laureates/1994/nash-autobio.html>

33) Quality of Orbs

Posted by Stephen on January 23, 2002 at 21:37:48:

Jeffrey, My first question is this: if Pluto or another planet squaring the nodes may correlate to an evolutionary discrepancy within the individual, can this also apply to Pluto or another planet conjunct the south node? By evolutionary discrepancy, I mean a soul who is predominately in one evolutionary condition, but who has skipped steps from a prior evol. condition. With a planet on the south node, could it be that relative to the specific function, there may have been resistance/avoidance to learning lessons from a prior evolutionary stage that must be recovered in a more "advanced" stage of development?

Jeffrey: Read the Pluto books about 'skipped steps' relative to planets squaring the nodes, and for pluto conjunct the s.node. No, a skipped step does not involve missing some development relative to one evolutionary state versus another.

I am also interested in clarifying the likely manifestation of squares to the nodal axis at various orbs. Say a first stage spiritual soul has one planet applying to square the nodes within less than one degree, and another planet applying to square the nodes by nine degrees or so. In your experience working with numerous clients, which would be experienced as more stressful: the one "coming to a head" or the one "just getting started"? *Jeffrey: the one coming to a head*

Do most souls experience the novelty as more challenging or the crisis of the square coming to a peak?
Jeffrey: not to sure what you mean by this

Thanks.
Love Stephen.

34) change/jupiter

Posted by ely on January 24, 2002 at 01:00:37:

Jeffrey, Would having planets on north and south node, by emphasising ones past and future, be a way to enforce the reckoning of change/evolution in general similar to the archetype of Sagitarius/Jupiter....

Jeffrey: no..

I guess it would be important to note what specific planets were where; but with the exception of having jupiter on south node could this be a broad generalization... Or would there be more that might negate this assumption? Thanks, Warm regards to everyone, Ely

Jeffrey: the assumption does not apply in this at all .. typically such souls are torn right down the middle between the past and future as it manifests in each moment, a feeling of always coming and going at the same time ... bouncing back and forth between prior patterns and ways of being to trying new ways that have been tenatively approached before. So going back to old patterns that feel as secure as they feel outmoded because the new ways feel like they are to much of a 'stretch' ..

Elle: At least from my personal experience, having two planets sitting on either side of my south node and two planets sitting on either side of my north node, I can say Jeffery's "take" and analysis of this situation is spot-on accurate. The push-pull, as he described, is intense--and not all that much fun to experience. Very little feels like a comfortable place to be.

Ely: Jeffrey, I'm wondering about one who has the planetary distribution emphaciseing the north and south node, and having north nodes ruleing planet/plannets in a meddley of south node and north node emphasis as well, say something like libra n node venus in piscese, neptune in Sag-1st house; piscese in 4th house moon in libra. I guess what I'm wondering is what is the purpose of the n node eveloutionary direction being found in such an integrated network of emphasis on both the nodes? Many charts seem to have this kind of north node lessons learned through south and north node emphasis; but I'm wondering about those where it is really inner-laced? I did use my chart as the example but only because its the easiest one to think of, not trying to hyste any personal readings or anything... Thank you, Ely

35) unsuspected planets

Posted by Vanya on January 24, 2002 at 21:05:40:

dear Jeffrey many books will describe the unsuspected planet as the spoiled child who acts like a brat. However, i feel that is only one possible expression of it. My feeling is that an unsuspected Sun (for example) symbolizes a soul who has gained freedom (by evolutionary intent) from the pull of other parts of the psyche, hence giving it strength. So an unsuspected Sun for instance (with no major aspects that is) symbolizes a very self actualized/realized and self confident individual who's self expression and creativity isn't flavoured by any other pary of his/her psychology and so manifesting as more purity of expression. Does this ring true for you at all?
thanks, Vanya

DeborahT: Vanya - If you haven't already been there, check out dominantstar.com. The site is about Least-Aspected Planets (can't remember the fellow's exact name: Robert Coteau or something like that). I would love to see a study relating his work and Jeffrey's work.

L: have seen and paid for Mr. Couteau and he has interesting theory but ripped me off, sent wrong charts and wouldn't make them good.

DeborahT: Sorry about your experience. Thank you for the info.

Jeffrey: Vanya Unaspected planets, including the sun, operate in a Uranian type of way relative to the archetype of liberation. Since an unaspected planet is unbound by any other aspects or conditions other than the house/sign that it is in it is 'free' to actualize in a Uranian kind of way. This can be very positive for some, not so wonderful for others BECAUSE of the lack of aspects to it .. thus the planet that is unaspected can feel 'unbound' or 'ungrounded' from earth .. thus some can seem very unintergrated relative to that planet(s) that are not aspected ..

Vanya: jeffrey, okay. a couple more questions on this point:

1) from an EA point of view would this not signify a soul who has gained a 'strength of spirit' from prior lives that enables them to not be influenced by outside patriarchal conditioning concerning the planet involved?

Jeffrey: no, not necessarily .. the situation is unique to each individual and their context ...

2) Do you consider a planet with only minor aspects to be unaspected?

Jeffrey: no, i don't ..

thanks, Vanya

36) Saturn/Moon dynamics

Posted by Stephen on January 26, 2002 at 02:09:02:

Jeffrey, Can you please explain how the experience of the saturn/moon archetype changes as the soul progressively deconditions from patriarchal gender conditioning. And within this I am curious to know how the saturn/moon archetype would operate, at a consensus level, in a state of natural law (i.e. what would natural gender association look like?). Thanks. love Stephen.

Jeffrey: Read Pluto in Sagittarius in Pluto 2, or go to <http://www.jeffreywolfgreen.com/pluto.htm> .. the whole dynamic of natural gender is explained there ..

37) contract

Posted by Katharina on January 26, 2002 at 09:03:29:

Hi Jeffrey, in tapes 17/18 where person #4 had made the contract, was part of the supernatural power she had gained related to the ability to emotionally manipulate others at the level she did as with chart #3? As always much gratitude, Katharina

Jeffrey: Katharina Yes

38) ways to evolve

Posted by Ely on January 27, 2002 at 14:14:14:

Jeffrey, Is there anything that can be said about individuals evolving to a spirited state who are unaware of evolutionary astrology or any other similar form of teaching? How would the individual evolve as opposed to one who was directly aware of evolutionary astrology?

Jeffrey: Evolution of one's soul is NOT dependant on knowing anything about evolutionary astrology ... whether one's knows of it or not has no relationship to one's evolution ...

And is there any signature in a birth chart that suggests a study of astrology or any other simmlar teachings, in past lifetimes?

Jeffrey: astrology reflects the archetype of uranus, the 11th house, and the sign aquarius .. thus when indicated in the birth chart it can correlate to a soul who has begun the study of astrology prior to the current life ...

And is it likely that once an individual has gained interest in such teachings that they will continue to be drawn to them in future lifetimes?

Jeffrey: yes, if those teachings will continue to help the soul in it's evolution ...

Thanks and Peace, Ely

39) Ascendant /Mars Aspects

Posted by Stephen on January 28, 2002 at 00:56:51:

Jeffrey, As always, thanks for your last response. I am in intensive study mode and keep coming up with more questions. I am curious to understand how an aspect to the ascendant differs from an aspect to Mars (or the descendent to Venus, etc...). As an example: my sun is in a gibbous opposition to Mars, and in a disseminating square to my ascendant (therefore in crescent square to my descendant). Obviously Mars and the Ascendant are in different signs, etc. Can you explain how to differentiate the archetypal themes of these two chart features, and how to synthesize them. Love Stephen.

Jeffrey: There is no difference, archetypically, between aspects involving the asc, mars, or aries .. similiarly to the dsc, venus, libra ..

Stephen: Jeffrey, O.K., as I assumed the archetype of Mars and the Ascendant is equivalent. That still leaves me with the question of how to interpret aspect configurations involving BOTH points. Until this time I have focused my attention much more on Mars aspects than on Ascendant aspects, this seems more fruitful. Still, I want to understand if there would be any valuable information in, say, Mars in a first quarter square to the Ascendant. Would this correlate to a crisis in action within the subjective desire structure of the individual, and emphasize the fear of failure, etc.? How would you interpret any Mars/Ascendant aspect? Love Stephen.

Jeffrey: yes .. and correlates to soul that desires to totally break free from whatever is binding the person to their past .. thus initiating a variety of circumstances/directions in order to discover just what will create that effect/ the actualization of the desire itself .. thru a process of elimination the intent is to discover exactly what the most effective way is to accomplish that desire ...

40) antidepressants

Posted by Suzy Holbrook on January 28, 2002 at 11:35:13:

Dear Jeffrey, I have been wondering your impression about the Prozac type antidepressants. My impression of them is that they seem to help with getting out of security-driven (Pluto) behaviors. I am wondering if they blunt the inner, intuitive voice? Do you have an opinion about them? Are there some instances where you think them beneficial, perhaps short-term treatment to sort of "get out of the hole" Thanks for your input. Take Care, Suzy

Jeffrey: Suzy Well to me they are like putting bandaids on a wound ... dont' deal with the causes of the problem .. only attempts to control or minimize it ... and prozac can have pretty severe side effects for some .. remember when bush was president, the father of jr, and he vomitted all over himself and the japanese premier while on a state visit ? and then passed out right in front of everyone ? well he was using prozac then .. for some others it can actually induce a state of psychosis .. for others it can do the control job it is meant to do ... all depends on one's nature and biochemistry ... yes, prozac controls or impacts on the levels of seratonin in the brain which is critical in terms of our emotional states and reality ... so prozac tends to try to find the the most stable and 'dull' state emotionally for a person .. and thus blunts a lot of the normal functions of the brain and emotions including one's imaginative or intuitive side ..

41) Nature vs Technology

Posted by Sylvia on January 28, 2002 at 12:44:16:

A friend who loves myth and history and holds a techy job said to me that the "Ring" in Lord of the Rings that has to be returned to its fire of origin is technology.

This set off a flood of impressions ... that this has to be returned by an innocent who is daemon soul oriented and personified ...

I haven't read the stories yet (sorry everyone) but have had relationships where the symbolic conflict seems to be nature vs technology and I seemed to represent nature or the divinity in nature and seemed to lose to the power of social power and dominance in technology ...

I've been one of the daemon souls damaged and compromised enough to try to gain acceptance through the church and monastic life, kissing up to hierarchy, and even military hierarchy ... So finding the truth in the Pluto in Sagittarius years and then 'accidentally' finding Jeffrey's work because of a scary transit report and me thinking what is this Pluto thing about ...

Now I see there's a cosmic symbolic war going on and it's not new .. Atlantis went through it and technology that appeared to win sunk nearly the entire world ... leaving cultures like the Hopi to remember it ...

Now I would like for there to be a balance possible ... such as technology respecting natural law, technology with love, technology not for dominance of nature, or for power struggles, or for competition between people ... A good rant in a full moon and right now I am hoping it doesn't get me in trouble with Jeffrey ...

You see when Martina said Daemon Soul to me I had to have her spell it ... then I said 'where can I read about this' and she said there isn't anything written about it ... So we need to write it ... all of us who are related to the archetype and want to see a better outcome than Atlantis ... Yes???

Vanya: www.plotinus.com/the_daemon.htm has some interesting info.....I found it by accident

Sylvia: Thank you Vanya. I went to look at that and printed it out ... I think it is a slightly different, but related meaning. The daemon soul on earth would be (I think) very earthy, close to the creatures, in love with the seasons and the whole mortal life ... whereas this other idea is more like a platonic idea ... essence ... archetype ... but not very earthy ... do you think?

42) evolutionary leaping

Posted by vanya on January 28, 2002 at 18:41:53:

dear jeffrey; i've asked this question once before in class but i never caught your answer because of the loud laughter of the class but it is actually quite serious; can a soul 'jump' from 1st stage spiritual to 3rd stage spiritual? i would like to try and do this.:)) vanya

Jeffrey: Vanya I wish I could say yes .. but, no, it is not possible .. the real issue, relative to the patriarchy, is being able to reduce the amount of time spent in the second stage spiritual ..

43) Pluto

Posted by Peter on January 29, 2002 at 00:48:01:

By transit Pluto will conjunct every single planet in my chart with the possible exception of Saturn... unless I make it to Pluto in Taurus..... in fact there is only two planets left.... well I am really fucking tired of it to be honest with you but you know every couple years or whatever, there it goes again..... So does this just correlate to a brand new cycle in this life? Pluto is my first house as well.....

and this is not common is it? I mean it hasn't even squared itself yet. I feel like I'm being squashed into the ground.....for 18 years it's just been one thing after another..... PS I developed kidney stones while Pluto just finished destroying my venus so congratulations on being correct about the body part correlation..... Hope everyone is well.... Peter

Jeffrey: Peter This typically happens either when a soul has so completely resisted the evolutionary and karmic lessons from prior lives and/or a soul who has desired to simply 'get on with it' as quickly as possible ..

Steve: Peter - After reading your post and Jeffrey's reply, I felt I would like to add something from my personal Pluto experience.

Although I don't have as many Pluto aspects as you seem to, I have Sag rising at 3 degrees, and Sun in the 7th at 5 degrees. I've been dealing with Pluto in my 1st and 7th houses for 6 years now. Currently Pluto opposes my 7th house Mercury and Venus.

For the first few years this was extremely uncomfortable, and I was very resistant to the process. Circumstances brought me to the point where I knew I had two choices - 1) deal with my pain, which Pluto was exposing, or 2) kill myself. There were no choices in between. I chose to deal with my pain. It was not easy. In fact it was about the hardest thing I've ever done. Over the course of the next two years I can only say that my Soul gradually appeared as the reality in my life. I developed a completely changed sense of self-definition, of who I am, and why I am here on Earth. To be quite honest with you, at this point I am incredibly grateful for the unbelievable opportunities for evolution that Pluto offers me. In fact I never want it to end! That does NOT mean it's comfortable. Often, quite the opposite. It does mean that I've partially gotten it through my thick skull that, for me in this incarnation, it's not about having a nice little life for myself. I am here to get on with my evolutionary program. As I have changed my inner psychology to align with that reality, I'm gradually coming to accept the endless changes and dissolvings away of the realities that I have clung to as the TRUE reality of my life. In short I'm learning to cooperate with, and not resist, the evolutionary flow in my life.

From the way in which your questions and complaints were worded, I sense that you have a lot of resistance to the Pluto process. Consider that your resistance is quite likely the SOURCE of your discomfort - that is, you yourself are creating the hell that you feel you are experiencing, through the medium of the unconscious judgment that you hold on the Pluto process that just naturally unfolds in your life. In my experience, the more I resist Pluto's morphing qualities, the more difficult and overwhelming my life feels. It took a complete reversal of my inner psychology to learn to flow with this. It's like having to admit that the 'I' who I think I am is no longer in charge of my life. Something larger than who I perceive myself to be is causing irresistible pressures in my life. I have a choice - I can either accept this changed reality, or I can put up walls, try to stop it, and pretend this is not so. I've found that I can't stop it, no matter how much I resist. The one way out of the discomfort has been to learn to flow with it. That turns out to have been the whole point of having the pressure in my life in the first place. It literally forces me to do what I signed up to do.

As you learn to stop resisting the process, and to let go and flow with it, you too may wind up surprised at how much you come to appreciate the whole thing. Take care, Steve

Peter: Thanks for that Steve. I am just physically and emotionally tired of it. I know it must occur and I have dealt with it at times better than others. What is difficult now is that I have a wife and two kids and it's just 1 million times more difficult to go through shit with everyone else involved. If I was alone I would be able to handle it on my own. Now stuff has to be worked out with people I love. I was just venting on the message board.....

Lana: Peter.. I sympathize and have same, with natal pluto conjunct moon, mars, venus, by default south node, and all have been transited to date but Jupiter and Uranus which are ruled by pluto or something it conjoins. Will go over asc before I die. NO one has answered questions I have had my entire life.... no one. You die, you come back, over and over and over all in one lifetime. It is a constant barage and it always involves some issue with another human. Being a Libra the push to confrontation is very uncomfortable. I have realized of late that a principal purpose behind this is to force me to constant consciousness without lapse. Consciousness of being a conscious being of God, of Light, with the capacity to focus my awareness rather than fall into the perpetual "reaction" and repetition of thoughts and feelings. I have come to LOVE the peace of sleep because then I don't have to be hawking myself every second. If you can reframe, retrain, your response to be lucid choice of Light and full awareness in a wholistic and life supporting INTENT, then you can find the source that renews you enough to continue. This is a huge life choice we made, and it has taken me 50 years of this to see just how big it is. No one will read you right. Or most rarely, because they cant conceive the level needed to constantly focus on this level. The more you do the more humanity

will seem tragically violent, deluded, restricted and full of fear. It is a lonely path and in the end I have found one of the key issues is forgiveness and acceptance of your self, your past live errors, everyone including especially your own humanity and its weaknesses. Forgiveness and conscious intent of focus. It becomes a vine from the sky to suspend from. you become somewhat arboreal. With this also comes the capacity to heal all your physical issues. Not that they don't come up needing healing, but it can be done. If you want to talk send me email address. Breathe.

44) Uranus

Posted by Lia on January 29, 2002 at 16:09:05:

Dear Jeffrey, How about the Uranus transits? I understand basically it is about liberation of the past and perhaps traumas re-lived in order to reach culmination...

Well after Peter I can say the same thing about Uranus as well:-))

What is the major strategy to deal with Uranus transits? Well, I know it is not for personal counselling, so I do not wait for a detailed answer for everything: just to give a general pic. of it: Uranus went through by conj. half of my planets by now, and just getting to oppose my Pluto/Jup right now, while in the same time squaring Saturn, and just finished squaring my moon for a long while. That made me already nuts enough to say the least of course:-)) So the whole T-square that is one of the bottomline of my chart (Pluto/Jup in 9 square Saturn in 12, that opposed to moon in 6, while Mars in 12 a bit out of this square yet still opposit to Moon) is activated pretty heavily I can understand that....but the problem is that I don't see any solution or liberation in this....I wish I would yet I feel TOTALLY stuck and less able to do anything about anything than ever:-))

Nothing seems to make much sense, fear, rage, anger, stubbornness, confusion... feeling TOTALLY inadequate, and basically wanting only just lock the door and not seenig anything and especially anyone is what I can recognize my basic "solution" this time around....which I doubt it actually would bring much solutin though....but it seems to understand that and actually to do anything about it is two very different thing:-)

So, I guess my basic question is how to deal with, or what would be a strategy to handle a Uranus transit when it triggers basically almost everything in a chart??

What it is trying to do in Pluto's polarity? Thanks a lot for your help as always!

love Lia

Jeffrey: Lia I would suggest you download my book on Uranus, it's free on my website at <http://www.jeffreywolfgreen.com/uranus.htm> ..., for a full explanation of how to handle the uranus transits ..

Sashi: Hi Lia, Starhawk has written a beautiful book called "Truth or Dare: Encounters with Power, Authority, and Mystery" that might be helpful at this time. God Bless, Sashi

45) Neptune retrograde

Posted by Judy on January 30, 2002 at 11:36:30:

Good Morning, Jeffrey, I have been reviewing retrogrades this past week. You have given a general definition of retrogrades which applies to all retro planets and then you have shared with us the meanings of PL, Saturn, Uranus Retrograde. My question is about Neptune retrograde and how to observe it, relative to evolutionary stages, within a chart.

Knowing that Neptune Retro, as all planets, 1. must be given individual definition, 2. creates a reactive retreat from the status quo, and 3. maintains a non-static, continual growth for the lifetime, and knowing that Neptune itself is a symbol for the Source of Creation/the Ocean metaphor-- Neptune retrograde symbolizes a soul in retreat from status quo CONCEPTS of Source? A soul at whatever evolutionary level that has an emphasis of desire to return to Source? A soul wherein emphasis towards clarity is emphasized, which could include creating 1. confusion, disorientation, humiliation, disillusionment, fantasy, a "God-complex", etc., with the intention to learn, among other lessons, 1. what judgment is and is not, 2 to sort out fantasy vs. truth, 3. to release victim/martyr complexes, or at least to begin to see how this works internally? My question is...am I on the right track? Thanks for any insights. IF you have written about this, I have yet to discover the location and would appreciate knowing where this might be located. Blessings....Judy

Sashi: Hi Judy! Jeffrey has an excellent transcript called "Planetary Retrogrades" that details the aspects of each of the planets when retro. It's located under the title "Transcripts, Video Tapes, etc. you can order" on the first page of the web site.

Blessings, sashi

Jeffrey: Judy Yes, what you have come up with is accurate .. and remember that wherever the natal neptune is relative to the house of pisces, and the aspects that are made to natal neptune correlate in any chart where any individual is meant to naturally actualize the neptune archetype including the natural way for a person to develop their spiritual life, connect to the Source. And when it is retro this is meant to be done in a totally individual way .. developed or actualized within .. with neptune retro it points to pluto .. like a door open to pluto .. this is the same as say saturn retro .. it points to uranus .. with uranus retro it points to neptune .. when an outer planet is retro, as with neptune, the intention is to deepen the consciousness, to create a new center of gravity within consciousness relative to it's evolutionary expansion ..

46) Multiple Retrogrades

Posted by Judy on January 30, 2002 at 11:55:25:

Another retrograde question: When I observe a chart that has multiple outer planet retrogrades...Saturn through Pluto...is not the assumption that this soul has chosen a life of intense soul growth correct? (This is just at the first observation, before I even look at Pluto and the Nodes and the PPP...a first impression when first observing the chart.) Thanks...Blessings....Judy

Jeff: Judy- If you need some verification on this phenom I can tell you, I got them all- Saturn, Uranus, Neptune, Pluto, AND NN retro all in the bottom (inner) houses- on top of that I've got Jupiter in Gemini 12th and tons of fire- it amounts to constant, intense soul searching at every moment and conscious awareness of spiritual meaning in all events and people. The lessons I am learning in this life have to do with return to absolute Natural Law which I have found to be a combination of the Individuated Unconscious (the individuated divine imagination becoming conscious as a natural co-creator of the Universe) leading to 100% responsibility of all thoughts, events, projections by consciousness of energy signature and also healing glammers associated with spiritual knowledge, expansion, pursuits. The ultimate lesson of don't look outside yourself, be informed from the reflecton and growth Ego allows consciousness but always root that energy back into Natural Law flowing from within as a child-like wonder and feeling of grace for existence....

Sylvia: Jeff Awesome ... what you said here ... say more ... like unpack that would you? I mean if you feel like it !!!! Thanks, Sylvia

Jeff: Sure Sylvia, Natural Law in and of itself, despite the illusions of patriarchal maya, is the ordered, living, energy of the Universe (God/ess) that contains many laws- one of these within the causal world is the law of free will. To learn and experience being "outside" of All That Is one must create an energy construct which allows the physical vehicle dimensionally resonant feedback with the environment to reflect in time/space- IE: "I am this person, living in this time etc."

The purpose of this, Ego, seems to be to allow the soul to evolve naturally its own individuated unconscious into the conscious self so that All That Is learns more about Itself- dream becoming manifest. In its original, natural, and healthy expression this is characterized by a childlike wonder, feeling of grace for existence, and a reverence for all life. In matriarchal (natural, co-equal) systems this was the reality of living and teaching to the young. Somewhere along the line, the Ego was distorted in order to send the Universe feedback in another way- through fear, hate, power- natural Ego reflection became self-distortion by becoming imbalanced- setting up the dynamics that Jeffrey talks about. The dream was repressed and distorted- shattered and lost until the coming age when people are understanding and healing the past. This will lead the dream to become manifest as divine imagination co-creating with the Universe. 100% responsibility of all thoughts, events, projections by consciousness of energy signature means returning your soul to the original state, the natural existence through understanding and helping to bring all unconscious and repressed distortion to the surface(this life and otherwise). Healing glammers associated

with spiritual knowledge, expansion, pursuits means culminating experiences of looking outside yourself for the "truth" instead of looking to the natural Universe (individuated self becoming a co-creator). I know you understand all this Sylvia:) I hope that we can have more of a discussion on it;)

Sylvia: Jeffrey: Thank you Jeff, I have just printed this ... there's a thing about understanding you know that is unformed, before the ability to articulate, so when someone articulates an understanding this way I am jumping up and down for joy ... gratitude ... Yes I understand ... it is like homecoming feelings ... but I think it is a great thing to be able to articulate and teach .. S..

Jeffrey: Judy Yes .. and remember the more retro's there are correlates to the degree of 'introversion' within a consciousness .. with four or more a person is typically highly introverted and socially alienated .. it creates an internal compression within consciousness that is similiar to squeezing an orange to make juice .. thus compression of the consciousness to induce deep internal realizations of one kind or another

Bryan: Does one consider the nodes when counting retrograde planets within a chart?

47) Multiple Planets Conj. S. Node

Posted by Bryan on January 31, 2002 at 10:45:28:

Jeffrey, You have stated in your book Pluto that when the planet Pluto is conjunct the S Node, three possible evolutionary conditions exist..one of fruition, one of reliving of the lessons of the S Node or a combination of both reliving and fruition. My question is when there are multiple planets conjunct the S Node , say Venus and Mars in addition to Pluto, does that make the evolutionary condition of the individual more intense?...if in a fruition condition does that make the individual's destiny even more special or important because of the additional planets.... or if in a reliving condition, does it make the reliving process that much more intense or prominent in the individual's life? Thank you, Bryan

Jeffrey: Bryan Yes to all of your statements ..

Bryan: Thank you for answering that Jeffrey. Also, would all three planets have DIFFERENT evolutionary conditions each themselves in relation to the house/sign of the south node or all the same? For example, could Mars be in a fruition state while Venus is in a reliving state and Pluto with both? God bless

Jeffrey: Bryan Yes, it can be that way

48) Karmic Plumbing

Posted by Maximo Garza on January 31, 2002 at 17:20:44:

Hi Jeffery ... Sorry if if this question is old hat , but since the Aries inconjunct to (Sco-8th-Pl) started the whole grand adventure So here goes... As stated near the end of the (Sco-8th-Pl) baseline archtypes. The results of their "Profane" sexual union don't seem to me to indicate that an "Exchange" took place but rather an "Infection". *Jeffrey: an exchange takes place anytime we have sex with someone ..*

This being the case *Jeffrey: it's not the case* since their was no resolution of any karma, just a sharing of the life realities of the male to the female, which the information provide so far seems to point to the fact that the only positive thing that happened was that the female may become somewhat more aware of the consequences of her sexual choices and he may be made some what more aware of the impact of his choices.

So the question is this: Does this karmic infection "go with the flow" so to speak only from the "Male" to the "Female"? *Jeffrey: it is equal*

And are you saying that the male, in this case, was deliberately, consciously or other wise, transmitted what would be, in essence, a invitation to be a part of "His" reality and all that it implied while at the same time rejecting any of hers inferring a subjugation of her will, more like lack of will since their was an innocence of the possible outcome Was this void of knowledge about the possible outcome of her situation doomed to find it's culmination in the events so described or could she have saved herself from having to do so; so painfully if not in this then

another similar situation? Or live in situation of perpetual "innocence" till the knowledge was intuited.

Jeffrey: she had the knowledge from prior experiences and did not apply

Does the fact that no "exchange" occurred constitute the reason that this sexual act was profane (I'm really starting to like this word)? *Jeffrey: an exchange takes place anytime we have sex with someone else .. and this occurs whether the union is sacred or profane ...*

The exchange of "Fluids" no doubt refers to the the Subtle Fluids, and the union of the Subtle Bodies of the two in question or possibly the lack of this that makes it profane? *Jeffrey: we all exchange sexual fluids when we have sex .. i have described profane sex in the tapes*

What ever the case, what does this imply with respect to Gay and Lesbian relationships? *Jeffrey: it is the same* Maximo

Maximo: ... Ah, more of the story thank you very much ... Did not want to jump to the wrong conclusions ... the other material is pretty straight forward, so far, though quite dense with info. Definitely worth the price of admission. Have not made it to the profane sex part yet... Thanks for letting me know it's there.. I'm at the "life-tron" part, also very fascinating Going to make a review of the material so far after the the medical applications ... I'll get there soon...
maximo

49) No Retro

Posted by Laurie on January 31, 2002 at 19:37:49:

In E.A how does one interpret that no planets that are retrograde...

Jeffrey: Laurie That there is a mimimum of prior life stuff, relatively speaking, impacting and conditioning the current life ..

Jeffrey Wolf Green Evolutionary Astrology Message Board Messages posted during Feb. 2002

1) use of word evil referring to Lucifer

Posted by Tsiporah on February 01, 2002 at 18:03:37:

Recently when discussing an incident with a close relative, I used the word "evil" when referring to its possible influence. She immediately reacted very strongly, insisting I never use that word which obviously had a very big charge to her, and suggested instead that I say "negative influences." My question is: Is it watering down the nature of Lucifer to see it as negative influences, rather than the more intense notion of evil. Thank you.

Jeffrey: Tsiporah Well, to me it certainly is ..

2) Money and Guilt

Posted by Ely on February 02, 2002 at 14:11:15:

Is there a sign relating to money? I feel little or no guilt when i dont make any money... My friends, whom I have great love and respect for because of the simple fact that they put up with me in all of my contradicting forms, understand, for the most part, why I make so little money... The common paths to making money are just against my nature/moralities... Its not that I can do nothing that is worthy of pay its that What I do best and purely just dosent pay yet... I feel as though i am being looked at ,by some, as a lazy selfish bum; the thing is is that i just dont seem to care. I have no HONEST motivation to make cash... Dont get me wrong it would be great to be able to take some friends out, pay for dinner buy a few drinks, you know, normal stuff like that... Thing is that I dont feel it would be worth the non cash cost of getting paied(i.e. lies I would have to live to get money)... If I dont get paied for what i love doing how should I get paied? I really want to benefit the world in my own way but could the cost of that be giving up financial security? I love to work, I want to work all the time but but i have to feel inspired(i.e.helping a efficient worthy cause) I dont want to be nicked and dimed for my time in some thing that feels more like a rat race than life... to me the best way to do work would be to do it when and how you want to that way its always coming from honesty not just because you're on the clock; thats what promotes the best quality work, and the best jobs... Perhaps this would only work for those who are not so interested in the best pay and more interested in honesty to themselves and others; I just want to pay the bills I dont need to own hundred foot yachts..

I would be lieing to myself to be involved in a rat race and would only be doing it to satisfy a concensus standard... No matter how many eyes smiled upon me for distorting myself and fileing in like expected I would always feel as though I was missing something.... Without making money I dont feel like I'm missing anything but I do have to put up with social/political ridecule.... I dont know if I've said what I wanted to say but thats a try... Dose anyone have any advise/comments/criticism for me? Ranting is welcome... Love Ely

©)): I have tons of stuff that I need done around here. And if anyone is willing to do it for free that would be great...To work for free... What a concept!!!!!!!!!!!!

Cher: The second house relates to what you own -- your resources; money; your manner of meeting obligations, your earning and spending capacity. It is the house of values and your deepest desires. The sixth house relates to work and health or lack of either, among other things of course.

Jeffrey states that we evolve through relationships. To my way of thinking, relationship is not limited to family members, lovers, friends, co-workers, or (if you believe in the concept) enemies. Certainly the interaction with other souls gives the greatest opportunity to evolve. However, we are also in relationship with our environment, our work, our home and belongings, our money... I'm sure you get the idea, everything is relationship.

Moreover, how we relate to money will usually speak volumes about our concepts surrounding power, including personal power. Money is a symbol with the power that we grant it, yet I believe as a symbol of barter how we manage money relates to our self-love and how we exchange love with others. How we take care of the material things for which we have been granted stewardship correlates to the manner that we care for ourselves and others.

The way you describe your uses for money leads me to think you are quite young, that you have not yet ventured into relationship with "significant other" (where money frequently becomes an issue) or otherwise had your concepts of work and money challenged by life experiences. In other words, I sense that your concepts surrounding work and money (and other relationships) are not yet cooked, maybe just starting to simmer a little :)

If you are getting even a little charge of guilt about your management of work and money, be assured that the guilt is your own. This is something for your own honest self-evaluation and you would be well served to ask your most open and critical friends for their frank and honest feedback to find out what else you may be carrying as a "charge", for more self evaluation.

And finally -- something for you to answer for yourself -- I wonder if there is an element of self-righteousness and moral superiority in refusing work that is "beneath you" while accepting the largesse of your friends who are willing to relinquish their ethics by working.

Emily: Mr. Ely Perhaps...your decision to deny "society" the degradation of your personal integrity by refusing to accept a job you know would cause you internal, soul struggles, simply models to those in your life a new way of viewing the world and the choices we all have, and that disturbs them somehow. I know I have felt uncomfortable when being shown what I desire but not having the courage to obtain it, be it money or freedom from it. Perhaps you are not only maintaining your integrity as a soul, but also reminding others of options they have always had but managed to forget. You are existing - right? You are "surviving." Survival, I believe, motivates many for the urge to obtain money and the fear of not surviving causes them to take on work that does not suit their soul's purpose. I have done this in the past and understand what it feels like to contribute my vital energy to an environment that my soul does not believe in just to make money. It is disturbing on many levels. If you are happy, and not projecting this guilt, but are simply observing it, then I commend your stance to uphold what you feel to be right inside you, whatever that may be. I feel strongly about this in my own life and I have had much more happiness enter my life by refusing to settle for that which is uncondusive to the evolvment of my soul. For me that involves not working in an

atmosphere where I cannot expand and learn on a soul level. And...Perhaps there is a job out there, where you could benefit society, make money, and be happy all at the same time. If that is what you desire, Manifest it. With Love, Emily

Lia: Dear Ely, You yourself say that there are many contradictions in you....
My question would be : are you sure that you are totally honest to yourself??

Sometimes when we think we can't get something we have a tendency to make up an ideology for ourselves why we don't even want that what we think we cant have...
What we think defines our reality....

I do not know how you are structured and what are your contradictions...
I only would suggest to ask yourself in a deeper level and dare to listen to the answer, so you would at least know better....

For example, it seems to me that the only reason you don't get the tapes for EA is the lack of money....If thats right, than would it be true that you do limit yourself in terms of what you really want by this pattern?? And if so, I would suggest to ask yourself: why do I do this to myself??

Just simple stuff like this...maybe some simple question can provide a more useful answer and self-knowledge that you search for about yourself and life than going too far into any kind of "philisophy"....

Remember the mind actually can justify almost anything:-)) To look our actual reality sometimes provides a better understanding of what's really going on within us....
Obviously it is all your choice and it is up to you what you believe to be "true" for you....

I found that we usually have two basic choice about so called "truths": whether we search for what the heck is the truth, whether we try to justify that our concept of "truth" is true....

Both can lead to crisis...the first one, can lead to absolute insecurity as reality unfolds to chapters we never dreamed of and didn't know about and make us face things within that can shock us, and force to change at some point, that never really comfortable.....with the second the crisis usually comes from resistance....resistance within and without...at some point it also leads to insecurity, when reality somehow forces to become aware of something about our "truths" when it doesn't take "our truth" any more...no matter how hard we try....that usually forces us to change too in some ways....

So funny enough, I guess the same evolutionary process will take place sooner or later, our "truth" will and have to change.... Love and Light Lia

Sylvia: This is so awesome Lia. Ely I hope you take this to heart. There's no need to keep the masochism paradigm going ... it took me 50+ years to find this out ... you are in the right place to get it now ...

3) 5-HTP

Posted by Sashi on February 02, 2002 at 16:18:04:

Hi Jeffrey, In relation to Suzy's earlier question about antidepressants, with specific reference to Prozac, since 5-HTP is a precursor to serotonin, could that be used instead...at least in cases that were not labeled clinical depression? It seems that the medical profession has now moved beyond labeling women with PMS and are now telling many of them that they suffer from PMDD (Pre-Menstrual Dysphoric Disorder)...(which thoroughly disgusts me..the label, that is)....anyway they are

prescribing Serafem, which is just Prozac by a different name...so would the 5-HTP alone accomplish the same thing? (for those who are not willing or able to realize the underlying causes of this 'problem' in the first place. i.e. what has been projected on them for thousands of years)? Or would it need to be taken in conjunction with something else for this specific 'problem'? Thanks, as always, Jeffrey.

Jeffrey: Sashi For the general purpose of restoring the natural levels of serotonin within the brain 5-htp is an excellent product plus it is natural. for those who wish info on it go to this website .. <http://www.thehormoneshop.to> .. there you can actually read the medical research on this compound, its uses, and dosages. Relative to specific conditions one would need to know what the condition(s) are to actually treat in the correct way ..

4) Re: contracts with evil

Posted by Lana on February 02, 2002 at 19:46:35:

Have re-read lecture on evil and have a couple questions. Given the perks of making this contract, what difference does it make in the greater scheme of things if a soul does make this contact? Or even to them now? Unless there are repercussions to that soul for the harm, fear, destruction and torture, etc. he/she generates to others and Gaia and conceivably also non corporal spiritual beings, they just come out ahead, and their return to the source upon the ultimate merging of polarities in the perfection of God is irrelevant (and undeserved?). Is there punishment, discomfort, consequences etc. in the interim or at all if they join us in the end? Where is THEIR karma? What is the point? Or is it to provide us a medium and petrie dish to explore our nature? This would eliminate any right or wrong, sin or blessed, any value attached to them/it as evil?!

Jeffrey: There is Natural Law, and natural order, to remember here. Within natural law, and because of it, all souls, all of us, have a deep inner sense of what is naturally right and wrong. for example i do not need the bible, torah, vedas, etc to teach me that it is wrong to put my baby out in the middle of the highway with on rushing cars. i just know that it is wrong. Thus, even though souls who have made a contract with evil and gain the 'perks', as you put it, such souls are in fact fundamentally suffering deep within, are highly tortured deep within, and have a core of self hate, anger, and repulsion at themselves. It is exactly this fact that correlates to their 'karma', in the end .. and they are never allowed out of the universe of evil until the final merging back to god takes place .. karma. no matter how some try to struggle to get out of the contract it is not possible until the final merging. karma. when the final merging does take place, and such souls, including satan or lucifer itself, are also brought back to that ultimate home the teaching from God/ess is one of absolute love, forgiveness, and compassion. Very much like Jesus hanging on the Cross with the words 'Forgive them Father for they do not know what they do' .. it is the capacity of God/ess to forgive and love despite our transgressions, and those who have made the contract, that is the very essence of God/ess and is intended as such so that it may inspire within us and indential orientation within our own consciousness.

Also, it follows that if a person attracts one or more souls or entities that have made this contract, or evil in general, as a result of drug use - whatever - and is besieged with things going wrong, depression, tragedy etc. etc., that the evil ones would conceivably

follow that individual between incarnations. Also, that once they lock on, even if you send them away they continue to return and return and dog you to death to provoke you to abandon faith, love and the Light/God. Like the adage that the greater the Light within a being, the greater the force of evil to either suck it up or obliterate it and give them hell. And isn't Hell a place on the lower astral planes that was generated by belief rather than a place decreed by God?

Jeffrey: No, not at all .. everything within a time/space reality manifests thru polarity. thus, as there is the obvious polarity of night and day, male and female, so to with 'heaven' and 'hell' .. if one is determined to know the reality of hell versus believing in it, or not, there are ways that one can actually experience that reality.

Last, how do you handle attacks if they are by unidentifiable entities, not specific individuals or beings that have dramatically presented themselves? If you know the influence is there, the chaos and inability to contain a positive growth without constant interference, but you can't put a name or face on it, do just call it evil?

Jeffrey: Evil manifests within any of us relative to whatever the individual dynamics of each person is. This is one reason it can be so very hard to know when the influence of evil is at hand for, after all, the dynamics that it can influence are own own. And this influence will always try to create the opposite reality intended. When one is feeling the influence of evil in whatever form, external or internal, the simplest thing to do via one's will is to use the very words of Jesus himself: "Satan, get behind me" ...

What face do you put on it to put it into the Agni fire? I would imagine whatever came to mind would be it. The Violet Flame is equitable in effect and force to the Agni fire, yes? I know it is most effective in clearing out subconscious and energetic sludge and sending your average entities squirming and away.

Jeffrey: yes, that is fine ...

Thanks..... Blessings

Sylvia: I am having trouble understanding the perks of the contract. Power over others, which means dominance, and a lifestyle of unloving intentions for all eternity (or so long as manifestation exists) do not sound good. But getting close to this subject provokes so much terror in me that I wonder if I am one ... The ones with the remorse would certainly be trying to drag everyone else to healing the cosmos as a way to end their misery, yes? But they wouldn't be moving from love to do this. They would be trying to escape the horror of not being able to stop lifetimes of being living dead. That is, living without having the opportunity to evolve toward God/Love/Life instead of its denial.

Ely: This reminds me of the first time I remember asking the question to myself of whether or not I was evil... I was in 2nd or 3rd grade private christian school and the teacher said she was going to go around the room and ask everyone whether or not they were going to heaven... Everyone said yes except me... I did not feel as though I could honestly answer that question in a simple yes.... Of course I wanted to be able to do so but I couldn't see how anyone could say they were going to heaven without a doubt... I always thought you did the most honest thing you can and God would decide the rest, that there was no true way for us to know for sure, without a doubt... I was

disilusioned and devistated by myself and my teachaers and classmates reactions to me... Ely

Sylvia: Well Ely I hope that the fact that you have found your way to evolutionary astrology means you understand the error of that kind of teaching ... That's a sickening way to treat little children ... so I am glad you didn't want to play ... it's tough to stand alone but it seems you started early ... at the same time there's probably some compassion you need now for the other kids ... they didn't know any better ... and you are in better company now ...

I never had to go to that kind of school. My kids went to Day School / Sunday School a few times before they started having nightmares about what they were getting told. It upset them to hear all that fire and brimstone guilt making intimidating stuff ... That was enough of that religion. The people teaching this felt so righteous and good they believed they were helping the children not to go to Hell. So it was kind of a brawl getting that all talked about ... I think it wind up involving three houses on both side of the street and yelling ...

Ely: Thanks Sylvia, that makes me smile... Ely

Lana: The entire subject of evil is fascinating. Once you take it out of the arena of established religions and their designations, including ETERNAL damnation and the home base of "Hell", it takes on new dimesions. I have heard some that work with angels regularly speak of a special class of angels that do nothing but work with those evil-lost souls, the Hitler's of the universe, in special places designated for intensive renewal. They are given opportunity to heal and grow. Those that prove futile are reported to be difused, obliterated back to their seed state to start all over again. ALL OVER. The only reference to Hell is that place in the lower astral, which is indeed a place, that one can go depending on their belief systems and degree of darkness/separation in which they exist. A comparatively good person could find themself there were they to believe it was their destiny, so to speak, due to conditions of guilt. It is not eternal, it lasts as long as it takes the soul to turn back toward the Light, but neither is it limited to the reunification of all existance in oneness as God.

The context that with creation there became a split and separation, and that the darkness is a product of an imperfect God is the same as...God is ALSO darkness, i.e. is not bad, is part of the evolution to consciousness. The concept that as Satan was an angel closest to God, his brightest, reinforces that the darkness is of God, therefore not separate from God, but an expression of God. There is also the idea that the purpose of Satan, as the brightest and greatest angel, became to voluntarilly take on the "role" of descending into matter. He then became inevitably the king of density, which necessitates ALL experience of the physical, i.e. pain, suffocation, confusion, illusion (complimenting the more plesant experiences), in order to KNOW matter...and with this we evolve full CONSCIOUSNESS- AND bring the consciousness of Light into this matter. (Imagine God consciousness in the sensory vehicle of matter without the fear of separation. Would this not be truly heaven. How many times has it been reported from mediums, from many , that the loss of a body to experience sensory existance and life is beyond adequate communicaton; that the reason so many entities, souls, us, reincarnate is for that experience because it yields so much more than spirit. Granted there is the bliss of going to the light and becoming merged with the source also. I've had that one too. I fail to see why as we grow we can't maintain that connection, grow into it, and be

it all. Ultimately this would dissolve the Illusion which generates the pain.] Pain is also intensified experience to neurons. Don't forget those souls who seek pain and come to the place where it is not interpreted as a negative experience but a more intense awareness of being alive. I am not qualified to comment if this intensification to neurons is equitable with the more traditional definition of bliss. Point being.... who really knows. Who really knows what evil is and its purpose. I know when I see evil, and I don't like it, but also know that I only know so little in the great scheme of things. My concern is how to deal with it in a practical fashion. If self loathing is the price to pay for being evil then yes, this is a formidable price. It is our culture's suggestion that there is additional karma or punishment, depending on your spiritual affiliations. If the universe cooperates with your "matrix", then one could generate "punishment" beyond one's Karma. It is all simply too large and complex, or too simple, to confine to definition. Perks? I still think power and money are decent perks. Especially when the ones trying to grow and do right by the universe are being screwed by the boogie men that are vacationing in \$10,000/night haciendas. Too bad I still have a smattering of materialism in my spiritual nature. Who do you know that doesn't like the convenience and perks of money and luxury and having the connections to pave a clear path to your goals on this greedy and very materialistic planet? Wouldn't it be nice if the do-gooders that are actively trying to save Gaia had the resources to match the Illuminati and their agenda? Just a few thoughts.

Sylvia: The logic that it is ok to be less than our integrity desires just because there's greed on the planet is sort of like saying I might as well eat unhealthy food since I am already fat ... The plain truth is that we are born with aspirations and they are to move to the sacred and when we violate our sense of that we need to make adjustments with ourselves ... Then there are those who contracted to make sacred that which hates life and does harm. So this is another matter.

Lana: Sylvia Who said anything about it being ok to be less than our integrity desires. Did any one read what I wrote? I put out different philosophies or testimonies on the nature of evil. I never said it was ok. I pointed out the point of my interest ultimately was how to deal with it on a practical level. If one is hounded, at what point will it diminish out of sheer defeat if nothing else, or what tools are effective against it regardless its origin. I actually think the dispute of its origin is fruitless and probably beyond our capacity to determine. There are too many decisive proclamations on its origin and ultimate relation to the creator. I have seen and experienced it more than I care to remember. It makes one's blood run cold and turns your stomach over, for starters. I have also seen that many that are strongest in the Light are heavily attacked on a regular basis. It does become frustrating and exhausting when the daily default level of life is warding off the deadening influence to one's spirit and mind and emotions, let alone the logistics of life, rather than it being merely an occasional harassment, or even those lucky enough to have it be merely a couple serious incidents in life. To have to focus moment to moment to stay aloft in spirit, day in and day out, reinforcing every act with consciousness and light to keep from being basically undermined in everything you do is a real pain. It would be nice to know there is an end in sight before the merging of light in the universe and the ultimate battle of good and evil is over. "For all the visitation of evil, I have not seen the visitation of Jesus to balance things out, regardless of supplication, request, prayer or whatever. I have seen focus and

determination on Light, on elevated consciousness and the claim of ones higher self work more good than any prayer and giving responsibility to any deity of any religion. Sorry to be such a controversy.

Sylvia: Hi Lana I think it's just a tough subject to talk about ... none of us want to have it in us and all of us do ... because we are part of delusion as we struggle toward healing that on behalf (I think) of creation ... So it's ok if we misunderstand each other a little bit I think ... I have just seen this reply so I am sorry for the gap of silence ... it was not meant as indifference or to be aloof ... I think it's a tough subject to talk about and it triggers a lot of fear and defensiveness ... I think ... I am glad you brought it up ... at first it sounded to me like an apology for it ... you know ... I reacted to that ... since to my understanding that's a bit too dangerous ... like laying down in front of a tank ... a bit of sacrifice in the gesture ... doesn't mean I understood you quite ...
Sylvia

Lia: Hi Lana, I am not sure if I understand what you are trying to say....How all this connected with the contract with evil?? To be "materialistic" or liking money etc. is not evil by itself...To give our soul and our natural God given good intention and sensitivity or knowingness as to what is inherently right and wrong as an exchange FOR a power that will produce material gain, money and/or power over other people to evil and change all that intention to evil intention, to harm, to hurt etc. IS evil...what does it has to do with money or material things??

Maybe I misunderstood your argument, if that's the case than sorry, but it sounded to me a little bit like if I would wonder if a kitchen knife can or can not be responsible for a murder... It can be a "motivating factor" only if the intention is already there so to speak... You could use the same tool for many different reasons that has nothing to do with harm.....all up to us.....i.e. being in matter, experiencing density, having material things, money, and even power....

What we do with something I don't think is up to that something...

Have you ever noticed that human beings behave totally differently when there is a sudden big crisis?? When the everyday masks are forced to fall off, and the situation is so intense, no way to hide our true nature and intentions....I myself love those situation, because than you see what's the real essence of people...they have no chance to play out something else what they are not....because of the intensity and the collective threat or hardships of some kind....

I sometimes have wondered that the Earth plane the dense materialisation is something like that relative to being only in spirit...it is wonderful to think this or that about ourselves...but when it comes more dense..like here on this planet:-))....well what's happening of those wonderful thoughts about ourselves?? :-)

When it is dense and intense THEN what we actually chose.... I don't think that this has anything to do with matter or material things, money power, etc by themselves....They are only the tools in the bigger "game" as I see it...

Want to know yourself in real?? Incarnate to planet earth...you'll find out soon:-)) (by "soon" I mean relative to eternity:-))

To me the contract with evil is the ultimate simbol of failing this game of the Spirit....and because they failed, they try everything to fail others too...I think it can be very frustrating that others do better:-)) I guess that generates the incredible hate and will to harm...to make them "equal" to them....to force them to fail....Yes evil itself may

have been a part of Goddess and I guess nothing's wrong with it as long as no one would chose it...:-)) ...creating an oppositon or polarity as a choice...but chosing it consciously as and individual spirit or soul is finally a real separation for those who have chosen that...

So just because many of these souls who failed used or use this or that "tool" doesn't make the tool guilty or avoidable I think...and wanting to have those tools to use them differently doesn't make some one necessarily fail...yet also doesn't mean that evil does not exist... Love and Light Lia

Lana: Lia I never said money or material things were evil. I said, or implied, that one of the common "rewards" for selling out to evil includes easy access to rewards of money and material gain as well as power wielded selfishly over others at their expense. Money knows no master, but it is a common denominator to those who excercise evil. Thus the unfair and untrue, and unfortunate association the Protestants in particular placed on money and the enjoyments thereof.

Coyote: I think the teaching on evil being created by GOD is wrongespecially that evil is part of the sourceand that one day will return to the source.... especially satan..... i have read literature stating that we should accept evil...as part of the collective shadow and such and such.....that it is just the polar opposite of light....evil being the dark.....but in my most conscious self i believe that teaching to be wrong....especially the teaching that satan....is still carrying the name lucifer.....he isn't a lightbearer anymore.....i don't believe that evil once its evil ever turns good.....what i believe will happen is that eventually the evil will self destruct....i know in new age circles this is a wrong idea.....that if you make evil suffer enough it will eventually turn towards the light.....it seems to me that evil feeds off suffering....and i don't think evil and the shadow are the same thing....i don't think satan ever makes it back to god...he's an enemy of god.....he is not like the prodigal son.....the other night i had a visit from what i believe is the devil...i was laying in bed and felt this huge energy of evil....FEAR.....my body was paralyzed by this entity and my vocal chords too....i kept saying the name of jesus over and over in my mind and prayed the our father....this has been the 2cd or 3rd visit.....it has been very scarypray for me....what is up with this....that is why i have the thoughts about evil never turning good....its even scary writing this.....i mean where did this come from....it is really the spookiest thing ever....and i do think that is part of the devils tactic to confuse people is the language.....oh its just the opposite of light.....what a bunch of horse rubbish....to me dark is a safe nurturing fecundating feminine place evil is a n abberation in itself that has no opposite may the light shine.....and lead us to love and thank god for jesus

Lia: Dear Coyote, I don't know if you noticed or if it ocured to you, but what you are saying is that the Creation did/do not come from one Source...Do you really think so?? Do you really limit the Source as it is not the origin of everything?? How can that be?? And that what you say is NOT from the Source, where that is coming from then?? Does it exist outside of "everything" or "absolute"??...than the absolute is not absolute and everything is not everything...go one step backward and see where all that what you think is "source" and "not source" is coming from???...they then must have a SOURCE no matter how many level you put on it, there is finally a ONE SOURCE that all else is coming from...isn't that so?? I guess this kind of way back "source' relativ to your

concept of "source" is what Jeffrey is talking aboutso do many of us too... Love and Light Lia

5) Dual Sexual Archetypes

Posted by Stephen on February 03, 2002 at 23:34:05:

Jeffrey, Thanks for referring me back to the Pluto in Sagittarius chapter. It answered several questions, and prompted several more: 1) You discuss at length the evolutionary purpose of the wild man/woman archetype, but say nothing about the evolutionary function of the "primary partner" part of the archetype. Clearly it has to do with cooperating to raise the next generation of the species at a biological level, but is there a function in terms of social evolution, and can you articulate it?

Jeffrey: Yes, I said the function of the primary man was to be the day to day partner of the natural women who utterly supports the natural and inherent way of being of the natural women .. of itself the function provides stability and continuity within the 'relationship' dynamics of an entire tribe or group of people ... in the patriarchal times this stabilizing function of the natural man has become reversed and man expects the women to be that stabilizing force as in the consensus expectation of men for women to be 'Betty Crocker' ..

2.) The idea that prior to 6500 BCE, human males were unaware of their role in procreation, is central to the transition from matriarchy to patriarchy. It is a lovely idea, and stimulates my imagination considerably. What is the evidence for this belief? Is it extrapolated from the work of archeologists into the social structures of ancient cultures, as a good hypothesis to explain the absence of warfare, etc.? Or is the evidence from observations of other species in which the males are still unaware of their role in procreation?

Jeffrey: the evidence has been discovered by archeologists .. as a fact not a hypothesis .. read the book called 'the once and future goddess' .. it is explained there ..

Can males be aware of their role in procreation on a "genetic" level and not on a "conscious" level?

Jeffrey: no ...

At some point you distinguish between Primary Sexuality (Taurus) and Sacred Sexuality (Scorpio). You also refer to Sacred and Profane sexuality. Is the evolution from one to the other linked with the evolution of our species from front-to-back sex to face-to-face sex, in which eye contact is made? *Jeffrey: no*

Was this also the shift from biological into social evolution as we know it?

Jeffrey: no, social evolution as we know it actually began around 45,000 BCE ... the existing Neanderthal

What is the relationship, in time, between this shift and the 6500 BCE shift?

Jeffrey: the main thing here is the fact that when the last glacial age began around 25,000 BCE correlates exactly with the rise of the homo sapien (sp) species to the exclusion of the two other existing species that evolved thru time until then: the neanderthal and the homo erectus species from the east .. when the last glacial cycle began these other two became extinct and the homo sapien's became the only form of the human species to continue on and evolve ..

Thanks. Love Stephen.

6) Retrograde...or not?

Posted by Laurie on February 04, 2002 at 13:19:55:

I am someone with no retrograde planets in my chart understanding this to mean I have come into this life with very little past life "stuff" to deal with. I always feel like I am working on my stuff in the present moments...a saying I heard when I was a kid directed to someone else with re: to leaving a situation...went like this:

"She never let the door hit her in the ass on the way out" Meaning she just moved on... This is kinda how no retrogrades feel for me! Sometimes, I think I would like to know some past life stuff and why I feel a deep connection to something or other.... A dear friend is a hypno therapist...chances galore(even for free!) to regress and know, but we never go there because aside from curiosity I don't think I need to know any of it in this life & time and I should let it go. I am in the now. I know my soul has it all recorded... and that seems good enough. I have met several "charts" with many retrogrades, folks that seem somewhat tormented by recollections and a dire need to know what happened in these other places and times as it affects their paths here this time so intensely. Just some no retro thoughts...any other experiences out there to share???

Patricia: Laurie, Any aspects to your south node? Patricia

7) Survival.2nd house

Posted by Peter on February 06, 2002 at 13:20:25:

The archetype that I have the most trouble understanding is the 2nd house/ Taurus.... I have always had alot of faith..there has always been the light at the end of the tunnel....somewhere down there and this now has become an issue with others that i am in relationship with because it's like "Well, what are doing about it?" or "What have you done today?" and now I got laid off in september and am for the first time in my life actually having trouble getting a job. I have applied for about 40 and have not even had a response. So, the financial burdens are affecting my family... the fear and anger of being away from the kids have crept into my wife and are begining to consume her. And I try every single day to make something happen but its not happening and so I am starting to ask, "WHY?" Pluto has just passed my venus and Saturn is approaching tenth house. Ive never correlated survival to financial stability before because I have always just gotten by and never needed alot. Ive connected it more to the physical.. The other problem is I have neptune in 3rd so at times I am really clear and other times it just comes out like a glob of crap....which doesnt help.I have read and reread the chapters on 2nd house....but still I dont quite get the issue of survival/Taurus/financial security..... the only planet I have in 2nd is moon/libra..... I know that this correlates to emotional security as well which I have more and more of as I get older..... But if I try to find work everyday and its just not happening ...is this because I am looking in the wrong places...is the universe demanding a change? I know how to get from points C-Z but have alot of trouble getting to points A and B..... Peter

8) 0 degree nodes

Posted by Patricia on February 06, 2002 at 14:03:22:

Dear Jeffrey, You said before that the 0 degree nodes are a signature of culminating past lives. Is there a difference in the life experience of a person from past life influencing the present if the 0 degree node is retro or direct?

Thank you....Patricia

Jeffrey: Patricia Yes .. the retro node means much more of prior life dynamics that are culminating than the non retro node ..

9) Biquadrant point orb

Posted by Judy on February 07, 2002 at 10:51:34:

Please share the orb for conjunctions to the bi-quadrant point. Or is it an exact conjunction? Thank you! Blessings....Judy

Jeffrey: Judy i use five degrees ..

10) Szexuality

Posted by Lia on February 07, 2002 at 18:23:07:

Dear Jeffrey, In order to understand the inherent sexual orientation of some one, apart the mars and venus observation, the sign on the 8th house will operate in a way as an equivalent mars (an pluto) sign and the 2nd house cusp as an equivalent venus sign??

Jeffrey: yes

For example if Cancer is on the 8th house cusp this will operate as a sexual (and otherwise) orientation playing out the insecurities of the mars in cancer archetype, (also the Pluto in cancer) and second house capr. cusp as a symbolic Capr. venus, with all the repression and fear stuff... is that right?? *Jeffrey: yes*

Much thanks as always, Love and Light Lia

11) The Physical Body

Posted by Stephen on February 07, 2002 at 18:43:37:

Jeffrey, Just a very simple question: Does Aries/Mars/1st House correlate to the physical body? If not, what does? Love Stephen.

Jeffrey: Stephan no it does not .. the various signs, planets , houses all correlate to different parts of the body and it's physiology .. the body, in total, as a 'container' for the soul correlates to saturn , cap, and the 10th house ..

12) Bibliography

Posted by Stephen Bendixson on February 09, 2002 at 18:27:43:

Jeffrey, Is the bibliography still on your web site? For some reason I can never find it. Can you remind me where it is. thanks. Stephen.

Adina: Hi Stephen, I was forever losing track of this as well. Go to the third page of the web site...with the articles by Maurice at the top. Scroll down to Daemon Publications....that's where you can find the link to the bibliography.

13) Same Soul

Posted by Peter on February 10, 2002 at 17:14:26:

In the case of the same soul phenomenon, for how long can a soul be split...for centuries, for a few lifetimes? Does this generally occur towards the end of a soul's journey back? And when a soul meets a part of itself how common or uncommon is it for that soul to not form a relationship to itself.....and can a split soul continue meeting the same part of itself lifetime after lifetime and not work things out?...not be intimate?.....initially there may be tension between the two parts but can't that tension last for the entire lifetime or do they always come together in some way? thanks for your time... Peter

Jeffrey: Peter The answers to all those questions is in the second volume of pluto where i am talking about same souls, soul mates, and so on ..

14) Abortion

Posted by Mary Anne on February 10, 2002 at 23:25:32:

Jeffrey, In Monica Sjoo's book The Great Cosmic Mother, she and Barbara Mor describe abortion as a woman's natural right that has existed since the beginning of time and that it is not wasting or disregarding life any more than is a woman's monthly shedding of unused eggs, and the trillions of sperm that die without fertilizing eggs. This makes sense from a natural law point of view, but what about the evolutionary implications? Why would a soul choose to be brought to life, only for a short-lived time? What would the evolutionary implications be between the mother/father and the child? Do you have suggestions to work through these implications, techniques, rituals, etc? Many thanks.

Jeffrey: Mary Anne Well as much as i don't like to disagree with monica she is wrong on this one .. the reality is this: if two people consciously decide to get pregnant, and then do so, and then decide to abort this in fact creates karma .. if those same two get pregnant 'accidentally' .. i.e. without any intent to do so, then decide to abort there is no karma created .. the reason why an incoming soul would choose such a situation is as diverse as the individual nature of souls themselves ..

15) saturn transit MC

Posted by madhu on February 11, 2002 at 13:13:45:

jeffrey, I have saturn transit MC (gemini) and for the first time I have been jobless in the past 10 years. The events leading to this have been so contrary to my belief that saturn is a builder. I would think one would be going strong with their career path with saturn transit MC. Can you throw some light on this issue?

Jeffrey: When this happens it typically means that the soul is not aligned with the totality of its intended or 'right work' .. thus the timing of the saturn transit, when that is the case, is to bring the existing work to culmination so that the soul, hopefully, will make the decision to reorientate itself in the direction of what that right work is to be ...

Bryan: Jeffrey, How is the Saturn transit of the 10th house different than Pluto transiting the 10th house? It sounds the same.... Bryan

Jeffrey: Bryan No, they are not the same .. the Pluto transit is much, much more intense and metamorphic than the Saturn transit .. let's say, for example, the one's

current career or way of intergrating into the world, society, via a 'role' or career, in terms of evolutionary developement and progression, has come to a time that it must end. And let's say the person is a professional downhill skier who has been invested in that role for many years and even had a great deal of success and recognition. From a Saturn point of view, i.e. a transit, this could correlate with the person simply becomming inwardly aware that due to the aging of his or her body that their time had come to an end via this role, and consequently made plans to bring this to an end. And at the same time preparing for a new way of intergrating him or herself into the world via a new role or career. One thing that could lead to the next thing. With the Pluto transit in mind this same situation could manifest thru a cataclysmic scenario IF the person was resisting, pluto, the need to terminate that way of intergrating into the world, the role of the professional skier. The reistence would then be the determinent of the cataclysmic event that would then enforce the metamorphic change .. let's say that the individual was resisting, found him or herself in a new ski competition, and then had a horrible, career ending, crash that hurt the body to the extent that it would no longer be possible to ski ..

16) Pluto's PP

Posted by Lia on February 11, 2002 at 17:56:47:

Dear Jeffrey, I am wondering about Pluto's PP ruler... In my case it is Aq. so the ruler is Uranus. The present transit in my chart literally throws Uranus into the polarity point shortly....I guess to empasize something even more.... But in general I am wondering that the natal Pluto PP's ruler maybe has just as much importance in a chart that let say the ruler of the n. node?? Or at least can give some clue about the nature of the evolutionary lesson intended to learn in the polarity...??? In terms of accomplishing the soul's intention thus the PPP. by house and sign, via the n.node it seems the PPP ruler also can give some clue of the whole picture....?? Maybe as to how and what is that evolutionary intention particularly for that individual??.... or am I on the wrong track?? If not, what would be some general clue on this....??... as how to understand that ruler and its importance in the chart relative to evolutionary intentions, and perhaps ways to accomplish that intention?? Thanks a lot as always. Love and Light Lia

Jeffrey: Lia You are quite right about the planetary ruler of the pluto poloarity point .. the house and sign of it, plus aspects to it from other planets, does indeed directly correlate of HOW, WHY, AND WHERE the polarity point of pluto is actualized in any chart ..

17) Gender switch

Posted by Deborah on February 11, 2002 at 20:45:01:

Jeffrey, within the 8 primary lifetimes a soul normally takes to complete the evolutionary intention implied in the birthchart, that soul can switch gender if evolutionary requirement neccesitates it, right? Thanks.

Jeffrey: Deborah Yes, that is so

18) skipped steps

Posted by Suzy on February 12, 2002 at 23:14:13:

Dear Jeffrey, I have looked through the Pluto books, but am unable to answer this. I understand that a skipped step can be the inconsistent development of the issues of the North Node, South Node and the squaring planet, Pluto and PPP. Can it also mean that the issues described by the squaring planet (skipped step) have been developed but not in a way that returns the Soul to the Source evolutionarily speaking?

Jeffrey: no, they have been underdeveloped .. a skipped step experience, inwardly, is experienced as a cyclic 'yes' relative to moving towards what the skipped steps are, and a cyclic 'no' ..

For example, say Moon in Aries in the 7th house is squaring the Nodal axis. Can this be there has been violence, overdevelopment of an ego dependent upon asserting the self upon others in relationships? Or would it always mean an inconsistent development of the self-assertion of the ego when in a relationship?

Thanks so much, Suzy

Jeffrey: the skipped step here involves totally breaking free from a dependency upon relationships which is typically caused by immature emotions linked with the parental environment, and the need to sustain such relationships for those reasons

19) progressed pluto changing directions

Posted by madhu on February 13, 2002 at 13:55:14:

Jeffrey, I am trying to understand what would be the consequence to the soul's evolution when and if (pretty rare!) progressed pluto changes direction (retrograde to forward). Lets say for example with someone with pluto in the 1st house, as quoted from your book "the evolutionary intent is to find something new and unique about oneself". Do you think this evol. intent would just get stronger if prog. pluto changes direction? *Jeffrey: Yes ...*

20) Cupido and Hades

Posted by Helle on February 13, 2002 at 17:03:41:

I'm looking for info on the asteroids Cupido and Hades. I just found out that I have Cupido conjunct my (peregrine) Sun and Hades on my 4th house cusp. A side note: Jeffrey, I'm working my way through Measuring the Night I and II and they are radically changing my perspective on astrology. After working with astrology for many years, EA is simply mind-blowing and have never been as excited and fulfilled in this work as since I've started incorporating it into my readings. Thanks so much to you and Steve. Helle

Adina: Hi Helle, For a description of the Transneptunians, go to http://www.armonics.net/uraniana/introduzio_en.htm. This is an excerpt on Uranian Astrology from Noel Tyl's book "Astrology's Special Measurements." You have to scroll down quite a ways to get to the meanings of the Transneptunians, but there is also some description of combinations like your cupido/sun. good luck and god bless... adina

21) Evil Children

Posted by Viola on February 13, 2002 at 17:13:28:

Well, there are those movies about evil children, such as "The Omen" and what not, and I feel compelled to ask it: If a contract with evil cannot be broken, and a soul remains an agent of evil throughout its lifetimes, why would said soul choose to be born to a particular set of parents? What would be the evolutionary purpose? Likewise for the parents to have an evil child? Would this simply be a matter of past-lives karma? Or is there a more complex dynamic that comes into play?

Jeffrey: Viola each case is different .. there is no one reason ..

22) Evil & balance

Posted by Elle on February 14, 2002 at 11:04:32:

Hi Jeffrey, The ongoing discussion on the karmic nature of evil has left me with a philosophical puzzle. I think I understand that your position is that once a "contract" with evil has been made, it cannot be broken by the soul. So I have two questions about that.

1) Where does self-determinism and free-will fit in to your view of things? As I see it, you are saying we have free-will up to the point of making the "contract" and from then on, we don't--even in subsequent lifetimes. If this can happen in one situational plane--good & evil--then it must hold true for other situations.

Jeffrey: why ? the situation of making a contract with evil is a unique dynamic unto itself ..

That puts everything into the realm of blind fate. As I understand the position, the being unable to reverse anything would put us all as hostages of an unchanging karma. "Doomed to and by our fate" so to speak.

Jeffrey: well, it doesn't as a matter of fact ..

2) If a soul cannot get out of the contract, ever, then doesn't that throw the balance of the universe off? If "good" can be turned to "evil" but evil has to stay evil, then the net gain of the universe will have to move toward evil. The "good side" is always getting depleted to the benefit of the "bad." If that is the case then that throws out the notion of the balance of yin-yang, or whatever system of balance one chooses to look at, and it leads to the unhappy conclusion that no matter what happens, the universe is sliding toward "evil" albeit very, very slowly.

Jeffrey: nope .. it the beginning of the Creation, the big bang, matter and anti-matter were created at the same time .. when matter and anti-matter interface there is an equal destruction on one another .. yet when the big bang happened there was just a little more of matter than anti-matter thus guaranteeing that matter would always prevail. this is what i have said about evil/ god for along time .. that the universe is 51 percent of the influence of god, 49 percent of evil .. yet in the end god wins ..

Lia: Hi Elle, yes I think you are saying something!! Yeah that balance issue bothered me too for a long long time.... The only thing I found that hard to explain though is that evil and its agents too actually desire to be loved...it may sound strange but I noticed

this... I would say that this is the "God-seed" in them...yeah they miss it with power, with abuse and hurt...to force others to accept them but I saw sometimes the incredible pain because of the lack of true love...

..If anything can make that balance maybe that's what it is....?? the ultimate frustration and pain on the evils part that all illusion of power and ownership etc. can never produce this one thing....its power can give anything but not THAT ONE thing....illusion of it yes, but not love itself....

I do not know, just wondering what else can turn evil back than its own desire at one point?? To chose love means to chose good/God...no one can be truly loved unless it is able to love itself...and how can evil love itself as long as it is evil?? Maybe that creates balance somewhere along the line....??? Love and Light Lia

Sylvia: Hi All Lia I wanted to say something to this but wanted to wait til Jeffrey had a chance to reply to Elle. In my experience, evil does not want to be loved. In fact, evil wants to be hated because the one that hates it/them gives over power in doing so ... because the ones who want to love do not want to hate, so they are compromised by hating and they feel badly and the evil ones take that undercurrent of power and eat it up for lunch. You will see people who thrive on the frustration of others ... this is keeping the others off balance so their integrity is weakened. This is my observation.
Sylvia

Lia: Hi Sylvia, yes I understand what you are saying....but I am not talking about that part...I am talking about for example Hitler needed an Eva Brown...did you noticed?? Napoleon too.. It can be just one person, a lover or a friend, or a child...whatever...as far as I noticed they all NEED that too....they want to hate and terrorise of course that is not the question....what I am saying is above that, or next to that...

Like there was that serial killer I forgot what the heck was his name...killed sadistically many women...well not even woman just young girls...yet within them there was one girl he didn't kill... used her first to capture the others...than finally he let this one go...no one knows why...they even made a film about this...

So, this tiny little spot I am talking about, that somehow shows the ultimate frustration that no matter how evil a human being becomes something is there from god still....that little something seems to me can not be totally killed in them...even if they kill half of the world....that there is something evil can NOT fulfil even in its own agents....

Well, this is how I see it....I think that they are ultimately suffering because of it....and that is of course just fuel the hatred...they can't stand love of course when it is towards others....or towards God...that's different if you understand what I am trying to say...and I also don't say that they can give love all I am saying is that they do desire in some level to RECEIVE it...with no regards what they do with it....might kill it right away, and surely at least they will abuse it to the possible highest level.....that's a different issue....but that doesn't stop them to still desire it.... Do I make any sense?? Love and Light Lia

Coyote: I'm sorry but someone who "exterminated" hundreds upon thousands of people does not have a little spot of love in them

Lia: Well, I didn't say they have...I said there is a spot of LACK...that can not be fulfilled....

Patricia: It seems to me to be the simple dividing point which is an easy discernment. Is the person consumed with the Love of Power...or the Power of Love. Following the path of Love of Power lifetime after lifetime seems to bury the true essence so deeply. But so far I disagree that such a choice is irrevocable. (I have 2 people I work with which I feel have past contracts and I guess I need to see first hand how/if that resolves before I can draw such conclusions).

I have seen some of the most hideous past lives with some people and there is always divine forgiveness there. And higher beings always ready to point out the learning of such a lifetime. In one workshop a woman regressed to being one of the Nazi's performing medical experiments, there was not a dry eye left after her story. Each of the participants got up one by one and hugged her and said in thier own way, I forgive you. As an expample,if we as humans can find such love, tolerance and forgiveness in us, certainly that is the reality of the divine moving in us. And the divine love and compasssion is much more than we even manifest.

As far as the dark energies (the non-human ones) are concerned. In my expereince they are also welcomed back to the light, but it is not love that motivates them it is the promise of peace. As such a being is in a state of immense turmoil. That turmoil seems to be created because the divine spark is still within them but they are so consumed with power, hate and fear the interplay of the 2 results in intense torment.

In another vein, we all have our shadow, and lifetimes of having caused pain to others (just look at history, you were either the victim or the victimizer at one point. Most likley both at different times) It is much easier to own the inner vcitim that the inner perpetrator. Shadow is shadow...it becomes EVIL when it is projected onto someone else. That very act of disowning the shadow is what gives it autonomous power. If one hasn't pulled those charactors in thier psyche out of the closet into the light they are most likely operating as projections or seeming independant inner beings. Every charactor in history who is looked at as an embodiment of evil had an "other" they projected all of that evil onto and sought to destroy that other. As Jung said " None of us stands outside of hummanities black collective shadow" But certainly those of us who embrace our own darkness individualy serve to heal the collective. So everyone...keep up the good work :-)

Bright Blessings..... Patricia

Coyote: the forgiveness was not yours to give

Jayo: hey coyote-- Please reread Patricia's third paragraph re the ability to forgive being the divine reality moving through us. I doubt that God takes offense, but think that our unaligned EGO does, so it is WE who need to learn the lesson of forgiveness--Lord knows we have many fine teachers in many disguises. I have observed with awe those who have suffered irreversible personal losses forgive the perpetrators, ie. a child killed by a drunk driver, ad adfinitum. There are all kinds of holocausts... God Bless jayo

Lia: Hi Patricia, thank you for sharing that. I think/believe that there must be something like that going on...Yes exactly it is far easier always to identify with whatever we believe is "right", than to own our own shadow.... I too believe that we all have it...if we can consciously identify it is the only way not to project it onto others....that's very true. And I too believe the power of compassion and forgiveness...this world being polarized and inperfect must means that the power of evil is also not "perfect" in its own way:-)) there is a point (at least I believe there must be) through which it can be re-united....

Patricia: Lia, I like that idea of non-perfect evil :-)

Lia: To me it seems that it is symbolized by Jupiter the same way as the Creation Act symbolised by it...from Pisces it comes out and the moment it been polarised... the source is Neptune the Creation act is Jup...but that same symbol also includes the compassion and forgiveness through Jup as a manifested action.... as it can come back to where it came from...Neptune...the "dream" becomes alive and tries itself in every ways....and forgives itself (Jup) for all the dreams for all the illusions.... the illusion of "power" and "love" separated....the illusion of anything being separated.... God bless your work! Love and Light Lia

Patricia: My Jupiter in Pisces in the 12th really likes what you just said. But I wonder if I have missed a concept? The act of creation seems to me to be a Mars (1st house thing) ...desire as the foundation for separation from the source? Or the 1st act of the divine manifesting itself (out of the totality of consciousness Neptune/12th house) into individuated (separative) consciousness (1st house/Mars) ?..... Bright Blessings..Patricia

Lia: Well I think yes and no....as far as I understand that is the consequence relative to the any created separate "self" experience....as Jeffrey says the nature or the the projection of the creation is Aquarius/Uranus....I see that as the big real movement the "retrograde" movement or the big world year...the movement from Pisces to Aquarius...that's where to me creation begins...collectively...and in the same time or parallel to that it begins with Aries too...aries only the individual level....the collective level of that is Aquarius....to me somehow it makes sense by looking at the three cross or quadrates...Pisces/Virgo Sag/Gem...the underlying creation desire and its laws (mutable cross all possibilities in all elements) ...then it manifest (let say the big bang) by projecting that into existence through Aquarius (fixed cross...something 'concrete' being created by implementing those laws) the fixed cross...here we go the absolute individualism (Leo) is right the polarity of Aq, and here we go Scorpio the fixed water (consciousness, desire fixed or entrapped) and Taurus, the form it takes in matter....and then the next step in this direction it goes to Capricorn from Aquarius all that is formed, limited into one particular social form...and cardinal: the change comes from the tension within...here it has a past already which conditions it...and it will and have to change at one point...so here we reach the mutable cross again from fire (Sag)....in the same time the same is happening if you start from Aries, you go around the other order, from cardinal to mutable....yet the whole thing is one, just the viewpoint (self or collective) is different...so I would say just as much Aquarius is the beginning (past and present included in it) as much Aries is....Aries' polarity is Libra, the awareness of others and the equality of that....Aquarius's (the collective, the absolute equality within that) polarity is Leo...the awareness of the specialness and uniqueness of the individuality....Isn't that finally the same?? And whichever way it finally comes back to Pisces...blending all that uniting all that....and Jupiter is still even there within the water of Pisces as a ruler...and whichever way it goes it will reach Sag too before that.... Love and Light Lia

Patricia: Lia, Ahh now I see...thank you for your explanation. It took me a few times to read it and referring back to the Uranus book, but I follow your thinking now.... Thanks again :-)..Patricia

Lia: I am just a bit messed up lately, I forgot to point out what I actually meant about Jup....that it is only my idea or belief/intuition that Pisces (Neptune/Jup) symbolizes the causal factor of the "creation act" ...to begin with it at all...to ME that is within Pisces symbolized by the "hidden fire" of Jupiter within the "absolute water" of Pisces/Neptune...the "hidden yang" within the "absolute" yin...so I may have been confusing a bit as I just said this out of my understanding that is not backed up I guess by anything else:)) just I see it that way through my intuition.... the only thing I can sort of find to back this up is the repeating symbolism of this kind of hidden polarity within all outer planets ruled signs...the hidden opposite quality is there in all of them (like Scorpio yin, ruled by Pluto has Mars in it as the ruler that is yang itself and fire by itself, just as the individual repetition of the same scenario that I see in Pisces as the causal factor (or Goddess)... it is just created (fixed) individually as a soul but has the same yin+hidden yang quality...to me this seem to embrace the co-creator quality because of this...the water (consciousness) having the ability to outwardly project (fire yang) from within... thus to create....and in a different way has Aquarius this hidden opposite quality, as it is yang, yet has the yin Saturn in it...) Anyway, this is how I see it, but I didn't mean to confuse you no one said that Jup. has to do with the creation act or the cause of it apart of me:)) Love and Light Lia

Sylvia: Yes Lia you do make sense ... we aren't understanding this the same way but I know that you are very deep and I can learn from you ... Perhaps you are saying that no matter how dark or dense or turned away from the light a person is there is light still in the soul trying to get the attention of that person ... I am open to your thinking here ... and thanks for working on it ... Sylvia

23) The Third Way

Posted by Jeff on February 14, 2002 at 14:13:57:

There has been a lot of discussion on the board as of late as to the nature of our dualistic Universe, good and evil, so I felt inclined to share with you the following information which has helped me a great deal personally in understanding just how fantastic (from a galactic standpoint) our situation is here on Earth. I highly recommend anyone who is interested to read Drunvalo's Flower of Life vol 1+2- along with Jeffrey and Yogananda his quest for Universal love has helped me tremendously to see the big picture. Basically the Lucifer experiment has existed for thousands of years which is focused on using intellect without love and externalized technology- in essence a separate reality from the original reality. There are archangels who don't have technology and spaceships, they live in lightbodies, in the original reality based on light. Then there's this other way Lucifers way where you have all this material stuff to be concerned with. We have our cars and houses and all the things we think we need. There are many beings who are addicted to technology including us but we still have love, the original reality potential within us (I think this is why we are so important to the Universe) Because of this a third way is being birthed through us. Some evidence of this are the DNA changes in children being born now (blood types, immunity to things such as AIDS, the infamous "indigo" children, superpsychic) These wonderful things are occurring but of course very little information gets out about it- there is a lot more but I would suggest reading the books and checking out the wonderful website which is dedicated to documenting this incredible birthing of consciousness that is occurring right now mostly unnoticed- www.spiritofmaat.com

24) Agni Ritual Question

Posted by Sylvia on February 14, 2002 at 18:19:56:

It has taken me some months to formulate this question. I would like to hear from Jeffrey when I can and also from anyone working with this way of clearing lines of attachment that are not healthy. Can the agni ritual help when the circumstances are such that the person is seen from time to time ... socially ... and there's no need for any antagonism or drama in those times ... Does the person who wants to use the agni ritual to clear the probably masochistic attachment have a chance of succeeding in these circumstances? Thank you all.

Chrissie: I think personally, that if you have, or are still practicing the agni ritual, it would be at cross purposes to clearing that person from your life. I would ask myself "Why am I putting myself in this situation?" I can understand if you just happen to bump into them, but if you already know that there is a chance they will be in the same social circle, perhaps you are perpetuating the contact, and the masochistic tendencies. For myself, even seeing him in ANY WAY is prolonging the situation, and creates fresh and new thoughts of that person that I am trying to banish from my life. REMEMBER that there is something bigger than just you at work here, that is VERY powerful. Don't give it ANY nourishment! This is just from my experience though, and I would be interested to see what Jeffrey says.

Jeffrey: " Can the agni ritual help when the circumstances are such that the person is seen from time to time ... socially ... and there's no need for any antagonism or drama in those times ... " yes, but what chrissie had to say is very appropriate ..

"Does the person who wants to use the agni ritual to clear the probably masochistic attachment have a chance of succeeding in these circumstances?"

of course it is possible but, again, it is best to avoid those circumstances completely if possible as chrissie has shared ..

Sylvia: Thank you Chrissie and Jeffrey. I understand your counsel. I had stopped trying to use the agni ritual for this reason. I was resorting to the idea that by an act of will I would choose to remain in a relationship of safe distance ... When I was discouraged I formulated the question. For me the situation is emotionally intense but not socially intense. I feel I am relating now to the way that John Nash came out of his madness, by an act of will and a willingness to learn what was accepted consensus reality for his family and his professional associates ... That is how I understand what happened with him, from the film, from his autobiographical statement, and from the book. I relate to this in my situation.

So I stopped using the agni ritual and started up with an act of will, a choice. I prayed about this when times were hard ... I made choices when I felt myself drawn to this relationship that I consider emotionally and possibly ethically or morally dangerous for me ... Things have gotten to a very strange pass this way ... friendship ... I cannot trust it and relax with it but I can do it. So I don't know where that leaves me with your counsel, pretty much down the tubes probably. I am taking this risk that by an act of will I can do friendship without violating myself. As I type it I sound to myself like I am bs-ing myself ... so what I can tell you is that I have the support of friends who understand and I am maintaining boundaries. There are possibilities that this will be the choice I choose that allows the ending of the dynamic.

In my case, the x is willing to move on, trying to move on, and it feels to me that occasional encounters that have the external presentation of friendship have helped me to be less vulnerable. I understand the idea of putting myself in this situation and the possible meanings of this. I have considered and experimented with the idea of leaving town and so forth. I feel that I have the choice not to return to the destructive part of the relationship. But I do not feel the agni ritual is very helpful when there's this contact happening.

So far the other method is working ... and I have to tell you that I found this mantra "I Choose" right in the middle of the most intense temptation experience ... so it was so intense that at the bottom of it was this mantra. That was three months ago and I am doing okay. Thanks for your help with this ... I did find that when I absented myself from the state I forgot him and this was great except that there were feelings of unresolution. I feel the resolution happening. If I am bs-ing myself I am still responsible for honoring my mantra. The night I found it was really a dark time ... so maybe this is going to work. It appears that my standing my ground in a friendly way is allowing him to move forward in other directions. Sylvia

Chrissie: Sylvia From what I understand and from my experience, even if you THINK you're doing ok, there is a power at work here that is more insidious and beyond your own conscious power. Will is not enough. It relies on the fact that you seem to think you can do it on your own by bending the rules...I tried that and it doesn't work. You may think it is...and that's exactly what it wants you to think. I could be wrong, but it seems to me that you are being manipulated. But you seem to be resolved in that you are ok...so good luck and I hope that it works for you
Chrissie

Sylvia: Yes Chrissie you are right on ... I am doing okay but it is not okay because it is not natural and relaxed ... it is being on guard for the unexpected control trip that could shatter my choice mechanism ... At the same time, I think the function of the experience in an evolutionary sense is to discover the choice mechanism ... the free responsibility to choose ... It seems to me to be the purpose of this experience in my life ... I have had this before and did not recognize it in self-loving terms ... until I did recognize it in self-loving terms, it could always get to me ...

I think this is the goodbye to masochism choice ... maybe it has to happen in the crucible of not being able to run away from the experience ... To stand my ground undefensively because of self respect and choosing ... this seems to be the experience ... At some point, the masochist chooses to heal. Now, if that is what is going on, then it is difficult also to discern what is evolutionary-desirable humility and what is lack of self respect and self love ... Maybe that is not tough to discern for some persons/souls but that is tough right now for me .. As long as I don't get back in this man's bed I am doing fine with myself. Thank you again and love, Sylvia

Lia: Dear Sylvia, From my experience I found that there are layers and layers within us...as masochism too...I found that when we do a step ahead for our healing, there are different ways the power against that change will surface...it will do whatever it can to prevent us to realize our own power...when we think we are sort of okay, for our greatest horror something else comes up....and sometimes I even thought that I did not do any worthwhile job on my own healing, because of the reappearance of things that I dealt with seemed to be just still there in another level....that can be very discouraging and it can cause a tendency to

give up....to stop the work....I think this is EXACTLY the aim of this interfering power....also what you say about the confusion being able to differentiate between natural humility and masochism I think one of the very form this power can work on masochists by creating another illusion again....and again....I would say you just continue your inner clearing process, no matter how much "reality" seems to make it "impossible" It is obvious that for a masochist one of the hardest things to do is to SAY NO... And this is exactly what we need to learn.... When we feel NO, and we say YES because of the fucking guilt that we may do some harm, or we aren't humble enough doing so...

Ask Goddess to change the circumstances, ask for help and guidance as HOW CAN YOU CUT YOURSELF OFF from those situations, even if you don't know it now, there MUST be a solution....but as long as you automatically THINK that there is no way to avoid that...this is the very power you actually give to it....and through this it can find your weakest point...if you think something is impossible well, usually it will be for you....if you change that thought that it IS possible you just don't know HOW, that would be a very different starting point....don't you think?? I many times in my life did that too...things seemed absolutely impossible, especially freeing myself from many circumstances...it was actually not impossible but I accepted so....so I gave out all my power and had no idea that I was doing so....well, when we come to understand that, we can at least be WILLING to change, instead of going to agreement with it... Love and Light Lia

Adina: Hi Sylvia, I agree wholeheartedly with Chrissie. This is much more insidious (a great word to use here) than it appears, which I found out through my own very recent personal experience...thinking I could handle the person...when, in fact, I now need to detach from them yet again....for my own sense of well-being and integrity. Those of us who either have been or still are masochists can be very 'kind' to everyone but ourselves....forgetting that we too deserve kindness and that it first must come from within. Unfortunately, we live in a society where women have been taught (more so in the past than now..esp. our generation) that they must take care of everybody but themselves...that it is considered 'selfish' to look after your own needs, which, of course, is a bunch of bull and a very sadistic/ masochistic thing. But I wish you well whatever your decision. Blessings, Adina.

Mara: Blessings Adina, I just wanted to say what wise words of wisdom you have given here. I have to say that I don't feel so alone reading these postings about masochism. When back when Jeffrey was still doing consultations he had talked to me a little bit about my own masochistic tendency. Truthfully, I really didn't understand what he was saying. However, time has brought much clarity to me regarding my own masochistic tendencies. I relate so well to you all and appreciate these postings. Much Love and Light, Mara

25) Phases and aspects

Posted by Steve on February 15, 2002 at 12:46:23:

Jeffrey

I have some questions about the 8 primary phases and the aspects within them. I can't find this info anywhere anywhere in your books.

1) What are the sizes of the orbs for the various Pluto aspects within the phases? I know in the natal chart you are using 10 degrees for the major aspects. What about in determining planetary pair phases?

Jeffrey: the phases between planets is not dependent on orbs because of specific degree's for the phases .. i.e. venus being in a forty five degree aspect would always equal a crescent phase ..

What about aspects like	semi-sextile, <i>Jeffrey: three degrees</i>
novile, <i>Jeffrey: 2 degrees</i>	septile, <i>Jeffrey: 2 degrees</i>
quintile, <i>Jeffrey: 3 degrees</i>	biseptile, <i>Jeffrey: 2 degrees</i>
sesquiquadrate <i>Jeffrey: 3 degrees</i>	

Some of these are only 4 to 6 degrees apart - the orbs must be quite small. I assume there can only be one aspect per planetary pair - am I correct?

Jeffrey: yes

that is, two planets can't be both Inconjunct and Triseptile at the same time.

2) Within the phases, say two planets are 345 degrees apart. Does this mean they are not in one of the aspects within the phase and are just influenced by the overall qualities of the phase?

Jeffrey: yes, and this is the value of understanding the archetypal foundation of the phase remembering the specific aspect within the phase then manifests relative to that foundation

Does this make the influence less significant than if they are directly aspecting within the phase? *Jeffrey: no ...*

3) With conjunctions - I assume that the 360 degree conjunction is represented by the aspect being between 350 and 360 degrees, and the 0 degree conjunction with aspects between 0 and 10? *Jeffrey: yes*

4) In your books you've done a thorough interpretation of Pluto and Uranus aspects. Is there any info available you'd recommend about aspects between other planets, especially Saturn, and the other important planetary pairs you point out in the videos?

Jeffrey: liz green's book called 'saturn: taking a new look at an old devil' is the best source for saturn stuff .. to be honest i am just not up on the astro literature as i simply don't read astro books ...

5) Off topic, and also with incomplete info, but could you say something about the archetypal meaning of Saturn at 29 degrees Leo in the 9th and a 2nd house with Cap on cusp and Jupiter at 2 degrees Aquarius?

Jeffrey: it means to make the inner relationship you have within yourself, i.e. one of deep cosmological ponderings relative to the desire to understand the nature of 'truth', and all the knowledge, wisdom, that the soul has manifested in other centuries, a vehicle to make a living .. to find a specific vehicle like astrology, etc, to do that thru .. a 'system' .. that can 'organize' all that is floating around in the intuitive head, so to speak ..

Thank you, Steve

26) Saturn transit 7th

Posted by Lia on February 16, 2002 at 02:58:45:

Dear Jeffrey, When saturn transits the 7th house obviously all kind of relationship issues are involved??

Jeffrey: yes .. essentially the transit demands that we focus on the areas/dynamics within the existing relationship that are preventing growth .. thus the need to focus on those areas and to create a 'plan' for those areas to be evolved towards .. if this does not occur beyond verbal or intellectual acknowledgment then this transit can also 'signal' that the 'time' for the relationship is over .. it is a time to 'reflect' not only upon what the existing dynamics within the relationship have been, and why, with each claiming their own responsibility, but to create new strategies that allow the necessary growth to occur .. and, within this, to reflect on all the relationships that one has been in, and the dynamics involved, and why .. this transit can also signal a time in which new, and important people come into your life ..

When the s. node is also in the 7th house, and the capr. cardinal archetype emphasised in a chart, would that be correct to say that there is a kardinal movement two step forward one step back is what's happening?? *Jeffrey: yes ..*

So going backward to the past in order to clear issues about relationships that bind the soul to the past (saturn and s. node) is the actual process that is necessary in order to move forward?? *Jeffrey: yes, see above ..*

And if uranus is also involved by transit (and retro in the natal chart) would that mean that the unconscious releasing all kind of past memories and in some level a re-living is created for the same purpose, i.e. to liberate?? Jeffrey: yes

Thanks very much as always. Love and Blesings Lia

27) Addiction

Posted by peter on February 16, 2002 at 12:31:36:

In the case of an addictive personality where the person runs from drugs to then being obsessed with health or exercise, to then smoking pot or drinking..... always something, good or bad, something that is there to distract the person from dealing with its own problems....and these forms of escape even compounding the problem... how is this correlated in the chart? Escapeism. This person in particular at her better stages used to run on the treadmill for hours... run through pain and agony to get to her set goal in her mind... and I would look at her in total agony, still running, and say "What are you running from?" I've noticed this behavior alot with Cancers or people with lots of cancer planets. Does the Cancer archtype correlate with this addiction/escapism? And how does one best get out of this type of behavior? Also, on the message board a while ago there was something about smoking pot. How does pot exactly affect someone in a negative way physically and spiritually? Also, does the Lucifer asteroid have somethibg to do with addiction?

Thanks, Peter

Peter: Also one more question..... what is the function of the Cancer person tending to 'live in the past'? And does this function of living in the past have a direct correlation with the nature of addiction? Thanks Peter

28) Desperation

Posted by Peter on February 16, 2002 at 12:37:35:

I guess this is somewhat related to my question below but when someone is unable to come out of the world of their own problems, to see the bigger picture, to see how one thing leads to another either in a positive or negative way... can this be related in the chart to one who has no sag or 9th house planets and if this is the case how does one without these influences in their chart see the bigger picture.

Jayo: We don't all have SAG or 9th house planets, butwe all DO have Jupiter--just a comment. jayo

Ely: I find my biggest intelectual hangup to be that of a sag neptune opposing a gemeni juip. I have an obsession with seeing the larger through the small, however unless I am talking to one with close to the same apect in their chart all kinds context problems come up... It seems to be great though for symbolism and analogies but not as good for expressing philosophies to a broad crowd. I often feel looked at as though I cannot see past the microcosim that my mind happens to be exploreing at that time. How dose the saying go? "you cant see the forest for the trees" I get that alot. In my mind I am expressing a larger picture through the smaller... It takes alot of confirming to the other person though and that causes alot of complications in conversing.

But I've got a some gemeni and sag friends that were boren around the same time as I was who I have great symbolic/metaphorical conversations with... One gemeni in particular has this frantic aproach to life. He really wants to see the universe from an ever growing literally infinite specific point of view. Though its like his mind is on maximum overload if you know what i mean. But catch him in clarity and its amazing how specific info you can get out of him that is all leading to the same overall point. Peace, Ely

29) Swami Baktinanda

Posted by Peter on February 16, 2002 at 12:47:46:

Are you still involved in any way still with whats going on in SRF and do you know of Swami Baktinanda at SRF in Los Angeles?... I believe he is the last living diciple of Yogananda. Thanks Peter

Adina: Hi Peter, Swami Kriyananda, the founder of Ananda Community, is also a living direct disciple of Yogananda.

Jayo: Roy Eugene Davis, Center for Spiritual Awareness, Lakemont, GA is also a direct disciple of Yogananda's according to his biography "Surrendered Love, Redeeming Grace". jayo

Lia: Well, lets continue that line: Michael Domeyko Rolland, author of the "Absolute Happiness: The Whole Untold Story" also a direct disciple of Yogananda and still living in Australia. Love and Light Lia

30) Anima

Posted by Katharina on February 18, 2002 at 12:22:38:

Hi Jeffrey, just like for a man with his anima, can a woman's male component of her soul, and her relationship to it also be seen in the polarity point of the Moon by house, sign and aspects? Depending on the evolutionary state and work done on the issue, this point would be projected on male partners or owned consciously and therefore integrated into her own psyche? Thank you, Katharina

Jeffrey: Katharina Yes, that's it exactly ..

31) Asteroid Orbs

Posted by Katharina on February 19, 2002 at 11:43:03:

Jeffrey, do you use the same orbs for aspects with asteroids as you do with planets? Thank you, Katharina

Jeffrey: Katharina This is something i am still observing and correlating .. have only been dealing with the asteroids myself for maybe four or five years so have not really come to firm conclusions as the the orbs .. to this point I am seeing that maybe 5 to 6 degrees relative to major aspects seems to apply ..

32) Hello?

Posted by Peter on February 19, 2002 at 12:00:45:

Jeffrey, Why do you frequently skip my questions?

Jeffrey: Peter To be blunt some of your postings are more about personal problems than actual questions concerning evolutionary astrology. I understand you are going thru a tough spot in your life and are trying to reach out because of a sense of desperation but i leave it to others to deal with that need. This is not really a place for me to play 'dear abby' ..

Twinky: cause they're dumb, what do you think?

Liz: Well I feel sometimes, another needs compassion, you obviously don't have any, let alone an answer!

Liz: Need to clarify my last post, can see you are not 'dear abby' Jeffrey, but feel no more post were need here, you explained the way it was quite clearly....Peter, take no notice of put downs.....not needed,..... Liz

33) trauma

Posted by Suzy on February 19, 2002 at 21:16:56:

Hi Jeffrey, In the first Measuring the Night, there is discussion regarding trauma in the birthchart. If Aquarius is figured prominently in the symbolism of Pluto and/ or the S. Node of the Moon or its ruler, does this always indicate trauma?

Jeffrey: no .. aquarius, uranus, and the 11th house is a total archetype like any other sign, and within that totality ONE of the dimenisons within it is the dyanmic of trauma ..

Is it always from breaking away from the dictates of society if Saturn is involved in the symbolism?

Jeffrey: no .. there can a variety of possible astro signatures that can correlate with that ..

In trying to integrate the archetype of Aquarius with the idea of trauma, does it, therefore always mean the root cause of the trauma is to cause detachment and awareness of the rooted behaviors found through further evaluation of the symbols?

Jeffrey: It depends on the nature and severity of the trauma itself. Depending on the severity it can, and in many cases does, equal an initial 'fragmentation' within the soul/ personality .. like a bomb going off that creates the initial destruction and sending whatever was exploded into the air in all kinds of pieces, then the pieces beginning to fall back to the ground, but now totally rearranged from the original form that was exploded. A fundamental alteration with the structure of the soul occurs because of the trauma, the shock to it. This creates the post traumatic stress disorder dynamic wherein certain environmental 'triggers' can cause behaviors that are 'irrational' relative to the environmental stimulus. The effects can be very long lasting which means these effects can last lifetimes.

Another issue with the archetype, for some of these individuals, is the idea of reliance on the group, fitting in. Does the fear of individuality come from the trauma, and therefore anonymity is desired in subsequent lifetimes?

Jeffrey: For some the process of 'individuating', moving beyond the consensus, has caused, for their own reasons, trauma from the environment relative to the judgements of the consensus .. the traumas of this kind being many possibilities .. an example would be intense persecutions from the consensus that were so severe that the REACTION to that could cause the individual to want to 'hide' from that consensus by way of trying to look and be like everyone else ..

Is the point of the present unconscious memory to understand the trauma from past lives in order to heal them in the present, and, also to get on with the work of objectification and asserting the will in the present incarnation? *Jeffrey: yes ..*

I guess I am wondering if these issues are always tied together and with these dynamics. Thankyou for your time, Suzy

34) Astrological Ages and Sub-Ages

Posted by Judy on February 20, 2002 at 11:21:45:

Good Morning, Jeffrey! I have 2 questions relative to the Appendix in MTN I and II. (It is also posted on the Webpage.) The intention behind the questions is clarity.

1. The Virgo Sub-Age of the Pisces Age: 980--2060AD

The last entry is Leo, 1970--2060 AD, which equals 27.5 to 30 Leo. And then the list stops. Question: Is not, according to this model the next phase Aquarius Age 2060AD? And according to this model, are we not already w/in the 500 year pre-Age transition to Aquarius? (When we look at the Essene period which is about 500 years prior to the Pisces Age, we see it is at the ending of the Libra Sub-Age of the Aries Age.) If we use this model, we have already been in the transition for approximately 440 years.

Jeffrey: Well this is of course the great debate within astrology relative to when ages begin and end. The bottom line is that there is no clear beginning and end to the constellations, relative to the first point of aries, and thus there is about a 500 year period in which no one can say for sure when an age begins or ends. Some feel that we have just entered this 500 year period relative to the actual beginning of the aquarius age, some feel that we have already been in it, like you say, for over 400 years, and others of course come out somewhere in between this.

Question 2. In MTN II, you state that the patriarchy begins in 6500BC. Then you state that this is in the Capricorn Sub-Age of Cancer. When I look at that date, I observe that it is in the Gemini Age: 6580--4420BC. Q:?? Which is correct? The date or the Capricorn Sub-Age?

Jeffrey: Again, the dates are relative .. when one reads history about this time it always states 'about' relative to a date .. for me there is no doubt that the transition began in the Capricorn sub-age relative to the Cancer age....

Thank you for any clear insight you may choose to share.
Blessings...Judy

35) Trines Easy or Hard

Posted by Mara on February 20, 2002 at 12:56:45:

Many blessings to you all. [Hi Jeffrey. Sending you a hug. Hope you're doing well.] I'm a little baffled by trines in a specific chart and would like some feed back on the dynamics being played out. I'm looking at a 42 year old male, single, musician/ artist. 12th h Pluto in Virgo with Uranus in Leo in 12th h, Pluto trines venus in the 4th in Capricorn, 3rd house Neptune in Scorpio trine 7th house moon in Pisces conjunct S.N. Saturn and Mars conjunct in capricorn in the 5th house. What I'm observing is this man has a tendency to fall into relationships where he believes he can help women come to a higher awareness about themselves via sex, but then he ends up being drained by them and all the "nurturing" he gives them is not returned so he ends up feeling used. To me it seems that the trines in his chart are creating a crises within himself regarding relationships. So how does this reflect in his N.N in virgo in the 1st house? I am amazed at the way this man tends to unconsciously fall into these types of relationships. With his Pluto in the 12th I held the opinion that this soul was more evolved than others who do not have their Pluto in the 12th. Apparently I'm not clear on the 12th house Pluto. I will have to re-read Jeffrey's Pluto book. I'm baffled. What do you think?

Jeffrey: Mara Well to me the man is in a full state of personal delusion about himself concerning his personal belief/ motive of wanting to help women achieve a higher state of awareness thru sex. And because of the delusion he experiences being exhausted by the types of women he attracts because of his personal delusion .. meaning this delusion is masking his real motives/ agenda .. and the 'disillusionment' that occurs is an actual psychological sybmol that is trying to get him to see the nature of his own delusions about himself .. and the trines, unfortunately, allow an 'ease' of keeping the delusion ..

Patricia: Mara, This one's symbolism really spoke clearly to me when I read it. So I'll throw in my 2 cents :-). Wouldn't you think that the nature of the 7th house Pisces north node (moon conj), with the ruler in the 3rd indicates someone who has been too open in the past? No boundaries, unclear of who self is in relation to others? Seems to be someone who has defined themselves thru thier ability to mold to anothers needs/expectations supressing thier own real motives and needs. Gaining self emotional security thru those regular Piscean archetypes of Victim/ Martyr/ Savior. Which with Neptune in Scorpio might relate to thier deep fear of vulnerability (past issues of loss, betrayal, abandonment)...thus choosing those who reflect that back to him. The 1st house NN would seem to indicate that he needs to be clearer about his own identity. Like you said he unconsciously falls into those patterns...but seems the universe keeps sending him the message about looking at what is his bottom line intention...who is he really and what does he really want/need? Is he really there for himself...before he is there for others? Also seems to have a deep need to develop discernment (6th/12th - Virgo/Pisces)and BOUNDRIES!!!!....Bright Blessings.. Patricia

Mara: Patricia, Thank you for replying. Like I had mentioned to Jeffrey, it saddens me to think of anyone suffering because that can't seem to see where they are bringing it all upon themself. There seems to be a rather quiet suffering with this man, but he seems pretty consistent in attracting the same types of women. The possibility of him having deep insecurities might be reflected in his Virgo Asc. Can this be a possibility? I do know that he worries about how others see him. I don't know this has all the morbid fascinations to me like a car accident on the freeway [I'm not sure I should be admitting this openly].
Much Love and Light, Mara

Mara: As always thanks Jeffrey for answering my posting. I know that more can be obtained about this person by looking at other planetary placements in his birth chart. I must admit that I cannot help but be amused with this man's "beliefs" about himself and this remarkable power he has to affect women. This disillusionment that he has about himself and the relationships he has with women would then be reflected in the 3rd house Neptune trine 7th house Moon conj. S.N. in Pisces. It seems to me that his communication 3rd house about who he is 1st house N.N. virgo is where the disillusionment comes from (Neptune?). From what I've heard and what I see in his chart he's very sexual. My thought is that instead of just admitting the obvious that he has a strong sex drive that somehow he has convinced himself (in order to feel better about himself) that he has this ability to raise women's awareness through sex. I'm actually torn between being amused and actually feeling sad that anyone would delude themselves that way. It seems like a jacked-up way to be, but coming from someone who has their Neptune in the 5th house I suppose I ought to withhold

any kind of judgement about anyone else's Neptune. Am I on the right track here by looking at Neptune's trine to the 7th as where these delusional beliefs are coming from? Again, thanks for the reply. I absolutely think you're great. Much Love and Light, Mara

Mark S.: Hi Mara, I almost feel as if you are talking about me! In some ways I understand this guy. I have Virgo asc. which places Pisces on the 7th. Pluto is in Virgo in the 12th. Earlier in my life I too saw a higher manifestation in my sexuality. But for me it was along the lines of sexual healing. What I have since come to understand as (as Patricia pointed out) the healing aspect of sexuality was the complete lack of boundaries I carried into the sexual act. Consider the fact that Neptune/Pisces rules the 7th house of relationships. Couple that with the Libra ruled 2nd house "need to give" projected upon those relationships which in turn is the sought after "fusion" with the divine intensified by the 12th house Pluto's need for direct experience. What I experienced was my own need of healing sexually. The Virgo/Pluto need to heal and improve through the natural Neptune house with Neptune herself so lovingly placed in Scorpio all makes perfect sense. This guy doesn't elevate women through sex, he only projects his own deep need to elevate himself through the sexual act. Through sex, he comes in touch and fuses with at the very moment of orgasm his deepest desire for elevated union. If he can become honest with himself about this desire, he will use more discretion (12th house Pluto/ Virgo) about who he shares it with because it will come to mean so much more to him. Mark S

36) conducting energy

Posted by Ely on February 21, 2002 at 00:40:41:

Jeffrey, Is the best way to tell how much or what kind of influence a sign's ruling planet has over it by the aspect which they make? *Jeffrey: yes ..*

If they are not aspecting each other does this mean there is little influence?

Jeffrey: no ..

Would a mutual reception be a way for the ruling planet to gain more influence over its sign? *Jeffrey: yes ..*

Would a mutual reception between two planets ruling signs of the same element, like Sagittarius Sun, Leo Jupiter, influence each other more than a mutual reception between planets ruling signs of different elements, like Saturn Gemini and Mercury Capricorn? *Jeffrey: no ..*

What about mutual receptions between co-rulers? Would this act the same just a little less emphasized?

Jeffrey: they would be more emphasized ...

Could an individual successfully draw more energy than usual from the house and sign of a ruling planet if they consciously attempted to do so?

Jeffrey: yes, of course ...

Thanks, Ely

37) newbie Qs on phasal relationships

Posted by Cheryl on February 21, 2002 at 19:42:48:

By way of introduction, my knowledge of astrology is pretty much at beginner level. Several months ago a friend who knew of my interest in astrology sent me a link to Jeffrey's page on the Nature of Relationships, and since then I've been lurking on this discussion page and acquired my own copy of Pluto II. Therein I learned the necessity of going back to master the basics of astrology (oh the frustrated confusion in attempting to follow descriptive strings of planets, houses, aspects). Still, while going back to establish some basic mastery, I'm drawn to continue studying Pluto II (an old habit of jumping into the meaty issues too soon).

My questions concern determining phasal relationships between planets. Pluto II clearly states how to do this with Mars/Pluto (count degrees counterclockwise from Pluto to Mars). Is this method affected if Pluto is retrograde? Or if Mars is retrograde? Next, the example given in Pluto II about Mars/Venus phasal

relationships indicates, if I read this correctly, that this is calculated by beginning at the Mars point and counting counterclockwise to the Venus point. Is this correct? Also, is there some rule or visual that would help me understand the ?why? of starting with the Pluto or Mars point? Is the rule simply to start with the point of the outermost planet?

Please bear with me in some examples. In the first two examples below (brother and sister, my grandchildren), the female?s natal chart has Venus retrograde in 7th but no other planets retrograde. The male?s natal chart has no retrograde planets, NN direct, Venus conjunct MC. If I read this correctly, they are both in New Phase Mars/Pluto and waning phase Mars/Venus. That surprised me? was I in error in thinking there is a relationship between no retrograde planets and New Phase?

Female, Pluto at 7 Sag, Mars at 1 degree Pisces and retrograde Venus at 20 Capricorn. The Mars/Pluto phase is 84 degrees, New, Crescent Phase (square)?

The Mars/Venus phase is at 319 degrees, Balsamic (novile)? Or is it 41 degrees, New Phase?

male: Pluto 12 Sag, Mars 20 Pisces, Venus 7 Cap. the Mars/Pluto phase is New Phase 1st Quarter? the Mars/Venus phase is Disseminating? or New Crescent?

Another example: Pluto 23 Leo, retrograde Mars 3 Capricorn, Venus 4 Leo. The Mars/Venus phase is Full Phase? Thanks for any and all reply and for your patience.

Jeffrey: The rules are simple in terms of establishing the planetary phase between any two planets .. always use the slower moving of the two as your base point and then count in a counter clockwise direction the degrees of difference which then equals the phase .. the only exception is when using the sun .. the sun is always the base point between itself and another planet ..

38) Jeff: anima/animus and gender switch

Posted by Jeff on February 22, 2002 at 17:29:20:

I was wondering if Jeffrey or anyone else could comment on the dynamic of anima-animus in the context of a recent gender switch. If the evolutionary condition/ desire is very new and the soul is just begun to understand what it is like to be the opposite gender then how would these issues be played out? For example, if a soul was female in the past and is a male now would it still project the anima since it is basically still oriented to the ways of being female? Does the anima relate in anyway to the souls life as a female previously?

Jeffrey: in such cases the soul will of course have memories of being the opposite gender it now is .. in most cases these memories are not so much as conscious .. most of the time this correlates to deep inner 'feelings' .. like traces of memory .. that then condition the anima in such a way that the the recent sense of being female will change not only how the individual relates to it's new form as masculine, and thus the females it attracts being reflections of that, but also how it relates to it's own inner masculinity which itself is conditioned by these recent memories of being femine ...

I know the bottom line here, especially for the spiritual state, is to reach a state of androgyny and balance between the inner male/female. The result then, if the soul for example had Pluto in Libra conj NN (spiritual state) would be to fulfill the desire to have a series of lives in which the soul gradually formed relationships with souls who also had achieved conscious androgyny and balance between the inner male/female- the only way to do this it seems is to maintain absolute natural and conscious awareness of all levels in relation to others. *Jeffrey: yep ..*

39) Retro nodes and life purpose

Posted by Adina on February 23, 2002 at 10:46:03:

Hi Jeffrey, You have said that "generally speaking" those souls with the nodal axis retro seem to come to their life purpose later in life, those with the nodes direct seem to know earlier. yet, i have seen some souls with that retro nodal axis actually come into their life purpose early on in life. (even one who has sun sq nodes). Would there be a way to tell from the chart, whether a soul with a retro nodal axis would realize their purpose earlier in life, rather than later? Could it have to do with the aspect that Pluto is making to the nodes? Thanks J.

Jeffrey: yes, pluto aspecting the nodes can do that, also aspecting the sun, or the moon ... also the evolutionary condition or state .. those in the more evolved state tend to have this ability ..

40) epididymitis

Posted by Jinny on February 23, 2002 at 15:53:34:

Dear Jeffrey: I am currently counselling a client who suffers from epididymitis (inflammation, pain and swelling in the structure which lies on and around each testicle). His birth data is August 13, 1971/9:45 am/ Vancouver, BC. I was thinking of your pumpkin seeds and zinc but would you recommend anything else? Thank you.

Jeffrey: Jinny Well to my knowledge that condition is caused by an external infection .. normally associated either with the person themself who is having intercourse with someone who is infected and/or a person who has a partner who is not being faithfull .. contracting the infection from another and then giving it to their partner thru intercourse ... the underlying source of the infection is normally treated with anti-biotics .. to remove it .. the remedies you mention can 'contain' it but not heal it ..

41) Old/New?

Posted by Stephen on February 23, 2002 at 17:15:48:

Jeffrey, I have run into another paradox. Say Pluto/Mars is in a new phase conjunction (both retrograde) in Virgo in the 9th. The new phase to Mars suggests that this is the beginning of a new cycle of conscious desire. Yet Pluto's natal position correlates to a desire, at a soul level, that has been operating for lifetimes. So what exactly is new?

Jeffrey: What is new is that the soul has desired, for many lifetimes, to know the whole truth .. remember that the 9th house, jupiter, or sag can correlate to a person who knows part of the truth and then considers that to be the whole truth. so with this symbolism it means the soul has been desiring to know the whole truth for many lifetimes and the symbolism of the new phase mars/pluto simply correlates to yet another cycle in order to continue onwards in that desire to know the whole truth

Has this soul recently completed eight primary lifetimes of consciously pursuing a philosophical understanding of life, and is now embarking on another eight?

Jeffrey: yes

If so, what is the carry-over from the last cycle into this one?

Jeffrey: the carry over correlates to building upon, adding upon, what has already been understood or realized

Would the Mars south node (in Sag. in the 1st) give any information?

Jeffrey: yes, combined with it's planetary ruler, house and sign of, aspects made to it, will correlate to what cultures, thus what 'beliefs' or philosophies, that the soul has orientated too relative to the desire to understand the whole truth ..

What would be the astrological signature for the soul itself starting a whole new cycle of development? Do you read this when you see Pluto in houses 1,4,7 & 10, or is there an additional signature?

Jeffrey: yes, and also Pluto/Mars new phase, s or n nodes in cancer or capricorn ...s or n nodes in the 4th or 10th

Thanks. love Stephen.

Lia: Hi Stephen, If I understand right the Pluto Mars phase apply to the evolutionary desire depicted by Pluto's position VIA the present nodes...so the new phase you're talking about doesn't say about Pluto's underlying desire symbolized by house and sign, relative to how new or old this in the soul as an underlying direction, just says that the particular existing desire nature was implemented or attempted to

implement in a particular way relative to the n.node within that Pluto placement.... With your example, I would say that the north node kind of implementation/mode of operation of the desire is totally new for the soul thus it doesn't know how to do it ...hence the retrograde it has to internalize all the issues in order to consciously actually realize it in some level in order to operate on a totally new way, and break free from the past (the s. node) ...let say if s. node was in the 7th all it knows how to learn from others, and tend to sink back to that, while the evolutionary intention is to learn to think for itself and become the "teacher"... while the underlying evolutionary desire is the same (9th house Pluto).... Well this is how I understand it, and hope I got it right:-))...would want to see what Jeffrey says though.
Love and Light Lia

42) Planets conjunct the equator

Posted by Adina on February 24, 2002 at 09:34:25:

Hi Jeffrey, When a soul has a planet conjunct the equator, that is an emphasized archetype in their consciousness. In cases where there is more than one planet conj the equator, would the 'emphasis' lose its effect because there is more than one?

Jeffrey: no, it is increased relative to how many

Or do you blend the archetypes of those planets?

Jeffrey: the blending occurs of itself because whatever planets are there are all operating equally and simultaneously

In the case of more than one planet conj the equator, would a personal planet play a bigger role? *Jeffrey: no, the roles are equal .*

Thanks, as always, Jeffrey.

43) Missing Notes

Posted by Judy on February 24, 2002 at 10:41:57:

As I am transcribing my notes I find that the following information is missing. Does anyone have the following notes/information that they would be willing to share?

1. Specific characteristics of both the 2nd and 3rd levels of Individuated, along with the specific questions to ask pertaining to each level?
2. Specific characteristics of 1st level of Spiritual.

Thank you for any response.
Blessings...Judy

Jeff: In the second stage of Individuated there can be, to varying degrees, a core feeling of anger at the "system"- a core feeling of pessimism or futility that does not allow the individual to integrate in any way into the consensus based society- the dynamic of detachment has been progressively emphasized and developed within the Soul's consciousness. By embracing progressively larger frames of reference in order to understand "reality", the Soul can perceive repetitive cycles in human history- futility and pessimism stem from this and the challenge is for the individual to integrate its individuality with society in order to advance it. When this happens it is common at this stage for there to be a latent fear of their individuality being absorbed-evolution proceeds when the individual consciously realizes that this fear is within themselves and that the "value is in the effort" -individuality can't be lost

In the third stage individuals will or can evolve to the point of being geniuses of their times. Inventors and Innovators who manifest a new vision, break ground and transform the nature of consensus reality. This takes place despite the realization that there will be opposition, reflecting how the consciousness has begun to evolve in a way as to begin to embrace transcendent perceptions of Ultimate reality. They are not attached to the outcome of their efforts and realize that they will succeed eventually.

In the first stage the consciousness is defined by the psychological dynamic of humility. The ego is now utterly aware of the universal- it is a small part of the larger whole- individuals are the spiritual seekers of a devotional nature who seek out various spiritual teachers through which to define their inner and outer reality. There is an active desire to be of the larger whole and will work for the benefit of others.

Judy: Good Morning, Jeff! I so appreciate what you have shared! Thank you for taking the time and energy to be so thorough. You shared exactly what I needed. I appreciate your gift. I am observing that each stage encompasses the lessons learned from all the previous stages and that perhaps some skipped steps might involve the lack of consciously integrating--for various reasons--that which is already "known". Thank you again. Blessings...Judy

Jeff: This is a very, very interesting point, I'm not sure if you are aware of this but at this time there is a movement called Integral which Ken Wilber is a major proponent of- it seeks to show how consciousness evolves- the interesting thing is that they have found that at each stage it transcends and includes the previous (like you have intuited)- Here is an explanation of the stages developed from spiral dynamics, an approach that has been embraced by the Integral movement- I'm currently studying the Integral importance of Evolutionary Astrology and how it relates to these ideas- please e-mail me evocentric@hotmail.com if you are interested in more info- this is Ken Wilber's explanation:

SPIRAL DYNAMICS AND THE WAVES OF EXISTENCE

The first six levels are "subsistence levels" marked by "first-tier thinking." Then there occurs a revolutionary shift in consciousness: the emergence of "being levels" and "second-tier thinking," of which there are two major waves. Here is a brief description of all eight waves, the percentage of the world population at each wave, and the percentage of social power held by each.

1. Beige: Archaic-Instinctual . The level of basic survival; food, water, warmth, sex, and safety have priority. Uses habits and instincts just to survive. Distinct self is barely awakened or sustained. Forms into survival bands to perpetuate life.

here seen: First human societies, newborn infants, senile elderly, late-stage Alzheimer's victims, mentally ill street people, starving masses, shell shock. Approximately 0.1% of the adult population, 0% power.

2. Purple: Magical-Animistic . Thinking is animistic; magical spirits, good and bad, swarm the earth leaving blessings, curses, and spells which determine events. Forms into ethnic tribes . The spirits exist in ancestors and bond the tribe. Kinship and lineage establish political links. Sounds "holistic" but is actually atomistic: "there is a name for each bend in the river but no name for the river."

Where seen: Belief in voodoo-like curses, blood oaths, ancient grudges, good luck charms, family rituals, magical ethnic beliefs and superstitions; strong in Third-World settings, gangs, athletic teams, and corporate "tribes." 10% of the population, 1% of the power.

3. Red: Power Gods . First emergence of a self distinct from the tribe; powerful, impulsive, egocentric, heroic. Magical-mythic spirits, dragons, beasts, and powerful people. Archetypal gods and goddesses, powerful beings, forces to be reckoned with, both good and bad. Feudal lords protect underlings in exchange for obedience and labor. The basis of feudal empires --power and glory. The world is a jungle full of threats and predators. Conquers, out-foxes, and dominates; enjoys self to the fullest without regret or remorse; be here now.

Where seen: The "terrible twos," rebellious youth, frontier mentalities, feudal kingdoms, epic heroes, James Bond villains, gang leaders, soldiers of fortune, New-Age narcissism, wild rock stars, Atilla the Hun, Lord of the Flies . 20% of the population, 5% of the power.

4. Blue: Mythic Order . Life has meaning, direction, and purpose, with outcomes determined by an all-powerful Other or Order. This righteous Order enforces a code of conduct based on absolutist and unvarying principles of "right" and "wrong." Violating the code or rules has severe, perhaps everlasting repercussions. Following the code yields rewards for the faithful. Basis of ancient nations . Rigid social hierarchies; paternalistic; one right way and only one right way to think about everything. Law and order; impulsivity controlled through guilt; concrete-literal and fundamentalist belief; obedience to the rule of Order; strongly conventional and conformist. Often "religious" or "mythic" [in the mythic-membership sense; Graves and Beck refer to it as the "saintly/absolutistic" level], but can be secular or atheistic Order or Mission.

Where seen: Puritan America, Confucian China, Dickensian England, Singapore discipline, totalitarianism, codes of chivalry and honor, charitable good deeds, religious fundamentalism (e.g., Christian and Islamic), Boy and Girl Scouts, "moral majority," patriotism. 40% of the population, 30% of the power.

5. Orange: Scientific Achievement . At this wave, the self "escapes" from the "herd mentality" of blue, and seeks truth and meaning in individualistic terms--hypothetico-deductive, experimental, objective, mechanistic, operational--"scientific" in the typical sense. The world is a rational and well-oiled machine with natural laws that can be learned, mastered, and manipulated for one's own purposes. Highly achievement oriented, especially (in America) toward materialistic gains. The laws of science rule politics, the economy, and human events. The world is a chess-board on which games are played as winners gain pre-eminence and perks over losers. Marketplace alliances; manipulate earth's resources for one's strategic gains. Basis of corporate states .

Where seen: The Enlightenment, Ayn Rand's Atlas Shrugged , Wall Street, emerging middle classes around the world, cosmetics industry, trophy hunting, colonialism, the Cold War, fashion industry, materialism, secular humanism, liberal self-interest. 30% of the population, 50% of the power.

6. Green: The Sensitive Self . Communitarian, human bonding, ecological sensitivity, networking. The human spirit must be freed from greed, dogma, and divisiveness; feelings and caring supersede cold rationality; cherishing of the earth, Gaia, life. Against hierarchy; establishes lateral bonding and linking. Permeable self, relational self, group intermeshing. Emphasis on dialogue, relationships. Basis of value communities (i.e., freely chosen affiliations based on shared sentiments). Reaches decisions through reconciliation and consensus (downside: interminable "processing" and incapacity to reach decisions). Refresh spirituality, bring harmony, enrich human potential. Strongly egalitarian, anti-hierarchy, pluralistic values, social construction of reality, diversity, multiculturalism, relativistic value systems; this worldview is often called pluralistic relativism . Subjective, nonlinear thinking; shows a greater degree of affective warmth, sensitivity, and caring, for earth and all its inhabitants.

Where seen: Deep ecology, postmodernism, Netherlands idealism, Rogerian counseling, Canadian health care, humanistic psychology, liberation theology, cooperative inquiry, World Council of Churches, Greenpeace, animal rights, ecofeminism, post-colonialism, Foucault/Derrida, politically correct, diversity movements, human rights issues, ecopsychology. 10% of the population, 15% of the power. [Note: this is 10% of the world population. Don Beck estimates that around 20-25% of the American population is green.]

With the completion of the green meme, human consciousness is poised for a quantum jump into "second-tier thinking." Clare Graves referred to this as a "momentous leap," where "a chasm of unbelievable depth of meaning is crossed." In essence, with second-tier consciousness, one can think both vertically and horizontally, using both hierarchies and heterarchies (both ranking and linking). One can therefore, for the first time, vividly grasp the entire spectrum of interior development , and thus see that each level, each meme, each wave is crucially important for the health of the overall Spiral.

As I would word it, each wave is "transcend and include." That is, each wave goes beyond (or transcends) its predecessor, and yet it includes or embraces it in its own makeup. For example, a cell transcends but includes molecules, which transcend but include atoms. To say that a molecule goes beyond an atom is not to say that molecules hate atoms, but that they love them: they embrace them in their own makeup; they include them, they don't marginalize them. Just so, each wave of existence is a fundamental ingredient of all subsequent waves, and thus each is to be cherished and embraced.

Moreover, each wave can itself be activated or reactivated as life circumstances warrant. In emergency situations, we can activate red power drives; in response to chaos, we might need to activate blue order; in looking for a new job, we might need orange achievement drives; in marriage and with friends, close green bonding. All of these memes have something important to contribute.

But what none of the first-tier memes can do, on their own, is fully appreciate the existence of the other memes. Each of the first-tier memes thinks that its worldview is the correct or best perspective. It reacts negatively if challenged; it lashes out, using its own tools, whenever it is threatened. Blue order is very uncomfortable with both red impulsiveness and orange individualism. Orange individualism thinks blue

order is for suckers and green egalitarianism is weak and woo-woo. Green egalitarianism cannot easily abide excellence and value rankings, big pictures, hierarchies, or anything that appears authoritarian, and thus green reacts strongly to blue, orange, and anything post-green.

All of that begins to change with second-tier thinking. Because second-tier consciousness is fully aware of the interior stages of development--even if it cannot articulate them in a technical fashion--it steps back and grasps the big picture, and thus second-tier thinking appreciates the necessary role that all of the various memes play. Second-tier awareness thinks in terms of the overall spiral of existence, and not merely in the terms of any one level.

Where the green meme begins to grasp the numerous different systems and pluralistic contexts that exist in different cultures (which is why it is indeed the sensitive self, i.e., sensitive to the marginalization of others), second-tier thinking goes one step further. It looks for the rich contexts that link and join these pluralistic systems, and thus it takes these separate systems and begins to embrace, include, and integrate them into holistic spirals and integral meshworks. Second-tier thinking, in other words, is instrumental in moving from relativism to holism, or from pluralism to integralism.

The extensive research of Graves, Beck, and Cowan indicates that there are at least two major waves to this second-tier integral consciousness:

7. Yellow: Integrative. Life is a kaleidoscope of natural hierarchies [holarchies], systems, and forms. Flexibility, spontaneity, and functionality have the highest priority. Differences and pluralities can be integrated into interdependent, natural flows. Egalitarianism is complemented with natural degrees of ranking and excellence. Knowledge and competency should supersede power, status, or group sensitivity. The prevailing world order is the result of the existence of different levels of reality (memes) and the inevitable patterns of movement up and down the dynamic spiral. Good governance facilitates the emergence of entities through the levels of increasing complexity (nested hierarchy). 1% of the population, 5% of the power.

8. Turquoise: Holistic. Universal holistic system, holons/waves of integrative energies; unites feeling with knowledge; multiple levels interwoven into one conscious system. Universal order, but in a living, conscious fashion, not based on external rules (blue) or group bonds (green). A "grand unification" [a "theory of everything" or T.O.E.] is possible, in theory and in actuality. Sometimes involves the emergence of a new spirituality as a meshwork of all existence. Turquoise thinking uses the entire Spiral; sees multiple levels of interaction; detects harmonics, the mystical forces, and the pervasive flow-states that permeate any organization. 0.1% of the population, 1% of the power.

With less than 2 percent of the population at second-tier thinking (and only 0.1 percent at turquoise), second-tier consciousness is relatively rare because it is now the "leading-edge" of collective human evolution. As examples, Beck and Cowan mention items that include Teilhard de Chardin's noosphere, chaos and complexity theories, universal systems thinking, integral-holistic theories, Gandhi's and Mandela's pluralistic integration, with increases in frequency definitely on the way, and even higher memes still in the offing....

44) pluto unsuspected

Posted by Tuney on February 25, 2002 at 10:21:12:

Hi Jeffrey and all, I have looked back through the msg board, archives and the pluto books, but cannot find the answer I seek. My question is, what happens if in a synastry chart a's pluto is totally unsuspected by any other planet in b's chart, yet b's pluto is conjunct a's south node? Is the theme here with the unsuspected pluto that pluto is operating as pure? or is this a new evolutionary theme and if so, why does b's pluto conjunct a's south node? Thanks for any info, Tuney x

Jeffrey: Tuney to answer this question correctly you also need to see if any planets between a and b are aspecting the s or n nodes of one another .. so let me know about that ..

Tuney: Hi Jeffrey, I'm not sure if I've understood this correctly, but yes A's Jupiter which also happens to be a's chart ruler trines b's north node and a's saturn/mars sextiles b's north node. B's saturn is in a wide conjunction to a's north node in that, (in A's own natal chart a has mercury conjunct their own north node) and b's saturns conjuncts this mercury.. Thanks, Tuney x

Jeffrey: Well, with the various planets aspecting one another's nodes, and with pluto on one's s.node, definitely correlates to the fact that you have been in relationship to one another in prior times .. the pure expression of pluto, relative to being in relationship, is to unconditionally motivate one another to actualize one another's total capacity and evolutionary intentions for the current life .. no other agenda .. only you can determine that thru the reality of the relationship ...

45) skipped step continuation?

Posted by lisa on February 25, 2002 at 16:34:25:

Hi Jeffrey, I am working on a natal chart where the SN is at 1 degree Taurus and NN is at 1 degree Scorpio Rx. Uranus is at 7 degrees Leo Rx. Uranus goes retrograde that day and then goes direct a few weeks later. I am thinking the 7 degree orb is a little too large to call it a skipped step in this life. Is this correct?

Jeffrey: no, we need to use an orb of ten degrees .. so this is definitely a skipped step

Would this suggest that in a relatively recent life he began to recognize and incorporate the skipped step? Would this life be a continuation of the previous progress/process? Thanks, Lisa

Jeffrey: the chart can not tell us that .. only the person themself can .. the choices they have or have not made .. questioning of the person is essential ..

46) scorpio

Posted by Vanya on February 25, 2002 at 18:15:15:

dear Abby...oops, I mean Jeffrey:)) One thing i've noticed about scorpio/pluto types is that it can be very difficult generally to be in relationships with others including friendships. it seems that on a mundane level the scorpio type (even some with only scorpio on the asc.) feels that they get too emotionally hurt and that people are too much pain etc. Do you suggest that scorpio/pluto types need to seclude themselves as much as possible or try to integrate with others despite the inner turmoil? i feel that my scorpio clients pretty much all struggle with this inner question. i would like to know your opinion on this. thanks Vanya

Jeffrey: Vanya Yes, i agree with you completely .. the core need of the scorpio archetype is to in fact know itself and others as deeply as it can BECAUSE OF AND THRU INTER-RELATING WITH OTHERS DESPITE THE PAIN THE ASS THAT IT CAN BE ... abby

47) N Node in Aquarius

Posted by Adina on February 26, 2002 at 08:06:40:

Jeffrey, Is it possible for n node in aquarius (nodes are direct) to indicate being born with unresolved trauma IF there is a retrograde planet in tight conjunction to that n node? *Jeffrey: yes*

with the house ruled by that planet and the aspects its making indicating the type/source of the trauma?
Jeffrey: yes

In the particular client I have, the n node is also in the 11th house. By observation, it would seem that this is a possibility for this soul. Thanks, J.

Jeffrey: you might want to try to question the client about this .. one of the 'traumas' could be a thing wherein in recent prior times that any time the client desired to do anything for just itself, to try to creatively actualize, that the client keep receiving the message from the environment, typically starting with one or both parents, that the

client was being 'selfish', to self centered, and all that shit .. thus having the affect of negating the individual's own inner impulses the creatively actualize in the way that they naturally would .. to point here is that when the client tried to break free from this expectation to conform, to actualize according to the environmental message, typically from the parents, this would then cause very heavy duty messages of guilt .. sometimes the such a client would have also 'rebelled' in some previous time against these kinds of controlling messages and expectations and when the rebellion occurred, the breaking free from such influences, this could also have caused even more severe 'messages' from the environment or the individuals the client was rebelling against wherein the nature of such messages themselves caused trauma ...

Adina: Thanks Jeffrey, This is indeed the case with this client, who has (merc retro in virgo in 6) and venus and sun in leo in 6 conj s node in 5 and who is very gifted artistically. As a tiny child, she did very detailed drawings, with even her stick people having ALL the body parts and features. She held herself back for a while this life because, in her own words, she felt "selfish" about pursuing a career in art because it was something she loved to do, but felt she need to help people, but had some inner dialogue going on that said art was not helpful to people. With positive feedback from family and friends (which eventually helped her get over the feeling that her artwork was not 'good enough') she is now pursuing a career in art, in her own unique style which, is very 'eclectic,' 'different' from the mainstream. (n node in aqu and mars retro conj the node).

Lesley: hi Jeffrey, my question piggyback's Adina's recent question about the north node in aquarius. Would it be safe to say that those born with the sun and other planets in aquarius, or those born with a preponderance of asteroids in aquarius and/or the 11th house, have incarnated to work on past-life trauma regarding being stymied when trying to creatively actualize? If so, how does one begin to creatively actualize without guilt or fear in the current life? Is it a "just do it" kind of circumstance? Thanks so much, Lesley

Jeffrey: Lesley Yes, but you need to understand the causes of the fear or guilt .. then to realize that those things occurred in another time .. and then to realize that they will not occur in this time .. and then to apply your will to whatever it is that you feel leads you to creatively actualize ..

Patricia: Dear Lesley, Being one of those people.. AQ SN in the 11th conj Saturn I had to respond :-) I found cathartic past life therapy to be amazingly helpful. After one particluar past life session in which I relived (I really mean relived!!) torture, inquisition style, including having my toungue cut out (for my spiritual affiliations) not only was I over my lifetime fear of expressing what was sacred to me. But the universe sent me a funny confirmation after, as a week later (after that work) a local cabel show called and asked me to come and talk about healing work, my spiritual path, astrology etc... (it was just a local thing but even a week earlier I would have been terrified and probably lost lots of sleep over it in anticipation, or self sabotaged myself and not done it, ruler of my AQ SN is in Virgo in the 6th) but not only did that not happen, but I did it with no fear whatsoever AND I had FUN! Leo NN in the 5th :-)!! Since that time I have had no fear even to the point that I am doing workshops now.

The key thing with any therapy that addresses soul memories is that it is able to embrace, guide and resolve trauma. Getting to the past life memory is actually quite easy and not the end point of the therapy. Just remembering may not be enough to facilitate healing (that can be healing but possibly only on the mental level). The memories and imapct of the trauma are also physical, emotional and psychic and must be addresses completly in working with it so that true healing is accomplished. Other ways of getting to that kind of work does not neccesarly have to be past life therapy, Holotropic Breathwork, Core Energetics may be a few others that also can clear deep trauma complexes. EMDR and Somatic Experiencing are a couple others that deal with present life trauma.

Working with a good Shaman can also be an option, although in my expereince certain levels of those traumas and the subsequent fragmentation were healed to a degree, but even issues that I worked on in that way still came up later spontaneously during cathartic therapy to be healed further. Just my 2 cents :-).....
Bright Blessings..Patricia

48) A.D.D.

Posted by Peter on February 26, 2002 at 23:04:07:

Jeffrey, Is there any common karmic signatures in Astrology for the "disorder" A.D.D. that you are aware of? Thank You, Peter

Jeffrey: Peter there are many causes for this condition that have various signatures .. there is no common signature ..

Vanya: Peter, I've noticed a few things: mercury conjunct uranus, mars conjunct sun in ADD people but not always these things and not always these things will manifest as ADD...the rest of the chart usually supports it with the signs Sagittarius/gemini being common contributors (in general). Vanya

Peter: Vanya, Have you seen anything with regards to the sign of Libra? I've noticed it a bit and thought that this whole ADD thing came with the Pluto in Libra generation..... Peter

Vanya: actually, no i haven't seen a correlation with libra and ADD. My take is that the pluto in libra generation may be a large group of these new 'indigo' souls that possess a new unique energy. However, when this new energy which is highly intuitive, sensitive, psychic etc is amplified by certain astrological configurations and certain signs (the ones mentioned before) will enhance the energy so much as to create what we call ADD. For lack of better words, An overload to the system. These individuals have to take special nutritional, lifestyle cautions in order to feel balanced within their environment.

Ely: I have noticed A possible corelation between libra and and what some would interpret as ADD. In those with libra pluto and suporting aspects to this pluto, i.e. mars or mercury conjunct or trining it (other stuff too), I've noticed this ADD like syndrome to be asserted. In my opinion, many of these people are simply verry easily stimulated by conversation, so much so they imeadiately want to react to someone elses projection. They know that they will benefit and can offer more by actively engaging in conversation/any other efforts that intrest them that are already going on. They are not self stimulators. But when projected with the right energy they have the potential to return it tenfold.

The school systems are the first place that individualists of this era will be Fu&ed, then the financial/work enviroment. Under selfishness of the concensus conditioning of, "every man for himself", or "you gotta get yours cause I gota get mine" these pluto in Libra people are left outside. What a waste of energy, & youth! These people need partnerships/worthwhile groupings to be a pert of which they believe in..

This goes back to my feelings on Pluto in Libra, which I went on ranting about earlier on the message board... This group of souls desires to communicate with people, It means nothing to these people to do something on your own... This has been greatly misinterpreted as a laxidasical generation... In all that is good and right the only thing that is laxidasical is such an assessment...

Lia: Hi all, Can someone tell me what ADD actually means?? Thanks for the english lesson:-)) Love Lia

Tuney: Hi Lia, ADD= attention defecit disoder. Not sure if I've spelt (deficit) right? Love and Light, Tuney x

Adina: Hi Lia, It stands for Attention Deficit Disorder. It manifests as a short attention span, inability to concentrate on something for very long. To me, a so-called diagnosis of A.D.D. can be the result of left-brain teaching to a child who is inherently right-brained, or presenting a whole shitload of information to a merc retro soul...who's just going to tune out due to the overload of information...or to a merc in scorp, who just, please, wants you to get to the point with information that's directly related to their evolutionary intentions :-). or.....it goes back to what jeffrey said about there being many signatures..... And, as a trained teacher, I really despised the system that puts all of these kinds of labels on kids and tries to make them fit into the system instead of the system adapting to the needs of the child. (I'll get off my sag soapbox now.) :) blessings....adina

Mark S.: Hi Peter, My wife has ADD and she's an Aquarius. She has a grouping of six planets in Aquarius all in the 5th. Vanya might have something with the Uranus thing. But in my wife's case, I believe, this grouping of planets in Aquarius creates such an intense vibration within the nervous system that it is hard for her to concentrate. Not to mention the fact that Uranus opposes this grouping. Thankfully, they are in the 5th, which gives her a powerful nervous system. I'd be curious to hear of any observations you come up with about this disorder. Mark S

Vanya: hey Marc, Peter, yes, i've also noticed stelliums in ADD type people...ie; poeple who are older and not labeled as such but carry characteristics of an ADD type. V

49) Mars/Pluto combos

Posted by suzy on February 27, 2002 at 11:44:27:

Hi Jeffrey, I am wondering if you can elaborate on the meaning of "merging the ego with the soul" as described when Pluto aspects Mars. Does it have to do with opening to the inner voice, the large "S" Soul (Pluto), vs repeating previous compulsive desires, or does it mean that choices made are more karmic, that they have a more direct link to the generation of karma, both good and bad (even though this seems sort of strange)? Are those with this aspect slower to learn, sort of lived a karma of complacency? Or just impatient, want to do a lot of work on themselves. Thanks a lot, suzy

Jeffrey: Suzy This begins to occur as the soul evolves ever more towards it's ultimate goal of uniting the soul with god/ess .. thus evolution itself is the cause and it means progressively to change the very center of gravity within consciousness from the ego as a separte entity independent of the soul .. i.e. the person inwardly indentifying itself as separate from everything else in the environment .. to centering itself, the ego, within the soul itself .. and this is simultaneous to the soul becomming ever more consciously aware of it's own source: god/ess. when the soul and the ego are merged the inner experience then is dual in nature .. this is like standing on the beach at sundown, the sun now half above and below the horizon .. in the very same way such a person has a dual experience of themself .. one the one hand they do in fact know and participate in their current 'individuality' .. i.e. the life they are currently living .. yet on the other hand they are contineously aware of their 'timeless' self or soul .. so it is like living in time .. past, present, future, yet at the same time living in their own timelessness .. time as simultaneous .. the veils of past life now removed .. 'future' times collectively, individually for others, and personally can also occur in awareness .. so in the spiritual stages of evolution when you see the mars/pluto aspect this signals such an evolutionary intention in such a soul ...

50) Synastry Orbs +

Posted by Stephen on February 27, 2002 at 19:09:41:

Jeffrey, When applying the rules to establish past life linkage by synastry, do you use the same orbs that you would in natal chart interpretation? *Jeffrey: yes...*

Another question: where can I find the correlations between all the zodiac archetypes and historical cultures (e.g. Roman civilization and Libra)?

Jeffrey: they don't exist ... one has to do this oneself

Do the geodetic correlations vary over time? i.e. are the correlations for the present era different from those for the distant past?

Jeffrey: this is a very good question and one that the originator of the geodectic equivelents also pondered for some time: johndro. for awhile he did in fact consider moving the start place, i.e. zero aries, because of the procession of the equinoxes .. so for example if this were to be done the current start place would be about thirty degrees west .. versus greenwhich .. and he expiremented with this for some time .. then at the very end of his life he reverted back to the original start place .. not very many people know this because he died very soon after he had done this .. i only know about it because his good friend, charles jayne, told me personally about this on the phone one day just before he himself died .. i have used both start points over the years to check it out myself and have pretty much come to the conclusion that the original start place is correct ...

Thanks. Stephen.

Ely: Technically I know very little about astrology and I've been studying material that is far too advanced for me. Are there any good resources that I can be directed to on this geodetic stuff? Also, words like Yod and orb mean little of nothing to me... Could anyone be so kind and direct me to information on this kind of stuff so I can know a little more about what y'all are talking about here? Basic concepts are what I've been getting (growing understanding of the 12 signs/archetypes, simple chart analysis, and primitive grasp on synastry); now I need more specific information. I feel like I'm in a good place to absorb a lot of valuable info and I want it to be from a reliable source... Thanks, Ely

Sylvia: Ely I am in the same spot with you as regards some of the technical basics and complexities. I use a search engine and read everything I can find online and also your library will have lots of helpful astrology books ... it's tough because no matter where you are, there's more to learn ...

My favorite search engine is google and if I want to know something I just type it in the search bar ... then I travel through what pops up ... This includes aspects, planets, and everything else ... there are basic lessons on lots of good websites too ... Kelli Fox (find her in your search engine) and the London School www.astro.com ... and all sorts of places ... You have to be patient until you learn enough to pick and choose with regard to quality ... Sylvia

Lia: Hi Ely, I would suggest to begin with maybe read Alen Oken "complete astrology"...that's just one book, and has all the basics, and he doesn't go into much BS as interpretation either...from that one book you can understand all what you asked, all the basics, the symbols, the glyphs, (in a short way where they came from) the orbs, aspects, formulations (including yod, stellium etc) and an overview on the whole subject that is very simple and very easy to understand...There are other good basic books as well, I just think this is one of the best to begin with in english.... love and Light Lia

51) recovering victimization

Posted by Diane on February 28, 2002 at 12:42:57:

Hello Jeffrey: I am a student through studying your Pluto books. I am working with a person who has a dilemma that I am stuck on: Pluto in Virgo in 5th, with S.N in Aries on Asc. She is fully aware of the need to develop the NN. There is Moon, Jup and Nep. in 7th in Scorpio, ruled by that dang Pluto in 5th. She has taken back the victimization archetype, working hard on self-responsibility and owning her own life, but has recurrent dreams almost every night of being abandoned and betrayed (always by her ex, who betrayed her in this life) and she wakes up carrying the feelings of abandonment. Very frustrating for someone who is actively seeking and doing the work. Pluto is transiting her 8th, and I know what you say about that, but do you have any wisdom about the dream state, how can she "refuse" abandonment in her dreams. Thank you very much

Diane: By the way, the ruler of the North Node is conjunct Pluto in the 5th.

Jeffrey: Diane With the Scorpio planets in mind relative to Pluto the dream state, as well as being 'spaced out' at times in her waking life .. meaning the 'spaced out' thing is also a form of dreaming and/or processing .. it is NECESSARY TO RELIVE AND RELIEVE AND RELIVE those abandonment themes for along time .. it is thru the reliving, over and over, that not only the deepest form of self-knowledge occurs, but also the knowledge of the TYPES that she has attracted, and why those types, over time .. within this the constant reliving is, thru scorpio, the primary way to FINALLY PURGE these dynamics from her soul .. and the way to ultimately guarantee that she does not do that again .. i.e. picking those types ..

52) Pluto Transiting The Nodes

Posted by Lesley on February 28, 2002 at 16:47:39:

Hi Jeffrey, my question regards transiting pluto's square to the nodes in a chart that also has some indication of past-life suicide (saturn square sun and venus; pluto oppose mars; 12th house mars trine 8th house neptune). For a client who has increased desire for present-life suicide as transiting pluto squares the nodal axis, is there anything to look to in the natal chart that can help combat this mindset (i.e., polarity

points of birth planets, the last lunar node conjoined by pluto, tranisting pluto's polarity point, etc.)? As always, thank you for your help. Lesley

Jeffrey: Lesley Yes, all of those points .. see, relative to the transiting pluto, if it is making, or will make, a trine or sextile aspect to some other planet(s)... if so then encourage the client to move towards those areas of development ...

53) Nodes

Posted by Tuney on February 28, 2002 at 19:05:53:

Hi Jeffrey, Sorry if this question is basic elementary, but just as confirmation, in the individual natal chart, with virgo south node in 9th, (ruler being mercury) conjunct the piscean N node in the 3rd and in square aspect to that N node ruler (being Neptune) in 12th, or put simply,=if the ruler of the south node is conjunct the n node and square the north nodes ruler, am I correct in thinking that this is a "relive" condition b'cos of a prior life times skipped steps, since the sun also forms part of the conjunction to the n.node as well as the south node ruler?

Thanks, Tuney x

Jeffrey: Tuney excellent question .. no, it is not a 'relive' situation in the sense of skipped steps .. it is more a situation where, in this life, she is picking up from exactly where she left off .. so the house/sign, and the aspects to it, of the planetary ruler of the n.node relative to the house/sign/ planets on the n.node, is exactly where her last life was left off and will be picked up from in this life .. and the person is meant to continue in the progressive evolutionary development therein .. for example, among other dynamics, the soul of this person has being trying to evolve from deductive logic to inductive logic ..

Jeffrey Wolf Green Evolutionary Astrology Message Board Messages posted during March 2002

1) Trauma

Posted by Steve on March 03, 2002 at 11:37:59:

Hi Jeffrey - In your piece on Trauma, you describe, for example, the effects of Uranus in the 11th house or Aquarius. You say that these effects can be triggered when Uranus is transiting the 11th house, forming aspects to planets with 11th house, etc.

I'm not clear on one thing. If a person has no planets or aspects or rulers relating to 11th or Aq., can just having the Uranus transit in the 11th or Aq still trigger the Uranus in 11th/Aq issues? I suspect the answer is Yes, and that the more planetary connections there are to the 11th or Aq., the greater the likelihood of the person being effected by the potential issues, also the more intense the likely effect. Is this correct? Thank you, Steve

Jeffrey: Steve the way you have posed this question is confusing to me .. can you reformulate it ?

2) Planetary nodes example

Posted by Stephen on March 03, 2002 at 19:42:38:

Jeffrey, I'm interested in learning how to track a relationship dynamic using the north and south nodes of mars and venus. Can you help me fill in the blanks in this example? Natal mars in virgo in 9th is in gibbous opposition to venus in pisces in 3rd. Mars south node is in Sag in 1st, venus south node is in aquarius in 2nd (conjunct neptune south node). Lastly, mars and venus north nodes are conjunct in aries in 4th. Now I see the relationship roots in a state of matriarchal reality and natural law, and the current life struggle with sado-masochistic religious conditioning and the desire to humble the ego, what I don't see yet is the evolutionary significance or the aries north nodes in the 4th. What do you say? Love Stephen.

Jeffrey: Stephan What i have to say is that this is your natal chart and you are looking for me to interpret it for you ... and, as i have said countless times, this is not the place for personal interpretation .. in general, with n nodes of mars/venus in aries it means to start a brand new cycle relative to relationships .. to utterly change the old way of orientating to relationships and the reasons for that orientation ...

Stephen: Jeffrey, I know it is my chart. I just was not quite clear on the boundaries of the message board. Thanks for your time. Stephen.

3) suicide

Posted by vanya on March 04, 2002 at 17:07:24:

hi Jeffrey sorry if this question has been asked before...if so maybe others can help me out.: Are there clear signatures of suicide in a natal? Is it typically aquarius, saturn, scorio, pisces stuff? thanks Vanya

Jeffrey: Vanya Suicide is a scorio, pluto, 8th house dynamic .. as such these symbols will always be in place at a root level .. for example kurt colbain .. i.e. nirvana, has

mars/s.node conjunction in scorpio in his 8th house, and when he took his life, yep, that was the pluto transit right there ...

Vanya: Jeffrey so generally it is when a soul feels too overwhelmed by the energy of Plutonian issues and escapes through suicide? Can one tell if a soul has committed suicide in previous life or will it show up as scorpio/8th dynamics in the chart that don't necessarily signify suicide? Thanks....Vanya

4) Orbs of Pl. Nodes

Posted by Katharina on March 05, 2002 at 11:31:44:

Hi Jeffrey, do you use the same orbs with planetary nodes as you do with planets?
Thank you, Katharina

Jeffrey: Katharina yes ...

5) Neptune & 8th House

Posted by Lesley on March 05, 2002 at 15:44:06:

Hi Jeffrey, in "measuring the night," you write that neptune in the 8th house reflects an internal battle with good and evil. I have noticed in more than one Neptune-in-the-8th person that this placement seems also to correlate to an intensified power of belief for these people; as though, wherever they choose to place their faith and belief, the depth (8th) of their faith and belief (neptune) seems absolute and thus infinitely able to allow the person to delude himself (neptune) and labor under whatever illusion he/she has chosen by believing in, and placing deep faith in, others (8th House). This seems to make these people vulnerable for usury, abuse, and deceptions at the hands of others. Have you as well found that neptune in the 8th can correlate to a person's enhanced ability to delude the self via belief in others that is (necessarily) misplaced and misguided? If so, can it safely be said that people with neptune in the 8th also have a power of belief that, if directed toward or within themselves and their own merit, can allow them to achieve their goals in this lifetime? It seems to me this may in fact be the karmic intent with neptune in the 8th house. True? Thanks always, Lesley

Jeffrey: Lesley yes to all of it ... conversely, neptune in the 8th can correlate to the opposite extreme .. faith in nothing ..

6) P fortune evolutionary meaning (dharma?)

Posted by Jeff on March 06, 2002 at 15:03:07:

hi jeffrey, I was just wondering about the p fortune and what it represents in the evolutionary context- I would think it represents right work or your dharma but I'm not sure how this would relate to the virgo/6th house traditionally representing work. Maybe you can give a personal example? thanks:) Jeff

Jeffrey: Jeff no, it does not correlate with that at all .. over all these years of doing charts, like 25,000 clients over the years, i have made only one consistent observation / correlation to the part of fortune .. and that is an instinctual point within the horscope that a person gravitates too for a sense of well being .. for example mine is in aquarius in the 4th .. my greatest joy in this life is my own family .. where i naturally gravitate too for a deep sense of well being ..

Bryan: Also, Jeff, I would like to add that astrologer Robert Hand says that in about half of the cases of the Part of Fortune the delineation is incorrect in respect to people using the day formula when they should be using the night formula...in those cases, according to Hand, the person is actually getting the calculations of the Part of Spirit... Bryan

Shelden: Jeffrey, Hope all is well. Have you observed any difference regarding the calculation of the point of fortune for a night time birth as opposed to a daytime birth? Robert Hand suggests that for a night time birth the formula for the part of spirit should be used for the part of fortune and visa versa. shelden

Jeffrey: Sheldon no, i have not heard of that before .. so can not comment ..

Adina: Hi jeffrey, well, i'm wondering about this too, as in my solar fire program, your part of fortune (night) is in leo in your 9th, but your part of spirit (night) is in aqu in your 4th. so i'm wondering if this is a glitch in solar fire or relates to shelden's question?

Jeffrey: Adina i really don't know .. i don't use the arabian parts stuff so just not up on it ..

7) Lucifer and Hades

Posted by Lana on March 07, 2002 at 18:49:20:

Is there any source material on Lucifer and Hades as they function through the houses and/ or conjunct planets? Any definition of Hades function period? Your statement re Lucifer in 6th and the "personal denial of ones reality" puts light on it that I didn't expect. Thank you always

Jeffrey: Lana No there is not .. I am in the process of writing a new book that will be called something like 'textbook in evolutionary astrology' and there will be a big chapter on lucifer which will include lucifer thru the houses .. there is nothing that i know about hades ..

Lana: For those interested, found some data on Hades which suggests connections to shamanism, the study/awarenes of basic matter and anthropology in its relevance to relationships. Can find at <http://finblake.home.mindpring.com.bfhades.htm>. This is the Uranian Institute.

8) On evil again

Posted by Lia on March 06, 2002 at 20:15:47:

Dear Jeffrey, I am wondering about the fact that many people who had made contract with evil have so many trines and sextiles in their charts...I know some one's chart who I definitely know made that contract in the past. The many trines just stuns me about this chart....All I can find that may lead to this (apart the 8 house and scorpio emphasis) is the fact that in the 6th house cusp there is lucifer in aries,(actually wide conj. mars in the fifth) opposing neptune in the 12th in libra, and square Uranus/Jup. conj. in the 8th cancer...

Jeffrey: it is actually common for one who has made such a contract to have many trines and sextiles .. i.e. it is 'easy' to make the contract when it was first made .. easy to succumb to the temptation and seduction of evil ..

I was trying to make some sense about this, but not sure if I am on the right track to understand this chart...

For the pic. Pluto in 9th in leo that is intercepted there, sun in aq. in the third out of opposition, while merc. in the 3rd opp. Pluto. S. node in 8th in Cancer, out of conj. from Uranus/Jup (that is balsamic by the way) Moon the ruler is in Gemini, in the 7th but right on the 8th house cusp just couple of minutes away. Pluto trine venus in 2nd. Sag, and trine mars/lucifer in 5th/6th. aries. Asc scorpio, the n.node ruler saturn is in the first in scorpio, square Pluto.... Would that be correct to say that Lucifer in aries in the 6th conj. to Mars in the 5th would prevent the person to really improve themselves, and it will maintain the self delusion of the 12th libra Neptune?

Jeffrey: yes, with the causative factor being lucifer in the 6th .. i.e. personal denial of their actual reality ..

And in this context Jup. square would mean that that this is actually in clash with the truth??

Jeffrey: a clash with accepting the 'truth' about themselves and causing great 'trauma' to many others over various lifetimes .. why ? cause a soul with this signature typically comes off, or appears, how they delive themselves, as very sincere, honest, and all that .. thus people hooking into the person based on how the person presents themselves .. once hooked in to the person the actual reality of that person gets revealed at some point which then causes the trauma to the one(s) who hooked into the person

I can't exactly understand uranus conj. jup there, as trauma...maybe trauma about the truth?? *Jeffrey: yes, see above*

That may occurred prior to this life already? *Jeffrey: yes*

That in some cases the truth about the persons intention came out?? (Neptune, Pluto, Uranus Jup all retrograde) *Jeffrey: yes*

Would the grand trine in fire with lucifer involved be the factor for the person to be lucky and easily get what they want in life in general (thus manifesting a supernatural power?) *Jeffrey: yes, that is the 'benefitt' of making the contract*

and perhaps not even knowing consciously in this life that they are connected to evil forces??

Jeffrey: when the person's investment is in personal denial of their actual reality the 'conscious' awareness is there because if it were not there would be no denial of their actual reality in the first place ..

Creating again a pyramid like reality everything revolves around them (5th house aries mars, Pluto in leo intercepted) ?? *Jeffrey: yes*

Through the sag venus (personal lies) smoothly working with mars/lucifer, seems to me it is easy to create a reality even for themselves (!! totally opposite than what it is (being evil and yet appearing right the opposite for many) in which they appear as the "teacher" (9th Pluto) who is "honest" sag venus, yet doing everything for their own personal interest (5th aries mars.) And the 4th and 5th cusps are actually pisces though, so delusion about themselves and their self importance and actual aim??

Jeffrey: yes, it is a kind of defacto 'zarathustra' orientation to life ..

Even more the aquarian sun is trine to moon, while sextile to venus, while moon sextile to Pluto...so it seems to me that this whole thing is quiet smoothly goes around and around.... it is like no way the person can actually realise this, having a perfectly backed up selfimage so to speak....?? *Jeffrey: yes*

It just astonishes me... Thank you if you can give some insights on this. With much love and blessings Lia

Lia: Dear Jeffrey, all I could say was:"Oh my GOD!!" It is just extremely shocking for me...it is like I did know that, I know it for about a year and a half... and still somehow hoped that maybe I am mistaken...that maybe I'm projecting something into this... The worst about this is that, from my influence decades ago this person actually became interested in spiritual things, and today considers itself a believer or server of God, of love...practices meditation...and have just that zarathustra attitude full on even more ...and in the immediate environment it receives admiration... Absolutely succesful to make the opposite reality for whatever... even for its own son, that was left for 17 years...and still convinced him later that was all other people's fault... those who really cared for him are left behind now and this person enjoys the benefit that actually they worked for...and always attracts particularly giving and loving people around... Pluto trine venus....??

Jeffrey: Yes, there are those who have made such a contract with evil who desperately try to undo it thru a 'commitment' to god/ess .. trying or appearing to lead a 'spiritual' life .. within this such souls will also typically try to form intimate relationships with another(s) who have made a true commitment to god/ess .. who are actually trying to lead as best they can a spiritual life that is committed to god/ess .. they desperately hope that by forming such a relationship the the proximity or osmosis affect of an intimate relationship will somehow 'ruboff' in such a way that the contract can be broken .. or, at worst, 'set-up' the other person by way of making the other believe in them, their motives and intentions to be in the relationship in the first place, and once the person commits to them thru believing in them, then do something extremely horrible or ugly that then creates a real sense of being disillusioned and betrayed. this is purposefull by such souls because their intent is to defeat the soul who has committed to god/ess .. to induce yet another state of self-defeat, disillusionment, betrayal, and/ or abandonment .. this being so extreme that it can lead even to being disillusioned by god/ess itself which can then weaken or detroy the commitment .. these types of souls are always

'victims' which becomes their operational motive for 'getting' back .. they can appear ever so sincere and 'convincing' .. others want to naturally believe in them ..

It feels like this person able to use other people's good karma and somehow puts its own karma and responsibility onto others...as if it can literally suck other people's life force and even achievement into itself...?? Jeffrey: yes

Is that possible or am I imagining this? Jeffrey: *not if the reality that you are 'imagining' is the actual reality that you have experienced ..*

I just wonder what Saturn means in this case in the first house, and the n.node in capr. in 2nd?

Jeffrey: to counteract the consciousness of victimization by learning to accept the responsibility in their own actions ..

Actually Saturn trine Uranus/Jup, and square sun...I wonder how responsibility of any kind could happen to a person like this??

Jeffrey: if the person has actually made the contract it never will ... conversely, if it is a case of severe influence versus the actual contract the person would, at some point, have to learn how to gracefully receive the feedback of others relative to the person's actual reality and why

And that is obviously in harmony with the traumas it caused...Does this mean that by some karmic force responsibility of some kind will happen??

Jeffrey: yes, if the actual contract has not been made

Also I would like to ask what would be the meaning of Chiron in 0 Aq. in the third (close to the capr. 3rd cusp) making an old oppositon to Uranus/Jup in cancer in the 8th?? Would this somehow be in connection to all the wounds this soul caused to others? (3rd house, aq.) Jeffrey: yes

Or would this also correlate to the soul's own wound by causing that to others??

Jeffrey: yes .. the signature correalates to a soul, previous to this life, who has felt victimized by society and others in such a way that it has felt that it has no power over others or society .. purposefully held down or back by others .. this then becomming the operational motive for gaining power, supernatural power, over overs by way of the contract or influence of evil ..

perhaps being aware of it/3rd house despite all the effort of denial?

Jeffrey: if the contract has not been made then this then again refers to learning how to see itself objectively by way of the feedback of others ..

I just noticed now that this actually closes a big cross by Neptune, Lucifer...would that mean a dilemma can not be solved??

Jeffrey: if the contract has been made, yes ..

Also by having couple of lifetimes unfortunate karmic connection to this soul I would like to ask if I may, in this context what would be the meaning that my natal sun is conj. to this person's n.node in capr. ? (If this question is not appropriate here, than sorry, please disregard it)

Jeffrey: in the total context of it all, and if the person has made an actual contract, to create a reality of total self-defeat for you .. to test your determination to carry on, your life, your purposes, despite this horrible relationship

Thank you for your time and help! Love and Blessings, Lia

Sylvia: Could a person in extremes of torture and pain make such a contract, promising anything, not even fully conscious, and could this not constitute a contract because of the circumstances? Then could such a person, having soul awareness of being so compromised, believe they made such a contract but did not?

Lia: Dear Sylvia, Well, I gone half insane for the same fear just lately:-))so I felt compelled to share with you...

All I know is that YOU DEFINITELY DID NOT make such a contract... it is very typical that WE who are NOT evil and did not make such contract will think that WE MAYBE ARE...this is exactly evil's work, the self-defeat...did you noticed that they aren't defeating themselves??:-)) They are just fine...go ever confident further without the slightest conscience after who knows what they done..... It is typically the work of evil that we have these thoughts and fears, as I learned from Jeffrey just lately...as he said, I wouldn't even have that THOUGHT at the first place if that would be the case...so wouldn't you!! It is the typical self-defeat that evil itself trying to cause to those who belong to God...

I found that from personal experience that it is so very hard to see clearly when we are under the influence of an evil person...I cut myself off about 10 times in this life and always somehow the person managed to come back...there is always some reason seems totally rational you know....finally I cut myself off 10 years ago permanently that it doesn't know where I am exactly, and STILL the soul is trying to defeat me!! And it was not unsuccessful doing so...to the extent as above...so think about it...you said you still even MEET that person sometimes...I would advise not to underestimate the power evil (and its agents)has...I learnt this on the hard way...

About the torture stuff...just think about it, just for one moment (God forbid though!!) imagine that your little grandson would have been bitten up so hard and told that it deserves it because it is bad, and evil...and he agrees finally that okay yes I am bad and evil whatever just don't hurt me...would that mean that this little boy really bad or evil, or made a contract by this??

In the same time would that be very likely that after that trauma it may doubt very much if it is good at all?? Wouldn't it wonder that it maybe IS bad and evil after all?? So, I don't know how you see this, but I would like to suggest don't worry about the

torture stuff rather worry about cutting this person off totally whatever it takes...if it takes some public uncomfortability or even 'drama' as you said, SO WHAT?? That is a far LESS price (now I know!!:-)) than what you may pay letting the person to be in ANY contact with you... To me it seems the very reality created that it SEEMS to you that you HAVE to meet this person on some public occasion is the very opposite reality than what it really is....you don't have to at all...but it makes you THINK that you do...

Just as I didn't have to accept that person back in mylife around 10 times again and again by whatever excuses, but it made me believe that I actually had to... that otherwise somehow I am 'bad' or done something 'wrong'... All I can say the sooner you realize this the better for you.... With much Love and Blessings Lia

Sylvia: Thank you Lia. I can feel your truth loud and clear. I can feel it within me. As for my x, consider this. The vampire has to be invited in. If not invited, cannot come. What we need to heal is the injury within us that invited these people, or, as Jeffrey explains in the Lucifer Lecture, when we are despairing we send out a vibration that calls for these people.

Now when our vibration changes because our relationship with God/ Goddess/ Source lifts us back to our self love and respect, then these dark spirits cannot get to us. Within us is all the protection we need. But also, from without us, it helps, as Jeffrey also teaches (perhaps on the tapes) to talk about these people and talk about the experience and the feelings.

Just in what you wrote to me here, I felt myself within taking a stand for you against your monster ... the warrior woman in me stood up with that Joan of Arc sword and said 'Get away from her' ... and so this type of power can also protect ... and we can protect one another with light and truth. So I say to you I would rather have your inner warrior flash her sword at my x than worry about me if I see him. I am safe from him. But this did not happen by me leaving the community. This happened by me exercising my God/Goddess given power of responsible choice. Every one of us can do this.

Your answer about the contract satisfies me too. But I wanted to hear Jeffrey deal with it. I went back into the Lucifer Lecture and I know that these issues are terrifying. When I was moving into that terror (keeping the sword of Goddess power handy) I wanted to know whether evil could force love to make a contract. I know you are right ... And questioning ourself is not evil's way. But you will see plenty of humble sincerity as a disguise too ... The way you know is by how someone feels. I'd like you to shake your sword at my x energetically. He's totally aware that I am no longer that discouraged person looking for a silver tongued rescue.

It is fine. I want to say to this entire list on this issue ... we can work within with our freedom of choice and power of self acceptance ... we can work within with our self delusions and self lies ... we can push delusion out of our energy field and out of our lives ... we begin within ourselves ... Sylvia

9) Planetary Nodes-Orbs-misc

Posted by Jennifer on March 08, 2002 at 14:09:47:

Hi Jeffrey, I was wondering if you would still use the 10 degree orb for aspects to the slower moving planetary nodes?

Jeffrey: the orbs for these aspects are the same as for natal .. not all are ten degrees

Would that orb change if you were dealing with a conjunction to any of the angles in a chart? *Jeffrey: no, this would be a ten degree orb*

I also am wondering what a conjunction of the north node of saturn and nnPL to lucifer in 3rd to means in the context of a saturn skipped step...(1st house taurean saturn-> sextile venus in pisces ->trine that lucifer opposed by mars in cappy on Mc)-

Jeffrey: it of course depends, again, on the actual individual .. he or she evolutionary condition .. the individuals whole past that has lead to this life .. can't provide a generic example .. cookbook stuff

would this be a potential signature of someone to be tested by that evil drawn into that venus...or perhaps the signature of a person who's already made a pact with evil, and has been trying to escape the realities of it's decision?

Jeffrey: this is one possibility ... but a possibility only

This person has scorp moon conj.7th house cusp applying loosely trine lucifer (s node of jup and pluto are opposite that lucifer as well)the configuration involved with lucifer are the only direct planets in this chart--

Jeffrey: again it depends as above ..

(sorry that was so long, it's kind of confusing me) Thank you for your time, Jennifer

10) Finding people in the chart

Posted by Tom on March 09, 2002 at 16:25:16:

Hi Jeffrey, It has been awhile and I have many questions. With multiple marriages/parents where do you find the stepmother/father?

Jeffrey: it is the same as for biological parents .. 4th/10th, signs on, location of planetary rulers with aspects, where cap and cancer are by house, and the location of their rulers with aspects ..

Also, do you use the 5th for the first child and the 7th (3rd from the 5th) for the second and so on down the line? *Jeffrey: yes*

For an uncle on the mother's side do you look at the 6th (3rd from the 4th)?

Jeffrey: family members, extended, come thru the 11th house, aquarius, and uranus .. sign on the 11th, planetary ruler with aspects .. location of the sign aquarius, location of uranus with aspects

Lastly, I'm currently looking at a chart for a child who's mother was artificially inseminated from a sperm bank as her husband was infertile. Where do you find the influence from the biological father in the chart versus the child's experience of a father?

Jeffrey: the biological imprint of the father is saturn by house, sign, and aspects, the location of capricorn, the sign on the 10th, location of ruler with aspects

This child has pluto in sag in the 4th opposite jupiter/mercury in the 10th. The sun at 29 taurus is conjunct the midheaven and saturn at 3 gemini. saturn rules the south node in the 5th in capricorn. Lastly mars is conjunct Chiron in late sag in the 4th. First I see a recent gender switch and the start of a whole new evolutionary cycle. There is much parental karmic connections - but is it with the biological dad or the dad he's living with?
Jeffrey: both

Pluto in the 4th says the child's been abandoned by the parents before - which parent's?

Jeffrey: could be one, could be both .. a thorough analysis of the natal charts of the mother, biological father, and step-father would be essential ..

Anything else you could add as to why a soul would choose to come in through a sperm bank would also be helpful.

Jeffrey: we must remember that the nature of the manifested Creation is vibrational in nature .. thus, the frozen embryo vibrates, and this vibratin 'attracts' the mother/father that it desires to come thru ...

Thanks! Blessings, Tom

11) Lucifer close to North Node

Posted by Alex on March 09, 2002 at 18:10:15:

Recently I have come across your mention of Lucifer in the boards and have been interested ever since. I've been going through charts of people I know and I noticed someone had Lucifer 6 degrees away from their North Node (both in Leo, 6th). Would this be of any significance, and if so could you give me a general idea of what it would mean? Thank you.

Jeffrey: Alex one can not take out one or two symbols in a birthchart to generate a meaning .. the whole chart must be considered to establish individual context .. only then can a specific symbol be interpreted correctly ..

Alex: That is true, I think I do that too often. Look at things seperately instead of all together but it just seems kind of difficult at times to do that, synthesize it all. But thanks for your advice though and excellent book by the way, your work is brilliant.

12) kundalini

Posted by Suzy on March 09, 2002 at 22:48:39:

Hi Jeffrey, In the videos you discuss kundalini as a force that evolves consciousness. You also mentioned the awakening of kundalini causes any manner of physical symptoms. Are there any more common that you can describe?

Jeffrey: no, the one's i have given are complete

Since the chakra is ruled by Saturn, Uranus and Pluto, are the symptoms more referable to those places so ruled, as in feeling shaking or strange neurologic jerkiness?

Jeffrey: yes

How is the best way to harness this energy? *Jeffrey: to mentally focus all of your energy within the third eye .. this then will help draw it up the middle of the spine ..sushuma.. into the brain .. consciousness ..*

What is it for specifically? *Jeffrey: it is an actual physiological substance or chemical that is secreted from the kundalini gland ..*

Thanks so much, Suzy

13) Natural Antidepressants

Posted by Lesley on March 10, 2002 at 14:23:47:

Hi Jeffrey, is there any herbal remedy you can or would recommend as a natural antidepressant for those suffering from deep and frequent debilitating depressions (as reflected in harsh natal saturn aspects, And/or heavy natal capricorn/virgo energy)?

Thank you so much, Lesley

Jeffrey: Lesley yes, the herb damiona or the herb velirum .. homeopathically try pulsatila or ignasia ..

14) Indigo Kids

Posted by Tom on March 10, 2002 at 15:24:18:

Hi Jeffrey, Could you explain a little about the Saturn/Uranus/Neptune conjunction that went of for a couple of years (87-89) and what common characteristics souls incarnating with that aspect have? I'm looking at one fourteen year old now who is on a couple medications for depression and is in juvenile hall for making a "hit list" of friends and family. In working with numbers of kids ages 12-14 now, there is such a diversity of character, they're so different from one another, I'm wondering what they have in common? Is it a large group of souls that existed at a particular place/time in the past together? Thanks! Tom

Jeff: I just found a great site with a huge section on indigos:

<http://www.metagifted.org/> Hope this helps Tom:)

Jeffrey: This is not the place for me to go into a lengthy discussion indigo children .. that info is published in a book called the 'indigo child' and also info on this can be found on many websites .. i.e. <http://www.indigochild.com> .. also, in a few issues back, maybe a year now, The Mountain Astrologer had an excellent article by donna cunningham on these types of children .. i believe you can still find it at the mountain astrologer website under articles .. and remember just because you see that configuration within a birthchart does not automatically mean that it correlates with an indigo child .. the actual signature is the uranus/neptune conjunction .. so it spans a much larger range of time than with saturn .. i happen to be raising one of these indigo kids myself .. my youngest daughter .. and remember too that relative to the signature we must still

consider the evolutionary states and so on .. not all of them are the same .. depending of degree of evolution ..

15) Symbols

Posted by Katharina on March 12, 2002 at 11:41:21:

Hi Jeffrey, in the homework charts there are asteroid symbols I am not familiar with. Would you please tell me about the following two? One looks like a pregnant Neptune symbol, the trident with two circles underneath, one bigger, below a smaller one, is that Lucifer? And what is the one that looks like a percentage sign? Thank you very much.
Katharina

Jeffrey: Katharina The neptune like symbol is hygeia, and the percentage one is asteria

16) PlanetaryNode/Yod

Posted by JenniferH on March 13, 2002 at 10:12:09:

Hi Jeffrey, I've got a question but I am not sure if it's too nitpicky to be useful for a person to use...Since you can use the s.node moon as part of a yod, can you also use the snode of a planet? *Jeffrey: yes*

Would a person feel pressured if a transiting planetary s.node formed a challenging aspect or configuration to the natal chart such as a yod, or t square even if there isn't an actual planet there?

Jeffrey: the transiting s.node of a planet when making an aspect to a natal point, be it a planet or an angle, or a cusp of a house, is important to consider ..

Is this even a useful place to go? *Jeffrey: yes*

I am also wondering if the progressed planetary nodes have a measurable impact?

Jeffrey: yes, when aspecting natal points ..

Thanks for any clarity you can provide...

17) Skipped step

Posted by Helle on March 13, 2002 at 15:33:01:

Hi I'm looking for a little explanation of the skipped steps. I'm looking at a chart where the Sun in Aries in the 3. house is squaring the nodes with the north Node in Capricorn in the 12. house. Does this mean that the person needs to incorporate that Sun as a previously skipped step and that the resolution node for this life is the south Node? Or does she have to incorporate that skipped Sun to finish up the South Node Node stuff and then return to the orientation of the North Node? Helle

Jeffrey: Helle When the Sun squares the nodes it does not mean or correlate to previously skipped steps .. the sun correlates to our current life purpose and we go about intergrating our sense of purpose within the current life .. thus, when the sun squares the nodes it means that, in this life, the soul COULD create skipped steps IN THIS LIFE .. i.e. the skipped steps potentially would be seen in the house/ sign/ aspects

to the sun relative to the house/sign/ of the s. and n.nodes relative to the placement of their respective planetary rulers by house/sign and aspects .. thus, when this symbol is seen in the birth chart it is necessary to understand this and counsel the person accordingly .. i.e the full development of all those archetypes .. if this is not done it will then manifest as skipped steps in the next life ..

18) Planetary and House Synthesis

Posted by Stephen on March 13, 2002 at 21:25:28:

Dear Jeffrey, I'm hoping you can assist me in knowing how to synthesize the information I glean from the house and planetary methods of chart analysis. Specifically, I'm interested to know if you give priority of influence to one method over the other. Say you are looking to assess the nature of an individual's self-image, she is first stage spiritual and has the following signature: pisces on the fourth, ruled by neptune in scorpio in the 12th AND cancer on the cusp of the 9th, ruled by moon in sag in the 1st. Now obviously there is the whole context of the chart to suggest which of these two facets of her moon might predominate: the watery, moody and suspicious part or the fiery, action-oriented and optimistic part. One looks like a strong ego, the other rather weak. What I am wanting to know is how to synthesize the house and planetary information, especially when it seems this incompatible. Will it follow that within this woman's self-image there is an inherent antagonism between water and fire, or might it be that because there is a whole stellium in scorpio in the 12th, including her sun, that her watery nature might predominate and she might experience difficulty accessing her fire? Lastly, do you give the house information priority over the planetary information, or do you synthesize them as equally significant? Thanks, Stephen.

Jeffrey: Steve First the two systems are equal and inherently compatible .. the two systems combined are intended to uncover the core bottom lines in any given person .. viewed this way we can then see that the example of the women you are asking about would then have cycles of withdrawal in order to reflect and BE ...just BE in the moment .. whatever it is .. water .. to intergrate and gain ever deeper meaning upon the nature of her life relative to the reflection that always looks back yet brings it to the present, and the other cycle of taking action, moving forwards , a new direction to assume, something new to consider and so on .. they are equal even though the cycles themselves fluctuate over time .. so it is not a matter of stronger or weaker .. it is simply a situation of what this women's nature is as reflected thru the ego ..

Judy: I also have the same question: I know that the House archetype comes first, so, with just this very simple example, if Aries is on the second house cusp, Values, Safety, the way one loves the inner self (Second House) are defined by Aries (new beginnings, instinct, personal desires.) The next step is where I get confused. Do I color the second house aries archetype via Mars, the ruler of Aries, or by Venus, the ruler of the natural second house?

Jeffrey: only by the location of mars .. house/sign/aspects to it ..

Judy: Or do I combine the Mars and Venus rulers? *Jeffrey: no*

Such a simple question, such sublime confusion. Thanks for a simple answer.
Blessings.... Judy

19) Melatonin

Posted by Steve on March 14, 2002 at 00:29:43:

Hi Jeffery I woke up from a nap today in a space where I 'knew' what you mean when you say that melatonin dissolves the boundary between the egocentric consciousness and God. It raised a few questions. I've noticed I often tend to fall asleep with a light turned on. Even though my eyes are closed while I'm sleeping, does having a light on in the room affect the amount of melatonin produced?

Jeffrey: yes

I often either stay up most of the night, or else get up in the middle of the night, to write or to reflect. This is not insomnia. I find it much easier to access my true nature and feelings in the middle of the night. Is this related to melatonin production, even though I'm awake?

Jeffrey: yes, because the melatonin has already been secreted while you were sleeping .. upon waking, especially when it is still DARK out .. there is a carry over affect of this melatonin

If it isn't, why is that true? If it is related to melatonin, does being awake at night cause less melatonin to be produced than would be if I was asleep?

Jeffrey: relatively, yes ... but also remember that this hormone and protein is also relatively secreted even while awake which is especially so for all souls that are inherently creative by nature .. inventive by nature .. who are deeply inspired by nature, and so on .. this is the actual physiology of those things ..

Is there a long term detrimental effect if this is a regular pattern?

Jeffrey: no, because for souls who are inherently creative by nature they don't sleep the socially conditioned way which tells us we must have 8 hours of sleep per night, blah, blah, quack, quack .. in reality the brain only needs at most four to five hours of sleep per day to totally renew .. in fact a recent study suggests that for those folks who sleep less than the stupid 8 hours, say 4 to 6 hours, actually live longer than those who sleep more than this .. what this reflects is the strength of the underlying life force within such folks .. very, very strong .. and this tends to correlate to the creative, artist, and inspired types among us .. i also only sleep, at most, four to five hours a night ..

Also, is melatonin production affected by sunlight - in other words, if I nap during the day, is melatonin produced, since my eyes are closed, or does the fact that its not night time limit melatonin production even though I'm sleeping in a dark room?

Jeffrey: it is still secreted but not in the amounts produced while sleeping or dozing at night .. for example during the day times when we find ourselves 'spaced out' .. this is an example of melatonin being produced even during the day time ..

Thank you, Steve

20) Lucifer & also Pt of Fortune

Posted by Steve on March 16, 2002 at 17:50:33:

Hi Jeffery A few questions. Using things in my own chart as examples here. My intention is to grasp the underlying principles so I can apply them to other situations. If this is not OK here, just say so.

Jeffrey: in general this is not the place for personal information relative to one's chart .. and how these principles manifest in your chart is not necessarily how they will manifest in another's

1) I have Lucifer in the 4th house at 29 Pisces inconjunct 9th house Saturn at 29 Leo. Based on what I've read in the Evil material, this seems to say that when I have a 9th house crisis from an inconsistency in my spiritual philosophy being revealed to me, it throws me into a 4th house insecurity crisis, when I can doubt myself, my intentions, have guilt triggered, etc. What I got from the Evil material is that there is a more insidious side to that 4th house crisis - the feelings of insecurity are more like bait trying to suck me into a bottomless pit of insecurity and self-doubt, to pull me into the darkness and distract me from the Light. That it feels like its all coming from within me but thats not completely true? Is this an accurate way of looking at it?

Jeffrey: it is part of the dynamics that you have brought into this life .. as such this is where the influence can take over those dynamics and magnify them out of all proportion relative to the inherent nature of those dynamics within yourself .. conversely, we must remember that the symbol of lucifer is not just about evil .. it is also the 'bearer of light' .. thus the solution to the problem of evil's influence in contained in the very same symbol of lucifer as bearer of light .. which means that it would manifest as sudden realizations and insights that seem to 'occur of themselves' into the nature of Truth .. be it cosmic, collective, or individual truths ..

2) Lucifer in the chart of the woman I mostly recently lived with exactly opposed my Lucifer, at 29 Virgo. I've gotten no insights on the significance of this. What is this about? How would that dynamic play out between two people?

Jeffrey: this of course entirely depends on the total nature of the dynamics between each of you .. no way to say how it manifested between you both without knowing the whole context ..

3) Part of Fortune - you said recently to you it represents the place in life where the person feels most at home. Mine's in the 12th house. Does this mean I should start doing acid again? (just kidding) *Jeffrey: nope, ectasy .. just kidding*

Would this explain my orientation to what I can only describe as feeling like a mystic, and feeling most myself when I'm thinking about or talking to people about God and the totality of life?

Jeffrey: in your evolutionary context this is more about you lucifer in pisces in the 4th .. but remembering the pof is where we naturally gravitate for a sense of well being it then means that your deepest 'sense of well being' is based on spiritual things .. including the desire to help others ..

Also, this is in Scorpio. What does Scorpio represent here - betrayal of shared confidences of spiritual truths in past lives, possibly being declared a heretic through betrayal?

Jeffrey: this is more about your 8th house pluto steve .. but given that your pof is then ruled by that pluto .. you get the picture now ...

Memories of getting in trouble for speaking my truth about the nature of God in ways that were outside of consensus belief systems?

Jeffrey: this is about the inconjunct from your ninth house saturn to your 4th house lucifer ..

Thanks, Steve

21) Suicide

Posted by Jinny on March 16, 2002 at 21:18:16:

Dear Jeffrey, What do we say to clients who inform us that they want to commit suicide? thank you.

Patricia: Dear Jinny, I would like to share from my experience that you also have the opportunity to help them see other options they are not seeing in the moment. Most people do think about suicide more than once in their lives. People who are really getting to think of it as the ONLY option are in emotional overload mode. If they are telling you most likely they are reaching out for help and don't REALLY want to follow thru with it. That can be from many causes, so the response isn't simple. But in general helping them to see other choices and options, other strengths in their makeup. Help them sort out what is real and break it down into small pieces they can digest. Bright Blessings.. Patricia

Jeffrey: Jinny share with them the natural law and 'karma' of committing suicide .. i.e. that anyone so doing, other than in terminally ill medical cases, will come back and repeat the very causes that has lead them to this suicide possibility .. in spades .. like the old commercial on tv said ' pay me now, or pay me later' .. but in this case the paying later is much more severe ..

Jinny: Excellent advice. Thank you.

22) Sun-Moon Conjunction in Synastry

Posted by Adina on March 17, 2002 at 11:49:10:

Hi Jeffrey, I've heard you say that a Sun/Moon conjunction in synastry indicates a 'sympatico' relationship between the two people. While I have observed this in some cases, in other cases, the complete opposite is true, the two people being completely at

odds with each other. In this latter case, would these symbols indicate that in the initial prior-life meeting of these two souls that they indeed made/formed/had a sympatico relationship, but over time their individual evolutionary choices have led to a dissonance instead? Would the Evolutionary condition of each individual in the relationship be an indicator as to how this conj through synastry operates? i.e. the closer together the 2 people are in evolutionary stages, the more likely it is that this conj would indicate a sympatico relationship and vice/versa? Thanks, J.

Jeffrey: Adina Once again the whole chart must be considered .. no one symbol can define or symbolize the whole relationship ...

23) Greetings Jeffrey

Posted by Marianna Casagranda on March 18, 2002 at 19:21:03:

Hi Jeffrey, Just wanted to check in -I am a new student in the state of Maine and wanted to check in and say hi. Your tapes are absolutely fabulous and I love your vocabulary. I wondered if anyone utilizing the chat room was in my area at all ?. I will attempt to look at previous emails prior to sending inquiries to you. Many thanks for your good work, look forward to perhaps being a regular on the chat room.

Jeffrey: Marianna Welcome to our little family of evolutionary astrologers Marianna .. god bless, jeffrey

24) advice

Posted by vanya on March 19, 2002 at 17:17:42:

hi Jeffrey i need some of your advice here. i have a chart of a 2 year old that is very intense. She has Nnode, mercury, venus, mars and sun in cancer conjunct in the 8th house. The moon in taurus/6th house is sqaring the nnode. Scorpio is on the Asc with pluto in the first making no major aspects. the parents seem to be very loving etc. However, isn't this soul destined to experience heavy cataclysmic events involving early childhood. I can't help but feel that this little girl will be experiencing alot of darkness and pain in her childhood...the chart has this heavy feeling about it. Is it best to keep the scarey premanitions i have been having to myself? I don't want to scare then....but feel i should warn them or prepare them???? do you have advice on this situation? gratefully Vanya

Jeffrey: Vanya I understand what you are feeling/ looking at in that chart .. but my sense is that what you are picking up is very true from a prior life point of view .. and it is true from that point of view .. but to me this little girl has finally gotten what she has needed for so long .. coming into a family in which both the mother and father are loving, caring, and nurthuring to her .. this is what all those symbols culminating to the s.node in cancer in the 8th mean .. culminating and new .. meaning that finally, culminating, she is getting what her soul needs early on in her environment which will then allow her to begin a new cylce of evolution because of thatt .. new .. one of the best things you could suggest to her parents is this: wait till she is asleep ... one at a time, have both parents whisper into her right ear the following 'we love you, we always we love you, and we will never abandon you ' .. over and over for weeks .. this will directly go into her subconscious structure .. remembering that for most people roughly 80% of our behavior is caused by the individuated unconscious in all of us .. so

this imprinting of those thoughts will directly go there and thus affect her conscious behavior ... a little bit later on in her life they will also need to teach her how to be psychologically and emotionally independent .. this should start around seven years of age .. the first saturn square to itself .. it can be done thru simple activities .. i.e. taking a ballet class, or a gym class, and so on .. this always combined with her ongoing need to be held and touched .. one thing you can suggest is for the mother to do some simple massage every night just before she goes to sleep .. this adds to the sense of nurturing and security as well as promoting a healthy immune system .. 'touch for health' .. this in turn will help her digestive system which can be inherently weak relative to the previous traumas she has created in other lifetimes .. it is also important for the parents to always promote a united front to her .. she is starting a new cycle vanya .. pluto in first .. so we see the old pattern culminating in this life via the parents she came thru .. and thus beginning a brand new cycle of evolution which can be without those prior dynamics having to be played out ... glad you asked my opinion on this one ..

Vanya: thanks Jeffrey. the chart has been troubling me since she was born. All this time something was holding me back about telling them the darkness that i sensed and now it is clear why. I have continually pointed out to the mom how much nurturing/emotional attention etc that the girl needs and how delicate of a soul she is. I had a dream that the current life step-grandfather molested her. I didn't tell the mom anything but am really tempted to warn her in so many words. Anyway, i will take your advice about the rest....they will be very grateful. Thank you, i appreciate it. : Vanya

25) Stigmata

Posted by Adina on March 19, 2002 at 23:12:07:

Jeffrey, Do you know why people who manifest the stigmata do so, (at least in the accounts I've read about), in the palms of the hands, rather than the wrists, which is where the Romans drove the nails for crucifixion? And was Jesus crucified on a Tau cross rather than a Latin cross? and, if so, then is the Catholic Church behind the reason why the symbol now used is the Latin cross? thanks, J.

Jeffrey: Adina this is because people, over the centuries, began to believe that Jesus had nails put thru his palms instead of the wrists .. remember the incredible power that belief has over people .. like these 'martyr's' of god who go into the discos in israel and blow themselves up because of their 'belief' that they are indeed martyrs and as such they will enter 'heaven' and once there receive the 'reward' of being a martyr .. i.e. 72 young virgins for their own pleasure .. so believing that they do what they do ... it is the belief that dictates this .. jesus was in fact not crucified on any kind of cross .. he was crucified on a pole ..

Bryan: Jeffrey, You seem to know a lot about Jesus and a lot about what REALLY happened to him. Can you suggest where one can find the same esoteric information you have received? Thanks,

Jeffrey: Bryan It comes from within bryan .. since being a child i have had the capacity to remember prior lives .. for myself and others .. one of those lives was at the time of jesus .. thus the memories .. had proximity to him .. let's put it that way

Flutterbye: Is the stigmata real or is it an aberration of the subconscious manifesting as the entire belief system that the particular person who is experiencing this sort of thing like the persons love for Christ is so great that they want to experience the same pain that Christ must have experienced or is it a manifestation of extreme egotism to presume that you can be like Christ in all aspects even experiencing the crucifixion?
thanks so much

Jeffrey: In the documented cases thru history they are real ..

26) Planets conj SN

Posted by Patricia on March 21, 2002 at 08:43:00:

Dear Jeffrey, Is there a way to tell from just the chart what state planets conj the SN are in (relive, fruition, or combination?) *Jeffrey: no*

Also if a planet is in a fruition stage is that something that is evident to the person all of their life or something that develops? Thanks... Patricia

Jeffrey: as the child begins to mature they become progressively aware of this ..

27) Re alignment??

Posted by Ely on March 21, 2002 at 15:00:20:

Jeffrey, If a soul avoids or is held from certain evolutionary lessons as pluto transits a planet in the natal chart, is it possible for the soul to still gain those lessons in the present lifetime, even after pluto has finished transiting that planet? Peace, love, respect, Ely

Jeffrey: yes, because the awareness of whatever the evolutionary lesson was occurred during the transit itself ... thus, later on in the life, relative to the initial awareness, the person can in fact make decisions that allow for the lesson to occur then .. meaning later

...

28) Past life indicators in synastry

Posted by Peter on March 22, 2002 at 22:30:21:

Hi Jeffrey, In a synastry chart, with obvious past life connections, what do you look for to determine if the most recent connection with the person was the most recent life or say 2,000 years ago? Thanks, Peter

Jeffrey: Peter This can be determined with using the Ages/sub-ages chart that I provide on my website .. i.e. let's say a person has a venus in virgo conjunct another's pluto in virgo .. this sub-age of Virgo relative to the Pisces Age would correlate to recent prior lives .. etc ..

Peter: Thanks but..... I looked through the site and couldnt find it. Can you tell me where it is? Thanks Peter

B: <http://www.jeffreywolfgreen.com/age.htm>

Peter: Hi Jeffrey, I read your answer but am still confused a bit..... you got the sub age of virgo because both the planets are in virgo right? But then how is it relative to the pisces age?

Jeffrey: because virgo, at this point in time, is a sub-age and not it's own age .. thus, the sub-age that it is taking place within, the pisces age, is the baseline ..

Peter: Tell me if this is right... person A has Pluto conj. person B's venus in Saggitarius.. this is correlated to the Saggitarius age relative to Gemini?

Jeffrey: the sub-age of sagittarius related to the age of gemine, yes

Peter: I got this by just copying your pattern above and using the opposite sign (Gemini) as the relative age.

These people also have Pluto conjunct Mars in Scorpio in Composite.. how does this relate to the above?

Jeffrey: it correlates to another time/culture that is being drawn upon by both in this life relative to whatever the karmic and evolutionary issues are .. just like the virgo connection .. all things must be considered to get the whole picture

I am confused about the method, the planets involved, the aspects, etc. I dont remember this in any of the books.. is there a method that is written somewhere???

How do I learn more???! Thanks, Peter

Jeffrey: this is a very complicated issue peter .. and takes great skill to do correctly .. i have not ever published anything about this .. because it is so difficult to get it right .. takes great skill and practice over a length of time .. i may include a whole section in the 'textbook' thing that i am writing now about all this .. maybe ..

Peter: So, this means that the current karmic issues relative to those planets (Pluto conj. venus/ Sag) are issues that are some 7,000 years old?...and the others are some 5,000 years old? With a situation like this over this amount of time can one assume that these two individuals have played all sorts of roles to one another i.e. each one the father, mother, son , daughter, husband , wife,... etc?? Also, how far back did souls begin incarnating on this planet and start developing karma with each other? Thanks, Peter

Jeffrey: Peter In any given life the soul does not draw upon ALL prior lifetimes .. it only draws upon the ones relevant to the current life intentions and karma .. this is why the different ages , etc ... and, no, it is not safe to assume because of this that two souls have played every possible role with one another .. the 'human' soul began on this planet around 40,000 yrs ago .. this was the 'missing link' life form between human and ape .. and what is facinating about those people, which then lead to the neanderthol human, is that it was a matriarchal culture .. the cheif female determining even who the dominate male would be ..

29) orbs

Posted by clara on March 22, 2002 at 23:38:47:

Dear jeffrey, A friend of mine suggested that the more evolved a person is, the greater the orb of influence between two planets in the natal chart, because of greater awareness/sensitivity/consciousness of the person, ie. an orb of ten degrees between two planets in the natal chart of someone in the spiritual stage is felt more strongly than an orb of ten degrees between the same two planets if the person was in the consensus stage. If so, would that same difference in sensitivity apply to the orb between a natal planet and a transiting one? thanks! clara

Jeffrey: Clara No, this is not true at all .. the orbs simply correlate to how long a person has been working on any given issue .. i.e. ten degree relative to a square would mean that this would be the first lifetime for a person to work on whatever the two planets/ archetypes/ dynamics are .. conversely, for example, those same two planets could be in a 6 degree orb relative to the square .. this then suggests, in evolutionary terms, that the person has already been working on those evolutionary issues prior to the current life for at least several lifetimes .. as such it is not 'new' to the person, there would be previous experience, thus the orientation, and behavior, would be different than the person who had the ten degree orb ..

Vanya: so regarding what you answered for Clara's question; does this apply to Snode? So a wide orb conjunction between jupiter/Snode would be someone who has worked on these issues in the past but at a beginning level with alot more integration needed in future and current lives? thanks, Vanya

Jeffrey: Vanya yes

30) for the children

Posted by Clara on March 23, 2002 at 01:56:31:

Dear jeffrey, I have some questions about the charts of a brother and sister that are clients of mine (through their mom).

1. The boy is born Sept. 16, 1997. He is 4 and a half years old. He has Pluto/Sag/9, South node/Pisces /1 conjunct the Moon/Pisces, opposite North node Virgo/7 conjunct Black Moon Lilith/Virgo con the the sun in Virgo/7. North Node Ruler Mercury is in Virgo/7, though not conjunct anything. Pisces/Virgo are intercepted 1/7 Chiron is conjunct Venus, both in Scorpio/8, Venus being on the 9th house cusp balsamic phase to Mars in scorpio/9. Saturn is Retrograde in Aries/2 sextile his Jupiter retrograde/ Aquarius/ 12, which is conjunct Uranus retrograde/Aquarius/12 con South Node ruler Neptune Retrograde/Capricorn/11. Ascendant is Aquarius. The moon is sextile Neptune, trine both Pluto and Mars. it is of course opposite the son. Saturn is sesquiquadrate Pluto. Both his mother and I saw a death by drowning (Moon/ south node/ Pisces). i saw a deliberate drowning death by water for his beliefs which were an intergral part of his identity.I think his mother died with him, or witnessed his death. In this life, he will wade in water and be fine, but if if his mom carries him over his head, even if he is in her arms, he is terrified and panics, won't let her go. She also has an irrational fear that he will die. he is somewhat dismissive of his father, who might have had something to do with his previous death. Am I accurate on these points?

He's a hyper "why?" everything kid, and wants to be a doctor to help heal people. I think the whispering in the right ear by his mother would work for him, but what should she say in this instance? If this is a good suggestion, should the father do it too? Should they wait til they've done that for a while, then try to get him used to water, ie: should he learn how to swim? His mom really loves him, perhaps even too much...he's very emotionally identified with her. (south node/moon) He needs to claim his own voice/destiny(Sun/north node/Virgo). What you think?

Jeffrey: the last life is the issue here .. he was in hitler's concentration camps as a child with a mother, the father had already been seperated from them .. the 'drowning' is a drowning wherein when the 'showers' were turned on of course it was not water but gas ... the mother too was there holding this child .. both died .. my oldest son had the same situation with his mother .. he also would totally panic when put in water .. would not even take a shower until 13 because of the shower head being like the shower heads where the gas came from .. he also refused to learn how to swim .. freaked in the water .. the advise is not to force the child whatsoever into the water .. let the child work it out it's own way .. yes, to the suggestions from BOTH parents to be whispered into the right ear .. emphasizing the words 'WE WILL BOTH TAKE CARE OF YOU AND PROTECT AND LOVE YOU .. WE WILL LET NO ONE HURT YOU IN THIS LIFE' ...

2. The sister was born December 31, 1995. She's five. Pluto in Sag/5, South node Aries/10(conjunct her brother's Saturn), North Node in Libra/4 conjunct chiron/Libra. (Her nodal axis falls in her brother 's 2/8 houses). Sun in Capricorn/6, Ascendant in Cancer. Jupiter/Sag/6. She has a stellium in Capricorn/7, starting with the south node ruler Mars conjunct the decendant, Neptune at the same degree, Juno, Mercury, Urnus and finally North Node ruler Venus in Aquarius/7. This whole stellium is square the nodes, (and is conjunct her brother's Neptune/11). If this wasn't enough, the stellium sextiles her Saturn/Pisces/9, (conjunct her brother's South Node) which sextiles her Moon/Taurus/11, forming a coat-hanger pattern, which to me immediately looked like an abortion, or her birth at a time of tension between her mother and father. Perhaps her mother sunconsciously wanted an abortion.

The mother confirmed the tension bwtween her and her husband at that time. I believe she also said she had a miscarriage? Not sure if i'm remembering that one correctly.. The doctor had to reach in an massage the girl's heart during the birth process (Pluto/5, 2nd house at Leo, Sun in 6th, Venus, north node and heart chakra ruler in Aquarius conjunct Uranus/Capricorn). With all that and theMoon in Taurus/11, I think shefelt her mother didn't want her. Consciously, her mom loves her a lot, (she's the one asked for the readings), but subconsciously they have issues. The Moon squares Venus, and that whole stellium. Do you think their past life issues are why she didn't want to be born? Or what could her heart stopping mean?

Jeffrey: the same as above .. this is a soul who has been primarily male in prior lives, a very willfull soul who has been used to having lot's of authority and being able to order people around .. a self-centered soul who has not had to answer to to many in prior lives .. the soul is learning absolute equality in this life .. and to give versus take .. this is a shock to this particular soul ..

She is a difficult child, refuses to follow rules at school. I suggested a alternative school, for bright kids, where she can be more free to be creative. I think she has emotional distortion/ detachment, based on her chart and a drawing of hers,her mother showed me, in which she drew a girl with two huge eyes, the right one(MOON?) much bigger than the other, and all jagged lines. She loves to draw and make picture books. Brother and sister are very close, though they fight a lot, mostly verbal battles. He almost always give in to his sister. He loves her pretty unconditionally, but she will do things like snatch something out of his hand, and doesn't think to share with him. My perception is that the boy is setting a pattern with his mom and sis that will cause him to have sado/masochistic reallionships per women when he is older. What do you do when you perceive such apattern in a young child? Should he stand up to his sister?

Jeffrey: yes, but this, at this point, is up to the parents to correct .. what you have reported is pretty standard stuff relative to sibbling interaction .. the parents need to be emphasizing over and over to the child the need to learn how to give and share .. starting with her sibling .. consequences when that does not occur ..

I know this was a lot, and i appreciate your feedback. I've been wanting to ask you these things for a while. I was reminded/encouraged by your remarks on the girl's chart a few messages back. I really love children, and want to address their needs as sensitively as possible. thanks VERY much. Clara

Clara: Thank you so much Jeffrey. Clara

31) Mars n things

Posted by Tuney on March 23, 2002 at 13:51:43:

Hi Jeffrey, I've just read the book you coauthored with Steven forrest- re measuring the night vol 2,(great book by the way!)

In the book you mention Mars being the denser vibration of Pluto, since Pluto is the soul can this denser vibration re Mars be looked upon as the "physical soul" in the sense of the soul via the earth plain in the physical sense, or is that too far out? If for example in a synastry chart A's Mars conjuncts B's moon could this be interpreted and seen as A's denser self "physical soul" being bound up with B's emotions or in the case of the sun with B's actual person and so on and so on with the rest of the planets? I know Mars rules the physical, but can this be seen as the physical manifestation of the soul in the physical realms, as on the earth plain? I hope this makes some kind of sense.... Thanks Tuney.

Tuney: Hi Jeffrey,

With regards to the previous post, re mars being the "physical soul" I think what I mean or am trying to explain is, can Mars be described as the conscious soul? Where as Pluto "the soul" often manifests as hidden or subconscious, Mars, the denser vibration, the physical, is more a conscious manifestation of the soul? So in the case of a synastry chart, Mars being conjunct the other persons moon is kind of like that persons soul bound up with the others emotions and ego in a concrete physical sense? So in that sense it wouldn't operate just on a pluto subconscious level, it would be immediate, apparent, physical knowing on the earth plain since it is the denser vibration of pluto?

Oh I'm finding it real hard to make myself understood today and get across what I mean. Again I hope this makes sense, thanks Tuney x

Jeffrey: Tuney I think i understand what you are trying to say/ ask about .. mars is that part within our subjective consciounes that is 'aware' of the soul, not that it is the soul, thru the evolutionary impulses that manifest from it to mars in order to take action upon those impulses or desires .. via mars these desires that manifest from pluto/ soul are subjectively, consciously, experienced as just that .. desires .. that demand action in order to actualize ... realize .. thus in your example the mars person's desires that correlate to it's own evolutionary desires and needs directly impact on the existing nature of the moon's person's sense of security that is emotionally based .. their own conscious sense of their own subjective reality ... the inner sense of their own self image .. this could at times of course produce explosive situations ...

32) History Books

Posted by Stephen on March 23, 2002 at 18:59:37:

Jeffrey, Can you recommend any really good books on the following subjects:

1. Comparative cosmology of Mayan, Celtic, Vedic and Chinese astrology.

Jeffrey: don't think any such book exists ..

2. Sociological history of astrologers in different historical cultures.
3. History of the changing philosophy of Western astrology, specifically the history of the bifurcation of the tropical and sidereal zodiacs, and the evolutionary implications involved.

Jeffrey: a out of print book called 'the origins of the zodiac' by gleadow ... for both questions ..

Thanks. Love Stephen.

33) Cats and Karma

Posted by Viola on March 23, 2002 at 21:15:11:

Jeffrey, I hope this isn't a weird question, but it has been on and off my mind for a while: You wrote before that on a species-level we develop karma with other animals, e.g. dogs and cats and other domesticized animals, though symbiotic relationships that develop over the ages, etc.

What significance does it have for such a relationship that at various times and places humans have believed that cats are "evil" (sometimes not as strong as this, hence the quotes) and have subjected them to torture? For example, the (illegal) practice in Korea of boiling cats alive to make rheumatism medicine and the common belief there that cats are conniving and not friends of humans, or in medieval in Holland, e.g., where to banish evil at the new year, all black cats in the would be caught and then hung by their tails over a river while being beaten, until they were dropped into the river. And various other gruesome practices at other times and other places.

And in contrast to this, the reverence for cats in ancient Egypt, how does this all effect the relationship between humans and cats on a karmic level?

And since one of the reasons I was compelled to think of this was that you wrote, in your lecture on evil, that an agent of evil's pupils, when looked into deeply, would

appear slitted, like cat's eyes...is this part of the reason why humans have (sometimes and some places) thought that cats are evil? (I am assuming cats are not evil?)

Or would this be similar to the power of belief that you mentioned with regard to the stigmata, that since people have believed that cats are evil, those who have made contracts with evil will appear, either through some function of belief on their own part or the part of those seeing them, to have eyes that look like cat's eyes?

Or is this a totally unrelated phenomenon? Thanks, Viola

Jeffrey: Viola The karma that is created between humans/cats/or any other animal that is abused because of some cultural/belief system distortion is ultimately rooted in violations to natural law in general .. the karma then being one in which the offending party/ a person or persons/ will necessarily experience some kind of traumatic circumstance linked with animals that will have the intent of forcing the person/persons to utterly confront first why the traumatic circumstance occurred in the first place, and then the additional intent of totally readjusting that persons orientation to the world of animals .. nature .. back to a state of natural balance .. all of creation being equal .. the vertical pupil thing within those who have made the contract with evil has nothing to do with beliefs .. it is that which simply naturally occurs as a function of the contract itself .. the fact that such pupils mirror a cat's pupils is a projection of the human upon the cat .. i.e. since the beginning there have always been souls who have made this contract .. thus the pupils .. experienced by humans .. evil .. then projected onto cats because their pupils are like those ..

34) Transiting Pluto/Saturn to Moon

Posted by Deborah on March 24, 2002 at 10:35:19:

Hello Jeffrey and all, It has taken me a while to get the nerve to post but I have been an avid reader. Transiting Pluto at this moment has conjoined my natal Moon at 17 Sagittarius in my 11th house. Transiting Saturn will oppose this Pluto/Moon conjunction soon also. Since Pluto is my Sun sign ruler (Scorpio) and Saturn is my ascendant ruler (Cap), I wish with all my heart I could understand what this means for me. I have studied astrology for years but when it comes to my own chart I am a little blind....perhaps because of my natal Sun/Mercury being just 7 minutes apart at 29/28 degrees of Scorpio, I lack objectivity. I hope that you or someone will share their knowledge or thoughts on this Pluto/Saturn transit for me. Natally Pluto trines Moon and Nodes in Aries but Saturn/Mars squares Moon. May I also say I have read your Pluto book Volume 1 over for years and you provided many insights for me and for others in my life. Very glad to hear of your improved health also! I have experienced many heavy transits from all of the outer planets to Sun and to Ascendant in my lifetime, all of which radically changed my life...but this transit is one which I feel I should learn all I can about and I am baffled still. Any help or thoughts offered for me to ponder so I may handle it to my benefit will be greatly appreciated...I am worried about blowing it and know that this is an important time in my life. B/D 11/21/49, at 11:00 am, Kenly, NC Thank you Jeffrey, Deborah

Jeffrey: Deborah This message board is for my students of my school and correspondence course to post questions about the material .. this is not a place for personal consultations .. if another wants to answer your question fine ..

G: book an appointment.....

35) Re: Planetary polarity points

Posted by lisa on March 24, 2002 at 11:40:14:

Jeffery, I understand the concept of an individual embracing their polarity point. However what if Pluto is in Virgo in the 12th therefore the polarity point is the 6th being a virgo house and the 12th being a Pisces house. So does the individual embrace the whole by analysing or is this aspect become a stronger emphasis of the negative qualities being overly critical of oneself and still must embrace the 6th house Pisces by self analysing. The way I am viewing it is by feeling and it feels like the embrace is already there pinpointed by the planet being already in the 12th and the sign being Virgo. Therefore the individual,s main focus should be on observing and analysing the whole. Lysa

Jeffrey: Lysa If you look back on this message board this very question was already asked, and i already answered ..

36) re;mercury/sun

Posted by lisa on March 24, 2002 at 12:08:21:

Hi, I also have Mercury conjunct Sun in my 1st house. I would like to know how does that aspect make one blind. I thought from my understanding that Mercury relates to organization and memory and the Sun being able to recognize itself and its individual needs. lisa

Jeffrey: Lysa The sun co-rules the eyes with the moon ..

37) lonesome pluto

Posted by Tuney on March 24, 2002 at 16:36:12:

Hi Jeffrey, thanks for your reply to my post re mars n things, your response captured exactly what I was trying to get over and helped understand and clarify what I was thinking.

In a previous post (re pluto unaspected in a synastry chart,) you said that the "pure" manifestation of pluto in relationship to another is to help motivate one another to actualize one's total capacity without any other agenda occurring. When you say "without any other agenda occurring", specifically, could that put another way be understood to mean "unconditionally", so if for example this was a love relationship, the love would be given unconditionally without any other agenda occurring? *Jeffrey: yes*

Or by "without any other agenda occurring" do you mean the intention would preclude a love or any other kind of relationship, in terms of the pluto unaspected just "being" in offering the purity aspect of it, in that it is untouched by any other planet?

Jeffrey: no...

Also in that particular post it was regarding only one of the persons involved having pluto unaspected in the synastry chart. If you were to come across another example where by both the individual pluto's were unaspected, yet there were still other aspects to and from other planets and to the nodes, which would suggest prior lifetimes together, would the soul intention of this relationship with both pluto's being in their

pure state suggest that the intention of the relationship be of a higher vibration/manifestation in terms of "being" unconditional and loving unconditionally through choice of pure love? *Jeffrey: yes*

What I'm ultimately trying to understand in simple terms is what the meaning of 2 people who come together, in what ever kind of relationship, yet both having their individual pluto's unaspected means, and if it would be correct to assume as I have in the above example? *Jeffrey: there is no one answer to this ..*

Thanks Jeffrey, Tuney x

Tuney: Hi Jeffrey, Thanks for the confirmation re lonesome pluto.. It has confirmed my original thoughts :o) Love and Light, Tuney x

38) Unconscious Domination

Posted by Bryan on March 27, 2002 at 11:25:02:

Dear Jeffrey, What kind of archetype leads an individual to be 'unconsciously' dominated by another as in they are not aware on a conscious level that they are being dominated by another...it is too subtle? For instance those with Moon-Pluto aspects are usually dominated by female archetypes, I was wondering what would make a difference in being consciously dominated compared to unconsciously. I am guessing this can happen in relationships where Pluto is in the 7th house or aspecting Venus? Thank you Bryan

Jeffrey: Bryan unconscious domination is a neptune archetype .. remember the natural triads .. i.e. scorpio, pisces, cancer .. pluto square or opposed venus, pluto in the 8th or 7th, pluto square or opposed mars, pluto in the 1st, are examples of being consciously dominated, or being conscious of being the one who is dominating ... s.node in virgo can correlate to this as well as planets in the sixth .. planets in virgo ..

Sylvia: Does this mean that the consciously dominating or dominated person will be primarily one or other other or will be both at different times?

Jeffrey: it depends on the actual people .. sometimes both can alternate in these roles, sometimes one is the dominating one, the other always being dominated ..

In your reply here does the virgo signature relate to the conscious or unconscious experience? *Jeffrey: conscious even as the denial of it may exist ..*

Thanks much, as ever.

39) Lucifer/Nodes

Posted by Patricia on March 28, 2002 at 15:48:30:

Dear Jeffrey,

From an evolutionary standpoint what is the range of possibilities of Lucifer sq the nodes? Especially if Lucifer is the only sq aspect to the nodes? Thank You... Patricia

Jeffrey: Patricia all things in astrology have an individual context .. it would depend on the actual house and sign of lucifer, and the house/signs of the nodes, and the location of their rulers, plus aspects, and the location of the planetary ruler of lucifer by house, sign, and aspects .. only then could the 'range of possibilities' be correctly answered .. no cookbook answers from me ever ..

Judy: Additionally, what is the range of possibilities for Lucifer Conjunct the Pluto polarity point? Conjunct the South Node? Thanks for any insights.

40) Neptune skipped step

Posted by Mark S on March 28, 2002 at 19:38:43:

Hi Jeffrey, I have a client with Neptune as the skipped step placed in Scorpio/2nd house, NN Leo/11th and SN Aquarius/5th. My question is what the nature of a Neptune skipped step is in this configuration? She is 2nd stage ind. lower middle class, white with a Mormon background(though she isn't an active member). Would the resolution node be the NN? How can I help her to understand how to integrate this skipped step? I find it no small coincidence that she lives here in Utah, however.
thanks, Mark

Jeffrey: Mark once again not enough info .. the whole chart must be considered including the location of pluto relative to neptune .. the location of the rulers of the nodes, aspects to them .. the resolution node is the north node ..

41) Chart Data

Posted by John Cover on March 29, 2002 at 23:08:57:

Can anyone please provide me with the chart data for the man and woman on Video tape 15 and 16. This will be used for study. Can I please have both sets of chart data. I would like to follow the the charts when viewing the video. Thanks

Adina: Here ya go, John.

Chart One - Dec. 31, 1961, 3:50 am, -1:00 hamburg, germany - woman

Chart Two - Aug. 8, 1935, 1:28pm, -1:00 berlin, germany - man

Chart Three - Dec 2, 1946, 4:52 am, +8:00 hollywood, CA - man

Chart Four - April 17, 1960, 11:21 pm, +5:00 pittsburgh, PA - woman

John Cover: Thanks Adina, I appreciate your reply. John

42) Re: Transcript on phases, etc

Posted by Adina on March 30, 2002 at 13:08:22:

Jeffrey, This is awesome! thanks so much!

Sylvia: Yes thank you Jeffrey for this valuable paper. It's very timely for me and my homework!! So happy you are feeling better. God'dess love you. Sylvia

43) Two Houses?

Posted by Stephen on March 30, 2002 at 18:19:54:

Jeffrey, I am hoping you can help me clarify the intent of planets in Cadent houses, and in conjunction to the angles. Say you have Pluto in the 12th and within orb of the ascendent, or in the 9th and within orb of the M.C.? In the first example, will it follow that the soul will likely experience some degree of psych frustration because an entire cycle of development is culminating and new one is being ignited? *Jeffrey: yes*

I guess I'm not sure if the Pluto/Ascendent conjunction would be latent based on the ability of the soul to culminate the 12th house work, or if the Arian archetype would be experienced simultaneously? *Jeffrey: simultaneously ..*

Obviously this Pluto placement would correlate with a highly subjective orientation at a soul level (12th or Ascendent), but would you expect to see a yin (12th) or a yang (ascendent) expression in the soul, or a fusion of both? Thanks. Stephen.

Jeffrey: both .. typically such a person has two very extreme alternating cycles .. one wherein there is a intense burst of energy to do 'something' .. and the other the opposite: the pull to do nothing .. just be .. reflect .. space out .. and so on ..

44) Lucifer/skipped step

Posted by Lia on March 31, 2002 at 00:41:39:

Dear Jeffrey, I am trying to make some sense of a chart that has Pluto in Virgo in the 5th conj. Uranus (new phase) s.node is in the 6th libra, the ruler venus is in the 12th (15 taurus) balsamic to Sun (25 taurus), and that is right on the ascendent (asc. 25'58 taurus). Neptune dead on opposition to sun in the 6th in Scorp the same way right on the desc... while Jup. in the 4th in leo makes a T-square to Sun/neptune. The n.node ruler mars is in gemini in the first, merc. new phase conj. to it. Mercury squares pluto/uranus. The n.node itself in the 12th balsamic conj. to Saturn, just 2 degrees apart. The skipped step is the moon in the 9th in Capr. and Lucifer (bals.) conj. to it. Lucifer, Pluto, Uranus and Neptune all retro. There is a grand trine by the Moon/Lucifer, Venus/Sun Pluto/Uranus.

With all this I was wondering that Lucifer conj. Moon in the 9th would mean that that this person's self image is blinded by evil?? Well also pandora in pisces 11th right opposite Pluto....She is a female, individuated first...I sense that, that there is some problem with the truth here indicated by the jupiter t-square, yet jup in the same time making trine to the n.node, sextile to s.node.... Chiron is in the 11th in aries...

I can't figure if the person itself may have been controlling and perhaps sadistic, (the grand trine from fifth virgo to capr. moon and taurus venus) and in the same time occurring "holly" with that venus in the 12th??....but Neptune opp. venus too....or if she is rather masochistic....or have the tendency to play out both roles time to time?? And especially the lucifer conj. moon confuses me very much...I even wonder if this may have been a sign for a possibility of making a contract?? But I don't see much 8th house or scorpio emphasis apart Neptune being there in the 6th right on the descendent...8 house has no planets and it is sag, so ruled by that jup.... The solution node is obviously the s. node so something was not learned about equality and the right service to society, and also something was not improved personally....is that correct??

Would that be true that the soul in this case at least is influenced by evil?? and somehow as a compensation it exerts power over others(capr. 9th)?? Also having Pandora very close to P.P.P. suggest me the same issue that something is going on here with evil influence at least....???

Also 3rd house Cancer suggest to me that the person comes out as nurturing and being a "teacher" (9th house moon)yeth moon saturn square...plus the 4th house is capr is 29' 34 Cancer, and leo intercepted there, and Jup there making that t-square indicate that there is some problem with that appearing nurturing....?? I don't know the person's occupation but I have a feeling she could have been a teacher and covertly abusing kids??

Or am I misunderstanding something in here?? Well, it is just pretty confusing to me, and I would appreciate any insight on this. Thank you for your time and help.

Love and Blessings, Lia

Jeffrey: The various possibilities that you have asked about do exist, except your statement about lucifer/moon being a 'sign' of a contract .. there is no way to know from any chart, no matter where lucifer is placed, whether a specific soul has actually made a contract with evil .. this can only be known thru observation and interaction with the client themself .. so you will have to interact with the person in some way to determine thru such interaction and observation which of the various archetypal possibilities the person has actually orientated too .. the chart is just that lia: a range of archetypal possibilities .. there is no way to know from just looking at a chart which choices any given person has made .. the choices themselves determining the archetypes that the person has chosen to involve themself with ..

Jeffrey Wolf Green Evolutionary Astrology Message Board Messages posted during April 2002

1) Lucifer/Separating Desires

Posted by Adina on April 01, 2002 at 11:27:28:

Hi Jeffrey, I once asked you if pluto/scorpio (soul) could be likened to a mini-lucifer...kind of a macrocosm/microcosm type of idea related to the dynamics of lucifer (as the resolution to lucifer is contained right within the symbol itself)....to which you replied "Yes." within this is the example of hitler in it's most evil expression.....but the flip side of yogananda in it's most "pure" expression, i.e. pluto = choice/making....the desire to separate vs. the desire to return. so, in turn, then lucifer I feel would give us additional information as to the nature of any given soul's separating desires. Since Lucifer influences us where we are most emotionally weak, then this too would be where our own separating desires exist.

My questions within this are:

With pluto retro in the natal chart, there is an emphasis on the desire to return, so my thinking is that when lucifer is retro in the natal chart...given the meaning of lucifer, that this then reflects where one has MORE of a desire to separate....in ways indicated by the house/sign/aspects. ... i.e the lucifer retro itself indicating more of desire to separate than to return. If that IS the case, and if pluto is also retro in a chart, would there then be an even more intense struggle within the soul between the desire to separate and the desire to return....i.e it would be similar to having neptune in the 8th or scorpio?

And, when lucifer retros through transit, would this not also emphasize the separating desires relative to the natal position of lucifer as well as where in the chart the TR lucifer is and the aspects it's making? and within this, during the period of retrogradation, one has the opportunity, so to speak, to reflect on the nature of their own separating desires and then to make new choices based on that inner reflection? And if we CAN look at it this way, i.e as a recognition of one's separating desires, then does this not give the soul more power over the influence of evil, via the acknowledgment of it's own separating desires and then choosing to work on eliminating those separating desires?

Thanks jeffrey

Jeffrey: Adina no, it does not mean any of that .. it does mean, either when lucifer in retro for life, or thru transit, that we are then given an 'opportunity' to utterly stop the influence of evil to occur .. this opportunity occurring either thru the amount of time that the lucifer transit, retro, correlates too, or thru a life imprint .. meaning the whole life .. where the opportunity manifests thru the soul recreating the very emotional dynamics that served as the trigger thru which the influence of evil occured .. the opportunity manifesting in such a way as to require a total detachment from those circumstances and consciously acknowledging it as such .. 'this is where i am weak and susceptible to this influence' .. and then applying conscious will to utterly changing those old responses that have been distorted and magnified because of the influence of evil ... to reign with god's intent via the lucifer symbol .. the bearer of light archetype ...

2) Lucifer/Nodes 2

Posted by [Patricia](#) on April 01, 2002 at 11:42:54:

Dear Jeffrey, I guess my verbage "range of possibilities" is not accurate anyway for what I am seeking an answer to. It would be more accurately asked as.... how is the symbol of the archetype of influence of evil interpreted when it is squaring the nodes as a skipped step?

In the chart I am referring to the influence of evil in the persons life is obvious. Lucifer is in the 12th in Capricorn conj the ascendant...squaring Aries SN in the 3rd..ruler mars also in the 3rd not conjunct in Taurus (Mars is a focal point of T-sq from Uranus,leo in the 7th and Chiron in Aq in the 1st and a part of a grand sq opposing Jupiter Scorpio in the 9th. NN Libra in the 9th ruler Venus in Sagg in the 11th. Pluto is in virgo in the 7th conj moon, sq Sagg sun/venus in the 10th/11th.

In her case she was raised by an alcoholic/rage-aholic. Echos of the Aries sn and other aspects in chart.She also became the "protector and warrior" for the other siblings (3rd house)Thus being the one who also acted out.. Also as a reaction to that upbringing she herself became an addict of many substances and a sex addict with her as the dominatrix, her preference. She has had to muster much self determination (Lucifer Capricorn) to over come her addictions (Lucifer 12th) to me that seems to be have been part of the antidote to the influence. Also coming from her mars in Taurus PP scorpio, progressive transformation of limitations. Doubt and Depression are also part of the picture with the Capricorn energy. We also have worked in releasing (so far...there is more there) 2 "obsessing dark entities" that were both false protectors and power based (again echos of the SN and Lucifer in the 12th). Both were attached since a past life, not in the form of a contract, although the relationship was symbiotic, with her of course getting the short end of the relationship :-). Perhaps we have not uncovered any contracts yet there is a lot to weed thru still.

It seems that the effect of Lucifer by nature of the aries SN and conj to the ascendant entrenched itself in her desire and instinctual nature and then polluted all her relations with others and of course herself, Libra NN) Further to that the types of dark influences were/are also veiling and resonating with her own wounded sense of identity (Aries/Libra) Chiron is also in the 1st in AQ. She is doing very good work about rebuilding her life so that it is more reflective of her inner divinity or Truth (Sagg/9th house). So while I think I see how the influence has played out to some degree..I am uncertain of how/why it is in this chart as a "skipped step"? If I look at it as a skipped step the resolution node is Libra in the 9th. Which might imply a resolution of the anger and confrontational nature to a deeper trust and broader cosmological context. Also moving thru the need to overpower or be overpowered to equal relatedness. Also by nature of her Pluto in the 7th, thru recovery from the abuse and addiction she has also had to become aware of boundaries...a continuing lesson for her. And also the right use of will and expression of desire. So I'm still questioning how Lucifer functions as a skipped step?

Bright Blessings...Patricia

Jeffrey: Patricia Well this should serve as an excellent example of the point that i consistently make over and over .. we always need to know the individual context of anyone in order to understand correctly how any given symbol manifest .. so thanks for supplying that info .. it all boils down, i.e. the lucifer skipped step thing, IN HER CONTEXT, to the fact that many centuries ago the soul of this women desired tremendous power and recognition of that power .. to be considered 'special' in every kind of way .. relative to that desire she has allowed herself to be severely influenced by

evil in order to actualize those desires .. to the point that she got real close to making the actual contract .. subsequent to those lives she herself began to become aware of her own delusion about this need for power, and what she was willing to do in order to have it .. this then setting in motion some lives of atonement because of the implied guilt .. so the skipped step will manifest at any time when she reverts back to the old desire structure of desiring power and recognition at any cost .. the influence of evil then manifesting in various seductive ways .. versus the resolution of this trap .. which is the same lucifer symbol in the 12th/cap .. this occurs thru what jesus and others taught: to seek and desire to know god and god only .. and whatever else that we are meant to be or have will then be given as an act of grace because of that one desire to only know god .. so in essence it boils down to either gaining the power, etc thru evil in the distorted ways that it has before .. i.e. the symbol of being a dominatrix is a perfect reflection of that .. etc .. or to commit to god and god only and then allowing , thru inner awareness of god's will and plan for her, god to reveal to her the 'special' destiny that IT has in mind for her .. whatever it may be ...

Patricia: Dear Jeffrey, Thank you very much that does clarify further my question. Relative to the point you made about the grace I have to share further from her story because it so beautifully demonstrates how the grace comes as strong as a choice as the influence of evil does. From my observations and experience most often in the exact same moment...

On her way to a first session with me she told me she almost got in an accident. As the car cut her off she was enraged (aries/lucifer stuff, both the anger AND the near accident) but as the car pulled in front of her a bumper sticker on it said " PRAY...JUST DO IT!" (Getting beyond Lucifer in the 12th) Haha ALSO an Aries energy...Just do it! During the session with her I asked during the work, silently what is her soul's true desire in this life, and saw her acting as an art therapist. Later when I shared that information with her and asked her if that was meaningful to her she shared this story. She had been committed to an institution several years ago for treatment. She was given the option (a choice!) to have one of 2 extracurricular activities, one was play volleyball, the other was Art Therapy. She chose the volleyball cause she wanted to be outside. One day while playing it the ball rolled into the art therapy room while they were in session. She went in to get the ball, and she didn't like the way the therapist told her to be more careful. It REALLY angered her (aries)(or as you say her desire for power was outraged) to the point that she quit volleyball to join art therapy so that she could be in the class to GET EVEN with the therapist. This was truly her ONLY conscious motivation at that point to join that activity. What transpired over a period of time was that she opened up immensely, really came to love that therapist and became quite accomplished at art to the point that her therapist encouraged her to use her art degree to become a therapist herself (her special destiny). I didn't know she had an art degree until she told me that story. At the point that she came to me for her first session and that information came thru for her, it validated her to the point to move beyond the Lucifer Capricorn doubt and depression that she was mired in to REALLY consider that earlier proposal from her therapist and pursue the training. She hadn't acted upon the choice that was given to her then. A week after that session I had with her, that therapist contacted her (she had not talked with her in 2 years) to tell her that she thinks of her all the time and ask how she was she doing. Again an open door for her. Now THAT is grace in action...reaching thru the exact manifestation of evil in an almost Chirotic sense

that the wound is the healing. Grace used the anger and the ability to act to even get her on that path to begin with, and further to reassure her thru the doubt that this was her truth. And the grace was persistent and patient (Capricorn/Taurus) in revealing the divine will and plan for her. I am always stunned by the beauty and grace available to us most especially in our darkest times...if we only listen and make the right choice.
Bright Blessings... Patricia

3) Astrological tables and timelines

Posted by Adina on April 01, 2002 at 15:41:37:

I wanted to share a Web site I just came across that gives tables and history of the cycles of the outer planets (including the positions of the conj and opp of the outer planets) beginning at about 550 BCE. it is

<http://www.isleofavalon.co.uk/Glastonbury/Archive/ephem/ea-index.html>

Marc: hi adina thanks for the referral. an excellent site!

4) Terrorism....Isreal.....

Posted by Peter on April 01, 2002 at 20:37:42:

Hi Jeffrey,, I was just wondering what your current "perspectives on terrorism" are at the moment in relation to what happened on 9/11 and the fact that Bin Laden is still out there somewhere... as well as whats happening between Sharon/Arafat...

Jeffrey: Peter It is the same as i wrote in many places relative to the time of 2001-2004 .. one of the manifestations of this time being one of 'religious' terrorism that migrates from one country to the other .. a time in which the forces of good-god and evil come to a head .. and now with lucifer transiting thru scoprio the evil that is both sharon and arafat obviously symbolizes yet one more event relative to this stuff ..

5) Asteroid placement

Posted by [Deborah](#) on April 02, 2002 at 10:23:11:

Can anyone tell me how to find asteroid placements in the birthchart? Is there a complete asteroid ephemeris or a website? Thank you for any information.

Patricia: I sent you via email a link for online empherms (It would not cut and paste on this form) Also you can download another asteroid program directly from Jeffery's site. If you go to the Home page it is about 4 or 5 pages into the website. It's called Starlogin... Good luck...Patricia

Lia: Hi Deborah, Yeah all what Patricia said, plus you can view any chart with asteroids on www.astro.com....go to the extended chart selection, down there is a window for asteroids...apart the most usual ones it highlights already, in that window you can chose from thousands and thousands to calculate with.....including transits and progression. Hope this helps. Love and Light Lia

Deborah: Thanks Lia and Patricia for the great info. on Asteroids.

6) Chiron coRuler of Virgo? Luc Rx?

Posted by [Sylvia](#) on April 02, 2002 at 11:39:52:

Jeffrey does Chiron rule Virgo or rule the 6th House with Mercury?

Jeffrey: no .. because beyond the obvious link to masochism/ virgo only applies to that common thread .. virgo can also be utterly sadistic which is not the correlation we would make to chiron ..

Does Lucifer retrograde mean that the experience is more inward than outward?

Jeffrey: it depends on a person's 'perception' .. all of external reality is a reflection of our inner reality .. the personal 'reality' that we create .. not collective. for those who are more or less orientated to external reality, 'life is happening to me' orientation, then, yes, lucifer can appear to be external .. perceived that way. but for those who know that all of one's personal reality is an extension or 'outpicturing' of our inner reality then of course the lucifer thing is perceived from the inside out

Apologies if you have answered these ... Thanks. Sylvia

7) Planetary Phases and their Exceptions

Posted by Donna on April 02, 2002 at 14:19:14:

Dear Jeffrey, Could you please help me to understand your ruling on planetary phases and its exceptions. Your Pluto book rule states, "Use the slowest planet as your stationary or reference point, count in a counterclockwise direction to determine the degrees of separation, beginning with the slowest planet as zero. The only exception to this procedure involves the Sun. When the Sun is in aspect use the Sun as the stationary or reference point." Then you explain that all aspects or measurements will fall into a pattern of waxing thru waning, in that order. In working with your counterclockwise direction for phases, I found that it works for any two planets except for when the Sun is involved. The Sun's phases work in a waning thru waxing motion to determine its phase. Example: Sun at 20 degrees of Pisces, any slow planet at 0 degrees of Aries. Sun phase, new at 10 degrees of separation. In less than two weeks you will have: Same slow planet at 0 degrees of Aries, Sun at 3 degrees of Aries. Sun phase, balsamic at 357 degrees of separation. Many more days later you will have the Sun phase will turn to last quarter phase. As my example shows the Sun phases are moving in a reverse order from waning thru waxing, when the counterclockwise measurement is used.

I cannot make any sense of this unless your exception rule for the Sun also includes using a clockwise motion for the count of the Sun's phases. My dilemma is that I cannot find the Sun phase direction addressed anywhere in your books, video tapes, and lecture tapes. My question is the exception rule two fold?

1. Use slowest moving planet or when the Sun is involved use the Sun.
2. Use a counterclockwise motion to start the count or when the Sun is involved use a clockwise motion. Thank you, Donna

Jeffrey: the birth moment is a fixed moment so your example reflecting your confusion does not apply .. is the sun is at 20 pisces, and mercury is at 0 aries, at birth, it will always be a new phase, counterclockwise, for life .. a fixed moment.

8) Evil and Nature

Posted by Lia on April 03, 2002 at 12:35:56:

Dear Jeffrey, I have a perception that evil does not manifest in nature the same way as it does within human beings...that like a conscious contract can be made only by human souls in our plane of existence...and otherwise this is not occurring in nature there is no evil agent in nature...that there are the force that can manifest "negative" occurrence but that is not evil in a sense as it is not conscious or not occurring for "wanting to harm" so to speak...Is this correct??? Much thanks, as always! Love and Blessings, Lia

Jeffrey: yes, that is correct ..

9) Sun/Moon Planetary Pairs

Posted by Marylynne on April 04, 2002 at 11:30:10:

Jeffrey; I am stuck on figuring out the sun/moon pair as far as a progression goes. If you use the Sun as the stationary starting point in the birth chart , then where do you go to figure how far one has evolved? Would you continue to use the birth sun and count to the progressed moon, but then the moon progresses at a much quicker speed so by the time one is 35 or so it has progressed around the whole chart. So where are you evolutionarily speaking? This has me stumped. I hope I have made myself clear. Thanks Jeffrey, take care Marylynne

Jeffrey: Marylynne Yes, to determine the progressed phase from the Moon to the Sun you use the natal sun as your baseline and count up the amount of degrees of separation relative to the progressed moon .. you can never determine how far one has evolved via progressions of any kind, or transits ... the birth chart is the entire intention/potential for a given life, the progressions or transits operating as 'triggers' at key points in our life that correlate to the soul's plan of when any given dynamic/lesson/evolutionary intention/ or karmic issues is intended to be dealt with. this then requires 'choices' by any person .. choices that will either honor the intentions/ etc, or choices that don't, or choices that half meet the intentions, etc .. we can never determine by just looking at the horoscope what choices a person has or will make .. only by observation and correlation can we make that determination .. thus knowing how far a person has evolved .. the reason the moon progresses the way it does is that we are given many different chances in any given life to deal with, totally, the underlying intentions, etc for the life .. so if we don't 'get it' during a specific cycle, progression or transit, it can come around again so that we have yet another opportunity ...

10) Communication

Posted by Ely on April 04, 2002 at 12:03:59:

I have come to believe that silence on the message board is sometimes as strong a voice as saying something... I have gotten a lot of detailed understanding from the avoidance of a message... Today that is not the case. Through the avoidance of my last message I have experienced potential delusions...

Given my own nature and given the perceived perception of others onto me in the past. I could assume things that were not true from the avoidance of my last message. I come to the message board attempting to be pure; this means detaching from my

emotions and being objectively discriminate of them(learning from them). I would hope that others would know this of me and my angle.

I know misunderstandings are inevitable especially when there is a lack of words to avoid them. Sometimes I think people read into things too much. Which is exactly what I am driven to do; which is exactly what may have been done to me... The relationship between my mother and I is not so much the point of my last message. It just so happens that the nature of our discussions that I feel are getting no-where are sociological... I wanted to know if the book was a good one for a counciler to read, One that may help her in her counseling career. NOT ONE TO PROOVE TO HER THAT I AM BEYOND HER. I couldnt help but read that that could be the assumption toward me. It could be delusion it could be true... But in any case all this at least is a good Example of delusion. I wanted to bring it out to the surface just to avoid such nonsense. Ely

Steve: Ely After I read this post I found your original post and read it. Perhaps you've read more into the lack of answers to it than is actually there. I suspect the silence has more to do with your original question not striking anyone in a way that they felt moved to respond than it does with any judgment by others on what you posted or on you personally.

I've read the 1st Indigo book. It gave me hope when I first read it that the seeds of change are in fact being planted on this planet. As you said, it has a lot of rhetoric, but it's still of value. Many of the authors are therapists and counselors - that might give it more credibility in your mother's eyes.

Reading between the lines of what you wrote, it sounds like what you're saying is that you identify with the Indigo people described in the book, and that maybe reading this book would help your mom understand you more. So what possible harm can then come from recommending the books to her? In the best case she will open up and be receptive and gain new insights, and in the worst case she will reject it and continue on as she has before. No harm comes from the worst case and potential good comes from the best case - go for it! Steve

Ely: Hey, Thanks Steve, Thats all I neded. Just someone to say they read the book. Thanks Steve, Ely

11) Sun Phases

Posted by [Stephen](#) on April 04, 2002 at 15:37:40:

Dear Jeffrey, Two quick questions about Sun phases. First, Sun/Mercury and Sun/Venus phases are mostly new and balsamic, they don't experience a 360 degree relationship from a geocentric perspective. If they can only experience two of the eight primary phases, what does this imply about the nature of these relationships, and are the phases really that revealing? Rhudyar looks at Sun/Venus and Sun/Mercury from a helio perspective (i.e. 360 deg), do you find that to be informative? Secondly, at the risk of being too literal (oh, no!) I am curious about how to interpret Sun/Pluto phases. For example, say you have a natal Sun/Pluto conjunction in the new phase (Sun 15 Leo, Pluto 16 Leo), then the progressed Sun will gradually move into balsamic phase to Pluto, and then age 46 to last quarter phase...with the Sun as the baseline. What is the archetypal implication of this phasal relationship unfolding "backwards"?

Thanks. Love Stephen.

Jeffrey: Stephen First, with all due respect to Rudyhar, we don't live on the Sun, we live on the Earth. Thus, to use phases from the point of view of the Sun, heliocentric, just makes no sense to me ..

Second, the venus/sun and merc/sun phases being either new or balsamic: archetypically what this means is that in any given life we are either culminating our old ways of thinking, how we intellectually organize phenomenal reality, how we learn and communicate, etc, or are beginning new ways of this .. same with venus/sun .. either culminating or beginning anew relative our inner relationship with ourselves, how we relate to others, what constitutes meaning in our life, the value we have, etc , etc ...

In your example of Sun/Pluto .. the natal intent in that symbol of course is to begin an entirely new evolutionary cycle of soul development .. yet thru progressions, in your example, for that new cycle to occur, to manifest totally, it requires going 'backwards' first in order to deal with unfinished dynamics that have occurred in previous lives ...

12) Phases and future lives

Posted by Bryan on April 04, 2002 at 16:28:01:

Dear Jeffrey, Let's say you have a Venus-Pluto Balsamic conjunction at 4 degrees. (ex: Venus at 10 deg Leo and Pluto at 14 deg Leo) Would this be the last lifetime you would have to deal with the issues of the Venus-Pluto conjunction since it is Balsamic?... or is it merely the last 'primary' lifetime you would have to deal with these issues and are there secondary lifetimes that will deal with this issue also? And does it make a difference if the Balsamic conjunction is within 10 degrees or within the 45 degrees? Thank you, Bryan

Jeffrey: Bryan It could be the last lifetime depending on the choices of the person relative to the intent to utterly culminate the prior venus dynamic .. if that culmination via the choices of the person does not lead to an entire culmination then that balsamic conjunction will occur again in the next life .. and yet be even closer by degree. and would always be a primary lifetime .. and, yes, it makes a difference relative to the entire spectrum with the 45 degrees .. the closer to exact the closer to culmination ..total culmination ..

13) Eczema

Posted by Jinny on April 05, 2002 at 10:19:36:

Dear Jeffrey, What do you recommend as treatment to clients who have eczema?

Jeffrey: Jinny homeopathically gelsenium .. tinctures correlate to sanicle and fo-ti .. vitamins .. niacin, the flush kind, complex b, panthothenic acid, .. and nutritionaly lot's and lot's of water and having as your primary food intake grains, greens, yellows, minimize meat .. although organic meat once a week is a good idea because of the specific enzyme that the body needs that can only come thru meat

Do you make correlations between skin disorders and excessive worry, depression, and/or neurological disorders? Jeffrey: yes ..

Have you seen a significant amount of clients with stressed out Saturn/Mercury having skin problems?

Jeffrey: yes, and also with merc in the 10th or in cap ..

14) Two Questions

Posted by [Stephen](#) on April 06, 2002 at 16:54:36:

Dear Jeffrey, I have two totally unrelated questions. First, are you ever asked to read charts for newborns?

Jeffrey: yes, over the years it total's in the thousands .. mainly because i desired in the beginning to work with children and their parents ..

If so can you say a few words on how you approach such a consultation when observation of the soul will not tell you about their evolutionary condition. Given that the parents of the soul are going to be listening to the information what do you feel is useful in such a situation?

Jeffrey: the key here is to be able to look into the eyes of the child .. either in person or thru a picture .. remember the old axiom 'the eyes are the windows to the soul' .. this can gear your own psychic structure to the child's .. also, looking deeply into the parents eyes, understanding the evolutionary condition or state of the parents .. and of course the chart itself .. this uncovering the soul's dynamics from past to present .. letting the parents know about the intrinsic individuality of their child and encouraging them to parent to that child's individuality .. many years ago for example some parents came to me who had a six year old boy who still insisted on wearing diapers .. refused to defacate in a 'normal' way .. they went to all the traditional people .. this psychologist, that psychiatrist, and so on .. none could understand nor help the boy .. finally they drug themselves into the counselor of last resort .. me .. and looking into the boy's chart, a stellium in the 8th relative to pluto .. it was very clear that the boy had an emphasized fear of loss, betrayal, and abandonment .. this being the cause of the diapers .. i.e. an unconscious compensation manifesting and keeping the diapers/poop on/in .. no loss, etc .. so i was able to share with the parents some of the prior life dynamics that had lead to this extreme fear .. and was able to suggest the antidotes to deal with it .. non-traditional .. this being simply for the parents to wait till the boy was asleep .. then whispering in his right ear for many nights 'we love you, we will never leave you, we will always protect you ' .. these thoughts having the affect of rewiring the subconscious structure .. within two weeks the diapers came off ...

The second question concerns phasal relationships between planets and the moon's nodes. In the article you recently posted to the message board, you say that due to the fluctuating motion of the nodes, you need to check in an ephemeris to determine the relative motions of the points in question. Using my happy chart as an example (just to get the mechanics of the thing) I have the south node at 18 Sag and Jupiter at 21 Taurus. The nodes were retrograde, and Jupiter was direct. Now, the nodes move more slowly than Jupiter (on average) so this would make me conclude that Jupiter is making a separating gibbous quincunx to the node that it rules. *Jeffrey: yes*

Neptune at 19 Scorpio, moving more slowly than the node would be forming an applying balsamic semi-sextile. Is this correct so far? *Jeffrey: yes*

What would I look for in the ephemeris exactly aside from the retrograde/direct distinction? *Jeffrey: nothing...*

Thanks. love Stephen

15) Nodes & Orbs

Posted by [Stephen](#) on April 07, 2002 at 15:51:55:

Dear Jeffrey, Some really elementary stuff, but I want to make sure I'm getting it. One more node example: my north node is at 18 Gemini and its ruler, Mercury is in quintile aspect at 5 Aries. Now Mercury travels much faster than the node, and they are closing in on each other, so I would interpret that as a last quarter quintile. Is that correct?

Jeffrey: yes

My quandry is this: with the planets from Saturn out, whose motion is slower than the nodes, after a conjunction the nodes separate from the planet in a clockwise direction (unlike the anti-clockwise separation of two planets). Do you read the eight phases unfolding in a clockwise direction, just as you would read them unfolding anti-clockwise in the relationship between two planets? *Jeffrey: yes*

And now a confusion about orbs. When you say you use a ten degree orb for conjunctions, oppositions, squares and trines, do you mean ten degrees applying and ten degrees separating (totalling twenty), *Jeffrey: yes*

or do you mean five applying and five separating? *Jeffrey: no*

This is a big difference. Is the orb the total of the applying and separating degrees, or just one or the other? *Jeffrey: both*

Thanks. Stephen.

16) Which Phase?

Posted by Peter on April 08, 2002 at 11:42:23:

I know it is rare but suppose you have two planets at the exact degree and minute, i.e. venus/uranus both at 4deg. 30 min. of Aquarius.....

Jeffrey: Peter in that case it is simultaneously a new and balsamic phase .. absolute culmination relative to an absolute new beginning ..

Vanya: hi jeffrey can you comment on a mars/venus placement in a chart with both being zero degrees AND the same seconds...(in Taurus). thank you Vanya

Jeffrey: Vanya you already know that it depends on the whole chart, and the individual context .. again, no cookbook stuff from me ..

Vanya: okay, i somehow knew i'd get i trouble for that one....let me reword the qestion: regarding peter's question, you said absolute culmination relative to an absolute new

beginning. So, is that all this would indicate....a soul who is JUST beginning a new cycle...relative to the whole chart?

Jeffrey: no, it means a new cycle in terms of intimate relationships, what the person's inner relationship is to themselves, what is going to constitute meanings in their life, thus what they come to value, a new orientation to their sexuality that then demands new kinds of experiences that are triggered by their own instinctual nature, how they 'relate' to others in general, how they give and receive, and so on

Vanya: Could it perhaps manifest as a soul who is seemingly detached from existing relationships and thus very open to attracting completely new relationships into the life? (Again, I am specifically asking about zero degrees/minutes of Venus/Mars conjunction.

Jeffrey: the 'detachment' is a reflection of the fact that they are also a culmination pattern happening .. in other words re-experiencing the relationship dynamics, and the people that come from the person's own prior lives that symbolize that .. this then creating the appearance of detachment only because they have already been doing that for so long .. thus a sense of not really being 'connected' .. this is because the soul is culminating from the old into the new and thus progressively 'withdrawing' from that old orientation and the people who symbolize it to the person ..

17) Just a Fix?

Posted by [Ely](#) on April 09, 2002 at 17:32:27:

Using prescription drugs as compensation for almost any normal, undesirable symptom of the human condition seems to be an easily accepted, socially promoted normalcy now!! Wow, how does this affect evolution? Is it fine and dandy for us to evolve into existential dependence on a fix? What will we be when every night before bed we casually hook into that personalized, cocktail, IV drip, or are getting a little emotional because our dosage is wearing off and our human-ness is showing through? What about those of us who aren't on "drugs to live"? How the hell are we supposed to do something like get a job when everyone in the workforce is jacked up on the new Super Man pill?

Aren't those little quirks and human imperfections there for a reason? to help us evolve? Isn't there a major difference between living your life on a prescription drug; and finding the inner strength to live off that prescription drug? Isn't that inner strength what it takes for true evolution to occur? opposed to the newest and highly effective anti-catalyst catalyst that is the prescription drug craze?

I want to know, Are prescription drugs "the mark of the beast"??

Peace, Ely

Jeffrey: Ely I understand your concern about such things but Ely this is not the place to vent it .. so try to please understand that this message board is in fact for my students of my schools ... and their questions related to the material ..

Ely: Ok, I apologize for that unnecessary stuff, It's really hard to find many who believe like I do, I'll just take it that this kind of stuff IS more understood in certain groups of people, Just knowing that makes me feel 100% better.. I'm surrounded by so many who feel the opposite and that's a bitch. Your school is something wonderful and I hope that

I will soon be a part of it. Thanks, Ely

Jeffrey: Ely Well you are certainly welcome in the school .. if you can make it you will feel very, very nurtured by folks of like mind ... god bless

18) jupiter in 12th H

Posted by [Jeff](#) on April 09, 2002 at 22:58:11:

I've been wanting to ask you this question for awhile- In the tapes you said something about your experience w/ your 12th house Jupiter and how it sees everything as relating to God. Is this what you generally see in such a placement (obviously more in the later evolutionary states)? and to what extent does this dictate the condition of the soul overall (does it strongly color the rest of the chart) Traditionally it is symbolized through the "guardian angel" archetype and good luck spiritually so would it be an indicator of intense drives in past lives to spiritualize thus carrying over into this life?

*Jeffrey: The evolutionary condition of the soul determines the orientation to any symbol in the birth chart including the 12th house jupiter .. for those in the spiritual state it is true that with that symbol everything is perceived, understood, and interpreted from a cosmological point of view and thus 'colors' the entire chart. The difference between gemini and scorpio is quite distinct. With scorpio in mind the soul demands direct perception, direct experience, to experience the 'bottom line' of god/ess .. to actually experience it .. proof. within that such a soul has a natural 'nose' for spiritual bullsh*t and fakes .. and no time for it at all. in advanced states it can mean a soul who has a direct inner communion with the source .. cyclically or at all times. gemini from an evolutionary point of view correlates to a soul who has been desiring to explore a diversity of cosmological systems from a variety of cultures. and desire to 'collect' information from many sources relative to the underlying desire, in the spiritual state, to know the source or god. typically such a soul take bits and pieces of various systems and then put it together in their own unique way.*

In a negative sense, can it manifest as not wanting to see energy patterns in a "is what it is" way, an example being projecting ultimate meaning onto events, people, etc. ?

Jeffrey: am not sure what you are implying in a negative sense .. it is true that 12th house jupiters, in a spiritual state, do project the ultimate meaning onto events, people , etc .. this in not negative in and of itself .. the issue becomes via that kind of understanding, projection, how to help oneself or others understand the 'little steps' that must proceed the big steps to finding that ultimate meaning for oneself, or for others. in other words embracing the actual reality as it exists 'now' .. the immediate and ultimate reasons for that, and from there unlocking or healing the pattern thru the little steps leading to big steps thing ...

This could be just in my case w/ mine being in Gemini- how does it manifest differently through the signs, for example with Scorpio in your case?

Jeffrey: see above

Ely: Jeffrey, So could the difference be interpreted in that the Gemini would be less interested/equipped in having/expressing a finely chiseled cosmological understanding, but would be more interested in making correlations between different and drastically different 'cosmological systems' in order to constructively narrow the understanding into something that IS more universal, all encompassing?

Jeffrey: no, it is not so much that as the soul's desire to simply collect info from a diversity of cultures/religions and their cosmologies .. with the intent of finding the common bottom lines are archetypes that then connect to something universal .. within this is typically a soul that has been overly conditioned or 'confined' with respect to be able to explore beyond the culture/cosmology itself .. thus setting up a desire to rebel or go beyond the limitations of a specific culture/time .. thus the need to explore diversity ...

Ely: So from here the Scorpio would always be projecting from some the source that they are in direct contact with, or in less spiritual states model standing in for the source? *Jeffrey: yes*

The Gemini would be doing essentially the opposite by always perceiving, collecting data and the only thing that they would project would be a desire to do so?

Jeffrey: it is mainly a need to determine their own understanding of the cosmos thru the collection of info leading to putting together their own unique cosmology .. of how to know god

Is there any other signature that would 'color' the whole chart in a similar intensity, maybe dealing Neptune Uranus or Pluto? *Jeffrey: there can be many Ely*

Would you say that to deem someone a 'spiritual fake' you would have to take into consideration, relative to the evolutionary condition of another person? For instance if one in a lower evolutionary condition was projecting onto someone in a higher condition in a way that was 'you need to know this' they would be a fake. Could that same person that was a fake then be real when in contact with another in a less evolved spiritual state? In this case they would actually have something of worth to say?

Jeffrey: fake to me means a person speaking, teaching, or counseling from a 'spiritual' point of view that they themselves had not inwardly actualized or realized .. just speaking from the head .. or a fake can be someone who presents themselves as more evolved than they actually are .. like Rajneesh would be a massive fake .. or clair prophet .. and so on ..

thanks, Ely

Jeff: Jeffrey & Ely, Thanks for your comments- What Jeffrey said is the nail on the head so to speak- basically it describes my experience perfectly "no, it is not so much that as the soul's desire to simply collect info from a diversity of cultures/ religions and their cosmologies .. with the intent of finding the common bottom lines are archetypes that then connect to something universal .. within this is typically a soul that has been

overly conditioned or 'confined' with respect to be able to explore beyond the culture/cosmology itself .. thus setting up a desire to rebel or go beyond the limitations of a specific culture/time .. thus the need to explore diversity ..."

Basically its been a "group of one" spiritual evolution for me as my parents are straight up consensus and all my friends growing up ect. I've had to do all my cosmological searching/ growing on my own- traveling and living in Europe for awhile and studying Yogananda and Jeffreys teachings now (even though I still absorb EVERYTHING I can get my mind on relating to transcendence/spirituality, I have adapted these two souls as my Gurus so to speak, feeling their systems to encompass the greatest amount although I can appreciate Taoism, Buddhism, and Shamanistic practices as well)I would have to say my biggest difficulty has been existing within myself as this "group on one" and assimilating within the consensus- although I ::understand internally/ within my soul consciously:: what I am trying to do, being that my Pluto is in Libra in the 4th/ really strengthening my individuality base (4th) and also balancing (Libra) all polarity- basically shedding a lot of masocistic energy built up through distortion and gaining confidence in my natural spirituality, especially in the male form- this is a new cycle for me (NN in there too) so I have to learn to have patience-something I'm not too good at with all my Fire:) You can imagine why, having 12th H Jup gem, I can't wait to become an astrologer and interface at soul level with all these different perspectives- its a beautiful thing to me all this diversity leading to the source- I'm also strongly desiring to follow Rudhyar and spread my art out there to heal and share- he is such a great model to me- I hope that helps everyone with the 12th H Jup/ Gem thing:)

Ely: Thanks Jeffrey and Jeff, Thats something that is much more clearly understood now. The part about being 'confined' or overly conditioned is especially provokeing to me and past life memories. Confined in a general sense explains my rage toward systems that advertantly or inadvertantly overly condition people. It has lead me to intense rebellion and problems with authority. Just my presense in the face of authoritative figures keeps them alert in my direction. The fact that it happens on a carmic energetic level moreso than physically is what leads me to know its my past life carma. In other words I could be completely following the rules and still be on a black list. Given all this and my Neptune Sagitarius First house, Aires SN The nature of what was confined was verry philosophical. It was forced into the subconscious because of fear of what might happen if it at all leaked out(persecution or death). I have much anger toward anything that at all symbolizes this kind of repression and I am sorry for often using the message board to vent. I do relate the over distribution of pharmasuticals(especially psychological) as a more advanced acute form of this repression. Thanks, Ely

19) Woman's Chart

Posted by [Stephen](#) on April 11, 2002 at 14:11:04:

Hi Jeffrey, I would like you to help me amplify the chart of a woman that I am working with, and to check my conclusions. She has all planets in the upper hemisphere and a very strong emphasis in earth (Virgo stellium in the 8th, Moon and ascendent in Capricorn, Saturn at 15 Scorpio right on the Midheaven). Now her Pluto in Leo is intercepted in the 7th (conjunct Mars, Venus and Sun in Virgo in the 8th in that order); her south node is in Gemini in the 5th ruled by Mercury in Virgo in the 8th, squaring the

nodes within a degree.

I am particularly interested by the south node ruler squaring the nodes and being resolved through its own node. This woman is first stage spiritual, has lived in a spiritual community for the last 25 years and her second child is getting ready to leave home. I read the pluto signature as portraying her capacity to live vicariously through her children, to make herself an extension of the destiny of her children and to be an ultimate responsible parent (single parent), but finding it very difficult to identify and meet her own needs in relationship. With Mercury squaring the nodes in virgo, I see her trapped by her own ideas of spiritual perfection and the need to conform to the status quo of the spiritual community (12 house Capricorn Moon), and hesitant to act on her ideas because of excessive self-doubt and ferocious self-criticism. I don't get how a consistent development of the south node is going to free her to actualize the essential freedom to discover her unique expression symbolized by her Pluto polarity point and north node.

An additional query concerns Mars/Venus new phase to Pluto, and balsamic to the Sun. Would this correlate to a woman who would consciously see herself (sun) as pursuing a relationship with the infinite and timeless, but on an unconscious level (pluto) was desiring to initiate all sorts of very earthly relationships. How might you discuss this dynamic with someone? Thanks. Stephen.

Jeffrey: Stephan Your observations seem to be correct .. the resolution node, i.e. gemini the ruler of that mercury in virgo in the 8th relative to mars, venus, sun, is a skipped step symbol which means that until those steps are recovered that the spiritual development of the women will be inhibited .. until the skipped steps are recovered .. these steps concerning intimate relationships which have been orientated too by her thru the pathology of masochism .. thus lives of intense abuse, betrayal, abandonment, use, manipulation, and sexual abuse .. this being the trigger to avoiding solving the intimate relationship issue/ skipped steps .. she recovered some of those skipped steps by having the children that she has .. 5th house .. these children of course being children/souls that have come thru her before in which the dynamics of being a parent to these children was not completed .. so the compensation for the skipped step, n.node in sag .. compensation .. is to try to 'liberate' her soul from earth completely .. moon in cap .. to avoid what needs to be recovered .. so the resolution node is just that .. she has to go 'backwards', so to speak, first before she can move forwards .. and this means becoming successful in an intimate relationship which then demands that she take a deep soul search into the underlying dynamics that caused the masochism to manifest in the first place .. and then to heal those dynamics before the intimate relationship thing can be successful .. this is how i would discuss the whole thing with her ..

20) Pluto / nodes

Posted by [Steve](#) on April 12, 2002 at 04:38:23:

Jeffrey Looking at a chart, Pluto at 14 Libra 6th, N. Node at 1 Libra 6th. Not a conjunction, how do you interpret this dynamic? Thanks Steve

Jeffrey: Steve the n.node is just past the conjunction to pluto in the 6th by 13 degrees .. thus even though not a 'technical' conjunction if we use the standard of ten degrees it still means that that person is meant to totally focus it's evolutionary intentions thru that sixth house with pluto and the n.node .. to flesh it in locate venus in the chart and the

aspects to that venus .. this will then become the 'bottom' line of that souls orientation to this life ...

Steve: Thank you Jeffrey. This makes a lot of sense. A followup question: In this case Pluto and N. Node were in the same house. What if Pluto is in the next house to the N. Node, same 13 degrees separation. Is it still the same principle of following the Pluto, with no Pluto polarity point, except with the Pluto emphasizing the house it is in and Node emphasizing the house it is in, or does being in two different houses make a difference here? If it does, what would that be about?

21) phases, again

Posted by indigo on April 12, 2002 at 16:17:43:

Jeffrey, Thanks very much for making your writings on phases available. If I understood correctly, you wrote that to determine phases relative to nodes, an ephemeris should be consulted because of the varied motion of the nodes. Unless I missed it, you did not say anything about using the ephemeris (apparent?) speed of the planets to determine phases. There may be some very basic reason that I don't understand, but would you please explain why the ephemeris speed should be used for nodes and not for planets? Thank you.

Jeffrey: it must be used for all calculations ...

22) Venus RX

Posted by Peter on April 13, 2002 at 00:22:33:

Hi Jeffrey, I have two questions. First do you have any specific advise for parents of children with venus RX as far as what they can expect from them as behavior that might be different from other children?

Jeffrey: Venus retro kids are highly internalized little souls who do not relate to external reality as most people do. venus retro is the rarest planet to be retro .. it only goes retro every 542 days or so. because of the internalized relationship such souls are highly super sensitive to the environment and react thru their feeling body in intense ways where the feeling reaction triggers the emotional reaction to the feelings. this can set in motion thru life a very unpredictable relatedness pattern to others .. cycles of deep withdrawal and not wanting to be disturbed at all to cycles of 'coming' out of themself in ways that themselves are unpredictable .. from great spontaneous joy for no apparent reason, at least from what others can determine, to intense rage and quite disturbing behavior .. this being a reaction to what has been going on internally .. thus acting that out .. such souls, on an evolutionary level or purpose, intend to define everything about their reality in the most individual ways possible .. thus they are highly individualistic .. and from the individuated state forwards they is a progressive withdrawal , loss of meaning, from human relationships .. a progrssive evolution to the ultimate meaning and thus relationship: god/ess. these kinds of souls are also highly creative and, as a result, highly tempermental .. they literally march to their own drummer .. evolutionarily it also means that such souls will be repeating all kinds of relationships, intimate and otherwise, with people that they have known in various centuries .. the intent being to culminate them completely.

Parents of such children need to make every effort to understand exactly what the individuality of the child is, and to parent accordingly. They should encourage the child to relate or talk about it's feelings, what the child is feeling, as much as possible .. to draw the child out of itself .. and to discuss exactly what the child wishes to discuss .. and in such discussions always working the conversation to the point of asking the child what it thinks about this, or that, or whatever .. and in terms of sharing specific ideas that the parents have, their view of this or that, their beliefs, and so on to present such things as 'this is how i think or feel, what about you'? .. this then empowers the venus retro child .. also, it is advisable for the parents to find the types of schools that will honor the child's highly individualistic and creative nature .. they do not do well in the typical 8 to 3 standard education program .. we learn this at 10, that at 11 and so on .. and above all else these kids need lots of holding and touching, lot's of kisses and told how much they are loved by the parents .. make every effort to contact the eyes when communication is happening, especially when discipline is necessary .. these kind of kids have 'elephant' memories so that every hurt, etc will be registered and remembered .. so when discipline is necessary it is essential that the parents stay in deep contact with the eyes and projecting love thru them even as the act of discipline is happening ..

2. To be more specific about a particular child..... this boy 7 years old has venus (ruler of S.node)rx/scorpio 13 conjunct n.node 14, jupiter 20 and pluto 27 all in 12th.....The child already asks "Why am i here?, what am i supposed to do?/"... also threatens to kill himself... and then when the topic of God comes up or when he brings it up, he wants to know why everything.....goes through cycles of being a..... um.....well, lets just say very difficult child..... to the other extreme of extreme sensitivity and generosity..how does this specific venus rx play into all of that? Peter

Jeffrey: see above .. with it being in scorpio of course it is the most intense of all ..

Peter: That was pretty damn good advise. Thank you very much... Peter

Vanya: Jeffrey regarding the answer to the recent question on venus retro... could all you said be also true for the evolutionary intent of scorpio energy in general?

Jeffrey: Vanya No .. those dynamics that were discussed were specific to the retrograde archetype of venus ..

23) Phasal Rtshp w/Node Apex

Posted by Judy on April 14, 2002 at 09:38:02:

Good Morning, Jeffrey! This is puzzling me, so I am inquiring to see if what I am observing is accurate. First, thank you for posting the phasal relationship information. It is most helpful. What I am looking at is a YOD with the South Node at the apex.

SN= 28 Aquarius 43 in 11th House.

Neptune= 1 Libra 41 in 6th House.

Moon= 29 Cancer 46 in 4th House.

The Apex of the Yod is the South Node, the boomerang point is the North Node conj Chiron. The two arms of the Yod are the Moon and Neptune. On first observation, I simply looked at the Yod and said that the Moon was in gibbous phase and Neptune was

in full phase. Then I counted degrees and that is not the case at all, i.e., counting clockwise (Nodal relationship) from the SN to the Moon gives 211 degrees, which is a full phase inconjunct. Which makes Neptune the gibbous inconjunct. And this appears to be backwards from the model we were given.

First question: Is this math correct? If it is, then I have follow up questions.

Thanks for sharing your expertise! Blessings...Judy

Jeffrey: Judy Yes, the math is correct .. and it conforms to the model ..

Judy: So, with respect to the relationship to the Node Apex, even though the Moon is in full phase inconjunct, it still takes on the characteristics of the 6th House archetype in the Yod model (especially as described in the EV AS Conference Node tape by Steven Forrest) and Neptune then takes on the 8th House archetype, though it is in gibbous phase? Thanks for the information... Blessings...Judy

24) 12th house planets in the spiritual state

Posted by Lia on April 14, 2002 at 12:45:41:

Dear Jeffrey, After reading your note to Jeff (thanks so much for the detailed explanation!) I would like to ask couple of things. Would that be correct to say that in the spiritual state, the sign on the 12th and planets in the 12th would reveal the particular kind of connection that a soul is trying to develop, and already worked on in prior lives with the source? *Jeffrey: yes*

I.e. The symbols there having the potential for the most direct way for that connection?? Perhaps including the 12th cusp's ruler also? *Jeffrey: yes*

Like for me it is Saturn and Mars, in scorio. Apart the traditionally stated negative concept of this Saturn placement, and the victimization that can come with this etc. I myself frequently experienced on a totally conscious level a kind of awareness of that "something" we call God far before I had any human notion, concept or word for it, or even any "belief" of it...I experienced it from childhood onward, while I was brought up in a strictly atheist materialist environment.... So I wonder that these kind of direct experiences would be typical with Saturn there in scorio, if the soul is in the spiritual state?? Thanks so much as always! Love and Blessings, Lia

Jeffrey: yes, very much so in the spiritual state because the saturn symbol correlates to the 'structure of consciousness' .. thus the soul has structured it's consciousness around god before .. many times.. this then accounting for your childhood experiences

25) Mars/Pluto New Phase

Posted by [Suzy](#) on April 14, 2002 at 13:23:59:

Hi, Jeffrey, I am glad to hear you are feeling better! I recently was looking at a chart with Mars in New Phase conjunction to Pluto. This particular chart also had a conjunction to the S. Node of the Moon, relive or fruition. In the Mars/Pluto context, how do you interpret the S. Node issues, ie they are from past incarnations but the Pluto/ Mars statement indicate the incarnation is the first primary incarnation for the Soul working on the issues deccribed by the Pluto, S. Node/N. Node stuff?

Jeffrey: with the s.node in mind it means that the soul is reliving, thus culminating, all kinds of dynamics .. and as those culminate the new phase mars/pluto means a brand new cycle or beginning in this life can occur relative to that which must be reexperienced and culminated ..

The S Node conjunction in this case is in balsamic phase. How would it be interpreted if in New Phase? Thanks so much, Suzy

Jeffrey: that the culmination dynamic implied in the balsamic phase exists but for a much shorter amount of time .. mainly the culmination dynamic happening from birth until around 18 .. the first time the nodes return to themselves .. and then freed from that in order to begin a brand new evolutionary cycle of development ...

26) More Questions

Posted by [Stephen](#) on April 15, 2002 at 23:16:55:

Jeffrey, Are there any generalizations you can make about the karmic signature, in synastry, where two individuals have opposing nodes, i.e. one's north node is on the other's south node. This is my guess: they would simultaneously be attracted to each other because they each represent a familiarity with the other's unknown; and a repulsion because they each represent the tendency to keep each other stuck in the past ("what you are interested in is what I'm needing to leave behind"). Is there a common theme to past life connections with this signature?

Jeffrey: you have just identified the common theme ..

The other question (maybe a bit cookbookish) is whether you can give me any generalized themes involved in the very common Uranus/Chiron opposition (both as an historical and an individual phenomenon), and specifically if you have observed any significant differences of expression when the opposition is gibbous or full in an individual's chart? I see a lot of T-squares to this opposition and am not quite sure how to interpret it. Thanks. Stephen.

Jeffrey: the common theme is one of trauma linked with deviating from expected norms as defined thru parents, culture, and religions where the trauma is caused by opposing forces linked with that deviation .. this can occur historically on a small/ collective level/ group who oppose societal forces, or an individual who does the same and is then opposed by those forces .. those forces relative to the individual of course can also include the parents of origin, and those close the person in their individual life .. the gibbous phase correlates to those who have been the recipient of those opposing forces .. the opposition can mean that they, as an individual, or an individual that was part of a small group who were the opposing forces themselves .. thus causing trauma to others ..

27) t-square/life hardships

Posted by Alexandria on April 16, 2002 at 14:53:30:

Namaste, As far as T-squares go, does a native w/this configuration HAVE to fill the empty house to be satisfied in the life? If one is aware of the imbalance and tries in this life to change things, but outer circumstances keep creating blockages,

does this relate to their karma? Are there some lives meant to be lived almost as if in a "purgatory phase", is this possible? Please read me out.....

The t-square:

Saturn in 10th (Gemini)

Sun,Mercury,Mars,Pluto in 1st (Virgo)

Moon, Jupiter 4th (Sag)

empty house, Pisces/7th

would it be correct to interpret the 7th house missing as the person has to focus on humanitarian issues or focus releasing their energy through Piscean type occupations (music, film,etc) making sure to include others in their interaction? (this person has explained she is very dreamy and visionary, but somewhat "out there") Perhaps this is too simplistic of an analysis (which I would be glad to have some pointers on), but this person cannot seem to make headway heads or tails in their life (Sun square Moon, 1st quarter phase). She seem to be at a permanent block, with T.Pluto currently not assisting her. Anything you can point out to help me in this light would be of great value in assisting her, especially in aspect to the current life's afflictions and work needing to be done. Light and Love, Alexandria

Jeffrey: Alexandria Please notice that this message board is for my students of my school of evolutionary astrology .. and the questions asked by them concern the material for the school itself. this is not a general astrology message board in which anyone can post whatever question. Briefly, the solution is within the symbols themselves: the t-square .. the idea of the 'empty house' or polarity for the planet at the apex of the t-square is, in my opinion bogus. the solution is within the symbols themselves .. in the case you mentioned the external blocking circumstances are caused by the person themself .. it is not just life somehow 'happening' to them .. the inner cause of the circumstantial blockage is deep guilt with a need to atone for that guilt which effectively produces the pathology of masochism ..

Bryan: Jeffrey, Quick question on this subject. From an evolutionary perspective, what advice, what direction generally would you give to an individual or the parents of a child with such a difficult aspect such as a T-square? Is the t-square more or less difficult than the yod? Thank you, Bryan

Jeffrey: To talk about the nature of the dynamics that are involved with the t-square, why those dynamics, and what can be done about them .. it depends on the inner orientation of any given person relative to how a t-square or yod is experienced .. no one answer ..

Alexandria: Jeffrey, I apologize for not realizing this board was for your students only, and I appreciate your response. Thankyou, Alexandria

28) Cosmiverse

Posted by Adina on April 18, 2002 at 16:35:00:

There is a wonderful web site that contains a great deal of astronomical data, including what they call The Rare Planetary Traffic Jam...the visibility of all the planets at one time - it's www.cosmiverse.com

29) Chart Quandry

Posted by [Stephen](#) on April 19, 2002 at 14:26:39:

Dear Jeffrey, First I want to thank you again for all your help and support in learning this incredible material. I have another individual I am working with whose chart is still a little opaque to me. The signature is this: Pluto in Virgo in the 5th; South Node in Aquarius in the 11th (conjunct Chiron in Pisces); Uranus in Leo in the 5th, conjunct the North Node and Venus in Leo (Uranus/Venus balsamic); the Sun is in Virgo in the 6th. The individual is a white, American male just moving into his Uranus opposition, 3rd stage individuated, eclectic spiritual conditioning, middle class. I see the nodal axis working quite clearly: he was diagnosed with ADD as a child and treated with Ritalin, and his demeanor is extremely mental and often scattered in a million directions. He is a natural inventor and creating a business to create greater efficiency in building design. I see him bringing forward his original ideas (uranus) (and experiences of sexual abuse by older men/mentor types) and struggling to actualize his vision without scattering his energy in too many directions. His virgo sun (trine saturn/jupiter retrograde in capricorn in the 10th) tend to push him into the workaholic syndrome, to avoid the anguish of his natal Pluto and the feeling that there is something missing at a core level. The virgo sun is also attempting to ground his vision and render it practical and feasible. The piece is don't really get is how Pluto and its polarity point interact with the nodes -- going in opposite directions. Is it that, at a soul level, he is desiring to learn absolute spiritual detachment from circumstantial reality in order to liberate from the extensive wounding from the past and present life? Will you suggest how to synthesize the Pluto movement and the nodal axis more fully? Thanks. Stephen.

Jeffrey: Stephan the entire intent with pluto/nodes/relative to virgo sun trining the jupiter .. is to access the inner emotional body which has been highly traumatized and to allow himself to EXPERIENCE the wounds with an intent to inwardly determine what inner dynamics within himself are / were the causes of needing to create those traumas in the first place .. and then to accept the responsibility in his own actions .. only then will will emotional maturation occur and only then will he feel inwardly feel, stable, and grounded ..

30) Judgement

Posted by Suzy on April 20, 2002 at 00:08:50:

Hello Jeffrey, I have a fear of falsely judging another based upon a my astrological interpretation! This question is about a child's chart. This child is one I met professionally. She is now 8 months old. From birth this child has had terrible health issues. She was born early, born by very high forceps delivery, etc. She then at approx 3 weeks of age developed vomiting that necessitated hospitalization, and resulted in delayed (weren't sure what was wrong) surgery for bowel problems. Because of this she now has lost part of her intestine, poor kidney function, and a blood clot in her heart. Her family is from Afghanistan. When looking into her eyes at this time in her life when her health is stable, she will make eye contact for some time, but does not like to be held. I, as you suggested, used this to help determine her state of evolution, which I interpreted as 2nd stage individuated. She has Pluto in the 6th house in Sag, conjunct Mars in Sag in new phase. Saturn is in direct (to 7 minutes exactitude) opposition in Gemini in the 12th. The S. Node is in Cap in the 6th conjunct the 7th. I would read this

as a soul who desires to atone for guilt. This guilt is from her conduct as an authority within society (Saturn). There has been resistance to letting go of rooted beliefs (Mercury in the 2nd house conjunct the Sun in Leo) of her power used over others as an authority (Moon in the 8th house in Aquarius itself conjunct Uranus and Neptune-all trine Saturn, all in opposition to Sun-Mercury conjunction which is balsamic). I hope this is enough info. Is this false judgement or true judgement? Is her trauma (Aquarius) and crises (Virgo) karmic requirement or evolutionary necessity? Thankyou for your help, Suzy

Jeffrey: Suzy Your judgement is correct and it is a karmic issue that has caused the conditions ..

31) unsuspected planet

Posted by Sylvia on April 22, 2002 at 10:00:01:

Jeffrey do you hold with the idea that unsuspected planets in the natal chart tend to have much more influence than if tempered by relationships with other Planets?

Would it follow that transit relationships to the planet would intensify it, moderate it, or both? Thank you.

Jeffrey: Sylvia an unsuspected planet operates in a uranian way .. the intent of which is to emphasize 'liberation' from existing conditions as symbolized in the house/sign of the unsuspected planet .. it is like a 'wild card' thing .. always operating within the consciousness of the person in order to cyclically or continually 'liberate' the person from pre existing conditioning ..yet because it is unsuspected it can be hard to 'intergrate' what the liberation impulses are that emanate from the nature of the unsuspected planet .. like always hearing a voice in the head that is creating thoughts of this, that , or the other .. all of which have the intent of freeing up the person from the conditions of their life .. a background voice in the middle of normal life circumstances .. thus for many these impulses are left in the head as possibilities that are never acted upon .. no way to ground them relative to the perception of existing reality .. for others they continually act upon them yet never intergrate anything .. just moving on from one experience to the next with CONNECTING those experiences .. and for others they act upon the impulses one at a time, i.e. the one's that begin to repeat over and over, then intergrate, then move on .. as in all things it depends on the specific nature of each person .. transits magnify the whole thing ..

32) Crossing Over

Posted by Peter on April 23, 2002 at 14:35:00:

Have you seen the TV show Crossing Over with John Edwards?.... he goes into the audience and starts to do readings for audience members about people close to them who have passed on. Is he actually reading the people that have passed on or is he reading the memories of the audience members????? Thanks Peter

Jeffrey: Peter what he does is to unify with the consciousness of those in the audience and by unifying his consciousness with theirs he then is able to access the 'astral' plane 'thru them', and then reports what he sees ..

Sylvia: I want to add my questions to Peter's. Sylvia Browne does the same thing ... she sees and her Spirit Guides see the Other Side ... she has some powerful writing on folk she calls Dark Spirits ... that turn away from God ... in her view these can be helped by prayer and encouragement that unconditional love is available ... the important concept is choice ... I have seen John Edwards but cannot stay present for it because the pace is too overwhelming for me ... he seems to be doing the same thing Sylvia Browne does ... reading higher vibratory rates than most of us can see ... Browne's work is very God-centered and loving. She details a list of life themes and patterns and says we've all got one ... and there are evolutionary themes to that ... Her idea is that we are doing what we are doing as a way for God-Essence-Om to experience. And also she sees the Mother Goddess who she calls Azna as the representative of God on Earth ... according to her, God/Om/Essence has a hard time staying manifest ... Which makes sense to me ... Jeffrey what say you??

Jeffrey: Sylvia all such people essentially operate in the same way .. whoever they are .. in the case of browne she does this but does not have the level of capacity of this other guy .. thus she makes errors at times .. or says something just to say it without actual contact ..

Tuney: Hi there, I would like to add to this also, in that I too would be interested to know what Jeffrey's opinion is on mediumship? People that sit in a development circle, sometimes for years, in order to "learn" mediumship and connect to spirits of the dead. Should this be something people seek to do, or is it natural in that spirit would seek you, rather than you deliberately opening up to this sort of thing? Do spirits of the dead seek to communicate with us here on the earth plane in order to pass messages on to loved ones etc? Or can this be the work of darker forces? If so, how can you tell the difference? I know this question doesn't specifically relate to astrology, but would be very interested Jeffrey in what your thoughts would be on the matter? Love and Light, Tuney x

Jeffrey: Tuney The simple, yet profound, answer is this: to seek god first, and god only. once this inner relationship and conscious contact is made then, as jesus said, all that you need, and are to become, will be 'given' to you .. to seek out such things as mediumship training without making that contact first is a fundamental error .. the consciousness and emotional body must be inwardly prepared first to be able to positively and correctly 'intergrate' the higher vibration that occurs thru astral contact .. this is like trying to put five thousand watts into a five wat bulb .. as a result, without that preparation, the consciousness of the 'medium' is no different that the ouiga board .. phonetic wejee board .. for example one day after work i saw a group of teenagers messing with the ouiga board .. this message being given, that message and so on .. and they were all 'thrilled' by this .. i stopped and asked one of the people this: 'ask it if it is lying to you' .. and the answer came back 'yes, we are' .. the same thing happens for those who have not made the inner preparation first with god ..

" Do spirits of the dead seek to communicate with us here on the earth plane in order to pass messages on to loved ones etc?" yes, but it can also be a deal where someone on earth wishes to communicate with the dead ..

"Or can this be the work of darker forces? If so, how can you tell the difference? "
see above .. without the preparation one can't..

Adina: In relation to Tuney's question, how do these people fit into Yogananda's view of mediums/mediumship? And in what Evol. Stage would you put John Edward and Sylvia Browne? (who, by the way says we all reincarnate 56 times, according to a client of mine).

33) Mars & Venus

Posted by [Steve](#) on April 23, 2002 at 17:59:32:

Hi - in the Relationships book you describe Mars and Venus by sign only. To what extent should the house be factored in - Mars in Libra in the 2nd, for example - how much weight to give to the Mars in Taurus archetype? Same with Venus? Thanks

Jeffrey: Steve The house always comes first, then the sign on the house .. or a planet by sign in the natural house .. so with your example of mars/libra/second house the first consideration is the fact that the mars is in a taurus house, then synthesize this with the fact that it is in libra .. how is that conditioning the underlying taurus archetype .. then the aspects it is making to other planets/houses/signs ..

34) Garden of Eden Myth

Posted by Jeff on April 24, 2002 at 12:32:29:

Hi Jeffrey, I just wanted to get a more refined perspective on this. I understand that through the churches manipulation of this story women are presented as a spiritual temptation rooted in sensuality and it produces the archetype of sadomasochism- guilt and anger. The reason why I am unclear on this is that in Yogananda's Gita commentary on the subject, he presents it in a spiritual light where everything takes on symbolic meaning. For example, the "apple" of sex on the tree of nerves situated "in the middle of the garden" of the body, God said: "Do not try to have physical sex experience, lest you die (lose your present consciousness of immortality)." He also says the bodies of these first humans were therefore the result of both evolution (generally evolved from the patterns of animals) and special creation of God at the beginning of the human race. The original prototypes of man and woman having no sexual members until they aroused sex nerves instead of uplifting them Godward. My feeling on this is that I think I understand when you say the sexual instinct is natural in humans to mean: in the beginning, before the fall when there was no illusion of gross materialism and tantric, soul to soul connection was made and the energy was used to reach God instead of satisfy desire like animals. Or Yogananda's commentary can be viewed as perspective gained when finally reaching the level of natural celibacy- Please let me know how all of this ties in together- thanks as always:) blessings, jeff

Jeffrey: Jeff The apparent riddle is simple: the natural law in all souls is dual desire .. the separating one, and the one to unite with our source: god. thus, thru sexuality this duality exists .. so what this means is to use the natural sexual instinct or desire to be used to unite with god .. to experience the god/goddess within ourselves, and our partner .. and to unite with that inner connection with each in such a way that the act of sex is used to merge with god .. it is only the separating desire that we forget god in general, and especially thru the passion of sex that is just sex without a connection to

god .. there was never a time in which the human did not have sexual organs .. and there never was a 'real downfall' .. this was a function of use of the garden of eden myth to cause guilt in men and women, and thus control of them thru the religion itself

..

Sylvia: This is a great question! I want to add my perspective to it for when Jeffrey gets back here to comment. In my perspective the physical body is just as divine as the essence body-spirit but has lost the mortality piece ... the mortality piece restores when body's vibratory rate moves at light speed (which makes us less dense than water so we can walk on it and so forth) ... the gravity universe makes duality necessary, or rather polarity, but in the part of spirit that lives beyond the gravity universe unity is the experience. The bridge linking the physical and essence universe has been lost but will be restored. This is not the end of manifest form or polarity but the manifest form and polarity operate in more unity and ease. ???

Jeff: Thanks Sylvia for adding that beautiful insight! From my viewpoint (when my efforts to constantly align with Gaia by resonating in essence body as you said or superconsciousness beyond gravity, duality etc give me clarity) I feel that 3D physical manifestation is an aesthetic in a sense when the soul can continuously NOT IDENTIFY with what it is experiencing be it ANY level/ dimension/ vibration of energy it can find joy in God expressing creatively through it. Its exactly as Jeffrey was saying with higher states and having to be emotionally/ spiritually prepared to discern the truth- its getting the ego all tangled up in believing it is this or that energy structure and not remaining "centered in the ocean" and instead ebbing and flowing as an individual wave. I guess to experience anything the law of duality is necessary to project the dream universe- it seems like just a personification of both sides of the energy- ying & yang taking form in light and dark and then each manifesting in many ways. I was watching Star Wars yesterday hehe and I felt like wow this whole drama originates in polarity, from two natural forces in the Universe which find expression in this grand thing. It just seems to me that there is a third way- creativity, the creative moment, aesthetic play- where the forces and laws are used together in AWARENESS OF THE WHOLE to create instead of manifesting and polarizing so extremely that they create maya and conflict. That way whatever is experienced becomes a matter of aesthetic choice with nothing better or worse just part of each souls journey similar to how realism and abstract expressionism are both beautiful forms of art coming from completely different perspectives- Sorry if this is a bit incoherent:), maybe you can expand with some of your own thoughts on duality and how humanity can evolve from it/ use it in positive ways blessings j

Sylvia: I love your response here ... do you remember Jeffrey saying something somewhere about Virgo trying to live a life that's never happened on Earth? I am hoping what this is (since my NN is in Virgo) a matter of living the divinity and immortality of the body ... so no part of us would be left out of divinity ... Aligning with Gaia is mostly (for me so far) about giving in to being real in the moment with feelings and all part of ourself being acceptable and lovable and okay. That's probably an evolutionary phase ... I know that I am spending this lifetime trying to get it ... It just makes me so happy when others want to do this too ... then I do not feel so lonely ... it is very difficult to face mortality and say it is okay because it is really not ... I used to think it was kind of

bittersweet to have to get older before wiser and I used to joke and say I wish I knew this then ... then being when I was 23 and might build a life on the wisdom I got from making mistakes ... I am just rambling because your response opened space for it ... Are we making any sense? When the present moment feels like it is filled to the brim because the past is rushing to the future through it and everything sparkles then I think that is getting it. When the now gets so big it is the forever then there's no issue with the mortality. But sheesh, that's just like being high for the moment ... Then it's back to the old evolutionary drawing board ... Ok ... that's the best I can do right now ... you talk ... Blessings, Sylvia

35) Archetypes and evolutionary stages

Posted by Mark S on April 25, 2002 at 14:08:45:

Hi Jeffrey, Glad your feeling better. I've been going over the tapes on archetypes, seeing as how knowing them is the key to proper interpretation, and I need some clarity upon what part of the archetype is most active given the particular evolutionary stage. For instance, if a soul is in the herd state; say with Pluto in Virgo for instance, would the more mundane expressions of Virgo be active in this soul, ie., Crisis/humiliation, concentration of what is imperfect, pessimism, masochism/sadism, destructive habits, health issues, atonement/suffering for unworthiness, ect...? What I'm getting at is, does the evolutionary condition dictate what aspects of any particular archetype are being used by a soul due to it's evolutionary condition? This is important for me at this stage of my understanding. I have to battle all the old astrological imprinting I've gathered over time in order to get an accurate read on any chart. Can someone in the herd state express the higher manifestation of Virgo, ie., seeking the divine within, contact with the inner god, self-examination/improvement and so on? Are these the manifestations of someone in the spiritual or individuated states? Am I getting some insight here or not? Thanks,

Jeffrey: Mark the archetypes .. total . of any sign, house, or planet are ACTIVE within all evolutionary stages .. the specific evolutionary condition then determines to the extent, or depth, of how much of the archetypes within a sign, etc, are developed or accessed. a person with merc in virgo consensus for example will have just as much a analytical mind as does the person in the spiritual state .. the issue becomes what is the CONTENT of that which is being analysed where the content is determined by the specific evolutionary condition ...

36) inconjunct-full phase

Posted by Suzy on April 27, 2002 at 21:17:27:

Hi Jeffrey, Thankyou so much. I am wondering what the difference is between the intention of the 135 degree in the 1st quarter phase and the inconjunct in the full phase. The feeling of both of these to me is to humiliate the egocentric orientation through interaction with society. I am wondering if you can go into more detail as to what you mean about the inconjunct-full as related to Scorpio. In this aspect, is the intention to learn to merge with, or realize there must be a conscious choice to merge with a source of power because you, yourself can't do it all? Thanks, Suzy

Jeffrey: Suzy relative to the full phase inconjunct the soul is already full of the sense of power and feels the intense desire to express and actualize in the context of society .. the

two issues that generate the necessary adjustment if necessary to the ego is, of course, to realize WHO the source is of that power and align accordingly the subjective will, and/or needing necessary humiliation delivered thru the feedback of others that concerns WHAT IS NEEDED BY OTHERS AS DEFINED BY THEM versus 'HERE I AM AND I KNOW WHAT YOU NEED' AND THEN ATTEMPTS TO USE THE WILL TO 'FORCE' WHATEVER IT IS THAT CONNECTS TO THIS SENSE OF POWER AND PURPOSE FROM ON HIGH DOWN THE THROATS OF OTHERS ..

Jeffrey Wolf Green Evolutionary Astrology Message Board Messages posted during May 2002

1) abuser/abused

Posted by Stephen on May 01, 2002 at 17:56:59:

Dear Jeffrey, I am often studying charts in which there is clearly a strong indication of past-life sado-masochism and power struggles. It is sometimes hard for me to tell (from the chart alone) if the soul in question was responsible for acts of sadistic torture to others in the past, or having been on the receiving end of this sort of treatment (or both). What I am curious to know is if you make your determination of this by observing and questioning the individual in question, or if you can reliably tell based on the chart alone.

thanks, Stephen.

Jeffrey: Stephan Yes, it is possible to make such determinations .. but at first you will need to, over time, make observations via various clients so that you will be able to know who is who .. the correlations. For those who carry the simultaneous signature of both sadism and masochism you will always find psychological signature of a 'passive/aggressive' type .. i.e., for example, a moon is pisces opposed by mars in virgo

..

2) Biseptile Sun/Moon

Posted by Chad on May 02, 2002 at 09:32:27:

Hi Jeffrey, If a 4th Moon at Capricorn 9'16" is 100'15" from a 12th Sun at 29'01" Virgo it falls within the 2.5' orb for the bi-septile, yet only 15" from the 1st quarter square orb. Will this person experience the influence of both aspects? Will the bi-septile help process the lessons learned from the square?

Jeffrey: yes, one leads to the other

With an 11th Mars at Leo 17'34", 141'42" from the Moon does this person escape the sesquiquadrate phase, or is he still dealing with the dynamics of this aspect, especially with a 12th Virgo stellium? The Moon is also in 1st quarter square to 1st Mercury at Libra 8'50". *Jeffrey: yes*

Thank you, Chad

Chad: And does the biquintile resolve any sesquiquadrate influence on the Mars/Moon? Or is it like being pregnant, you either are sesquiquadrate or not? *Jeffrey: yes, and such symbolism is about right ..*

3) Is Tarot like the Ouija Board?

Posted by Viola on May 02, 2002 at 23:20:41:

Jeffrey- you mentioned in another post that ouija boards are unreliable, i.e. people getting false messages. Are tarot cards like this as well? Or would it depend on who is doing the reading, or? Thanks, Viola

Lia: Hi Viola, well in my opinion everything always of course depends on who is doing it and with what kind of awareness and INTENTION....

Just as astrology have been so much degraded by people who "read" the most stupid things from a chart, so have been the Tarot from the same reason....yet that has nothing to do with what's really in a chart or in a Tarot spread....

To me the Tarot is very sacred though....just as astrology.... but the Tarot too never "gives" answers in a sense of what's "going to happen"...it gives the archetypes of the current lessons and tasks one is working on...it is like a magnifying glass in the current chapter of life....while astrology has the magnifying glass for the whole life and its overall purpose....including past life patterns and future evolutionary goals....the Tarot to me rather has a smaller perspective in focus, yet in a more detailed sort of way within that....as if you have a magnifying glass and put it on a part of that picture.....so within the whole life it focuses on the current issues...but reveals the current issues reasons in essence....gives guidance of how to work with that current lesson.... reveals many facets of the psychology of the person in question in relation to those current issues....shows the most important blockages.... shows what needs to be altered within.... So for that, it is a great tool in my opinion ...(I worked with it so I do feel compelled to stand up against the stupid "fortune telling" facets of it...:-)).. So from my experience I would say it is 100 % up to who is doing it.... Love and Blessings, Lia

Jeffrey: Viola I share completely Lia's view of the Tarot .. the only thing I would add is that for some who claim to 'channel' thru Tarot Cards that the same linkage to the astral plane that can involve the 'negative' astral plane reflects the oiuga board problem .. not for all, but for some ..

4) Chiron and sadism

Posted by Chad on May 03, 2002 at 10:32:36:

Hi Jeffrey, In a previous response you state Chiron does not rule Virgo because of Virgo's association with sadism. If Chiron knows masochism, must not Chiron understand sadism in the same way to fully know Leo is to understand Aquarius, the polarity point?

Jeffrey: no .. if this were true then there would in fact be no 'pure' masochism .. this means that there is such a thing as being a pure masochist without the corresponding polarity of sadism .. i.e. Jesus was a pure masochist .. nothing to do with sadism .. and such pure masochist, from a spiritual point of view if such a soul has evolved to the higher spiritual states, serves the role, in patriarchal times, of the martyr .. a pure martyr whose function is to induce the 'realizations of truth' thru the act of being a martyr.. where these realizations of truth occur after the fact of martyring a true martyr ..

in the same way this can occur in 'normal' life .. i.e. a partner who is a true chiron type who acts as the 'martyr' for the other partner .. the purity of the chiron partner producing, after the fact, deep realizations of personal horror in the sadistic partner about the nature of their own personal truth and the dynamics of that truth .. another way to understand all this is that if chiron, of itself, knew of sadism in any way it could not be chiron .. pure masochism

This alone may not deem rulership, but I think may be worth consideration. I see Chiron's exchange/ gift(generosity/ Sagittarius) of finishing Prometheus' sentence(mercy/Pisces) in exchange for mortality(martyr/sacrificing immortality/ Virgo/ Pisces) to relieve his eternal pain as self-healing(Virgo). Healing(Virgo) through necessary/practical (Capricorn) self-sacrifice death/ transformation(Scorpio/Pluto), to serve self and others for the highest good, leaving a legacy of healing information/knowledge(Gemini/Sagittarius)for community(Aquarius),becoming immortal(Pisces)through his work(Virgo).
Or was the exchange simply an equitable business transaction and martyrdom played no role? *Jeffrey: no*

Has Chiron really cured his pain or has he karmically set himself up (delusion/Pisces) to relieve his pain in another lifetime as suicides with terminal illnesses do? Would choosing mortality over immortality be considered suicide? Could you elaborate? *Jeffrey: see above*

Do you know if Barbara Hand Clow corresponds with her readers and any way to contact her on the physical plane? Thank you,Chad Taos,NM

Jeffrey: i really don't know .. i know she is very reclusive and last i heard she lived in new york ..

Violet - July 21, 2002: Barbara Hand Clow responded to me personally some ten years ago. Don't know if so today. I contacted her publisher and asked it to be sent on to her. It took quite a while as she is/was booked ahead many many months and is mucho busy.

5) around the poles

Posted by Lia on May 04, 2002 at 05:12:42:

Dear Jeffrey, I would like to ask you about an interesting subject in astrological debates...about the chart and house system for people who were born nearby the arctic or antarctic poles....many are saying that the normal astrological methods don't apply to them...but somehow something must apply.... I am somewhat confused in this.... Even though certain planets don't come above the horizon there, they must still do have an effect..I feel that it is an absolute error to totally dismiss those planets.... Could you please give me some insight on this.... Thanks so much as always.
Love and Blessings, Lia

Jeffrey: Lia Astrology works all over the planet .. the real question here is WHY a soul would choose to be born in the extreme latitudes that produce these distorted looking charts .. I have used all the house systems over the years and I have found that the Porphyry system is the very best for all astrological purposes including ea .. so with this system in mind remember that the underlying principle of the Porphyry system is that the space of one's birth is in fact equal .. you will find that this system produces the most accurate view of such extremem latitude births .. and, of course, the whole chart applies .. not just the planets above the horizon ..

Lia: So when the latitude is around a pole, the meaning of the houses still will be the same...yes??? ...with no regards that the 10th, 11th and 12th houses and their polarity the 4th, 5th and 6th will be just sometimes couple of degrees apart....would that mean that there is a very intense inner working within the sign symbolism in which this takes place?? That all those houses are extremely intensifying the sign they take place within ??

Jeffrey: yes

Usually of course the ascendent will be the same as the MC and the houses there.... So let say when this takes place in Scorpio/Taurus with a Scorpio asc. and the four houses "packed in" those signs, there will be an intensified working with the issues of trust, betrayal etc. on the one hand and the inner relationship etc. on the taurus end??

Jeffrey: yes

And also because of this shape, the remaining houses usually include three signs...so that will mean that these souls are working with a more widely blended archetype within one house function???...like when the second house includes scorpio, sag and capr. this suggest to me that within that first house function there are more steps intended to accomplish ..evolutionary speaking....that from the scorpio archetype the soul intends to evolve through the sag, and then through the capr archetypes in this life....is that correct?? Jeffrey: yes

Would there be any difference as how to interpret an extreme latitude chartor not at all??...

Jeffrey: the difference is to determine why a soul would choose to be born into such a place ..

but paying very close attention of the symbolism that reveals by this extreme shape...?? (as I feel is the case but would want some guidance on this)

Jeffrey: yes

6) *North node in Scorpio*

Posted by Stephen on May 04, 2002 at 23:48:53:

Dear Jeffrey, As a generalization how do you read a north node in Scorpio?

Jeffrey: an intent to totally metamorphose their existing inner relationship, the sense of what constitutes meaning in life and thus what is valued, of their inner orientation to their and others sexuality, of shifting from a consciousness that is utterly defined by self interest into a consciousness of giving, inclusion, and sharing, of understanding what appears to be the complexity of their inner emotional dynamics .. to understand the inner psychological/emotional causes of their behavior .. the famous 'why' of it all .. and to understand what is the causative factors of how they 'perceive' ...

Do you read the Pluto by house/sign/aspects for the correlation to the history of the soul's desire, and then read the symbolism in a completely different way relative to the karmic and evolutionary intentions of the soul?

Jeffrey: it is read like any other chart .. relative to the whole evolutionary paradigm

Or does it function in a manner akin to Pluto on the north node? Jeffrey: no

What, if any, is the linkage between the soul's pre-existing desires and the evolutionary "assistance" implied in the north node ruler? thanks. Stephen.

Jeffrey: the location of the planetary ruler of the n.node by house, sign, and aspects correlates to exactly how the polarity point of pluto relative to the north node by house,sign becomes fully actualized ..

7) Progress through retrograde?

Posted by Ely on May 05, 2002 at 15:37:23:

Jeffrey, When a planet passes in direct motion over the degrees it has just retraced in its retrograde cycle is there a difference in its message from the last time it transited in direct motion over those same degrees?

Jeffrey: no ... there is simply a 'refinement' of the message throughout life relative to such transits...

Is there a difference in the planet itself other than the different aspects it will be making to other planets this time around? God/Goddess bless, Ely

Jeffrey: no, not in terms of the underlying themes / intentions ..

8) Chicken and Egg

Posted by Stephen Bendixson on May 05, 2002 at 19:38:56:

Dear Jeffrey, My nodal return happens in a few days, and some deep karmic questions are coming up in the context of doing the homework that I hope you can help me with.

It goes like this: when I track the causal chain of the sado-masochistic pathology in a chart, I find I get into a chicken-or-egg scenario. The victimized consciousness with an essentially negative self-image, draws "external" experiences of suffering and abuse to "confirm" this self-image. In the same chart it is possible to see the patriarchal teachings and indoctrination (eg the garden of eden myth) inculcating this kind of self-torment and self-loathing within the consciousness. Does it make sense to ask which is the cause of the other, or which came first? If the desire is to help the consciousness to take responsibility for the whole chain of events, and to shed the karmic residue of these kinds of experiences, does it matter what caused what? Is the desire to know "who started it" just another expression of the sense of being a victim? When I start to look for causes, my mind automatically starts to look for blame. If the patriarchal/church is to blame, then I can continue to feel victimized by it all; if my own negative self-image is responsible, then I can feel even worse about myself. Either way, I'm fucked! One question is this: how does tracking the causal chain of guilt, shame and self-torture in the past, help the consciousness to take responsibility for it's own self-hatred in the present? One possibility is simply that the whole exercise is simply to create a Uranian detachment from the whole process, and to understand that the entire journey of the consciousness through the historical phenomenon of patriarchal sado-masochism has been created by the soul to serve it's own evolutionary purposes -- if nothing else, to discover and explore the extremes of which human consciousness is capable, to exhaust it's curiosity about how lost it can get in the web of separating desires. This then brings one more question concerning working with clients. My intuition is that some charts suggest that it is necessary to go back into the past to perform some kind of soul retrieval (planets on the south node or squares to the nodes resolved through the south node), but that other charts suggest the the past be left well alone. My personal observation is that some past-life contents must be consciously re-lived and consciously integrated, while some karmic residue is best "ignored" . In the latter case I am thinking of old self-destructive habits that float into consciousness and attempt to drag one out of the present connection to Source. My question is this: how do you distinguish between those contents from the past that need to be relived, and those that are just "garbage" and need to be allowed simply to "float by" without interfering with them? Is this distinction always an internal and intuitive one, or can you help make it for someone else through astrological reasoning? As always, thank you. Love Stephen.

Sylvia: Hi Stephen While you are awaiting a reply from Jeffrey on this I will give you my sense of it. Working with the exactly same thing, I find that deep emotional work has helped to move out the guilt that this condition is attached to. Maybe detachment is a healing solution too. But for me that didn't work because whatever meditation efforts I made to transcend it was leaving a lot of my natural presence behind. So natural rage, felt and moved in the body, bringing conscious light to the repressed parts, that has helped me. Moving sound in my body, primally, by screaming in the shower or the car or under a down comforter, has also helped to move out the old imprints of guilt. I think it is a good question you ask about which came first. But what really counts is healing it, right? So it is not such a burden and the feeling of being fucked either way is the double bind of guilt. If you can see yourself with great compassion here, you can see that many times guilt and shame are the imprints left to those who have been abused beyond their ability to integrate it at the time. So then it builds up a lot of pain. I am not sure of this but I think maybe when we see the S/M signatures in our charts, the Soul

has brought us to the place of choosing to heal this. So probably you have gotten conscious of this and you are lots more free than ever before. Good healing to you.
Sylvia

Jeffrey: Stephan When one becomes very experienced in this work the birthchart can reveal all in terms of what came first, the sequence from there .. and for some they will need this knowledge in order to really move on, for others it is enough to know the underlying dynamics without the specifics, and for others a little of the specifics is enough .. and yet for others a few simple words about that which binds them and then to utterly focus on what can be done about it NOW AND THE NEXT DAY .. and into the future .. the problem here in most cases is that such folks tend to have a preoccupation with their past .. and get totally stuck there in unending rounds of analysis and deductions .. this is why IN ALL CASES it should always come to one point: to focus on the now, and what can be done in order to move forwards, one step at a time .. in terms of knowing who is who relative to the variations above only your own intuitive sense of each person can tell which way to proceed ..

9) Jupiter / Compensation

Posted by Steve on May 06, 2002 at 01:29:48:

Hi Jeffrey In the video while you are explaining 1st stage individuated you say that the typical reaction here is to compensate and that compensation is a Jupiter principle. I am not understanding the connection between compensation and Jupiter. Can you please explain?

Thank you, Steve

Jeffrey: Steve People in the beginnings of the first stage individuated do in fact feel very different than the consensus folks/state thru which they have just evolved and yet because it is relatively new it of course creates a deep sense of insecurity and anxiety in terms of fully acting upon this individuating impulse .. as a result of that fear such folks 'compensate' by way of trying to counteract this inner sense of insecurity and anxiety by creating the external appearance of normalcy including the very structures of their life .. including many 'friends' that come out of that very consensus .. 'normal' type jobs, etc .. thus creating a living lie because of the act of compensation .. all of us can 'compensate' in areas of our life relative to where we feel most insecure or powerless ..

Steve: Thanks... That part I understand. What is the connection between that and Jupiter? That is what I don't understand.

Jeffrey: Steve The connection is simply the fact that jupiter correlates to the dynamic of compensation .. no different than, say, venus has a correlation to values ..

Marc: steve ... i have heard jeffrey talk about the square from sagitarius to virgo. virgo and lack creating the need to compensate/exagerate (sag) for that lack

Steve: Marc - thank you, this is what I was after - Steve. Now I get it

10) Composite Planetary Nodes

Posted by Katharina on May 07, 2002 at 15:38:04:

Jeffrey, for a composite chart, do you use the individual planetary nodes to calculate the composite pl. node midpoints just the way you do with the planets? Thank you,
Katharina

Jeffrey: Katharina yes...

11) Pluto Virgo/5th House

Posted by Patricia on May 08, 2002 at 11:12:02:

Dear Jeffrey, How do the 2 archetypes express themselves in a Pluto Virgo in the 5th house? Specifically the pyramid structure you describe as Leo being on the top and Virgo being on the bottom?

In one case I am thinking of and have observed it seems that they swing between almost manic expression of self and purpose (full of themselves) and complete futility and worthlessness incurred by crisis. In this case the sn is in the 6th in Scorpio (mars conj SN) So pluto is the ruler of the node. Any feelings of specialness or her creative self actualization (leo) were squashed in childhood by very dysfunctional parents. Typical scorpio themes and virgo themes play out in life for her. Did the soul manifest this as a continuing Virgo victim persecution complex, or as a necessary humiliation for the further creative purposes of the soul? If it is the latter would that be implied by the pluto placement house and sign? Thanks...Patricia

Jeffrey: Patricia Yes, this is the signature of the continuing evolutionary necessity of not only total humiliation of the soul, but the essential requirement of UNDERSTANDING THE SOURCE OF ALL THINGS .. it is a classic signature of a long ago soul that was full of egocentric delusions of grandeur and desired that all others see, experience, and intergrate her as kind of like a 'super hero' .. very much like the zarathustra within the philosophy of neitzche .. and within this, in prior times, grossly abusing the issue of power and having power over others .. an example of such abuse would be the type of person who desires to know god yet only knows god thru what it reads, hears, or is 'taught' by external sources .. versus deep internal realization and direct experience .. and in this way then attempts to 'help' people thru the overlay of this technique, that method, and so on .. and in this way actually hurting people instead of helping .. prior to this life the soul has already begun to undo all of this via recent lifetimes of becoming the 'receptient' of the very type of abuse of power issued thru self centered and self serving types .. for example the types of men she has attracted in the last couple of lives .. these men being the 'silver tongue' devil types .. smooth talking types who talked a good game .. only to find out that their actual inner reality was totally the opposite of how they 'presented' themselves .. and then feeling betrayed, used, manipulated, disillusioned, and so on .. so, yes, the signature correlates to the ongoing humiliation of the soul so that the very real sense within her of having a special purpose linked with helping others can be realized .. it becomes an issue of finally actualizing her 'right work' or 'karma yoga' .. and using that right work as a vehicle thru which she can consciously experience the SOURCE thru the work itself ...

Patricia: Dear Jeffrey, Thank you so much for that insight into the example I gave you. You said that it was a "classic example" of the past complexes of delusions of grandeur etc... Was the "classic" part of it just the Pluto in Virgo in the 5th or was it also the combination of that and the SN in Scorpio in the 6th (mars conj SN)?

Thank you again! ... Patricia

Jeffrey: Patricia Fifth House Pluto's, of themselves, can correlate to this 'classic' issue of egocentric delusions of grandeur .. in her case, of course, compounded by the fact that mars is conjunct the s.node .. where mars correlates to an instinctual feeling of having something 'special' to do ..

12) Question on 'Cash Karma'

Posted by Sylvia on May 09, 2002 at 17:30:59:

Hi Jeffrey Is there an evolutionary stage or condition that has as a characteristic that the person often sees immediate karmic return/reflection on acts that deviate from the souls return path? Or is there an astrological signature for this sort of thing? Thank you. Blessings, Sylvia

Lia: Hi Sylvia, this is an interesting question....would want to know too what Jeffrey says....I myself found that the more conscious/aware we are the quicker the karma is...both, positive and negative...well I really think that the more advanced one's evolution becomes the more "direct" and/or quick the karma is...and in its negative aspect I found that it becomes pretty clear though:-)) what you said when one deviates from its true path, to me it seems the consequence/karma becomes like a warning sign that is easily integrated into consciousness, if one asks within... Thus the responsibility multiplies as we grow as we proceed on our evolutionary path....I believe this more conscious direct way starts with the first spiritual state...I guess can be felt during the transition from the third individuated....I wouldn't think if there is any astrological sign specifically can relate to this...as none of them specifically correlate to any evolutionary state by themselves... anyway, just my thoughts:-))....would be interesting what Jeffrey has to say... Love and Blessings
Lia

Sylvia: Hi Lia Thank you for your response. I always love your perspectives and bright spirit. You bring me to another question I have been having with myself while working through the school. It goes something like this: What if we are in an individuated but not spiritual state? How are we going to be able to do anybody any good but ourselves with what we learn here. The only answer I got to that for myself was that God'dess will only send us clients who vibrating in resonance with us. So that feels right to me. What I am having as an experience working through the materials is that it is giving me an evolutionary stretch to do it. It has come to me that doing the school is transformative!!!! Of course I cannot say that I am not in a spiritual state but I have a whopping skipped step and that seems to be getting very activated. When I mentioned cash karma I had in mind many people I have known ... some can make one tiny deviation from their higher self and whammo, they are in trouble. Others can run roughshod all over people and seem to climb (consensus or not) higher over fallen bodies without any reprisals. I have often wondered if this is because the first person has set themselves a greater task. I am certain Jeffrey will illuminate this. Love and Blessings back to you ... Sylvia

Adina: Right On, Sylvia!! EA is personal metamorphosis at its finest! (Also, its toughest....I mean, we are talking Pluto here :-)) love and god bless, adina

Sylvia: Thank you Adina!! So isn't this an incredible gift? Wow!!! The inner life never had it so good. Blood sweat and tears too.

Jennifer: Neat question...I wonder if the 12th house has anything to do with that idea...I've always felt that there were certain things other people could "get away" with that people with 12th house emphasis couldn't...or that 12th house people would someone see some of the results of their choices sooner (as in this life) vs. the next...

Jeffrey: Sylvia It is a function of the evolutionary stages as Lia has pointed out .. there is one astro signature that also correlates to the relatively immediate effects like a boomerang of one's own actions .. and that is the pluto in opposition to mars .. in all evolutionary stages ..

Sylvia: Just read Jeffrey's reply and then this ... I think maybe a heavy 12th house emphasis might resemble the experience of the Pluto opposition with Mars ... hopefully Jeffrey will comment further .. This all means to me that a lot of instant karma in a person's experience points to the spiritual state or at least the transition from the individuated state. Come to think of it, the 2nd state spiritual is pretty much the whoppingest cash karma time isn't it? That we can see that in the lifetime experiences of the Rajneesh/Osho soul. Having a lot of this going on then is part of the sign of a person into the spiritual states? S.

Lia: Hi Jennifer, I think what you're saying is quite right....I guess because the 12th relates to God/ess and that equals to the totality of truths....emphasized 12th house people will always have in their own way within their own evolutionary level some kind of connection to that...so when they deviate from that connection, I guess it will create a crisis in some forms (through 6th polarity) and an inner sense (12th house) that will "warn" them perhaps in ways that can be perceived as others can get away with something but they can't.....I myself know this sense very well:-)) But I think others also can't really get away with stuff that seems they can, it just more delayed and less direct, thus less apparent because of that....

I think the 'willing to belong or return to God/ess' is more prevalent in the deeper levels of such people's consciousness, far below the egocentric consciousness level.....because there was/is an intention on the soul level to create a life/consciousness accordingly so....thus it will manifest in some ways whether the egocentric consciousness 'wants' it or not:-))when it goes against it, the occurrence of "I can't do what others can, I can't get away with it..." will produce (sometimes even through shock or even feeling victimized) a deeper way of thinking about the very issues that one "can't get away with"and I think that's a tremendous help, even though it usually seems right the opposite at the first place:-))

(Having an emphasized 12th, Pluto (the soul) being the ruler, with my sun's ruler being right there too, I'm saying this from actual experience:-)) I call this the "sacred kick at the butt" by God/ess:-)) And I think we have to ask for it, it wouldn't do it otherwise, and the fact that we asked shows in the 12th:-))

Love and Blessings Lia

13) Pact versus Contract

Posted by Jinny on May 13, 2002 at 11:02:29:

Dear Jeffrey, Is there a difference between a pact and a contract with evil? In Paulo Coelho's semi-autobiographical book, *The Valkyries*, there is a description of what sounds very much like a contract with evil, however, it is called a pact. I am concerned because this is an author who is an international bestselling one, and he is talking about a ritual to break the pact.(and we have learned that one cannot break a contract) He has written very interesting and highly acclaimed spiritual type books like *The Alchemist* and *The Pilgrimage* BUT is this a man who has made a contract with evil? Perhaps I have misunderstood the passage and it is about someone who avoided a "pact." Could you or anyone else who is familiar with this book enlighten me?

Jeffrey: Jinny a pact is the same as a contract .. and it can not be broken .. have not heard of the fellow that you speak of ..

14) Contract with Evil

Posted by Otto on May 13, 2002 at 12:47:59:

Recently I have read your lecture material titled, *The Nature of Evil and Its Influence In The Horoscope*. What I don't understand here is what exactly is a contract with evil and how does a person make such a contract? I don't see anything in your material that outlines how this action could happen. Can you please explain further. Thank-you-Otto

Lia: Hi Otto, I would suggest to read Jeffrey's "Lucifer workshop" Now it is available, you can find it right at the top of this message board. It will answer couple of things of your question. Also go back on the message board, and the archive, there are many questions and answers about this very topic. Love and Blessings Lia

Otto: Thanks, I have read all the material that this message has to offer. I don't see anything here that comes close to explaining how such a contract is created in the first place and exactly what takes place to create such a contract. Is he talking about a person who is in communication with another form of intelligence ie. aliens ie. as in *Taken* or is he talking about a person who is practising Necromancy and conjuring spirits with the intent of creating a contract? I found the cat's eyes example confusing as an indicator for a contract with evil because I have seen great yogi's (who are very saintly) having vertical cat-like pupils when they have entered a state of Samadhi! So I was just wondering? And I found it very unsettling to hear that such a contract is unbreakable! If that is true than is he stating that Salvation is not authentic? Anyone have any explanations to this? Otto

Lia: Hi Otto again, "Thanks, I have read all the material that this message has to offer. I don't see anything here that comes close to explaining how such a contract is created in the first place and exactly what takes place to create such a contract."

Otto, please don't say something that is not true....you obviously haven't read the article on Lucifer, nor the archive material on the topic... don't just jump here and express your opinion...first because this is a student message board, second even if you have an opinioin that you want to express that's fine, but make a little effort and LEARN about

the stuff what is available here, and only AFTERWARD state your question and/or opinion.... Thanks for your understanding.

For example I copied for you a little part of the Lucifer workshop that as I said is right ABOVE the message board, you just need to click on it by yourself.... that explains how and why the contract is made....

I hope you will put a little more effort on your own, before you come up with the next note Below is a short part of the Lucifer workshop... Love and Blessings, Lia

Sylvia: From a mix of reading the message board, listening to the school tapes, and reading the Lucifer lecture transcribed here, I got the impression that anyone could contract with evil by just promising to hate God/dess, divinity, love in exchange for relief from weakness, fear, powerlessness. So maybe that's reading between the lines and we need to hear from Jeffrey but that's the impression I have. As for saints having cat's eyes, who knows what is going on around here dressed up like a saint. But I don't know about that. For me, evil is whatever hates life and wants to do harm and to have power over others and to rule over others and do harm.

Otto: Thank you, Lia and Sylvia, I haven't said anything that wasn't true ie, I have read this messages and transcript on Lucifer. I find it very interesting from a psychological perspective. I see how this works. Please explain why when Jesus was crucified and persecuted by the Romans he did not than allow the Romans to possess him. But instead rose above them by resurrecting. I still believe that contracts are very much subject to our Salvation. And we are not lost by having a contract. I think the Buddhists have it the most correctly. It is the truly evil and wicked among us that need and deserve love and that is the purpose of God/ Goddess. Many pleasant dreams to all.....Otto

Sylvia: Otto I do not understand your question about Jesus. But there are writings from people who were in German death camps who were totally oppressed but kept a place in their private minds where they were free. Even if Jesus had not showed that a death is not ultimate to the identity, even if the Romans had apparently killed him, this would not mean that they possessed him. This would only mean they separated the life force from the body. Which the Romans did a lot of. We are all capable of everything the human species does and we all choose.

So I have not understood your intention here?? Sylvia

Lia: Hi Otto, " I still believe that contracts are very much subject to our Salvation. And we are not lost by having a contract. I think the Buddhists have it the most correctly. It is the truly evil and wicked among us that need and deserve love and that is the purpose of God/Goddess. "

Otto, have you thought about that, what you are saying ACTUALLY means that by serving evil one "going to deserve and need love from God/ess"...gee... what you actually have said means that lets go and serve evil, we aren't going to be lost, right the contrary, we will be the ones that " deserves" love, and salvation:-)) That means the others aren't deserve it:-))???

Even more this sounds like serving evil actually gets one closer to salvation, and God/ess:-)) Like God/ess actually will "pay" for or "reward" us for it:-)) Finally we will "deserve" love...like we truly worked for it???:-)) Well let me tell just that it is not God/ess that will "reward"...it is something else, and there are certain rewards if you have read the different messages/articles, YES THERE ARE...the reward comes FROM EVIL...the force that is created by the Source yet it is the opposite force: OPPOSITE for all that what the Source is all about....I think this is the absolute love and trust....to create and give power to the opposite, in order to truly HAVE A CHOICE....if there wont be an opposite choice there will be no free will....if I can't chose anything else but one thing, where is the freedom?? Seems to me the creator really wants to probe into the depths of all its creation...with trust and unconditional love...giving the freedom that you can even go against that what have created you....and going against means EVIL.... So we have a free will to chose at any moment of existence.... the whole thing is something like this: it is wonderful to THINK great things about ourselves:-)) to feel and know the potential that we have,...but it is a very different thing to actually incarnate into a body, into a restricted time/space physical reality and being limited with all the things/issues that comes with it....believing that we are our body, our current ego...the perfect "virtual reality"...we experience our experiences and 'sensing' that they are totally "real".... so we become that body, that ego, and in a sense we ARE THAT, but not only....but that fact sinks into the unknown depths of our consciousness.... And so here we are on a "test" on the journey to probe our potential..to trial if we really able to do RIGHT HERE all that what we believed we can....

You know it is like when you think in your room, how great things you can accomplish....and that's great, but when you are out there in the world, things are getting a bit differnt than how you thought at the first place....so here it comes the point....THEN what we do, what we chose under those circumstances.... What you are saying means that ultimately it doesn't matter what we do, it is okay to use whatever means EVEN the final, ultimate worst mean (=making contract with evil itself for ETERNITY. BECAUSE THAT'S WHAT THE CONTRACT MEANS OTTO, FOR ETERNITY...TILL THIS CREATION STANDS...AS LONG AS THE SOUL EXISTS WILL SERVE EVIL IN SOME WAYS NO MATTER WHAT) so you're saying all this is okay, even more, THE TRULY EVILS ARE THE ONES that deserve "love and salvation"....???

Hm.... Well...what can I say??...whether you are pretty much confused about this, then I would suggest to think a bit deeper...whether you have listened too much of those "cat's eyes "saints" and they 'helped' you to see it that way:-)...then I would suggest again to think deeper, and don't buy into superficial appearances, (remember even Jesus said "not all who says to me 'Lord, Lord' belong to me")whether....?? Well I don't go into that....:-))

But one is for sure: serving evil and making a contract will NOT and can NOT make someone 'deserve' love.. nor salvation...killing, harming torturing, misleading, betraying, deluding, abusing etc. others, and CONSCIOUSLY AND DELIBERATELY trying to make others abandon good/god (that is the aim of evil) is NOT and can NOT lead to salvation nor love....it can NOT lead to finding God/ess.....

And that what's the contract actually means....serving the OPPOSITE what God/Goddess IS...a choice...coming from freedom....but you see we do have to take responsibility over our own choses...freedom ALWAYS applies responsibility....

So what you have said would also mean those souls who have chosen the possible worst making the contract with evil, they are the ones for whom responsibility do not apply...???...it does apply to all others, but not for them...'cause they "deserve" love and salvation anyway...so no matter what they do....I believe this must be something like what Hitler too believed....all others aren't count only him, he "deserves" anyway, he is "special"....

By the way, this is very much the way actually someone I know very well (and I know the person MADE the contract in past life) also thinks...and you know something?? This person also exercising meditation...and I can assure you this person's eyes will also go very much cat-like in whatever trans....so all this sounds sort of 'familiar' to me.... and make the hairs in my back to stand up....

Love and Blessings Lia

Otto: Oh My :-), I am very sorry to Mr. Jeffrey I did not mean to start something here. Was just curious about this contract business with evil. I can see from the responses that evil has a very strong purpose here in this world. Without evil there would be no need for goodness. And yes. I believe that Hitler indeed deserves our love and compassion. My goodness just look at the horror that he is bound too for eons of time! I would hope that love would lessen the burden of his spiritual corruption. I was just saying that Jesus rose above his victimization at the hands of the Romans through his resurrection of the body. And there's a lot more to life-force than "It was just his life-force" Blah Blah, etc. etc.. I will pray for you all. Many pleasantries Otto

15) basic ruler question

Posted by Sylvia on May 13, 2002 at 14:43:33:

looking at a planet or node in a sign intercepted (if this is correct use of that term) ... is ruler the planetary or node sign ruler or the ruler on the house cusp?

Jeffrey: Sylvia the planetary or node sign ruler ..

16) karma / evol nec question

Posted by Sylvia on May 13, 2002 at 16:43:12:

suppose person A comes to harm through displaced anger of person B. person A evolves enough to know that there might be karma and it might be person B's load. can person A forgive it by understanding the whole context, the mutual evolutionary benefits, the grief, and there be potentially negative karma made beneficial?

Jeffrey: Sylvia yes .. but the essential and most critical issue is for person a to accept the responsibility in it's own actions .. not just in terms of person b , but the whole life .. 'why did i need to create person b' for example .. and using this very same type of inner questioning relative to the whole life ...

17) Autobiography of a Yogi first edition online

Posted by :Lia on May 13, 2002 at 23:57:20:

For those who may want to know about this, Ananda through "crystalclarity" publishing has the first edition reprinted without the changes... Even more they also have an online version totally FREE of charge, anyone can read it right here:

<http://www.crystalclarity.com/yogananda/> Love and Blessings, Lia

Jeff: Hi Lea:) Glad you found this, awhile back I was looking for a copy of it online because I sent my hard copy to a friend and I came across the website. I really think you would also find Kriyananda's book, which is also on there, (The Path) helpful too- I enjoyed particularly chapter 28 on reincarnation as it contains a ton of feedback from Yogananda himself on the subject. It goes over a lot of dynamics as well as case histories. One really interesting fact is that Yogananda was Arjuna in a past life and Babaji was an incarnation of Krishna. Its amazing now to read Yogananda's Gita because its basically in essence an account of his past life! Have you gotten to a point where you can tell past lives from the birth chart? I really don't understand this process, but Jeffrey seems to be able to trace lifetimes- something to look forward to eh? :) infinite blessings j

Lia: Hi Jeff, Yes I really do enjoy Ananda's stuff the whole lot...including the MUSIC:-)) Yes, past life patterns/stuff are coming to me from a chart...rather it is overwhelming sometimes:-))...usually I got more than what I can integrate properly at first...takes time for me to make sense out of it....I feel it before I can understand it so to speak:-)) And because I don't exactly understand it, I frequently doubt and question myself...same old virgo/6th house stuff:-)) So it does take time for me too:-) Love and Blessings Lia

Sylvia: Lia thank you!!! This is a treasure. Love and blessings back at you!! Sylvia

Adina: Lia, et al....in addition to this, beginning in Sept., Crystal Clarity will also begin publishing Yogananda's "Original Writings", i.e. in their original form, as he presented them. Until now, they have only been available in EDITED form, with the changes being made AFTER his Mahasamadhi in 1952. You can also call Crystal Clarity for a catalog (1-800-424-1055). God Bless.

18) Karmic forces

Posted by Lia on May 14, 2002 at 01:10:43:

Dear Jeffrey,

Apart the Pluto opposite Mars, on the tapes you also mention the Mars opposite Saturn as a sign that one is karmically forced to take responsibility for their own actions...I am wondering what would be the major difference between the two configurations relative to karmic force?

Jeffrey: the prior question referred to the 'instant' karma effect .. which correlates to mars/pluto in opposition .. the mars/saturn opposition does not correlate to that instant effect .. quite the opposite .. in general it takes a long time .. saturn .. for the affects of the karma created by a person with such a signature to occur .. a delay affect .. which can even manifest in another life .. and the reason being of course the 'blame' affect that such people normally do ..i.e. pointing fingers at every one but themselves .. the distorted and displaced rage being projected outwards .. at worst this can produce some of the worst of sadism .. so it is this 'pushing' away from accepting their own responsibility for what they have created that becomes the determinant .. saturn .. of the 'appearance' of the delay affect ..

Also I would like to ask that if a person has Pluto in cancer, Mars there too ten degrees apart new phase conjunction, and both opposed to Saturn ..Well this is my mother and she doesn't know the time so I'm not sure about the houses.... but Pluto squares the nodes, n. node in aries, and Uranus is DEAD on the north node, thus there is a T-square with all this...obviously lots of trauma is forced onto her in this life in order to evolve.....I was wondering if this configuration makes the soul very much 'crashed down' as a consequence of their actions (past and present)... there is definitely an observable "no through road" for her in this life...all social power is taken away from her, and continuously forced down in every aspect of life.... She is in the third consensus and in the past held power over others, participated in the inquisition etc. still has a sadistic nature but HAS NO IDEA that she has it, and have no awareness of what she was doing to others even in this life. In the same time of course considers herself an absolute victim of life and others and circumstances etc... I wonder HOW any kind of awareness can be developed on her part, and what would be with this configuration the best way to approach all these issues in a way that could help her to deal with her real issues, yet remaining within the boundaries of her consciousness and reality?? Thanks so much as always. Love and Blessings Lia

Jeffrey: see above .. the whole issue becomes resolved lia when she can FINALLY ACCEPT THE RESPONSIBILITY FOR WHAT SHE HAS CREATED AND WHY ... ONLY THEN ..

Sylvia: Jeffrey .. With the delay in karmic results, it must be most difficult for people to connect with their responsibility. Do they find this by finding in small ways how they create their outcomes. Do they find this in therapy or by having some kind of major emotional breakthrough to realizing past life memories or reincarnational themes? Might a Mars/Saturn person begin such a breakthrough by having something like a past life reading with a psychic counselor? Anything to open the possibility that responsibility can extend from life to life? S.

Jeffrey: Sylvia in the end sylvia it is what i already said .. the individual must DETERMINE WITHIN THEMSELVES the internal causes which are responsible for whatever the 'conditions' of their life are .. via the question 'why have i needed to create this, or that, etc' .. this can either occur within themselves and/or such a question can be posed to such a person .. i.e. 'why do you think you needed to create this, that, or whatever' ..

19) Male/Female Evolution

Posted by Patricia on May 14, 2002 at 09:25:25:

Dear Jeffrey, Well I hope I do not offend anyone with this seemingly sounding Female sexist question. But what exactly happens to souls when they incarnate in male bodies? In so many relationships, women are constantly complaining about being the ones who want growth and evolution, and emotional honesty etc... and the male, being the one who wants everything to stay the way it is. Now we know that souls incarnate in both male and female realities, so how does it seem that once the soul is in a male body it forgets everything it learned in a female body about even something so basic as emotional reality? Women are also subject as men are to social conditioning but it also

seems that more women can reach thier (socially conditioned) supressed animus than men can reach thier anima? Thanks... Patricia

Jeffrey: Patricia it is all a function of evolution .. the more evolved the soul becomes the more consciously aware it becomes of it's dual nature .. male and female .. thus the more the soul evolves the more it begins to not only remember it's opposite but to consciously intergrate the inner female/male into one unified field of consciousness in such a way that that which is inherently 'female' and 'male' manifest spontaneously relative to the specific circumstances at hand .. naturally ..

it is this evolutionary issue that is the cause of 'forgetting' what has come before .. how many folks can remember, for example, in complete detail what they did say, three weeks ago .. or 30 yrs ago on a specific tuesday ? not many .. so what happens then to prior life memories ? the problem is not death .. the problem is rebirth ! .. it is thru the rebirthing process on earth that the 'appearance' of forgetting occurs .. even for the greatest of the great .. for example the great guru of yukestwar .. mahasaya .. as great as he was/is he had 'forgotten' almost all 'memories' of his former life .. of course later on his life they became recovered .. upon 'death' all those memories of this and other lives 'comeback' .. so the problem is not death it is rebirth where this issue of 'forgetting' occurs ..

20) meletonin and spiritulizing process

Posted by Martha Wice <mailto:martha@look.ca> on May 15, 2002 at 12:13:36:

Hi Jeffrey, I'm a little confused about the function of the hormone meletonin in the body. You mentioned in your tape that light therapy suppresses the secretion of meletonin and, consequently can be used to treat depression. Does increased levels of meletonin cause depression?

Jeffrey: yes it can .. and it can also be the casuative factor in what is called manic depression

I'm a little confused because you also mentioned that meletonin acts to dissolve the boundaries separating the subjective egocentric consciousness from soul consciousness. In essence, meletonin acts as a spiritualizing process. How does meletonin connect with depression and act as a spiritualizing agent at the same time?

Jeffrey: when one consciously begins the journey to truely spiritulize melatonin is increased within the brain/consciousness in order to dissolve the apparent boundry between the current ego and the soul .. and as this occurs the soul then becomes increasingly aware, consciously, of the Source Of All Things .. actual inner 'cosmic' consciousness in varying degrees of realization .. the ulitimate, the absolute .. as a result of this when the consciousness is then 'snapped' back to 'normal' reality .. life on earth with all that that means and implies .. the constrast that one's consciousness is then presented with causes , for many, a transiting state of depression .. where the depression is caused by the inner knowledge that one must complete whatever the current life is about .. the gravity of time and space .. mortality .. the baggage of the 'body' .. the baggage of the totality of of what the life is about ..

Also, is it correct to say that if you are not tuned into this spiritualizing process the melatonin can in some people become "misdirected" and become a causal factor in psychic disturbances? Can you clarify this for me. Thank-you Martha

Jeffrey: yes, it can be a causative factor in all kinds of neurosis and psychosis ..

Ely: Jeffrey, As one moves into the spiritual state, would it be of great importance because of this "snap back" you mentioned to not only be very aware of this effect of melatonin on the conscious being; but also be able to manage the melatonin so as to not get unbalanced?

Jeffrey: melatonin is NATURALLY regulated by the entire brain .. when one is supplementing with melatonin then, yes, one must be careful

ie completely immersed in the melatonin (too detached from reality, so as to be unable to function and be somewhat understood by the consensus); or too little melatonin (constantly acting without a worthy cause, lost in consensus transaction)?

Jeffrey: these things are not caused by melatonin

21) Polarity question

Posted by Ely on May 15, 2002 at 13:41:12:

Could humanity, in some sense, be opposite from source? Carnation in general symbolizing deviation and separateness? The source representing unity, alignment?

Jeffrey: yes

22) Sexual Signature

Posted by Stephen on May 15, 2002 at 18:20:15:

Dear Jeffrey, I have the chart of an English woman I am working with, and I am hoping to get some help clarifying the past-life sexual orientation. She is white, upper middle class, 3rd stage individuated, no religious conditioning, and is an excellent homeopath. The natal signature is as follows:

12th house Pluto at 29 degrees and 59 minutes Leo trining the south node at 0 degrees Taurus in the 8th. Venus is in Taurus, conjunct the south node in the 9th. Venus and the south node are opposed by Neptune in Scorpio retrograde in the 2nd, and squared by Uranus in Leo in the 12th (not conjunct Pluto). My preliminary thoughts are these: There is a soul desire to culminate an unconscious god/princess complex, and to effect a complete merging of the subjective ego with the source. The resistance to this merging has manifested as an identification with massive wealth and power in the past, and an ancient knowledge of the powers of visualization to manifest separating desires (possibly Egypt). There is the overlay of lifetimes in which this soul had attempted to purge these patterns of self-aggrandizement through experiences of utter powerlessness. Relative to the 12th house Uranus, she confirmed that in this lifetime, she had been locked up twice in mental institutions and drugged up to the eyeballs, but has "outsmarted" the doctors, by telling them what they wanted to hear (10th house Gemini sun, Virgo rising). What I don't see clearly is what was it about her sexual behaviour that got her locked up in the past? Was it just that she refused to bow

to Patriarchal custom, and continued to flaunt her sexuality (Venus in the 9th in Taurus)? She also has Mars in Aries in the 7th, quincunx to Pluto.

Jeffrey: because of her compulsive need for power, status, and wealth there was a lifetime that she became a 'secret' lover of a royal king .. a courtesan .. yet she could not remain 'loyal' to him .. and this was then discovered by him .. and was locked up and then killed in a beyond ugly way ..

The data is Jun 9 1958, 12.03 pm, Beaconsfield, England. To give it to you here, if that is what you meant. There is a T-square of Sun in Gemini in 10th to Saturn in Sag retrograde in the 4th, to Moon in Pisces in the 7th. Pluto opposes Chiron in Aquarius retrograde in the 6th. Mercury is in Gemini conjunct the midheaven in the 10th. And Jupiter is retrograde in Libra in the 12nd, widely conjunct the north node in Scorpio in the 2nd, but out of orb to a conjunction to Neptune. Pluto makes the following aspects: Quintile to Sun; Square to Mercury; Trine to Venus/south node; Quincunx to Mars; Opposition to Chiron; Trine to Saturn; Sextile to Neptune/North node; and Septile to Jupiter. Let me know. What say you? Tahnks Stephen.

23) aspects and intercepted signs

Posted by Marylynne on May 16, 2002 at 01:38:55:

Hi Jeffrey; When there is an intercepted house and you are looking at aspects do you count that intercepted sign or not? *Jeffrey: yes*

Example Saturn 25 Taurus in the 7th, aspecting Pluto at 25 Virgo in the 10th with Leo intercepted in the 9th...Is that a square or a trine? *Jeffrey: trine*

And does your answer apply to Progressions and Solar Arcs also? *Jeffrey: yes*

Thanks so much, Marylynne

24) Spinal disc damage

Posted by Adina on May 17, 2002 at 10:52:24:

Jeffrey, My son's stepdaughter is currently in Germany in the Army. The doctor is going to run an MRI on her, as he suspects disc damage. Considering that she has Saturn in Scorp in the 3rd in new phase conj to Pluto in Libra in 3, this is probably genetic damage. The Sat/Pluto conj opposes her Aries sun and mars in taurus in 9, and inconjuncts her venus in gem in the 10th. What would be the holistic approach to help the problem? Thanks, J. God Bless, Adina

Jeffrey: Adina To help her understand the psychological causes for the physical condition .. this signature also correlates to a high degree of stress in the adrenals, kidneys, and sciatic nerves ...

25) resolving skips

Posted by jim on May 18, 2002 at 10:28:33:

Jeffrey, My question concerns the evolutionary resolution of planetary functions other than Pluto in SQUARE aspect to the nodal axis. I understand that in such circumstances BOTH NODES have not been "totally developed, understood, resolved, or integrated,"

with respect to the squaring planetary function, causing the individual to be "torn between issues pertaining to the past and future." In order to resolve the "skipped steps," he or she needs to CONSCIOUSLY UNDERSTAND the lessons of BOTH NODES and how to approach and develop them completely. In general, and with concern to the DESIRES THAT THE INDIVIDUAL SHOULD ACT UPON in order to recover and integrate the "skipped" dynamics in a new way, in what way is the process of resolution affected by the facts that the squaring function is the planetary ruler of the south node and made its last conjunction to the north node whose planetary ruler is conjunct Pluto's polarity point? In what manner does the polarity point of the squaring function influence such a condition? Much thanks, jim

Jeffrey: Jim In this case it means that the polarity point of pluto has already been attempted to be actualized in total prior to the current life .. yet the opposition also means that the individual would cyclically create circumstances to throw it back towards the south node and the planetary ruler of that south node .. almost like an act of willfull rebellion at 'what needed to be done' .. and so the skipped steps remain .. with the north node as the last node to form the conjunction to the planetary ruler of the s.node it means that the soul must continue to work specifically in the house and sign of the n.node and the polarity point of of pluto which is the planetary ruler of that node .. by focusing on those two areas, all the time with total conscious intent then the s.node and it's planetary ruler will evolve .. in this way the skipped steps become recovered ..

26) Mars in Cap

Posted by Steve <mailto:stevewolfson@yahoo.com> on May 18, 2002 at 18:01:45:
Hi Jeffrey In Pluto Vol 2 you summarize Mars in Cap as lifetimes of authoritarian parental and societal control leading to a deep repression of anger and of the sexual impulse. Looking at the chart of a friend with Mars in 2nd house Cap, I got an intuitive interpretation that was partially different. The repression of emotions and anger and psychology of concealment are all there. But as far as sexual repression, we know that in recent lives she was a highly sexual being who was running wild. In this life she has an 8th house Pluto and an 11th house Scorpio Moon squaring it. S. Node is also Scorpio 11th, 13 degrees before the Moon. In addition, Sun, Mercury, and Jupiter all in 1st house Cap. As far as sexuality, I had a sense that she may have come in as Mars in Cap not because of past sexual repression but almost the opposite. That her Soul was using the natural repression of Cap to force restraint on a sexual nature that would otherwise tend to run wild, until she learned sexual discrimination while working through the other Cap repression issues. Since this is a lot different than what you've written, I'd like to know if this sounds feasible, or if I am missing something. If I am, do you have any further insights? Also, the symbol I got from the 11th house Scorpio stuff was "Group Sex". Does that make sense? Thanks, Steve

Vanya: hi Steve could it be possible that all the "loose sexual" nature that you see in this chart was against her will? Ie; she comes in with mars in cap = anger towards society, athority that forced her to do such things? just a thought

Steve: Not in this case. This person has past life recall, and she knows her past actions were quite voluntary. Not to say there were not underlying psychological factors that led to that direction, but the actions were taken with conscious free will.

Thanks for the thought. Steve

Vanya: isn't this a potential signature for a sex cult victim or a Rashneesh sort of group?

Sylvia: What about the idea of her past life choices being driven by an attempt to rebel against and free herself from patriarchal guilt ... what is her evolutionary phase ...

Lia: Hi Steve This is an interesting posting...

Steve: Hi Lia, My original post was intended just to check out my intuition, to get a sense of how much I can trust it when what it tells me is contrary to "what the book says". I'm glad others have found this interesting and I'm happy to get into it with all of you, but really it started from a very simple place. Thanks to Vanya and Sylvia for your comments. I'm replying to all of you here.

Lia: Just a few thoughts that came to me: I would suggest to have a close look at venus ...and perhaps give that data too to Jeffrey ...

Steve: 11 degree Sag rising, venus in Sag, 12th, 7 degrees

Lia: second house cusp is capr from the pic you painted?...So is Pluto in cancer or leo in the 8th?

Steve: Leo

Lia: The point with the 5th n.node would be actually to find herself her OWN expression/creativity apart of the group and the social norms that the 11th represents.....and taurus yeah?? Well I don't know but feels something is missing here...Capr. huh?? they tend to take responsibility you see....sometimes even when it is not entirely theirs:-))

Steve: yes, she takes responsibility for everything (and what is not entirely hers also) except for the 5th house creative actualization side of her North Node. She has developed a lot of the Taurean aspects of the N Node, being self-contained and having her own, developed value system, some of which is quite individualistic relative to the prevailing values of the local metaphysical community. She is quite evolved and has some deep psychic abilities which she is conscious of and uses. But she practices what Jeffrey described as Mars in Cap concealment - is quite shy about letting others know of her abilities, which in my opinion would be of great value to many people. There is a fear of judgment here. I find her somewhat of an enigma, a mix of brilliant insight and what appear to be blind spots. I don't see this all with clarity yet myself - there is past stuff between us, and I feel the connection has come about so we can resolve it. (It's not a romantic situation.)

The past life stuff is very Scorpio in nature. A lot of alternating lifetimes of power vs. powerlessness, using sex as power and to control and manipulate, and being the recipient of that type of behavior in return. There were several rapes in this life when younger, which crisis brought her out of Neptunian delusions of all is love and everyone

is wonderful to the realization that she needed to take care of herself, which she has done. Yet there is still an underlying innocence that I can not quite put my finger on. The early childhood reflects the Cap stuff - mid-West, Catholic, patriarchal, emotional repression. She left the small town mid-West environment for Hollywood where she hobnobbed with celebrities (married one) and did production work. She's less than impressed with celebrity and yet the allure of the powerful is strong. (I nick named her Annie Oakley - it reflects her personality). I see this as the 8th house Pluto stuff - merging with others to osmose their power rather than self-actualizing through the 5th house North Node to become her own source of power. She's self-reliant (has had several 'helpless' husbands) yet not yet self-actualizing.

Lia:capr. second equivalent to capr. venus...her valuesystem....and couple of planets in the 1st in capr. too...sounds to me as lots of loyaltytaking on the responsibility....plus 11th s.node=a social group ...scorpio merging with it being one with it...Pluto in the 8th suggesting a somewhat similar story ...2nd polarity...she has to COME BACK to herself what she intrinsically is and what she really values..sexually too....remove the over dependency through the merging with something else outside of herself...

Steve: There is a lot of sacrifice of the legitimate needs of self here. The pull to the powerful seems to be deep on a subconscious level. She's actually manifested it again in the latest version of her life, without ever consciously intending to.

Lia: cancer 8 cusp yeah??

Steve:yes

Lia: Underlying insecurity....well I don't know but feels like her recall may not be totally complete....??

Steve: That I doubt - her main gift is her ability to read past lives with great clarity

Lia: But as I said have a closer look at venus that can complete more of the pic, its placement and aspects etc. to determine anyone's sexual nature...present and past.

Steve: Thank you, if knowing that Venus is in Sag in the 12th gives you any insights, please do share.

Jeffrey: Steve

Well 'the book' says in the first paragraph that the intent of mars in cap is to totally break free from the controlling influences of society, religion, and parents and access their natural sexual nature and to express it .. so in the case that you mention this certainly seems to be the case! This would be backed up with her venus in sagittarius .. freedom. This combined with the scorpio moon in the 11th with the s.node correlates to a natural rebellion .. thus with the mars in cap in mind rebelling against what? the controlling influences of society, parents, and religions .. this is why i wrote in that book when i put venus and mars thru the signs that it was not intended as a 'cookbook' .. that the whole chart needed to be considered. Also, with that 8th house pluto in mind,

relative to the 11th house s.node and moon, you have a soul that has been attempting to 'extract the power from others into herself' .. thus the group sex scene, or 'gangbangs'; not to mention all kinds of sexual partners chosen in an utterly indiscriminate way .. with all this in mind, in her context, the mars in cap now means, relative to pluto polarity point equalling self-reliance and a radical alteration of her inner relationship to herself, is to exercise great control and discrimination with whom she has sex with ...

Steve: Thanks Jeffrey. To add to this, for the others who commented, Jeffrey's analysis correlates nicely to the reality of her present life. She's been in a sexless marriage for 10 years due to her husband's "medical problems". She has stated reasons why she stays with him, including an autistic child whom the father is quite bonded. But I see from this analysis that the enforced abstinence allows her to work out the past sexual excesses, practicing discrimination and commitment. The temptation of affairs arises but as far as I know she has held to the commitment. I think this insight will be very helpful to her.

27) More on BiQuad Points and Phasal Relationships

Posted by Judy on May 19, 2002 at 11:37:11:

Good Morning, Jeffrey, In the class I attended that you taught, you said to pay attention to Bi Quadrant points, that they were important, yet, you actually did not give a reason for that importance.

Jeffrey: actually i did .. and what i always say is that when a planet is conjunct the biquadrant point it operates like a 'signalton' planet relative to planetary patterns .. as in the chart of Freud who has Mars as the signalton planet at the base of his chart .. the planet at the biquadrant point is EMPHASIZED in consciousness .. a focus within consciousness ..

After playing with my chart in relationship to the Phasal Relationship article you provided for us on this site, I am observing the following:

When we look simultaneously at the natural chart and the phasal relationship chart, putting the Ascendant at 0 degrees, and when the Bi-Quadrant points are determined for each quadrant--the REASON to pay attention to planets or Nodes on these points is because they fall at key evolutionary gates in the birth chart--45, 135, 225, 315 degrees. This is an observation to make in a chart, regardless of the phasal relationship of the planets themselves. Correct?

Jeffrey: yes .. but you don't use a natural chart .. you use the natal chart of any person .. then simply calculate the degrees of difference between whatever the sign/degree is on the asc and the i.c. .. then divide by two .. that quotient is then added to the asc .. that then equals the biquadrant point for that quarter ..

So, when there is an activation of one or two or more of these Bi-Quadrant points, or when all 4 BQ points are activated, the soul has chosen a key life.

Jeffrey: it is not a issue of a key life .. as in a primary life .. it is simply the chart pattern of this life ..

The other phasal relationships give additional insight and are EQUAL in determining the souls journey. Correct?

Jeffrey: yes as long as we understand the potential emphasis relative to a planet(s) being conjunct a biquadrant point ..

When Pluto transits one Bi-Q point, it activates ALL of them. *Jeffrey: yes*

If all planets involved are separating from an exact conjunction from the BQ-points, can we assume that this "work" of the soul has been accomplished before and that it is in process of continuation, perhaps because the task was so large that it took many lifetimes to complete it? *Jeffrey: yes*

More thoughts/insights to follow, yet this is enough for today. (By the way, the Phasal Rtshp article/lecture has been most inspiring and insightful. I totally appreciate your sharing it with us!) Blessings....Judy

28) skipped step & Asc.

Posted by Steve <mailto:stevewolfson@yahoo.com> on May 20, 2002 at 12:29:03:

Jeffrey If the Ascendant is square the nodal axis, does that indicate a skipped step? If so, anything to say about its significance? Thanks, Steve

Jeffrey: Steve not from a prior life point of view .. it does symbolize the potential of creating 'skipped steps' in this life relative to the house and signs of the n./s.nodes, their planetary rulers, relative to the asc ..

29) Solar Return vs. Natal Chart

Posted by Lesley on May 22, 2002 at 17:30:15:

Hi Jeffrey, hope you're well...my question regards a solar return chart in which the south node, pluto, mars, and venus all occupy the same house and sign as does the ruler of the north node in the natal chart. This is obviously an important year for the individual; can you shed some light on how the natal north node is going to be actualized in the year for which this solar return chart is cast?

Jeffrey: There are three points to synthesize ... one is where the current transit of the planetary ruler of the natal north is by house/sign/aspect, two is where the progressed planetary ruler of the n.node is by house/sign/aspect, and lastly the house within the solar return in which the ruler of the natal planetary n.node is .. it's sign/house/and aspects .. in combination this will equal the soul's intent relative to the actualization of that n.node in the natal relative to it's planetary ruler ...

Does this configuration lend extra emphasis to natal mars, venus, pluto, and south node for the year in question? *Jeffrey: yes ..*

30) Progressions

Posted by Katharina on May 23, 2002 at 11:17:15:

Hi Jeffrey, do you look at a progressed chart in relation to the natal houses, or do you cast the progressed chart according to its own houses, a whole chart in and of itself changing with time, or do you look at both? For example: someone's Sun moves by progression into the 11th house of the natal chart, but casting a progressed chart it is a tenth house Sun. How do you read this?

Thank you very much, Katharina

Jeffrey: Katharina Just like a solar return or a composite chart can not stand by themselves, so to with the progressed .. it must be related to the natal .. in your example the bottom line is the natal, thus the progressed sun in the 11th .. now referencing this to the progressed, i.e. the sun in the 10th, this would then mean in general that the individual is desiring to liberate itself relative to how it has intergrated into society so far .. to design an entire lifestyle that reflects that which they intrinsicially are .. including right work .. 10th house .. it will be a time of 'culling' life circumstances that do not reflect where the soul is desiring to go .. eliminating all that does not support that .. it becomes a time in which the individual will and must reflect on the entirety of it's past that has brought it to this moment in time wherein the intent of the reflection in to make the individual aware of all the inner causes and dynamics that have been responsible for it's entire reality to date .. and in that reflection become aware .. 11th house progressed sun in the natal .. of new thoughts and ideas of how to structurally change it's reality from the inside out .. for some it can create a free floating state of a kind of existential anxiety because of this kind of transition ..

31) Cusps

Posted by Steve on May 24, 2002 at 13:24:17:

Hi Jeffrey Something I've been wondering about re: myself has come up in relation to someone else's chart so I'd like to get this clarified. I'll use my own chart as example because it's a good illustration.

Using Porphyry houses, I am an 8th house Pluto at 14:22 Leo. The 9th house starts at 14:32 Leo. (Under other house systems I am a 9th house Pluto.)

I have enough Sag stuff that I can resonate with 9th house Pluto archetypes. Yet within myself I FEEL much more like an 8th house Pluto. I feel like my inherent m.o. is 8th house Pluto stuff. Yet, I "made it" as an 8th house Pluto by the skin of my teeth, so to speak.

Can you please explain this principle? Is it that I was born at the very last stage of 8th house stuff because I was almost totally done with it? Would that explain my identifying more with 8th house than 9th house, because it's more of my past and thus more familiar feeling to me?

Jeffrey: yes you are an 8th house pluto .. your deepest, core, feeling within yourself .. yet the evolution of the soul is culminating the 8th house in this life, and evolving into the 9th ..

Can I assume then that I am progressing into 9th house Pluto during the course of this life? If so, how would you blend the 8th and 9th house influences when interpreting a chart?

Jeffrey: the 8th house will remain as the bottom line within you yet the evolution into the 9th means that your soul will desire to seek our new ways of understanding and 'interpreting' your life experience ..

And at what point does that become significant? In other words, if someone has Pluto at 1 Virgo, is the Leo archetype still active in them? If so, at what degree does that influence "fade out"?

Jeffrey: in your case it can be measured via the progression, by degree, of the 8th house pluto into the ninth ... yes, with a one degree pluto/virgo the soul would have a core bottom line of the leo archetype which the soul is just beginning to evolve away from .. in terms of fading out that totally depends on the choices a person would make ...

Another question that popped into my head while I'm writing this: can the ideas of phases apply to the location of a planet within a sign - I have Saturn at 29:53 Leo - does this have the flavor of a Balsamic conjunction with Virgo? Jeffrey: no ..

Again, someone with Sun at 0:12 Virgo, does this have the flavor of a new phase conjunction with Leo? Jeffrey: no ..

15 degrees in a sign being full phase? *Jeffrey: no ..*

Thanks,
Steve

Adina: Jeffrey, Would we not also have to consider the phasal relationship between Pluto and Mars to determine how close one is to finishing up with the natal placement of Pluto? *Jeffrey: no ..*

In this case, with pluto so close to the 9th house cusp, how would we blend the position of pluto being so close to the 9th house cusp if it was in new phase to mars (indicating that the 8th house placement itself is relatively new), as opposed to say pluto/mars in a balsamic phase?

Jeffrey: no, because the bottom line is the position of pluto relative to the 9th house cusp .. this correlates, of itself, to the culmination of the 8th evolving into the 9th ..

Adina: (hope i 'explained' this OK). Thanks, Jeffrey.

Mark S.: Hi Steve, If this is any help, I have Pluto/Virgo at 0 degrees 55' just entering the 12th house. The 12th is at 29Leo45. Relative to your question about evolving into a new house, let me offer the following direct experience: What Jeffrey said relative to progression is right on the mark. In my young adult life Pluto went retro by progression

into Leo and the 11th house. For most of my life it had remained there until only recently. All my relationships, experiences, and it would seem, lessons had a distinctly Leo flavor. All my partners where Pluto in Leo souls, ect. It would seem to my experience that in order for me to fully begin to learn what Pluto in Virgo had for me, I had to finish up business left over from Leo. Relationships, issues of self-centeredness, self-actualization ect... Apparently, I have succeeded to some degree. I am now with another 12th house Pluto in Virgo individual and am happier than I ever was with all those Pluto/Leo souls. That is not to say, of course, that those relationships were not full of incredible beauty and burning passion. But I was looking for more than what Leo had to offer. When you seek proper humility and look to be of service in relationships, the inverted pyramid of Virgo, the Leo type can have a disastrous effect on your emotions. Thus, I learned to first lesson of Virgo and potential towards masochism. I believe you are right on in what you were asking, I hope another shared experience makes it that much clearer for you. This paradigm of astrology that Jeffrey has shared with us is so exact and liberating that I'm not sure even Jeffrey has discovered all it reveals. To be able to put direct "inner" experience to a symbolic representation is more than any astrological theory I have encountered to date. Mark S.

32) The transiting nodes with Pluto/Saturn opp.

Posted by Lia on May 28, 2002 at 01:16:50:

Dear Jeffrey, I am wondering so much about the present transits...In general would that be correct to say that with the s.node conj. Pluto opp. n.node conj. Saturn (and all the planets that progressively passed and pass saturn lately so one by one opposing pluto with sat) is an indication to force the man made 'law and order' of the world (saturn in gemini)to transform according to natural law (pluto in sag) ??

Jeffrey: yes .. the issue within this is all about the nature of belief systems/religions that have nothing to do with natural law yet because a person, group, or a whole nation may 'believe' in whatever system that then dictates how they 'interpret' reality which in turn determines specific behavior because of the nature of the beliefs .. for example, the current insanity in palestine and israel .. from the islam point of view the belief about 'martyr's' .. if one martyrs oneself in the name of allah then he is promised 72 virginal women when he arrives in 'heaven' .. now most of us reading this message board would intuitively know this belief to be absurd .. yet those who believe it then go ahead and kill themselves and many others because of that belief .. so the issue that is most important via this transit is for all of us as individuals, and all peoples that believe in whatever belief systems equaling interpretation of phenomenal reality equaling behavior, to confront ourselves in terms of what is actually naturally 'true' versus that which is not .. and within this, the message of gemini, is to learn how to find unity in the context of diversity versus the stupid delusion of unity in sameness ..

The n.node conj. Saturn would indicate the collective future evolutionary goal and need to create a more flexible and open social structure, as well as consciousness structure??

Jeffrey: yes, of course ..

I.e the boundaries, limitation and rigidity of the patriarchy as collective past and present, need to evolve beyond, including the absolute abuse of nature....and the

resistance to this cause the incredible tension that manifest in many forms around the world, symbolized by Pluto/Sat. opp ?? *Jeffrey: yes*

Also I would like to ask, what would be this configurations individual interpretation, when this happens right at someone's natal nodes, yet the opposite order, ie. tr. Pluto and s.node is on the natal n.node, while tr. n.node and saturn is on the s.node??

Jeffrey: it is the opportunity to totally throw off any inner dyanmic that has caused the individual to be misaligned with the actual truth .. thus to become aligned with that truth .. the throwing off effect being the oppositional nature of the nodes .. i.e. transiting n.node in gemini on top of one's natal s.node in gemini .. etc ..

On the one hand it seems to me that in this case all the past and the need to fundamentally break free from it is symbolized by Saturn on the natal s.node as opposed to Pluto on the n.node....yet the switch of the transiting nodes at the very same time conj. to those very planets on the exact degrees of the natal nodes confuses me as how to interpret this transit relative to the transiting nodes within the whole pic? *Jeffrey: see above answer ...*

Thank you so much for any insight on this. Love and Blessings Lia

33) No Birth Time

Posted by Stephen on May 28, 2002 at 23:41:42:

Dear Jeffrey, I've never heard you say anything about what you do with someone coming to you as an astrologer without any birth time at all. Can you comment? Thanks. Love Stephen.

Jeffrey: Stephan Well the traditional way of plotting events and all that simply does not work because there are many combinations of transits/progressions relative to the natal that can correlate with this development or that ... relative to ea what can be done is first to locate the natal house of pluto .. this is done by simply asking the relevant archetypal questions that correlate to each house/sign .. where the nature of the questions are basically 'yes' or 'no' .. i.e. let's say we are asking 8th house pluto questions: 'do you feel you have a core sense of betrayal, loss, or abandonment from birth' ? .. yes or no ... once one gets used to this kind of process it becomes pretty easy to locate the natal position of pluto .. from there you have now reduced are potential birth times to within two hours .. thus the next set of questions concerns the position of the asc .. and the same kind of questions can now be asked to locate the asc .. then relative to actual life occurances one can ask the person about various events in the life, when they occured, and so on and then locate the degree of the asc ... this is how it is done ..

Sylvia: Jeffrey The only problem that I see with this approach is that the 12th house Pluto person is going to say yes to all the house questions ... probably after about three houses you will know you could be dealing with a 12th house picture???

Jeffrey: Sylvia if you suspect that a person may have a 12 house pluto on your hands

ask questions that revolve around the potential placement of the s.node and it's planetary ruler ..

Vanya: also, i can identify with that 8th house question and so i would probably say 'yes!' but i have a scorpio rising and no 8th house pluto so i guess the planetary ruler's are very important to about. Alot a people could have scorpio planets/8th house but not pluto in the 8th and still identify with that question.

Jeffrey: Vanya the issue is the 'core', or deepest inner sense or feeling, relative to locating pluto .. not the dynamics CAUSED by the core of root of the soul

Vanya: i see what your saying....for me it would be tricky to really trust that a person is identifying with this 'core' as opposed to another intense feelings relating to something else.

34) Goddess Work

Posted by Sylvia on May 31, 2002 at 10:20:06:

I would like to introduce you to some friends who are working with others to bring back the ancient (which they say is the future) understandings ... I do not think they knew of Jeffrey's work yet so I have talked to them about it ... If anyone wants to check them out, here's the site <http://greatgoddess.org/>

Adina: Thanks for sharing that Sylvia. There are many others too, who are bringing back knowledge of the Divine Feminine: Starhawk (her books *Spiral Dance* and *Truth or Dare: Encounters with Power, Authority, and Mystery*, are absolutely excellent) and Zsuzanna Budapest (many books). Also, Susun Weed is a wonderful "witchy" woman very wise in natural healing ways. Web sites, respectively, are: www.starhawk.org, www.zbudapest.com and www.susunweed.com Enjoy and Blessed Be!

35) chakra/energy work

Posted by Suzy on May 31, 2002 at 19:02:10:

Hello Jeffrey, Do you know of anyone who specifically integrates energy work and astrology as you teach? It seems that EA simply lends itself to using the chart and chaneling of energy and in this way heal the body, as another non-verbal method of interaction rather than simple speech/language. Thanks so much, Suzy

Jeffrey: Suzy i think graduated student marc goldberg does this .. his email address is located at <http://www.jeffreywolfgreen.com/counsel.htm> ..

36) U.S. Karma

Posted by Lesley on May 31, 2002 at 21:02:23:

Hi Jeffrey, was rereading "pluto, vol.1" and came across your note re: The u.s. pluto in capricorn; that one day our nation will fall from grace and become simply one nation among many (as opposed to the superpower we now are). Could this possibly occur when pluto transits the u.s. pluto in capricorn in the next 20 years or so? Is it too early to tell what the timeline is for the u.s. finally realizing equality with other nations? Thanks very much, Lesley

Jeffrey: Lesley It is already underway in many ways, and will continue via a variety of earth scenarios, political scenarios, and disease scenarios .. all leading to that effect .. the timing of course being the pluto transit relative to the u.s natal pluto ... as it increases towards a pluto return ..

Jeffrey Wolf Green Evolutionary Astrology Message Board Messages posted during June 2002

1) Sat/Pluto Opp

Posted by [Patricia](#) on June 01, 2002 at 09:36:58:

Dear Jeffrey, Now that we are thru the exact Saturn/Pluto oppositions, in Feb of 2003, Saturn will retrograde to 22 Gemini while Pluto is at 19 Sag. Will this be experienced in any way like the opposition? If not is it significant at all? Many Thanks... Patricia

Jeffrey: Patricia it is a continuation of what is already underway .. within the time of now until then, and afterwards relative to phases .. this correlating to the original conjunction of the pluto and saturn .. , that very horrific terrorist events are EXTREMELY LIKELY to occur in the U.S. .. the nature of which can so fundamentally alter how life is lived in the u.s. .. the economic consequences of some of these events can possibly bring the u.s. to it's knees .. and thus a radical alteration of how life itself is conducted ..

2) Great Ephemeris / Rudhyar site

Posted by [Sylvia](#) on June 05, 2002 at 11:51:22:

I am at work without my ephemeris so went online and found this wonderful site with many writings of Dane Rudhyar available at no cost to read online ...
Check it out ... <http://www.khaldea.com/>

3) Urania

Posted by [Steve](#) on June 07, 2002 at 10:32:28:

Hi Jeffrey I just read an answer to someone's question you wrote on your old message board referring to the asteroid Urania as ruling astrology. I'm not familiar with that asteroid so I looked at where it falls in my chart. I found it is exactly conjunct Lucifer - Urania at 29 43 Pisces, 4th house, Lucifer at 29 55 Pisces. Whatever does THAT indicate? It's obviously significant but I'm not getting the symbolism here. They also aspect Saturn, Pluto, Uranus, and Jupiter. Seem to be quite significant in my chart. Thank you Steve

Jeffrey: Steve We must remember that the asteroid lucifer also correlates to the 'bearer of light' .. god .. thus with lucifer conjunct your urania, an asteroid that correlates to astrology, for example urania is conjunct my own mc, this would correlate to the highest form of work that you could do on behalf of god/ess ..

Vanya: hi Jeffrey the asteroid Urania happens to be conjunct my pluto and square my nodes....do we treat asteroids the same when they are 'skipped steps'?

Jeffrey: yes ..

If so, i think it would be a very important symbol within my chart.? thanks, Vanya

Jeffrey: yes, obviously and is of course being played out, resolved, in this life by your focus in ea .. i mean look how graphic it is .. pluto with your urania .. equaling evolutionary astrology ...

Lysa: Hi I'm wondering where to find more info on the astroid Urania. Much appreciated thanks lysa

Sylvia: Hi Lysa check this out, not sure how good it is ... www.uranian.org/ also i went to google and put urania in the search engine and got all kinds of things to read ...

Sylvia: am sorry but urania.org doesn't have the mythology ... adina checked it out ... the google search might work ...

Lysa: Hi Jeffrey, From what you stated about Urania could I safely state that the asteroid Urania represents where a soul can reach their highest potential/good via house and sign it is within.

Jeffrey: no, why would it ? the highest potential is the whole chart relative to the soul's evolutionary intentions for the life being lived ..

Also, if Urania conjuncts the north node does it strengthen the soul to reach their highest potential in this life. Lysa

Jeffrey: it correlates to a soul that has decided to consciously and actively work on 'deconditioning' from all false forms of conditioning relative to natural law ..

Lysa: Hi Jeffrey Thanks for answering I was unsure of what urania represented so correct if me if I am wrong Urania represents deconditioning like uranus and the more aspects it has is an indicator of what the deconditioning is about. The reason I asked if urania represented the highest potential a soul can reach is because in the two examples you gave one with pluto conjuncting urania resulting with the individual working with E.A. The second was for yourself stating that urania was located at your mc indicating that was your highest good in serving goddess. Thanks again Lysa

Lia: Hi Lysa, I think the misunderstanding came from a posting where some one stated that Urania is conj. with their Lucifer...and in that way Jeffrey said that do not forget the fact that the opposite of Lucifer is God/ess...the very point of the "Light Bearer"...for that person the highest way of serving God/ess can be through Urania because of the conj. and not because of Urania itself.... Hope this helps to clear this out?? Love and Blessings, Lia

4) Natal Saturn/Pluto opposition

Posted by Chad on June 07, 2002 at 12:14:17:

Hi Jeffrey, People born with Saturn opposed Pluto have been working with this aspect dynamic throughout their present life. These generations are currently in their early 70's and mid 30's . Is it too general to say a positive role for them during this transit would be to help guide others through this time with their familiarity of these energies, if they have positively integrated the lessons Saturn opposite Pluto present?

Jeffrey: this is way to general chad .. everyone has their own individual context, evolutionary conditions, karmic dynamics .. cultures and countries .. so there can be no general 'yes' to your questions .. or 'no' for that matter ..

And if they have not integrated these lessons, that they may be struggling more than those without natal Saturn opposite Pluto right now and can use this time as an opportunity to integrate those lessons?

Jeffrey: yes ..

5) asteroids

Posted by Mara on June 10, 2002 at 16:54:08:

As a new student here, could Jeffrey or anyone else tell me where I can obtain information on the various asteroids already talked about in past postings. Or, will they be mentioned within the first set of 10 tapes that I purchased? (Jeffrey?) Last but not least, I'm tickled pink to be a student and using these EA tapes. Thanks Jeffrey.

Adina: Welcome to our EA family, Mara! Like Sylvia said, Demetra George is great! She goes into great detail on Juno, Ceres, Vesta and Pallas in "Asteroid Goddesses." Melanie Rinehart and Barbara Hand Clow

both have very good books on Chiron. You can also try Martha Wescott's site - www.treehousemountain.com for a few of the lesser-known asteroids. It's a little cumbersome to navigate, but the info is very good. I think one she covers is Urania, as in Steve's posting. Blessings, Adina.

Mara: Thanks Adina. I have Barbar Hand Clow's book on Chiron. She's been very informative. I have a book by Demetra George titled "Dark Goddesses" (I think that's the title). I will look for the book on Asteroid Goddesses. Thank you so much.

Sylvia: Asteroid Goddesses and Making Our Way Through the Dark, Demetra George I also found lots of information on line by using the search engine and putting the asteroid name in it and sorting through the responses ... Welcome to the school ...

Mara: Sylvia, Thanks for the information. I will certainly do a search engine and see what I can find. I so appreciate your help. Thanks. Mara

6) White light experiences

Posted by Kim on June 10, 2002 at 18:45:48:

Dear Jeffrey, Stephen Forrest refers to white light experiences in Awakening the Night, Vol. II as if they are somewhat common. I have found that those who have had them find them experience them as quite profound and long-lasting. In other words, 'gushes of bliss' can be prevalent, but actual white light experiences are few and far between. Do you know what astrological signatures and/or transits might correlate to such experiences? Are they as common as Stephen says and perhaps I have just been hanging out with the proverbial wrong crowd? Thanks-Kim

Jeffrey: Kim first your question infers how one inwardly defines the Source Of All Things .. for example buddists do not have a personal conception for god/ess .. as such when the inner cosmos is accessed/experienced it is done so thru the perception of light, or white light .. this is a uranian experience relative to the conception of the Source ..

7) The Foundation of a Chart

Posted by Mara on June 12, 2002 at 11:00:32:

In regards to the houses and the natural placements, I'm trying to fully grasp how it works when a sign (say a water sign) falls on the cusp of a house that is naturally earth, as well as the other energies involved (say a naturally male house with a female sign in it). Let's take the first house which is male/assertive/desire to put itself out there, but say cancer is there with Jupiter in Cancer. How does the natural energy of the house and planet play into a different sign on the cusp with a planet in the house. I'm trying to grasp how such energy would be reflected in the individual. Like I said I need clarity. Help. Anyone. Thanks. Mara

Lia: Hi Mara, The first house will be always instinctive. Thus without forethought the person is like "that" - cancer in your example. Within that Jupiter will manifest...1st house like (instinctively, without forethought)

Go through the first ten tapes slowly I would suggest before you try to put the ideas in motion...then I believe it will be clearer for you that the house comes first, than the sign than the planet(s)...but not always the way how it is taught in other astro teachings...like I would suggest to put aside a bit "male and female" rather just stay with "yin and yang"...like 1st house yang...the energy goes outward...it expresses itself outwardly...the very quality on the asc. expresses itself outwardly...that can be yin energy like cancer, yet still the point is that this is the 1st...this goes out, and because of the 1st it goes out without the person consciously "deciding" that this is how I want 'to be'...they just are the way they are... only from the feedback of others it will be 'known'...and the planets in the first basically have the same sort of nature it comes with that how they instinctively "are"...of course than you have to relate all that to the other parts of the chart...But I would say just go slow first...Hope this helps a bit?? Love and Blessings Lia

Mara: Lia, May I just inquire further that since the first house is instinctual, what does it mean for a person to have their N.Node in the first house. It has been taught that one is to live on their N.Node and not their S.Node. So how does one attempt to live on their N.Node in the first house if the first house is instinctual? Would this mean that through the seventh house such individuals would learn about first house issues via responding to relationships in the way they did in past lives? Does my question make sense?

Lia: Hi Mara, Oh gee...I had to laugh a bit reading your posting, but don't get that in the wrong way, it is because what you happened to ask is one of my greatest lesson in life...since I do have 1st n.node:-)) Anyway, so this is from deep experience not just by learning:-)) Well it is not like that you just stop living your s.node...'cause that built in for an incredibly long time....so we simply have no choice to begin with anything else but our s.node...the PAST...what we know of...what we developed...the orientation to life, that WORKED in the past:-)) the point is always that it wont really work in the present life - at least not smoothly for sure in the long run in life....

1st.n.node is about to LEARN in this life to COME BACK to the self, to learn what one's real instincts are for example:-) that may sound strange, but that's one of the issue in here. As Jeffrey says the 1st and 7th are two extremes. The self and the other(s) in an extreme...it is out of balance....Yes you right of course this will be implemented through relationship experiences of course...all kind of relationships. The point is that the person with 7th s.node learned to really RELATE to OTHERS...yet to the extreme it went, that they in the process progressively forgot themselves... as the first and seventh are two extremes....what have been learned to an extreme here is the OTHERS...and what have been put aside is the opposite, so it is the self in this case....

...the person have learned to really listen to others, and see things from the other(s) point of view etc. etc....that is to see reality FROM THEIR POINT OF VIEW...yet now to the extent of giving up themselves and their own point of view, their own voice, their own individual identity, even their instincts....they have learned that their needs be met by giving to others what THEY NEED....but when this goes to an extreme that means whatever others need the person accept that and tries to give that...and I mean whatever literally:-)) that's the point, they usually feel guilty NOT to fulfil someone else's needs....also the person's identity is defined by others and not by themselves...their identity is dependent upon how others are perceiving them, and how they are "needed" and accepted by others....and for that they went to the extreme....it usually creates a particularly weak identity from birth....not knowing who they are apart of the "definition" given by others...so the lesson is to come back to themselves...to learn to value that what they instinctively an inherently ARE, versus how others expecting and "needing" them to "be"

and that is hard for them believe me:-)) How this manifest can be endless...up to where Pluto is, and lots of other things...but I believe in general you can say that there is a tendency to be "nice" and "fair" and "giving" etc. and there is nothing wrong with that by itself, yet the problem is that they usually lost sight what is a reasonable need on someone else's part and what is totally unreasonable...as a consequence they particularly attract situations when this will be presented to them as a lesson...i.e. particularly abusive people show up in their life and take advantage of them in some way, in order to reinforce the lesson as to stop trying to be "nice" and fulfil all bullshit that others are saying they "should" all the time, and come back to where they actually stand...and usually they have no idea at first:-)) it is an effort for them to figure that out because of the weak identity...they identify themselves only through others...so for that you'll need people who will shock you and abuse you in some way to enforce a realization that there is something wrong here... they can also have a tendency to have a need to be "needed"... whether they are or are not:-)) so that itself can create its own shock for them...I found that people with this placement will typically look for the meaning of their life outside of themselves basically in others at the first round...that can be anything, partner, kids, etc. etc...for them it is pretty hard to get it first that the meaning of their life is within only themselves.. they can't see any point in that... something like this would be the bottomline here so to speak...so yes, through relationship issues through life they will learn about themselves...their identity, who they intrinsically are, what are their true instincts, where they actually stand apart of others and all the rest...including even what they want...they tend to "want" what others want at first:-))and of course the meaning of their life will always break down to ground zero whenever they place that into something else outside of themselves...as they tend to be extremely co-dependent at first....so all that evolves through life to use all the 7th house knowledge, all the social manner, the fairness, the ability to give what others are needing when it is a reasonable need, to listen and to understand where others are coming from, what their reality is, yet come back to themselves and respect their own independent reality apart of anybody else, know who and what they are, gain the courage to be themselves, and what they want, where they stand,

learn to assert that etc. etc....whether others like it or not:-))Thus they need to learn things like saying "no" and even "fuck you" and things like that, when it is necessary :-)) 1st house:-))

Well, as I said this can be altered by so many other factors in the chart, but this would be my little, (far from complete) "summary" of the 1st. house n.node... from first hand:-)) Love and Blessings Lia

Mara: Wow! Thanks Lia. There is a lot I have to unlearn because for so long I studied mundane astrology or rather "cookbook". But I'll watch all ten tapes first. However, thank you for that explanation. Mara

DeborahT: Hi Lia - Is your NN also conjunct your ascendant? My almost 11-year old daughter has her NN conj ascendant (7th house Leo Sun, Cap asc). Would it make sense to say that having the NN conj the asc would make one even more "driven" to learn the NN lessons of that lifetime? Maybe more difficult to hide in the SN mode of behaviour? I've also read that since Cap is ruled by Saturn (translate - restrictive, setting boundaries) that this is not the best placement for a North Node.

DeborahT

Lia: Hi Deborah, Well one of the things that drove me nuts in "traditional" astrology is the notion of "best" and "worst" and all this kind of 'qualification' "stamping" things ...like I have a capr. sun and I remember in my youth first hearing that I must then be selfish, and controlling and all that shit just shocked me.....surely with a seventh s.node I was indeed anything but that:-))...I believe there is no such thing as "best" or "worst" ...something is necessary, for whatever reasons, to me that's all there is.....with capr. n.node obviously some one is learning to be responsible, emotionally mature and in that way in the first be their own authority, - and what's wrong with that? As to n.node conj. asc. I would say yes it will be even more emphasised the ongoing lesson of the first, according to the other configuration of the chart of course...but this is what I think personally, I don't know if Jeffrey agrees with that?? Love and Blessings Lia

DeborahT: Hi Lia - Thanks for your reply. Of course, I understand that your reply is not "written in stone" and much more depends on the rest of the chart. Thanks again :)

8) Biseptile

Posted by Lia on June 13, 2002 at 00:32:07:

Hi Jeffrey, I would like to ask what would you suggest as the orb for the biseptile?

Jeffrey: i use two degrees

I would think like 3 to 5 degrees maybe ?? Yet from experience it seems to me that it can be even a bit broader than that??

Jeffrey: i have seen it work about those degrees .. but as a rule of thumb, in general, two degrees

Like I have n.node in a close to biseptile aspect to Pluto and Jup. With Pluto it is 109 degrees with Jup it is 106. So with Jup it is within orb, while with Pluto a bit out of it...??

Jeffrey: yes, but they are conjunct so both will be affected ..

Yet it very much feels like to me as both were in effect throughout my life in crossroads... can that be caused simply by the conjunction effect between the two??

Jeffrey: yes

As I tend to think so, yet would like to have some confirmation from you if that's right... ??

Also if I remember correctly the nodes are slower than planets up until Saturn, yet quicker than the outer planets....so would that be correct to say that with Jup it works through the disseminating phase, while with pluto through the first quarter phase?? Thanks so much as always. Love and Blessings, Lia

Jeffrey: the motion thing fluctuates .. i.e. the nodes can move anywhere from zero to about 9 minutes a day, pluto is fairly constant at two minutes per day, and jupiter is around an average of 7 to 8 minutes per day .. anyway, it is reversed .. pluto is in the disseminating phase, jupiter in the first quarter

9) planetary return charts

Posted by kim on June 18, 2002 at 12:10:39:

hi Jeffrey, When using planetary return charts for any planet other than sun or moon and when there is more than one transit pass, which chart do you find is the most relevant for understanding the themes of the entire cycle? I understand that as with all transits, the first pass sets of the issues/lessons of the transit cycle, the retrograde pass is a time to internalize those lessons, and the last pass is a time when you BEGIN to see some resolution and movement forward. But I'm wondering which chart of the three is best to use for understanding the themes of the entire cycle, particularly on midrange planets like Saturn and Jupiter. thanks, Jeffrey kim

P.s. I didn't state this clearly, but my question related more to understanding whether the FIRST chart was more relevant, because it is a time when the themes of the transit cycle are first laid out; or the LAST pass of the cycle, because it is the last time you see those particular issues for a number of years (depending on the planet). For example, then when looking at the evolution of the cycle---cresant, 1st quarter, etc.....do you relate it to the first planetary return chart or the last?

And finally, when there is only one pass of a planetary return, is it indicative of a cycle that will be less emphasized in some way then the more complex three transit return cycles? For example, if Jupiter had a three pass return cycle, would that mean that the Jupiter type issues are more emphasized during the entire 12 year cycle, because there was more time needed to integrate the initial return lessons, or does it just mean that the issues/lessons are less complicated to understand when it is a single pass transit? hope I'm not being too redundant here; I'm not sure I'm explaining myself clearly..... but thanks again

Jeffrey: Kim The three charts are equal in relevance for they correlate to the whole picture of what the planetary return is about .. also, during the retro cycle .. that chart .. it also correlates to a 'refinement' of the original impluse/intent of the first chart .. the original planetary return .. and after that refinement process, when it goes direct again, the soul is ready to take specific action ...

10) guidance

Posted by vanya on June 18, 2002 at 17:55:28:

hi Jeffrey Once again i need guidance with an intense chart. The person has mars, Uranus, jupiter in libra conjunct south node and pluto in 10th house. The North node is conjunct saturn and chiron in aries in 4th house. This man has 'mental disabilities' and borderline autistic. He cannot function in the mundane reality or in his emotional body. He has no regard for any type of authority etc.

anyway, i am seeing a total imbalance within the higher and lower chakra where he lives completley in the higher chakras because of intense shock/trauma done to him in prior lifetimes. He needs to work on balancing himself within his lower chakras ie; grounding himself safely within his emotional and physical bodies. through various methods.

the ruler of north node conjunct south node ; so he is reliving his 'trauma' this life until he comes to peace with what has been down to him by so called patriarchal authorities [10th house, saturn on the north node]. He needs to start trusting authority again. anyway there is lots more but can you tell me if i am on track with this being a relive situation and the cause of his severe disabilities being the result of 'trauma/shock ' to the emotional and physical bodies? thank you Vanya

Jeffrey: Vanya I would need more information, yet again, to answer your questions/concerns accurately .. including the observed evolutionary condition .. the astro info you have presented is not enough ..

11) Search for mythology of asteroids

Posted by Adina on June 19, 2002 at 10:38:28:

There is an online encyclopedia of mythology, folklore and legend that includes 6,000 definitions of gods and goddesses, supernatural beings and legendary creatures and monsters from all over the world... www.pantheon.org. have fun exploring.... Adina

Lia: Hi Adina, This is really great! THANKS!! Love Lia

12) geometry of decans

Posted by [Yellow Red Horse](#) on June 20, 2002 at 14:05:17:

as the 12 members of the zodiac are the division of the celestial equator into 12 squares, centered on this circle, 30d wide and tall, despite the actual shapes of these constellations, where is the analogous geometrical division of the decans?

Sincerely

13) A Sharing

Posted by Judy on June 21, 2002 at 13:05:44:

A sharing.... Today's program on www.lauralee.com (Geological Origins of Violence) has so many parallels to Jeffrey's psycho-social observations through time. Judy

Lia: Wow Judy!! This website is a treasure...seems to me as one of the greatest sources of so valuable things...THANK YOU! Love and Blessings Lia

Adina: Judy, Thanks very much for sharing this web site!! I found loads of information when I followed the link to James DeMeo's (researcher of the topic) website...a wonderful find of ACTUAL history! Many Blessings, Adina

14) Nodes no aspects

Posted by [Diane](#) on June 22, 2002 at 00:50:23:

Hello, I've been studying astrology somewhat secretly... and am allowing the universe to pull me toward the appropriate ideology.... Here I am... Pluto in the 5th ;) I'm wondering what I can derive from a chart that has no aspects between both lunar nodes and the rest of the planets. It's like these nodes are isolated.... I will say that the S node is near chiron by 14 12th house aries... any insight will add color to my transparency... I just don't know how to incorporate them into everything else... their being isolated... Thank you if you can help. Sinc.. Diane

[DeborahT](#): Hi Diane - Have you looked at both nodes' rulers locations by house and sign? That's where I would go if the nodes in a chart had no aspects. DeborahT

Diane: Thanks Deborah. I've been reading Jeff's first book 'Pluto' along side Dane Rudhyar's "New Mansions for New Men" and doing that (what you mentioned) helped immensely. I've been looking at my sister-in law's chart and with N. Node in the 6th house in Scorpio pointed me toward the 8th house and Pluto... She has a 5th house Pluto also... so I'm feeling like there's a paradox between personal creative expression and at the same time, letting go of that individuality, cultivating her expression into a larger whole... signified by the death of her 'self' and reintegration of her relationship toward the outside world through her 'self'. It's definitely still running a paradox in my brain. w/ S Node in the 12th, this theme seems to be somewhat consistent w/ her past and w/ chiron there, possibly some pain/resistance/ and definite need to do that as a means of self-improvement (back to 6th). Anyway, I'm a baby in all this and trying to tie these things together is very difficult. I do appreciate your input though. I hope to take advantage of Jeff's

courses later this year as my finances and schedule streamline themselves. Until then, I'll just keep watching you all go at it and try to learn as much as I can from watching. Take care and once again thank you. Diane

15) Retro:

Posted by Ely on June 24, 2002 at 23:06:56:

Is it typical for a polarity point to be more evident when dealing with a retrograde? And would how evident be up to how deeply the individual viewed that part of their self?

Jeffrey: Ely No .. the retrograde archetype can manifest in many ways including RESISTING .. i.e. r for retrograde .. the evolutionary intentions for any given life ..

16) Phase Rates

Posted by Stephen on June 26, 2002 at 20:57:27:

Dear Jeffrey, I still not quite clear on this issue. Please help me clarify. If Mars is coming in to a station and it's daily rate of travel is one minute per day, and Pluto is travelling at two minutes per day, then would you take Mars as the baseline, and measure the Pluto phase relative to Mars. Would this imply that in this individual, the soul's desire was in some way subservient to the conscious desire structure of Mars?

Jeffrey: no .. the issue here is to consider the 'average' daily motion of mars in general .. not that specific day ..

One more example, to see if I'm getting it. In my chart, the nodes are travelling retrograde at one minute per day (18 Sag/Gemini), Mars is retrograde at 24 minutes per day (17 virgo). Relative to the South node in Sag, is Mars separating from a first quarter square? Jeffrey: yes

Relative to the North node in Gemini, is it applying to a last quarter square?

Jeffrey: yes

Now Pluto is also retrograde at two minutes per day at 14 Virgo. Given that it is traveling more quickly than the nodes (like Mars) would the same phases apply? Thanks Stephen. Jeffrey: yes

17) Saturn squares

Posted by Sheryl on June 27, 2002 at 10:25:28:

Good morning Jeffrey - I'm working on a chart that is one of the most unusual I've ever seen and could use some help. She was born in LA. She is third stage individuated/first stage spiritual. She has her own counseling practice focused on substance abuse (she's been sober for over fifteen years)and sexual abuse clients. She is also a quietly practicing shaman. She's quite unusual and unique- definitely outside consensus rules...kind and compassionate with a great sense of humor.

She has this huge stellium in Leo - Venus-11, Jupiter-12, Sun-17 all in the 11th and mars-19, merc-22, pluto-26 all in the 12th. 18 Virgo rising. Saturn is 14 Scorpio in the 2nd squaring everything and Moon is 11 Taur in the 8th opposite. NN 25 Saq.in the 4th. Actualizing right work,self knowledge and finding truth, inner faith deep within - right? But what is the purpose of all those squares/conjunctions? One opposition. No trines and only one sextile from Nept. in second to merc/pluto. I know she's had alot to over come, but how would that play out in past life issues brought forward? There are no skipped steps. Any insight would be helpful. Thanks alot!

Jeffrey: Sheryl In her case these squares/opposition are operating AS A CONTINUATION of her soul efforts to resist anyone coming into her life, intimately speaking, who is so psychologically and emotionally needy that it has the effect of consuming so much of her time .. s.node 10th.. time .. that is utterly undermines her ongoing need of absolute self-actualization .. leo .. because that had happened many times in other lives .. and only allowing someone in intimately who is already healed ..

12 th house .. and self reliant .. taurus moon, saturn in second .. and who simply wants to be with her to be with her .. a natural giver such as herself .. an individual who understands who she naturally is and gives her to appropriate feedback to this effect .. additionally, it correlates to ongoing lessons of when to give and when not, whom to give to and whom not, and ongoing lesson is 'listening' in such a way as to objectively identify the reality of another as it EXISTS FOR THEM and to then give accordingly .. within all this to continue in her inner intergration of the animus/anima into an equal inner whole .. and of course the ongoing need to 'objectify' the nature of her own traumas .. i.e. why did i need to create this, or that, or whatever .. this to finally purge the residual of victimization .. and thus to own her own inner dynamics that have been responsible for this trauma or that ..

Sylvia: This makes a lot of sense. When I was reading Sheryl's question I felt that this woman would be so incredibly special that she would attract many forms of response and love to her ... So the soul has built in a way to screen out the people who cannot let her be free to evolve?

18) Induced Sun Sign

Posted by [Diane](#) on June 27, 2002 at 13:58:18:

Hello, I have a question that I've been pondering. I know that this is Jeff's (your) message board for students and I will say that I aspire to be one, but I'm not one currently. If this is unwelcome then I apologize and please say so as I will refrain from asking in the future without prejudice.

My question is, from an evolutionary standpoint, when a woman and her doctor choose to induce labor, how does that affect the soul of the child. Say they choose to induce while the child was in the scorpio sun sign. Yet, evolutionary speaking, the child had needed to be born in Sag with certain aspects pertaining to that. How does that affect the soul purpose of the child. I wonder if it's possible that at sub-conscious levels of the mother's and doctor's, that they indeed do know when that soul should take it's first breath into this life and are acting on such instincts. I know that the Sun sign is only a small part of the chart and I realize that the child's soul still has control over the houses as to what time it will be born meaning a 3 hour labor span versus a 26 hour labor span. I think about the idea that the woman and doctor are playing God so to speak, or that they are taking away the child's chance to be born when it needs to be as far as that child's soul purpose and destiny is concerned. Please understand that I induced both of my children and I feel no guilt over this. I'm just wondering how it affects the child. If it should have been born in Sag (keep in mind this is not my scenario, just a made up one) but is born in scorp, will the child show more sag attributes in relation to the sun despite when it came into this world? An induction can happen as much as a month or two before the baby is actually due... and often these days it seems, they are done probably unnecessarily as a convenience for the doctor and mother. Anyway, I appreciate any insight any one has on this. It is perplexing to me. Thank you.

Diane

Diane: I apologize. I don't know if I wasn't paying attention or if it just magically appeared, but at the top of the bulletin board page you clearly state no questions from non-students. Sorry... I hope I follow instructions better when I do become a student. Take care and once again, my apologies. Diane

No Name: There is no reason for you to apologize so profusely... Really!

Jeffrey: Diane all souls determine the exact conditions of their birth .. even this modern stuff of c-sections, induced, and so on .. thus whether it is a 'normal' birth as in the baby within secreting the hormone from it's brain that triggers labor, or induced, c-section, etc it makes no difference because the soul is the determinant ..

Dayl: Diane, This is a great question, one that my clients often ask. I am so grateful for all the questions asked and answered on this message board....what I have learned here over the past few years is simply

astonishing. Good luck with your study of Evolutionary Astrology, and thanks to all who have put the questions out there!

19) Scorpio

Posted by Suzy on June 28, 2002 at 18:46:57:

Hi Jeffrey, In the Pluto Book 1 you discuss the archetype of Scorpio as empowerment through an external source of power. You also discuss the relationships engaged in to meet a need, the manipulations involved in this situation. Would you discuss the famous Scorpio "cut the crap" stuff? Is this attitude positive for Scorpio emphasized people because of past incarnations where there was too much dependence on others, or alternatively is this a negative holdover and arises from the need to be in control, dominate another?

Thanks so much, Suzy

Lia: Hi Suzy, just one thought: how can be anything by itself positive or negative? It's up to what we do with it.... Love and Blessings Lia

Suzy: Hi Lia, I appreciate the comment, and I agree, in general to that sentiment. In this particular situation, I am fighting a lot of conditioning with my own Scorpio stuff (Saturn -S. Node ruler- in Aquarius squaring 4 Scorpio planets in the 3rd). I simply wanted some clarity for my own struggles. Thanks again, Suzy

Jeffrey: Suzy in general scorpio as an archetype desires to go to the famous 'bottom line' .. the core of something .. the essence .. thus no time for anything but that .. thus 'no bullshit' .. 'cut the crap' ..

Jeffrey Wolf Green Evolutionary Astrology Message Board Messages posted during July 2002

1) soul and spirit

Posted by marc on July 02, 2002 at 18:58:46:

Hi Jeffrey Hope all is well. I was just wondering about how you see the difference between soul and spirit. yogananda makes the differentiation quite frequently. in EA we see pluto as the soul. how would you define spirit as distinct from soul and what astrological symbol would you correlate with it. Thanks. Shalom ... Marc

Jeffrey: Marc Spirit is the conscious element of the soul that is the same as the 'ego' within our subjective consciousness that allows us to be aware of ourselves as individuals .. thus the 'ego' of the soul is the spirit of the soul .. astrologically speaking this would correlate to neptune .. remember the natural triad of cancer, scorpio, pisces where cancer correlates to the ego within our subjective consciousness .. thru this triad neptune correlates to the ego of the soul, or it's spirit .. the soul being aware of it's own individuality at a soul level .. shalom

David: While I agree with Jeffrey that Neptune (Pisces) signifies Spirit, I disagree that Spirit (Pisces) is the ego of the soul (Scorpio). I believe that the soul (Scorpio) is the ego of spirit (Pisces).

Pisces is the only sign that is infinite. By definition Pisces knows no boundaries, and because of that nothing can exist that is not Pisces. Keep in mind this is by definition and is not new thought. However because Pisces is also illusion, it creates through the sextile to Capricorn, through a set of firmly held beliefs called tradition and law that reality exists.

I find it often times valuable to look at the zodiac backwards. Doing so we first go from the ultimate sign (Pisces) to the penultimate sign (Aquarius). This represents the initial fracturing or splintering of Everything (Pisces) to some-things as the whole is fractured or splintered down to size.

One of these illusionary splinters of something from the whole is Scorpio. We know by Jeffrey's definition Scorpio is the Soul. However Scorpio is limited by definition. Limited resources (opposition to Taurus), limited personal power or magnetism (square to Leo) and limited by the needs of its society (square to Aquarius). So if Scorpio is limited, how can it contain the unlimited (Pisces)?

God the father (The un-manifest or Pisces)) gave his only begotten Son (the soul or Scorpio). There is only one soul, only from our limited and illusionary perspective there are many souls because we are part of the illusion. There is good news to this illusionary conundrum however. It is that "we" do not really exist either.

Now Scorpio will argue that Spirit is the ego of Soul but that is only because of Scorpios square to Leo. Scorpio is vain. The soul apart from Spirit does not exist. Limitless existence can never be contained.

Lia: Hi David, This is a very interesting argument. Thanks for posting this....made me think a lot: -)) Well, I think you have your own points so to speak yet as I see it, you may have misunderstood Jeffrey's approach to the question.

I can be wrong, but as I see it, Jeffrey's explanation was specific to the INDIVIDUAL soul, and its infinite INGREDIENT that directly comes out (has been created) by that which you call "one spirit"...that "Spirit" is what we call "god/goddess" the infinite the Source....yet it is not equal to that, but has the "hologram" type of ingredients of it, thus in an individual form has its own "spirit" so to speak.....

So in that sense I think you are right that the first the One Spirit the infinite can not be identified with scorpio or the soul....But Jeffrey didn't say that.....as I understand it every single created soul DO HAVE a conscious portion within a SOUL LEVEL, and that serves as an ultimate identity relative to itself as a soul...and that IDENTITY OR QUALITY or whatever you call it was explained by Jeffrey as the "ego" (=conscious knowledge of its own existence knowing that it "is" compare to something else that it is not) and that conscious ingredient is defined by Neptune it's placement etc. thus in spiritual terms the soul's "awareness" of itself as a soul... derived directly from the Creator/Creatress..... The direct and conscious connection of that which created it and everything else.....

So in that sense while Spirit of everything is Neptune/Pisces infinite and undefined, a soul and its identity is DEFINED by defining and consciously discovering its origin to the "absolute" and "undefined"..Source/Pisces.... So what I think is that there is two different notion of "spirit" you are talking about....one is the underlying spirit of God/Goddess of everything (pisces in an absolute term) and the spirit of a soul, a created entity, that is being a PART OF THAT ABSOLUTE that can reflect the absolute in some ways but itself is just a part of that absolute and not IT by itself..... Yet it can identify itself with that.....

Do I make any sense???

What I am trying to say is that while a soul is A defined entity so obviously is not containing the "absolute" or "everything" but a product of it, and a portion of it, has an ingredient through which it can BECOME CONSCIOUSLY AWARE of this fact, and CAN identify itself with that "absolute" so to speak....its identity in a soul level (ego as Jeffrey put it, and in that way ego=self-image, a perception of the SELF the soul-self in this way, don't forget that!) identifies itself (self image) with that which is infinite, (neptune/pisces) while it is BY ITSELF not infinite (scorpio)
At least I understand what Jeffrey said in this way....

Yet what you are saying, as I see it is that the infinite split itself to many, and you saying from that point of view the absolute spirit (Neptune/Pisces) creates many identity to experience its different split parts, and for that created the "ego" (identity) of a soul (scorpio) ...in this way I think what you say is right too....but you are talking from two different point of views, from tow approaches, and using one notion (ego) for two different things...Do I make sense??

What you call here ego is the "self" scorpio...and what Jeffrey said is the very self-image the identification of that self....

From one point: it is an attempt to examine the infinite spirit or force that created everything and you saying its "ego" identity is scorpio the soul..... yes but it is the "self" a distinct entity that exists...with no regards if it knows or not this fact and no regards with what it identifies itself consciously.....the phenomena of scorpio/soul...yet that phenomena also has the potential to understand and discover that is directly from the source and it is experiencing itself in a particular way (scorpio) that is limited (scorpio) yet WITHIN ITSELF (SCORPIO) has the potential through the water triad to identify ITSELF actually with both....the moon "ego" and the "neptune" ego...I believe it has the potential to identify itself with scorpio itself too....yet that still would be a self image though and ego so to speak....yet it also has the potential to blend all that....its true identity so to speak, the "soul's ego" can ultimately identified with the Neptune symbol....its highest identity.....that leaves behind the scorpio limitation even at the soul level..... in that way ego=conscious self image.....defined by Neptune/spirit....yet from the soul's point of view it is a particular self image, that is gained in a particular way, an individualized way on which it is merged with God/ess/ Neptune/pisces.....that it is a particular soul-experienced identity=ego/self-image in its highest form.....

I think, this is the process called "enlightenment" or "self-realization" or whatever it can be called.....the point is something like that: from the soul's point of view it is not and can not be totally one or rather say be equal to that which created it....but it is not TWO either....the ocean and its wave....the sun and its light....the singer and its voice etc.the wave the light the voice becoming conscious that its final identity is the source where it came from despite the fact that BY itself is not equal to that source...yet its identity (ego=self-image) is defined and placed in "that".....(neptune/pisces) ..that's how it has it's own somewhat different spirit....a portion of that One Spirit...yet contains the essence of it too.... I think the potential for this lies in the soul/scorpio rebirth process...seems to me that this is the very secret within scorpio/soul.... how it can be done..... This is how it is created at the first place it contains that potential too.... So, from this point of view it is a self image, or "ego" and that can not be scorpio in its highest aspect..scorpio/soul only identifies itself it has a choice.... Well, ultimately I think it is the word "ego" and how we use to understand that creates this misunderstanding Yet there is another thing in your "logic" so to speak that I think may contain a bit of a misunderstanding as I see it: " God the father (The un-manifest or Pisces)) gave his only begotten Son (the soul or Scorpio)."

First of all God-father can not be un-manifest. God father is very much yang the moment you define it as father.....and unmanifest can only be ying to begin with if you think about it..... The second mistake as it seems to me: " There is only one soul, only from our limited and illusionary perspective there are many souls because we are part of the illusion. There is good news to this illusionary conundrum however. It is that "we" do not really exist either."

There is no one "soul" that's impossible....can be one SPIRIT but not one soul. The infinite (pisces) contains all souls that's right all of them but not one as A soul....a soul always has to have an origin....and the infinite is that origin....yet it is not a "soul" at least I don't think so.... A "soul" has only meaning if there is more than one....because its own limitations...scorpio...and the goal is to overcome that....so how can be in any way the infinite defined by that limitation that is inherent in any created soul/scorpio?? Spirit/pisces is not limited by that..soul/scorpio is...

So I don't think if there can be "one soul"...I think there can be one Spirit...

In practical terms it means to me one spirit means to be one in SPIRIT...that the many finally identify themselves with that ONE they all came from....yet they identify themselves in their own unique ways....so all souls (scorpio) may overcome their own limitation is to identify themselves with that which is more than A soul or all soul's....and that is the spiritual identification of the "Spirit" that created all....and it will become a specific conscious self image symbolized by Neptune in any chart....a soul's spirit is a particular part or manifestation of the one SPIRIT...has the essence of that...a hologram-like essence....but they are the light, the wave the voice identifying themselves with their origin IN SPIRIT ... the Source.....

I also don't think that we do not really exist, I think we may not exist the way we think we do (because that depends on with what are we identifying ourselves of course, and according to that what we consider reality) but that is a different thing than saying that we do not exist at all... Saying there is no waves at all, just because the reality of the wave itself may be illusionary comes ultimately to a conclusion that there is no ocean...but I think that there is both...ocean and waves...what's the reality in that and how does it look like from which point of view ...well, that's another question ...But saying there isn't...well look around, isn't there???

I think that it is important to consider that Pisces has within Neptune and Jupiter. There is already a kind of duality within the symbol itself....yin and yang included one is born from the other and it is the source of itself....we are part of the illusion for sure but we are also part of reality.....may that be totally different than how we perceive it..... Still thanks a lot for your interesting thoughts and sharing!! Love and Blessings, Lia

Jeffrey: Lia You have understood correctly the dynamics of the soul, it's ego, and it's correct symbolism. Bravo for you.

Jeffrey: David You, like anyone else, can believe what you wish .. in the future you are not welcome to post your beliefs or anything else on this message board .. you know the reasons why .. Shalom

Vanya: David have you been smoking too much wacky tobacco lately....

Mary: I have been interacting with this message board for some time now and it seems clear to me that on a cyclical basis people show up whose true intention is to undermine and create conflicts relative to Jeffrey's work. Many

of these types appear to be clearly influenced by evil in varying degrees. Jeffrey has clearly stated repeatedly that this board is only for his students who have specific and relevant questions about the nature of the EA material: meaning it is not a forum for philosophical debate or a platform for any "Dear Abby" issues or problems of a personal nature. Let us remember that evil always tries to create the opposite reality of that which is true by misrepresenting in various ways the truth - at any level of reality. And that Evil craves attention.

This last episode with 'David' is a perfect example of this dynamic to me. So I would suggest for us all to be able to recognize these types of people, and in so doing, not to respond to them in anyway. This again is Jeffrey's message board solely for his students. Let's keep it that way versus allowing others of questionable intentions to compromise the integrity of this great resource and thus eliminate the vehicle for these types to manifest their personal egocentric delusions in the way that they do.

David: Mary, You do not know me, you probably know very little about me, yet you cavalierly and spontaneously brand me as evil. This does not surprise me given the brainwashing Jeffrey gives on this subject. Let me give another perspective on evil. Each time you accuse someone of evil I suggest for the briefest of moments you imagine yourself in 1692 Salem Massachusetts and instead of accusing evil you accuse Witch. I am telling you from outside your conditioning that there is no difference between the two. Almost certainly Jeffrey will delete this posting as quickly as he can, because dissent from his opinion is never tolerated, but if he is so certain he is right, and that there is an entity stealing souls called evil, he will leave it posted so all his followers can begin to question their beliefs on evil. It is Jewish tradition to question spiritual thought so that your doubt will make your faith stronger. We all probably know already that in a past life Jeffrey claims to have been one of the most famous Jews of all time so perhaps he will act true to his roots.

All you need to know regarding evil can be summed up in this one sentence. "Where there is light, darkness can not exist." End of story. By the way I will be happy to stop posting here. Given the fact that I had not posted in over three years (and yes the message board was my suggestion to Jeffrey) there is no loss. However Jeffrey and I have unfinished business and he refuses to answer my correspondence, so I have chosen to make use of this public forum.

Dayl: David, I realize your post was directed to Mary, and of course she can respond if she wants to. Since you posted your message for all of us to read, I thought I might send you a heartfelt response. I really don't know you either, David, but I remember years ago answering an advertisement you ran in the Mountain Astrologer, for those interested in learning Evolutionary Astrology from the person who pioneered it --- Jeffrey Green. I called you and you urged me to get in touch with Jeffrey and proceed in any way possible with learning the beautiful gift Jeffrey was given to share with

us. I did contact Jeffrey, and I did become his student, not his "follower". In my case, I studied by correspondence, and am doing the best I can to learn his work and help others with it.

I haven't even met Jeffrey, and don't really need to....his work speaks for itself, just ask my clients. They would smile at you calling them "followers", just like I did. I am hungry for anything that I can grasp to heal myself and others who seek answers through astrology, and Jeffrey's teachings on Evolutionary Astrology has helped hundreds of my clients here in Oklahoma. Each of us has the right to recall our past lives, and if we want to share that recall, that is our business. Since I respect Jeffrey as my teacher, and as an imperfect human being just like me, it hurts me to hear you talk of Jeffrey as wanting to bring "followers" to himself. From my past years of knowing him and his work, never once has he wanted to take the credit for this gift that was given to him to share with us.....he always gave the credit to God/Godess. True, he did want to make sure the message was given to us as it was given to him, and I am sure that is why he was protective of his work and the way it was being presented.....trying to fulfill his responsibility to share the message it the way God'ess revealed it to him.

David, Mary did not "brand" you as evil on this message board. She used the words "influenced" by evil. Which of us cannot understand that concept! Had you written on this board all the good Jeffrey has done for the world, however imperfect his is as a person and sometimes as a teacher....had you balanced your questions and opinions with affirmation of Jeffrey's tremendous gift to all of us, I wouldn't have even thought of writing to you here. We who read this message board and who are so grateful for it (and to you for suggesting it to Jeffrey) --- are we not just trying to learn and understand to the best of our ability and then try to help others in this life? Perhaps you are the one that has unfinished business with Jeffrey....Maybe he has not responded to you because his business with you, is indeed, finished. God Bless you, David.

Ely: Last night I spent at least an hour typeing what I felt about This cnverging of energies... After my server failed and my connection was lost along with the message I decided to let fate win and not try and type it again. But this conflict has been on my mind ever since. Dont have much to say now I think that Everyting I wanted to know has been revealed and what I wanted to say has been said. All i have left to express Is my endless gratitude for this resource. I truely love and respect jeffreys work and all who have contributed to this establishment, It has helped me view myself and the world around me in an ever more meaningful way. I think there is good that has come out of this in the form of a deeper, more personal understanding of these faceless people I've meet over the message board... Thanks EA for being the most awesome establishment; and thanks God/Goddess for your way. Maybe this is what I was yearning for from Mars Juip. conj. in cancer; also conjunct mars in my own chart. With respect and love, Ely

Adina: Jeffrey does not need defending, as his words, his actions, his consciousness speak for themselves in how he lives his life....how he treats

people, interacts with them and helps them. In addition, while I agree wholeheartedly with Mary's message, I am reminded of a story told by Yogananda about a disciple who was ".....very obliging by nature, but sometimes too much so. There was a time when she would agree with anyone on almost any subject, simply to oblige. I told her once, 'If someone were to come to you and say, "I saw Yogananda yesterday dead drunk staggering down Main Street," you would reply, wide-eyed, "Is that so?'" I added, "I know you wouldn't believe it, but don't you see, you must be courageous in expressing your beliefs.' "To stand up for what you believe in is a sign of loyalty. I don't say you should be fanatical, but on the other hand, don't be wishy-washy. If you would unite your soul with Him, Who is the foundation of the universe, be firm in what you stand for." Let me make it clear that I am in no way saying that Jeffrey is the equivalent of Yogananda (nor have I ever heard him claim to be), that I am not a 'disciple' of Jeffrey's, but he is a true spiritual teacher in conjunction with being an astrology teacher....not only for me, but for many others. And in this case, where public accusations have been made through this medium of the message board (and no email address to which I can respond)... then I will respond here, as silence can also be misconstrued as consent. What I have experienced with Jeffrey over the last 4 1/2 years is nothing but patience and compassion.....very clear and supportive direction...and yes, sometimes some tough "discipline"... with all the struggles I have gone thru in trying to learn my own evolutionary lessons, including learning to trust my own intuitive guidance, to reempower myself. He has always encouraged me to ask and answer my own questions. He has also made that very clear in many of the answers here on the message board...encouraging people to explore issues themselves to see what works for them in their astrological practice. As he once said to me, "Trust in me is irrelevant; trust God and God only." These are hardly the words of a man who "brainwashes" people, or who does not "tolerate dissent from his opinion."

In addition, in all my experiences with Jeffrey, his teachings have never once deviated in either content or form from the teachings of the great one.... Paramahansa Yogananda....but have always been in alignment with the teachings he brought to the world....hardly then, a matter of just his "opinion." And no, we don't "all probably know that in a past life Jeffrey claims to have been one of the most famous Jews of all time." I have never heard him claim to be anything or anyone he is or was not. Quite, the opposite, he has been very honest about what he knows and doesn't know....what he is and is not capable of....and what he is and is not sanctioned to do. He's also been very honest about mistakes he has made. In true EA teaching....the teaching of natural law.....this is not something that requires my "belief," I have experienced it. It also does not require any "belief" on my part regarding Jeffrey's teachings about evil, as my experience has told me that this is true.....we live in a world of duality.....night-day....joy-sorrow.....good/god-evil.....we cannot know God without evil.....one only has to witness the likes of Hitler...the Inquisition, etc. to know that evil exists. Again, it does not require belief.....we experience these things. I attended Jeffrey's workshop on evil and heard other people

share their stories about their confrontations with evil....again, they didn't need to "believe" anything Jeffrey was saying, they had experienced it for themselves. I've also never heard Jeffrey say that evil "steals souls." A contract with evil is a choice made by the soul who makes that contract. All the great Masters know evil existsas Jesus often said, "Get thee behind me Satan." And if one has studied deeply Jeffrey's teachings on evil....Lucifer.....he also always points out that the flip side of evil/lucifer is the 'Bearer of Light'.....that total focus on God is the solution.

As Jeffrey said, you are free to believe what you wish, but this is certainly not the place for your own personal vendetta! Shanti...

David: Thanks to Mary, Adina, Ely, and Dayl. You have helped me understand a dynamic that has until now been just beyond my comprehension. I agree that Jeffrey's structure of astrology is extremely effective, it is something I use daily and for which I am very grateful. The content of his "spiritual" teachings however are best taken in moderation and with skepticism. Adina, apparently you love and respect Yogananda, as do I so I have included my email address so that you can forward the quotes from Yogananda that speak about irrevocable contracts with evil. I have yet to find them.

To all, but to Adina in particular, I once idolized Jeffrey. I then learned a great deal about Jeffrey's private life, having witnessed it first hand over many months. My caution to you is the greater our illusions the harder the unavoidable and eventual fall. This is my last posting and I will not return to this message board to either read or write again, so good luck to all of you astrologers and thanks again.

David

Ely: Have we not yet learned that these trivial arguments will not solve a thing? Without trust, confidence, belief in whose speaking, words can negate the verry thing they are trying to say. It all comes down to what is your intention. When guards go up lots of words just complicate things more. Honestly I did not sense through the tone of Davids first message any desire to destroy jeffreys teachings, just challenge. I always thought the questioning was something welcome on the message board. Both points seemed highly valid in my opinion. The only evil I see came from the fear that one persons opinion was meant to destroy the other... I did not see Davids words as destroying Jeffreys, just challenging it; and I do believe verry strongly in that Jewish tradition David was talking about (questioning strengthens belief). I put this in the same category as what Jeffrey says about effort. Shaloam...

Quitter: ditto that and well said!!!

Lia: Ely, Well it is evil...the motivation behind it...first he came up with an argument...well it was actually wrong, despite at the first sight sounded interesting....haven't you noticed at the end he said in a hidden way: **THOSE WHO DO NOT AGREE WITH ME THEY MUST BE VAIN.** What kind of argument

is that ?? Think about it Ely...what kind of tool is that?? Isn't that the same what in a bigger way the churches, the nazis the communists etc. used?? If you do not agree with my "truth" you are not just wrong but **ULTIMATELY YOU ARE SOME KIND OF SINNER....**

Think about it **THIS IS WHAT IT MEANS....**

This is not "challenging Jeffrey" it is **ACCUSING IT...**that's the method evil influence uses..in every scenario in millions and millions of ways...that is the psychology behind it... Jeffrey for example never used this, he may said that something was wrong **BUT NEVER ADDED ANYTHING THAT DAVID DID...** That's the major difference, apart the fact that David's ideas actually wrong, but that is not the problem, who's not made mistakes and came up with wrong conclusions...that's fine, what is **NOT FINE IS THE FUCKING JUDGMENT....** Now this is just the first thing, this was very subtle and hidden ...not everyone noticed it. But go further:

Second: he didn't give a damn of what I was trying to say out of my own understanding that had nothing to do with Jeffrey....that's another point that thank God/ess Jeffrey has the potential to help me and I am sure many others to **GO ON ON THEIR OWN WAY....**he is one of the very rare human beings who is able to do that...so I came up with my own independent thinking that actually agrees with what Jeffrey's teaching but not because I am a "follower" ...because he happens to understand more than what I do, and for that reason he is able to help me **ON MY OWN WAY**, able to point if I am on a wrong track, shows the point why, and I can think it through and will come up **BY MYSELF** what is right...so when I am right he is able to assure me ...but that's a very different thing than being a "brainwashed follower" don't you think?? So for that I am very grateful for Jeffrey, because I myself did not meet any other human beings in this life that was really able to do that for me...simply because I challenged most of them, they lacked the capacity you see...I had experienced many different "teachers" and I can assure you Jeffrey is very rare....most of them are like David, will judge you if you don't follow them the way **THEY** want you to....

Second thing David is using the lowliest and most disgusting, yet most usual way to put Jeffrey down, in order to elevate himself: making up a total **LIE** about Jeffrey accusing him with it, and making a propaganda based on that lie, in order to make an attempt to undermine Jeffrey's personal credibility...that's typical, that's the way the churches did it, the nazis did it the communist did it and your American politicians of course still using it.... Think about it Ely...on your own.... Isn't that the best way to undermine Jeffrey's teaching to state something that will shock people?? Stating that **HE** claimed he was Jesus...it is just so disgusting to use this fucking shit, so David is twisting around Jeffrey's knowledge of past lives, through which he told that he was in proximity at the time to Jesus, so twist this and shock people emotionally so they wouldn't look after the facts, they will **EMOTIONALLY** turn away from Jeffrey and his teaching because of the emotional **CHARGE** this could cause...this is exactly the effect that for example the nazis used to make up films with total lies about Jews, so they will be **EMOTIONALLY BIASED** before they can think about what actually

going on in their everyday reality...they did this fucking successfully you know.... If you don't then look after it read about it...

It is extremely evil, and the agenda IS AT PLACE at the very first place....

So what actually occurs here as I see it David accusing Jeffrey with couple of things the above way. One of them is "brainwash". Of course interestingly and revealingly what he is accusing Jeffrey are the VERY THINGS THAT HE IS DOING. For example he is doing at least attempting a BRAINWASH right here on the message board....it is shocking and disgusting.... These things are always very well "set" you see, they are "seem" to happen so "innocently"...that's the intention to be seem that way... Oh he just posted his opinion...and if some one dare to NAME it, the moment they accuse back and appear the "innocent victim"... Well I am sick of it to be honest....I really didn't noticed that it was evil at the first place, I do that frequently, I can be so naive AT FIRST...but not second: -))

You see, HE IS THE ONE WHO USES BRAINWASH...first those who do not agree with him are must be vain...second accusing Jeffrey with a total lie...third stating a very messy "personal issue" and lacking any kind of facts yet staying with HIS EMOTIONALLY CHARGED ASSUMPTION and putting any reflector out of themselves by heavily trying to accuse and prove some one else 'questionable"...well fuck it...who is really very seriously questionable is this guy called David....whoever he is and from whatever he did before, and for whatever reason he let himself be influenced by this evil force HE IS RIGHT NOW. His own words and intention speaks for himself, so does Jeffrey's words and intention and WORK speak for himself.

Listen Ely to all what he had to say: Now if all this is not coming from a single intention as to WANTING TO HURT AND HARM, than what a heck is it?? Think about it....it is a man who actually knows Jeffrey personally so HE DOES KNOW that given Jeffrey's nature HE WILL NEVER GO INTO ANY KIND OF DEFENSE regarding his own personal life...and this person KNOWING THIS ABUSE THIS.... It is even more disgusting because of that... But I can go on: he doesn't care at what price he can have his harming goal...he is ready to personally belittle and insult every single students of Jeffrey, stating that "we are brainwashed" and we are "stupid followers".... Well all I can say in my own name is that: Fuck all brainwasher, who use accusation judgment and making others wrong for their OWN agenda.... I had enough of them during many lives including this one when I was growing up in a communist country, and I can assure you they sounded very much like David, and used the same fucking kind of tools ...so I can recognize them if not sooner later for sure: -)) An in my personal opinion David displays all the psychology of that...and I may add to it, that I don't say that everyone is stupid, or vain if doesn't agree with me...to be honest I don't care at all who agrees with me....I do my best to point out with FACTS why I came to my conclusion, and everyone free to use it or disregard it, it is up to them.... But one more thing Ely I would suggest to think about: IF David was simple some one with a different astrological opinion or view so to speak, what the heck stops him to create his own school, make up his own message board and there he can say whatever he likes....well, provided, that there will be people to listen of course...I sure wont after all, because for me, people with

strong emotional compulsions and unable to intellectually neutrally build a discussion are not the one I like to listen at all...but on the other hand I won't be going to his message board and won't be stating that I think he is wrong you see...and I am sure that Jeffrey too wouldn't waste his time doing that to him....so first of all how come David on the other hand compulsively needing that?? Think about it....

Just one more thing: David amongst the other shit accused Jeffrey with deleting the notes that challenge his teaching or accuse him.... While the truth is that he never deleted anything at all regarding HIM, no matter what it was...you can go back to the archive and see all the messages, there are many accusations, he never even said ONE WORD to defend himself...the ONLY thing he ever deleted from here was indeed originally a hidden attempt to accuse him, but that never happened, because I bought into the person as he presented himself as some one in need, so I wanted to help, yet it occurred to me through that process that something is absolutely not right in here, but anyway through my interaction and honestly through my stupidity, the whole thing ended up as an ATTACK AGAINST ME: -))

So Jeffrey deleted an attack against one of his students, you see, while never a single thing that affected HIMSELF.... So think about that one too....

Anyway as a conclusion in here I would say that, and 'scuse my language:

I do give the benefit of the doubt to anyone and everyone, and even if I notice things between the lines, I would never address them first, I try to be as fair and as neutral as I can UNTIL IT SURELY REVEALS WHAT IS THE PERSON'S ACTUAL GOAL AND AGENDA...ONLY when it clearly reveals that it is indeed an evil agenda, aimed to harm and hurt, I would say "Fuck you"..

And I do say right now....Yes Fuck you David for the following things

1) ignoring my honest attempt to fairly respond and communicate with you
2) for personally hurting, belittling and judging me while you don't know me at all, calling me within many a "brainwashed" and a "follower" just because that's comfortable for you for your own compulsive emotional scenario here, and not giving the slightest respect to any one at all...

3) for making up a total lie and presenting here just to ruin a person's reputation that you are obviously jealous of, and you don't understand the incredible damage you may cause to others THAT MIGHT BELIEVE IN YOUR LIE, and won't be able to really get the gift what Jeffrey is offering to them...stopping them on their evolution putting confusing thoughts into their minds, so HARMING POTENTIALLY MANY SOULS APART OF JEFFREY..

4) And last but not least fuck you David for hurting the human being called Jeffrey on this earth, fuck you for accusing one of those that ACTUALLY REALLY WALK THEIR TALK, fuck you for the personal hurt that this cause to this soul, while it is trying to give its possible best it can. Possible best obviously doesn't necessarily mean "perfect" but you see everything is relative...to me it seems compare to you in every aspect, professionally, and PERSONALLY this soul is far closer to that notion of "human perfection" than you who wants to "warn" others to be cautious. For that matter I would say that everyone better be cautious about YOU and better put you INTO A MAGNIFYING GLASS, AS WHAT YOU ARE REALLY SAYING AND WHY ARE YOU SAYING IT... On the other hand, if I wanted to, I can also make up

hundreds of false names and can place here "ditto" or whatever...I don't do that because I respect myself more than hiding in any kind of "anon" .. That again is a question of motivation and inner valuesystem.... Love and Blessings to all, even to those right now I am really agry at: -)) the anger is for the present actions and not for the "being"..

As tomorrow every soul/scorpio CAN realize that it indeed CAN chose Neptune as its self-image...doesn't have to be entrapped in scorpio....

Violet: Lia, you have repeatedly demonstrated hysteria regarding the subject of evil, which is a force propelled by fear, ie evil. Every time it comes up on this board you go ballistic and irrational and demonstrate your own personal insecurities ad infinitum. All of you who have brandished David have blown this entirely out of proportion and read in things that a secure and balanced person would not only would never dream in their worst hangover, but to lash out so aggressively is insane. That is not how you deal with evil if...IF that is the presence at hand. You all talk about Yogananda etc and Jesua and Light and none of you throwing stones and napalm obviously have had the remotest education, training or exposure to how to deal with real evil. You only feed the fire with gasoline. But you guys light one first and then throw on the gas.

No name: I try and usually stay out of things like this but I do feel that by stating this I am honoring Jeffrey. I DO know both Jeffrey and David and so for Ely and others who don't know David, I'll tell you this: Jeffrey has ALWAYS come from a heart place (even when putting students in their place) he is pure, wholesome, authentic and beautiful. David and others involved in this personal scenario do not. Lia is right about everything. He has put out e-mails in the past putting down Jeffrey in subtle but effective tones.....he's always made me nervous and sad because of this....he does NOT come from a heart place. He is not wholesome or pure in intention, period. Although he is a loving being.....you can tell, but just infuenced by 'negative', 'evil' whatever!!!!....just feel it in your heart and it will tell you the answer. Hopefully no one has been turned off EA because of this David ordeal... God'ess bless David.....i hope that you heal the pain that started this BS in the first place and LET GO!!!

Whoever: LIA, BEFORE YOU CHOOSE TO JUDGE AND ANALYSE ME ON THIS VERY PUBLIC BOARD FOR CHOOSING TO RESPOND TO YOU WITHOUT ADDING MY NAME, OR ACCUSE ME OF BEING ANY OF THE PEOPLE WHO HAVE SHOWN UP HERE PRIOR TO THIS POSTING. I'D JUST LIKE TO POINT OUT AS ONE OF JEFFREY'S STUDANTS THAT YOU ARE HARDLY A VERY GOOD ADVERT FOR EA. YOU CONTINUALLY CHOOSE TO ATTACK AND ACCUSE PEOPLE WHO SHOW UP HERE IN DEFENCE OF JEFFREY.

WITH ALL DUE RESPECT OF WHICH IS FADING FAST JEFF DOESN@T NEED YOU CRAWLING OUT OF HISS ASS> HE IS A GROWN UP AND MAYBE YOU OUGHT TO GROW UP TOO THE LANGUAGE YOU HAVE CHOSEN TO USE ON HIS BOARD IS DISGUSTING> THIS IS HIS BOARD REMEMBERSO PLEASE

RESPECT THAT AND REALISE THAT WE DON'T ALL WISH TO COME HERE AND CONSTANTLY SEE YOU ATTACKING PEOPLE> THANK YOU>>

Private: "Well it is evil...the motivation behind it...first he came up with an argument...well it was actually wrong, despite at the first sight sounded interesting....haven't you noticed at the end he said in a hidden way: THOSE WHO DO NOT AGREE WITH ME THEY MUST BE VAIN. "

*It seems those who do not agree with you and your ways and have your opinions are Evil.

* Who the hell are you to judge people you don't even know of?

"What kind of argument is that ?? Think about it Ely...what kind of tool is that?? Isn't that the same what in a bigger way the churches, the nazis the communists etc. used?? If you do not agree with my "truth" you are not just wrong but ULTIMATELY YOU ARE SOME KIND OF SINNER.... "

*What are you doing here if not trying to convince others that there opinion is not valid?

"Think about it THIS IS WHAT IT MEANS....

: This is not "challenging Jeffrey" it is ACCUSING IT...that's the method evil influence uses..in every scenario in millions and millions of ways...that is the psychology behind it... "

*Evil creates the opposite reality intended and that's exactly what you are doing right here right now.

: Jeffrey for example never used this, he may said that something was wrong BUT NEVER ADDED ANYTHING THAT DAVID DID...

: That's the major difference, apart the fact that David's ideas actually wrong, but that is not the problem, who's not made mistakes and came up with wrong conclusions...that's fine, what is NOT FINE IS THE FUCKING JUDGMENT....

* You are making the biggest judgements of all and you are infact wrong in your delluded thinking.

: Now this is just the first thing, this was very subtle and hidden ...not everyone noticed it. But go further:

* Perhaps people need to be made aware of you and your true colors and look futher. After this latest outburst on this board you just lack any credibility in what you are or what you do.

: Second: he didn't give a damn of what I was trying to say out of my own understanding that had nothing to do with Jeffrey....that's another point that thank God/ess Jeffrey has the potential to help me and I am sure many others to GO ON ON THEIR OWN WAY....he is one of the very rare human beings who is able to do that...so I came up with my own independent thinking that actually agrees with what Jeffrey's teaching but not because I am a "follower"because he happens to understand more than what I do, and for that reason he is able to help me ON MY OWN WAY, able to point if I am on a wrong track, shows the point why, and I can think it through and will come up BY MYSELF what is right...so when I am right he is able to assure me ...but that's a very different thing than being a "brainwashed follower" don't you think?? So for that I am very grateful for Jeffrey, because I myself did not meet any other human beings in this life that was really able to do that for me...simply because I challenged most of them, they lacked the capacity you see...I had experienced many different "teachers" and I can assure you Jeffrey is very rare....most of them are like David, will judge you if you don't follow them the way THEY

want you to....

* What exactly has he convinced you that is right?

: Second thing David is using the lowliest and most disgusting, yet most usual way to put Jeffrey down, in order to elevate himself: making up a total LIE about Jeffrey accusing him with it, and making a propaganda based on that lie, in order to make an attempt to undermine Jeffrey's personal credibility...that's typical, that's the way the churches did it, the nazis did it the communist did it and your American politicians of course still using it....

: Think about it Ely...on your own....

*Yes please do.

: Isn't that the best way to undermine Jeffrey's teaching to state something that will shock people?? Stating that HE claimed he was Jesus...it is just so disgusting to use this fucking shit, so David is twisting around Jeffrey's knowledge of past lives, through which he told that he was in proximity at the time to Jesus, so twist this and shock people emotionally so they wouldn't look after the facts, they will EMOTIONALLY turn away from Jeffrey and his teaching because of the emotional CHARGE this could cause...this is exactly the effect that for example the nazis used to make up films with total lies about Jews, so they will be EMOTIONALLY BIASED before they can think about what actually going on in their everyday reality...they did this fucking successfully you know....

: If you don't then look after it read about it...

* It's you who is making people turn away from this teaching by undermining the very thing you speak of with false accusations.

*I have never seen any of the people you have attacked come on this board and abuse it with the language you yourself have used. We can all be angry that's no excuse!

: It is extremely evil, and the agenda IS AT PLACE at the very first place....

*You are extremely evil in my eyes since evil creates the opposite reality intended. Stop accusing this of others, you are a fanatic.

: So what actually occurs here as I see it David accusing Jeffrey with couple of things the above way. One of them is "brainwash". Of course interestingly and revealingly what he is accusing Jeffrey are the VERY THINGS THAT HE IS DOING. For example he is doing at least attempting a BRAINWASH right here on the message board....it is shocking and disgusting....

: These things are always very well "set" you see, they are "seem" to happen so "innocently"...that's the intention to be seem that way...

: Oh he just posted his opinion...and if some one dare to NAME it, the moment they accuse back and appear the "innocent victim"...

* Projection going on here that's exactly what you are doing, projecting.

: Well I am sick of it to be honest...I really didn't noticed that it was evil at the first place, I do that frequently, I can be so naive AT FIRST...but not second:-))

*A lot of people here are sick of you and it's about time they spoke up about it.

Are you the only one who can use this board to chat about stuff other than what it was intended for, EA?

: You see, HE IS THE

: ONE WHO USES BRAINWASH...first those who do not agree with him are must be

vain...second accusing Jeffrey with a total lie...third stating a very messy "personal issue" and lacking any kind of facts yet staying

: with HIS EMOTIONALLY CHARGED ASSUMPTION and putting any reflector out of themselves by heavily trying to accuse and prove some one else 'questionable'....well fuck it...who is really very seriously questionable is this guy called David....whoever he is and from whatever he did before, and for whatever reason he let himself be influenced by this evil force HE IS RIGHT NOW.

*You are right now Evil and if you are influenced by Jeff right now, then I question you.

: His own words and intention speaks for himself, so does Jeffrey's words and intention and WORK speak for himself.

*Yes it does, very much so.

: Listen Ely to all what he had to say:

: Now if all this is not coming from a single intention as to WANTING TO HURT AND HARM, than what a heck is it??

*Listen to yourself, you sound just like a David Koresh follower.

: Think about it....it is a man who actually knows Jeffrey personally so HE DOES KNOW that given Jeffrey's nature HE WILL NEVER GO INTO ANY KIND OF DEFENSE regarding his own personal life...and this person KNOWING THIS ABUSE THIS....

*Well they usually let others do the defense..Believing that lets the work speak for itself.

: It is even more disgusting because of that...

: But I can go on: he doesn't care at what price he can have his harming goal...he is ready to personally belittle and insult every single students of Jeffrey, stating that "we are brainwashed" and we are "stupid followers"....

* Others can have opinions too.

: Well all I can say in my own name is that: Fuck all brainwasher, who use accusation judgment and making others wrong for their OWN agenda.... I had enough of them during many lives including this one when I was growing up in a communist country, and I can assure you they sounded very much like David, and used the same fucking kind of tools ...so I can recognize them if not sooner later for sure:-)) An in my personal opinion David displays all the psychology of that...and I may add to it, that I don't say that everyone is stupid, or vain if doesn't agree with me...to be honest I don't care at all who agrees with me...I do my best to point out with FACTS why I came to my conclusion, and everyone free to use it or disregard it, it is up to them....

*Bull shit you crave attention and turn into a delluded loony when you don't get that attention, you go on the attack like you have to many people in the past who choose for what ever reason not to respond to you.

: But one more thing Ely I would suggest to think about: IF David was simple some one with a different astrological opinion or view so to speak, what the heck stops him to create his own school, make up his own message board and there he can say whatever he likes....well, provided, that there will be people to listen of course...I sure wont after all, because for me,

: people with strong emotional compulsions and unable to intellectually neutrally build a discussion are not the one I like to listen at all...* PROJECTION OF SELF !! but on the other hand I won't be going to his message board and wont be stating that I think he is wrong you see...and I am sure that Jeffrey too wouldn't waste his time doing that to him....so first of all how come David on the other hand compulsively needing that??

: Think about it.... *The only one here who is compulsive in stating their opinion is you.

: Just one more thing: David amongst the other shit accused Jeffrey with deleting the notes that challenge his teaching or accuse him....

: While the truth is that he never deleted anything at all regarding HIM, no matter what it was...you can go back to the archive and see all the messages, there are many accusations, he never even said ONE WORD to defend himself...the ONLY thing he ever deleted from here was indeed originally a hidden attempt to accuse him, but that never happened, because I bought into the person as he presented himself as some one in need, so I wanted to help, yet it occurred to me through that process that something is absolutely not right in here, but anyway through my interaction and honestly through my stupidity, the whole thing ended up as an ATTACK AGAINST ME:-))

* what the heck are you talking about??

: So Jeffrey deleted an attack against one of his students, you see, while never a single thing that affected HIMSELF....

* You need to wake up big time.

: So think about that one too....

: Anyway as a conclusion in here I would say that, and 'scuse my language:

: I do give the benefit of the doubt to anyone and everyone, and even if I notice things between the lines, I would never address them first, I try to be as fair and as neutral as I can UNTIL IT SURELY REVEALS WHAT IS THE PERSON'S ACTUAL GOAL AND AGENDA...ONLY when it clearly reveals that it is indeed an evil agenda, aimed to harm and hurt, I would say : "Fuck you" ..

*Like you gave the benefit of the doubt to someone who turned up on this board at the end of their rope? Like you attacked a person and then proceeded to publically analyse that person you did not know, based on your deluded personal opinion. You attacked that person just because they chose not to respond to you but to reply to other postings here. You were telling that person they had to contact you or basically fuck off, while all the time you used this board selfishly to rant telling others they couldn't do so, asking sure you got the last shout until someone else out there rightly called your reputation to question and that's where the message was deleted. Some people who turn up here are indeed genuine that person actually did get in touch with another student here!

: And I do say right now....Yes Fuck you David for the following things

: 1) ignoring my honest attempt to fairly respond and communicate with you

*What the fuck makes you think it was David? Assuming you are all seeing all knowing. Perhaps your first mistake of many. But it makes it look good to lump everyone who turns up here together, making it look like it's the same person.

: 2) for personally hurting, belittling and judging me while you don't know me at all, calling me within many a "brainwashed" and a follower" just because that's comfortable for you for your own compulsive emotional scenario here, and not giving the slightest respect to any one at all...

* If the cap fits.

: 3) for making up a total lie and presenting here just to ruin a person's reputation that you are obviously jealous of, and you don't understand the incredible damage you may cause to others

THAT MIGHT BELIEVE IN YOUR LIE, and wont' be able to really get the gift what Jeffrey is offering to them...stopping them on their evolution putting confusing thoughts into their minds, so HARMING POTENTIALLY MANY SOULS APART OF JEFFREY..

* Blah blah blah. Do you ever tire of listening to you?

: 4) And last but not least fuck you David for hurting the human being called Jeffrey on this earth, fuck you for accusing one of those that ACTUALLY REALLY WALK THEIR TALK, fuck you for the personal hurt that this cause to this soul, while it is trying to give its possible best it can. Possible best obviously doesn't necessarily means "perfect" but you see everything is relative...to me it seems compare to you in every aspect, professionally, and PERSONALLY this soul is far closer to that notion of "human perfection" than you who wants to "warn" others to be cautious. For that matter I would say that everyone better be cautious about YOU and better put you INTO A MAGNIFYING GLASS, AS WHAT YOU ARE REALLY SAYING AND WHY ARE YOU SAYING IT...

*I have seen you HURT people on this board by lacking in compassion and personally attacking them in order to induce shocks? Fuck you! If you choose to call harshness a spiritual discipline then that's your problem, no doubt the koresh followers HAD to believe that, else it shakes their very foundation to the core.

You are even turning people who believe in Jeffrey against him in order for them to answer YOUR attacks. Your creating doubts in peoples minds about the whole of EA even if inadvertently, now that's evil!

: On the other hand, if I wanted to, I can also make up hundreds of false names and can place here "ditto" or whatever...I don't do that because I respect myself more than hiding in any kind of "anon" ..

*Ever occur to you there is more than one person out here, infact a few that is pissed off, that's obvious by the fact that I am just someone who has posted right now because I'm sick and fucking tired of you. Yes there is a few of us. Do not accuse me of being hundreds of other peoples, I am not David, nor am I anon or any other fucking name you assume me to be. I'm someone who has chosen to stay anon. That's my prerogative.

: That again is a question of motivation and inner valuesystem....

*Not all of us crave the spotlight of attention, especially from Jeffrey ;)

Maximo: Can you feel the LOVE Well folks can you feel the love on this board.

Love and Light indeed. All this for \$300 bucks. Hi Jeffery....Hi David.... You guys need another board where us new students can read your texts without any one else jumping in. If you guys will post your birth data we can all do synast/composites on you guys while you duke it out. I've no prior knowledge of astrology I don't feel unduly influenced by either side or any side for that matter. I understood David's argument. I'll make-up my own mind thank you. I suspect others will as well. Davids posting as Ely mentioned was not all that earth shaking. Sorry if some of you are disapointed. It is just a rehash of a very old arguement. I see that it is still tender in some peoples minds. If you could leave the emotionalism out of it, this could become a really facinating thread. One in which we could explore

our individual deep spiritual meanings and understandings. One thing that does bother me is this need to stamp out the opposing view points. Emotional responses of this nature indicate to me a deep hurt. One that requires that I temper everything that people are saying. This takes energy away from trying to discover what you are trying to mean as opposed to what you are saying. I would like to hear it. All of it. Impassioned eloquent arguments please. I would like to hear the pros and the cons. This would make a more productive learning environment. Rather than hide the dissenting vote till the very end there by insuring some of those intense shocks and crisis that we do like to banter about. The truth will stand or fall on it's own merit and I would like to get credit for being older than 3 (lives).

Jeffery... What I have been able to grasp of EA I find to be accurate and insightful

I think that a mind that could conceive of this is obviously GIFTED and a wonder. What you claim to be in your past lives I would like to hear. And now due to this little tiff I want to know who David was in that past life and who he thinks he was, and while were at it your other defenders of the faith. Cuz I would like to know. Maybe this all has some really deep roots, you think ????? Btw. For stating and standing by some of the principles listed in your (our) EA. I've been accused of being insane by some those that WERE closest to me. If you take my meaning. I how ever understand those principles to be sound, accurate and necessary as evidenced by the results their of. With out EA, even at my limited understanding, I would not have been able to do as I needed to. My Hat is of to you Thanks.... I don't take everything you state as gospel (pun intended). I test and analyze.

I enjoy it very much. If I feel that I need to reinterpret something then I do. Till

there is a need to reinterpret it again. So far I come back to what you say and others in astrology as well. Slowly I gain insights that I did not have before. Thanks again for the opportunity. May we all seek Understanding. Through Understanding, Enlightenment And through Enlightenment, Salvation Max

Pete: POINT TAKEN AND WELL SAID VIOLET, BUT WHY BOTHER TO POST AND BRING IT ALL UP AGAIN WHEN THIS POST WAS CLEARLY OLD AND HAD ALMOST BEEN LAID TO REST. MAYBE A GOOD IDEA IF JEFFREY DELETES ALL THIS NEGATIVE STUFF SO IT STOPS ATTRACTING FURTHER COMMENTS IN FUTURE?

Violet: I Cant believe the neurosis of too many of the females on this board who rant about evil and elaborate in obsessive repetition attempting to beat someone down with their judgment, all the while calling the kettle black. How infantile and base to use this board to haul anyone on the carpet in public. Too often message space is abused, and must be literally ignored in order to spare the readers from the fear/domination based hysteria of those of you who have a little knowledge and way too much venom and compulsion to "inform" someone that they aren't as illuminated as you, who are not basing on experience, but second hand information. Where this info is from is irrelevant, be it Jeffrey or anyone, because it is second hand, and not your

own. Are you still so naive and pitiful that you are taking intellectual definitions or diagnosis and inflating it beyond recognition to masterbate your need to feed your own taste for fear based experience... in your case pointing your finger like the judges of the inquisition and the fools that claimed only priests could confir with God. You are no different. Your extensive PERSONAL and out of place profanity and condemnation is OUT OF PLACE AND UNWANTED ON THIS BOARD. you make evil ... by ranting about it... YOU FEED IT. : : GET A LIFE and start projecting wholeness blessings and love instead of the fragmentation and darkness and pain that you accuse others of. Those of you who fail to have learned an ancient truth, and a simple Jungian practice, that to extend love to an enemy ,or anything frightening, is to dismantle its negative power, need to go back to school and quit acting like you have a Ph.D in metaphysics. Yes, it may take more love and stillness than you can fathom, but that is what works ultimately. It doesn't mean you have to hang with them. It means you don't feed the negativity, and you do feed what is nurturing in life supporting. It is like Mary holding the flame still, utterly still in the wind. When you can maintain yourself and be still, THAT will save you from the evil you SO GREATLY FEAR AND RESENT THAT YOU HAVE TO ATTACK IT AND BECOME AS IT IS. SUCKERS.

Violet: You just dont get it. Go look in a mirror before you open your mouth again. YOUR VEHEMENCE is the manifestation and propagation of evil. Your profanities are exemplary and classic symptoms.

Violet: Thank you pete. Amen

Lia - July 24, 2002:

You may want to have a look at Jeffrey's webpage before some of you guys continue your attacks.....I may be as imperfect as I am and I never said that I was nearly as evolved as Jeffreyall I know is that what this soul called Jeffrey was and is trying to do is a GIFT for ALL...and I do and would do anything I can to defend him from attacks and accusation ...and I am sure I am not alone who would want to have him alive and be able to continue teaching us.... PLEASE all of you who feel this way PRAY for HIS LIFE now

and for others please leave the message board free from attacks....as imperfect as I am you can hate me if you like fine, I included my email so if you think there is something more you like to say go ahead send your criticism to me.....but don't hurt HIM anymore!! Please leave the message board alone with that....

Rather lets PRAY TOGETHER forgive me if I didn't know better and expressed my views and feelings in an imperfect way, still join in a prayer for our teacher...Yes David, please you too!! I know that there is a place in your heart deep behind the anger and the hurt... Love and Blessings Lia

2) Last quarter square

Posted by Nancy on July 02, 2002 at 19:01:19:

Jeffrey: I'm not completely clear about the last quarter square. It's described as a crises in consciousness/beliefs, along with the need to be in the unknown, courage to act from that unknown place... So, the purpose of this square is to let go of the already formed belief system/systems, along with creating internal courage to act from an unknown territory or place? Also mentioned was the destruction of the original purpose; from the conjunction? Then one moves toward the balsamic or culminating aspect.. How can one destroy the original purpose, be in the unknown place/space and then move on towards culmination-"It's "already destroyed/apart, how can that thing/energy then culminate? Anyways, I can feel the cycle/energy of each aspect, but when the last quarter square comes, I don't feel/get it. thanks for your input.

Jeffrey: Nancy No .. some of your words are not what i have presented as in destruction of the original purpose .. the issue at the last quarter square is to EXPAND beyond the existing orientation and understanding of 'reality' .. to go beyond the existing culturally prescribed beliefs, values, norms, customs, etc, etc .. to expand into ways of understanding life into progressively cosmological understandings of the nature of life, phenonmenal reality, one's sense of purpose and identity .. for example let's say we have a merc/jupiter in a last quarter square .. and let's assume for the moment that the individual had identified or 'believed' for many years, a few lifetimes, the creation myth defined by the garden of eden myth .. and all that that implies .. the last quarter square, from an evolutionary point of view, means to create a crisis in consciouness, or belief, in which the very nature of the crisis is determined by the necessity of evolving beyond that belief and way of understanding life .. this confrontation and necessity will then create a crisis in consciouness in which the individual will progressively check out, on an experimental basis , various belief systems or cosmological systems that confront, by there vary nature, the garden of eden myth .. in this way, as the individual checks out various different systems of understanding the nature of life itself, it then affects how the individual UNDERSTANDS the original purpose of the conjunction between the two planets ..

3) another question about the phases

Posted by Nancy on July 04, 2002 at 10:03:07:

Jeffrey, When determining the phase does one look, firstly, at the faster planet and applies it toward the slower one;

Jeffrey: Nancy In determining the phase between any two planets, except the sun, you always use the slower moving of the two being considered as your baseline or start point. Then in a counterclockwise direction simply determine the degrees of difference which then equals the phase. When considering the Sun the Sun is always the baseline between itself and a planet .. this is because it is the center of our solar system.

if it reconjuncts with it- it's in an upper/waning aspect or the phase would be Full-balsamic? IF the slower one reconjuncts with the oppos. point of the slow. one-then a waxing or new-gibbous phase? Would a correct example be

If sun is at 29 taurus/2nd house and neptune at 2 degrees/scorpio/7th house, that would be in a full phase?

Jeffrey: In this example the Sun is the baseline .. thus in a counterclockwise direction Neptune is in a Gibbous Phase ..

And would Chiron at 22degrees/aquar./12th h.and pluto is in leo/5th h.at 29 degrees, in a gibbous phase? I never did alot of this phase stuff so need to get it straight.Thanks.

Jeffrey: Yes, using Pluto as the baseline in this example does equal the gibbous phase ...

4) Posted by Vanya on July 05, 2002 at 20:52:54:

Jeffrey Is there a specific evolutionary phase that belongs to the type of individuals who are extremely fixed and sometimes arrogant about their beliefs. For example...individuals who 'know' that there is a better way to live in harmony with the Earth and become extremely strict and finatical about it to the point where they cannot function peacefully in the ordinary world and thus usually hide away and become negative about consensus society instead of lovingly trying to integrate into it. I was thinking it may be Individuated because of the radical behaviour but it seems that it could fall into 2nd spirtual as well. Hope that was clear and not too general. thanks, Vanya

Jeffrey: Vanya well from what you have described i would put this in the second stage individuated .. 'refusal to intergrate into society' ..

5) Definition of "Applying"

Posted by Vic on July 07, 2002 at 09:40:31:

I'm a beginning student. How does one figure out "how" a planet is applying (or not applying)to another planet? Is there a ny particular formula? Thanks!
Vic

Jeffrey: Vic The slower moving of any two planets correlates with the baseline, or start point, in determining a phase .. for example jupiter at 0 aries, and merc at 0 cancer would correlate to an exact first quarter phase .. that same baseline, or staring planet, then serves as the basis of knowing what is applying to what .. i.e. jupiter in this example would be applying to mercury .. and this would be true all the way thru 179 degrees .. taking the same two planets, jupiter and mercury, yet now having jupiter at 0 aries, and mercury at 181 degrees of separation, i.e. 1 degree of libra, this would not only be a full phase but now mercury will be applying to jupiter .. so, in essence, from 181 degrees right up to 360 degrees, the planet that is now moving towards the baseline planet, in this example jupiter, would be applying .. the baseline planet applies from 0 degrees thru 179 degrees ..

6) a few questions

Posted by Suzy on July 08, 2002 at 13:00:16:Re: a few questions

Hi Jeffrey, Symbols of the witch hunts for previous incarnations? These occurred approx 1500-1700's. Does this correlate to a chart with Pisces, Aries and Taurus emphasis (because these are the symbols correlating with these years in the Astrological sub-age list)? *Jeffrey: yes that can be ...*

One more, I think in the 2nd set of tapes you mentioned Venus emphasis in a composite with the Nodes or Pluto indicates a connection as siblings. Is this correct?

Jeffrey: yes, siblings that were intimate ... intimate siblings correlates with libra/venus .. one of the legs in the natural triad between gemini, libra, and aquarius ...

What about Mercury? 4/10th emphasis?

Jeffrey: yes, but the merc symbol would not correlate to the intimate siblings .. just siblings within the context of a family ...

7) 12th house buzz?

Posted by Mark S on July 09, 2002 at 00:16:48:

Hi Jeffrey, Recently, my Pluto progressed into my 12th house. Within the last couple of months I've been aware of what I can only describe as a mild buzz feeling. I'm not a substance user so I really can't ascribe it to anything I have ingested. Just a calm, mellow, sleepy buzz. Does this have anything to do with the activation of the pituitary gland you pointed out in vol.1? Is it part of the awakening of new areas of the brain? My dreams are more vivid and have a lot of past life content with souls I have encountered in this incarnation. Is this normal?

Thanks, Mark S.

Jeffrey: Mark no, it is the pineal gland that is causing this ..

8) Retrograde Conjunctions

Posted by Bonnie on July 10, 2002 at 16:30:04:

Hi Jeffrey - I have a question regarding retrograde conjunctions. I'm looking at a chart of a baby that was born this morning. Uranus and Pallas are conjunct in the 8th, however, both are retrograde and Pallas has previously passed Uranus and retrograded back over it. Does this change or affect the balsamic conjunction? It would seem that it would give it new phase energy in some way, or is she simply repeating the balsamic conjunction. Also, (double checking my understanding) since Venus is in the 29th degree of Leo opposing this conjunction (waning) she had some illumination (last life) regarding this dynamic which will be brought to completion this life. Thanks for your help. Bonnie

Jeffrey: Bonnie It is a balsamic conjunction .. that is the imprint of her birth moment .. and yes to the venus issue ..

9) 20000

Posted by james patrick on July 10, 2002 at 23:32:17:

Hello Jeffrey In reference to the influence of Minor Planet 2000WR106 (Varuna)...Discovered as a member of the classical Kuiper Belt on November 28th 2000, it is one of the brightest Trans-Neptunian Objects other than Pluto and its satellite Charon. As such, it is the most recently "discovered" potential in the unfolding of our evolution. Since it's been referred to as "Pluto's Peer" I'm sure it's caught your attention and I'm curious as to how your intuition is interpreting its energy.... Historically: Varuna is one of the oldest of the vedic deities. As creator and upholder of the cosmos and the "keeper of divine order," he holds influence over the "twelve-spoked wheel of the cyclical year" and the "path one follows to a goal." Called omnipotent and omniscient, he is responsible for the movement of the spheres and for the maintenance of earth's form; "he watches the flight of every bird, is present at every gathering, and knows every thought." Note: From the heliocentric perspective, Varuna was exactly (within minutes) opposed the midpoint of the Neptune/Pluto sextile creating a Yod formation on the day of its discovery.

So I ask: What is Varuna's placement within our present schemata of evolution? what potentials & possibilities does it represent? what new aspect of consciousness can we behold? This "Quest-I-On" has become "astrologically personal" (read transit) at this time and I seek some input/objectivity in an attempt to put a finger on this unknown potential... Personally: Varuna is currently making its third (of five) conjunction to my natal Saturn (which is: Conjunct natal ASC, focus of a Yod with Mars & Neptune, Last Quarter Sqr to Pluto, and ruler of natal 7th & 8th). The final exact conjunction follows an exact Chiron opposition and precedes my first Saturn return by three months. Additionally, Uranus just stationed Conj natal Mercury and Neptune is stationing Conj natal Mars and Tri natal Pluto. Needless to say, my head is full of ideas if anyone is interested in this discussion... Has anyone else been experimenting with this energy? Has anyone else gotten hits or awaiting them? Varuna is currently direct @ 11 Cancer 50's and its ephemeris is posted at Astrodienst... -jim

Jeffrey: Jim Well, first, historically speaking, Varuna is not male but female .. the 'goddess of the sea' .. which then has a fundamental correlation to Neptune, Pices .. as such, to me, it's intention archetypically is to dissolve anything that is preventing direct connection to THE SOURCE OF ALL THINGS .. which includes all artificial conditioning of any kind including spiritual conditioning .. in the CONTEXT of the times that we are now all living, from a consensus point of view, it means to me that progressively thru 'external events' of an increasingly cataclysmic nature that it will enforce a 'union of the collective consciousness' in such a way as to promote a unified field of collective intention that honors, thru necessity, a return to a state of balance within the totality of Creation in general, and a state of balance with NATURE specifically on this planet. This will effect all levels of reality including political and economic .. for those who are evolved beyond the consensus, especially those in the spiritual state, it will increase or direct perception of the Source ..

Lia: Hi Jim, I am glad that someone else is also interested in this. From the time I discovered Varuna in Astroidents and I realized it is a new unchecked potential I started to make a little experiment in my chart. From the description there the potential of "all knowing" triggered my intuition, but I can't explain it I don't fully understand what I found. The last 6-5 years includes some of the most profound changes in my life and this "coincides" with Varuna's transit (well along with other very important transits too of course) But in fact I found in my chart an intriguing pattern that "coincides" very graphically with this transit...the present time is if I am correct the period when Varuna finally will leave that particular point in my chart, so this is the third time it "worked it through" and it is away now only by 3 degrees. The natal point is Lucifer in the 7th, and amongst other things that happened during this period this coincided with the fact, that I never believed in evil before and never understood life fully because of this denial or lack of understanding the polarity of life. Of course Jeffrey's work also came to me during this period, but this was just the end or a result of a continuous process of changes started earlier and included different profound things - including direct past life experiences and recognising the past with most souls have been around me in this life, and so many other things that basically turned me around 180 degrees compare to the consciousness I had before. Another interesting thing about this personal process astrologically is the fact that natal Lucifer makes an exact sextile to natal Varuna, so all this also coincided with Varuna making sextile to itself.

So if you interested about the correlation as what events took place in a nutshell from the time Varuna got close to this point, than the first the second and the third transits I could give you that data for observation and to ponder about it. I wouldn't place this here as it is somewhat personal, but I have no problem to share it in a personal email with someone who's also thinking about this "new" body on the sky and its role or importance astrologically. Love and Blessings Lia

10) Tape Question

Posted by Bonnie on July 11, 2002 at 13:22:04:

Hi Jeffrey, Thank you for the clarification on the last question. On the tapes in the Pluto/Uranus transit explanation, you recommend Niacin to correct circulation. Should this be the Niacin that causes flushing or not or doesn't it matter. You also recommend two types of herbs for the brain -- one is Don Quay (sp?) and the other is something Kola. I could not make out the word in front of Kola. Thanks again,
Bonnie

Shirley: The two herbs are: Dong Quai & Gotu Kola.

Jeffrey: Bonnie, the herb i mention is fo-ti

Bonnie: Jeffrey, Thanks. As far as the Niacin supplement -- flushing or non-flushing or it doesn't matter?

Jeffrey: Bonnie flushing .. the non-flushig kind has been altered to create the non-flushing effect.. the very alteration then changes how the niacin works within the body

...

11) so confused...??

Posted by vanya on July 11, 2002 at 15:00:34:

Jeffrey, please help me understand this.; you said that the ego is the subjected consciousness (moon/cncer) and that that was the same as spirit of the soul or ego of the soul (neptune/pisces) so then that would further mean that pisces and cancer are the same thing???? that can't be what you meant but that is what i read in the answer you gave marc....could you please clear this up for my little brain;)) Sorry but i've never REALLY understood your understanding of this. Thanks Vanya

Jeffrey: Vanya Ok, just like the Soul must create an ego for it's life in time/space realities like Earth so that it can have a distinct 'self image', cancer, in whatever life, remembering the the function of the ego is like the lens in a movie projector .. without the lens in the projector all's we would have on the screen is diffuse light whereas the lens allows for the inherent images within the film to be 'focused', so too does the soul have a timeless, neptune, identity or ego that transcends time and spcace...neptune, pisces .. which is eternal. this is what the symbolism of the triad between cancer, scorpio, and pisces means in evolutionary terms .. meaning a progressive evolution and metamorphoses thru which the center of gravity ... saturn .. the structural nature of consciousness .. shifts from subjective identification of oneself .. and that being the only conscious identification for the vast majority of folks on the planet at this time... to one's eternal identity linked with THE SOURCE OF ALL THINGS .. meaning the center of gravity shifts from the subjective ego created by the soul in time/space realities to the soul itself .. when that shift occurs one's inner experience of oneself is utterly different that just being identified with the subjective ego that correlates to the moon .. it is comparable to standing on a beach at sundown when the sun is half above/below the observable horizon .. which means in that state of consciousness one's inner experience of 'oneself' is a dual experience wherein one experiences the distinct individuality of the life being lived as defined by the subjective ego of the moon, yet at the same time experiences one's eternal self or identity, the soul's individual indentity as reflected in the ego of the soul, or neptune. in this way cancer thru scorpio has confronted and evolved beyond the limitation .. scorpio .. of the subjective ego as a distinct, individual consciousness that had previously identified with only itself, it's own individuality, the 'real' sense of being separate from anything that it not the subjective self, to the awareness that has expanded to the point of being universal in which all that is separate, or appears to be seperate, is not .. meaning all manifesting from the same source .. and being utterly and fully conscious of this fact .. yet still experiencing the individuality of it's own, timeless, soul.

Vanya: so then, for an example; if you have a combo such as a moon (sub. ego) in pisces (eternal) and if it squares neptune, then you generally know that the individual for one reason or another has chosen to work on (or already has) dissolving the subjective ego?

Jeffrey: no .. one has to know the evolutionary condition or state of any given person .. for example any soul that is in the consensus would not be involved in any way in changing the center of gravity in their consciousness from the subjective ego created by the soul to the soul itself and thus inwardly 'identified' with their eternal ego of the soul .. neptune .. in a consensus state, for example, that pattern would tend to manifest as a person who is escaping their inner being in a variety of ways that could include work to an excessive degree, booze, drugs, and so on .. in the spiritual state then the answer would be yes but not in the sense of 'dissolving' the subjective ego .. that is not possible .. the issue is in 'transferring' the center of gravity in consciousness from the subjective ego to the soul .. thus the eternal ego of the soul .. neptune .. thus creating a permanent inner state of duality wherein the person is simultaneously experiencing their specific subjective ego/ identity in the life being lived AND AT THE SAME TIME their eternal identity .. ego of the soul .. neptune .. so it's not an issue of dissolving .. it is an issue of where the center of gravity .. saturn .. is within the consciousness ..

Vanya: also, scorpio fits in this as the part of the eternal source (soul) which allows us to evolve through experience ie; limitation?

*Jeffrey: yes .. that is the casuative dynamic that ultimately leads to the sanskrit words 'netti, netti' .. not this, not that .. so what is it ? it can only be god/ess ..
feel free to ask more about this vanya if need be ...*

Vanya: So, obviously Pluto is vital to understand within a chart and that's what EA is most about but what about neptune? As representing the Eternal Soul then it must have a HIGHER meaning in the chart than we (I) realize. Is it simply an area where we are merging within our consciousness with the Eternal Soul?

Jeffrey: If you mean by eternal soul that it equals god/ess then the answer is yes .. but remember that neptune is also one's eternal soul UNTIL itself is dissolved and merged back to the Source Of All Things: God/ess

Vanya: So whatever house neptune is in we are sort of giving it up for God'ess so to speak?

Jeffrey: the natal house of one's neptune, the sign that it is in, the aspects that it is making, where the sign pisces is, and the sign on the 12th house, the location of it's planetary ruler by house and sign, and aspects to it, and any planets in the 12th, aspects to them, the houses that they correlate too all correlate, relative to your question, of how one is NATURALLY meant to spiritualize their own life, how they in their own way can access and know God/ess, and, ultimately, where one can 'work' on behalf of god/ess .. the dynamic of 'karma yoga' where karma yoga allows one to actually experience the godhead within the agency of the work itself ..

Vanya: For example, neptune in the first (in the spiritual state); the aries function of self realization, self identification etc, is solely dedicated to merging with the Eternal Soul or God'ess? *Jeffrey: yes, this would be true in the spiritual state ..*

Vanya: Also, would a chart with virtually NO emphasis on Eternal Soul (Neptune/ pisces/ 12th house) indicate an individual who is concentrating on evolving their inner and outer reality in different ways before merging back to source (depending on spiritual state)? Or maybe someone who is 'ignoring' or resisting this inevitable path? Of course this is a generalization and there would obviously be MANY reasons why a soul would be experiencing this.

Jeffrey: all depends on the specific evolutionary condition of any given person .. i am not sure what you are asking in this question ..

Vanya: It seems that if you understand the water triad this way it becomes a very important part of the chart maybe the most vital symbols within our existence. You could get alot of info just by this triad. So, are the other planets/signs generally existing as 'side bars' to enhance and help along in evolving this triad in different ways?

Jeffrey: the 'sidebars' all correlate to 'desires' manifesting from the soul, desires that for whatever reasons the soul has determined it must act upon ... in the end it is, again , a matter of eliminating, scorpio, pluto, 8th house, all seperating desires to the exclusion of only one desire that can remain: to know and merge back to the Source Of All Things

Vanya: IF the Neptune function is indeed the Eternal Soul, then it would seem that planets have some sort of heirarchy no?

Jeffrey: all things in the manifested creation operate co-equally thru the interrelatedness of all things .. if by heirarchy you mean superior/inferior the answer is no ... if you use the word heirarchy in the context of natural law then yes there is .. i.e. god'ess/ consciouness/ the Source of all Things as the ultimate cause of the manifested creation which then leads to indiviudal souls, pluto, scorpio, 8th house that reflect that Source as manifested in time/space realities thru the duality of desire which then manifests thru specific identities in that time space reality like earth thru the creation of a subjective ego, moon, south node of moon, north node of moon, which is then given purpose and the power to creatively actualize that purpose, sun, which is then given individual form thru the current ego, moon, which then correaltes to the types of thoughts it must have in order to, on an ideational level understand that purpose, mercury, which then correlates to the nature of our inner relationship to ourself, how we relate to others, what constitutes the sense of 'meaning' in our lives relative to the underlying soul's purpose for the life and the value associations therein, venus, which then correlates to mars, and the desires manifesting from the soul which correlates to the current evolutionary intention for the life, by way of giving those desires subjective form, which are then given philosophical justification via the nature of what we come to 'believe' and thus how we 'interpret' our life experience, jupiter, which then determine the structural nature of our reality and consciousness, saturn, which then leads to the desire to go

beyond that structure, uranus, which then leads, ultimately back to neptune and the sanskrit saying 'netti, netti', not this, no that, so what is it that correlates to the ultimate meaning that i am seeking , the higher octave of venus .. neptune .. then the answer is yes ..

Vanya: What i was trying to ask that you didn't understand was; if a natal chart reflects virtually no emphasis on 12th house/pisces or neptune IE; no planets in pisces, nothing in 12 house and no major aspects to neptune, could this be because the soul may be neglecting the path to return to the source? Or perhaps the soul needs to concentrate on 'sidebar' issues before returning to Source etc?

Jeffrey: there can be no one answer to this vanya .. as you know each case / person is different .. all depends on context .. for example that same signature in a third state spiritual would mean no further focus is needed .. so the bottom line is that we must understand the individual context of any given person, and especially the evolutionary condition or state .. and, yes, it could mean what you have presented ..

Vanya: Also, many times we talk about the houses and the correlating signs and planets to symbolize virtually the same things. It seems to me that they would have to have some differences such as the houses reflecting a 'physical' manifestation for soul purpose, the Planets reflecting an 'inner' urging for soul purpose and the signs reflecting an 'outward expression' of the soul urgings. Is this correct?

Jeffrey: no .. the zodiac, the natural zodiac, correlates to the totality of consciousness .. the planets within the houses correlate to the psychology of that consciousness ... in combination this correlates to any individuals orientation to phenomenal reality

Vanya: So, instead of saying scorpio/8th house/pluto is soul evolution. Could you say; Pluto is the INWARD PULL TO EVOLVE, the 8th house will be a PHYSICAL MANIFESTATION onto the environment of the souls urging and Scorpio is an OUTWARD EXPRESSION of the soul's urge to evolve? Hope that's clear enough.

Jeffrey: all things in this life, in human form, manifest from within .. what is occurring within, all the dynamics, thus correlates to the 'outer' conditions or circumstances of the person's life ..

12) need help reading ages

Posted by Sylvia <mailto:sylviah@oregon.uoregon.edu> on July 15, 2002 at 14:52:53:

This is a question other students may be able to help me with as well as Jeffrey.

I am not clear on how to read/place people's past lives according to the chart on Astrological Ages and sub ages. Could someone help with this or direct me to where it is explained in the course or books. I've been having this

same trouble for some time ... Does this entail looking at the SN of the Moon and all the planets?

Thank you. Sylvia

Jeffrey: Sylvia This not something that is part of the material or course .. which is why i have not taught it .. the whole system that this refers to is something that i have been working on, developing, for over twenty years .. and it still needs some work .. one of the former laguna beach students, bambi horner, is very keen to continue this work .. so this fall i will be sharing what i have on it with her and she will pick it up from there ..

relative to your question .. let's say pluto is in leo in the natural ninth house .. the baseline are the houses .. thus, pluto in the ninth would correlate to the sagittarius age .. let's change that to pluto in leo in the third .. the natural house is gemini .. thus the gemini age .. if pluto were in sag, yet in the natural third house, this would correlate to the sub-age of gemini: sagittarius .. and so on ..

Sylvia: Thank you Jeffrey. Once we have placed a person in the age then we see the roots of their evolutionary purpose? How do we consider the role of the south nodes of all the planets together with this? I am not sure that is a clear question. I am working on one of the homework assignments and looking at the south nodes of the planets. I am thinking this must have some special correlation with looking at the ages and the lifetimes that are driving the evolutionary present??? Thank you again. Sylvia

13) Identifying Past Lives

Posted by Sylvia on July 25, 2002 at 17:25:35:

Here's my most persistent question. I am only on Chart Two. I have studied Hanne's chart (individual) and see that she has placed the client precisely in some past life conditions. I want to know how to do this. Are there any students reading with us here who have developed this skill and can give me some insights ...

SN plus what sort of time awareness??? Thank you.

Lia: Hi Sylvia, What I would suggest is to focus on the dynamics that you discover from the chart...as past life dynamics...according to my experience that reveals more than one life attached to one particular time/place....I think it is more important to get the bottomline as the underlying scenario/inner dynamics from a chart...also I think that the more repetition you find in the chart (i.e. a scenario sometimes restates itself by different symbols in the chart) the older are the dynamics, and the more sources it came from and obviously has been repeated, at least to a certain degree in different times/agesso I would say once you can get that "bottomline" from the chart, try to "match" it in your mind with different historical scenarios that you know of, but without any attempt to narrowing it into just that.... And I believe by time the more chart you deal with the more

intuitive insight will come to you as what would be the possibility for that particular scenario/dynamic to occur relative to ages...

For example if you see a 9th and 6th house scenario in stressful aspects perhaps Pluto involved with other planets, and even more if Pisces/virgo and/or the 12th house is also involved you can be almost sure that this might have something to do with the inquisition, if the patterns reveals victimization, persecution and the like....

I also think that to really place something into age/place precisely one need to have a wider knowledge of actual history...then the symbols start to "speak" more...

Hanne as your example had her european background higher education and I am sure she has studied history wider...this is reflects clearly to me in what she says. She didn't learned that within the framework of this course, yet because she already had it could use it to place things into that existing context of her knowledge about history, once she understood the bottomlines of the charts ...

Anyway, what I am trying to say is that I don't think that anyone's actual reading would be less worth and/or useful by not knowing the exact age of past lives, yet knowing the bottomlines and the lessons of a chart. Knowing the ages yet not knowing the exact chart dynamics and particular lessons to learn can be misleading in my personal opinion.... Does this make sense??
Love and Blessings Lia

Sylvia: Thank you Lia. I do think this is consistent with what Jeffrey has said in the past, to know the history. In reading Hanne's chart, I wondered how she could precisely attribute certain periods of experience to the client. I believe that your answer will be good guidance. By looking at the balance of the chart, the bottom line (meaning the Soul's intention, yes?), and then knowing the historical roots in the patriarchy years, and then knowing the healing intention that would realign the Soul/Ego with balance of both the matriarchal and patriarchal values ... Does this receive what you are saying?? Thank you dear Lia. God'dess Bless. Sylvia

Adina: Sylvia, I agree with Lia on the history and the dynamics. Also, in reference to patriarchy, there may also be lifetimes represented from matriarchal times. e.g. we all have the collective s node of neptune in aquarius, which goes back to the original matriarchal times, so we all have some of this information available through the collective unconscious. If you have a planet or asteroid conj the s node of neptune, then you personally had specific lifetimes going back to that time. Jeffrey has also spoken of Libra going back to ancient Rome and Greece, and Scorpio going back to ancient Egypt. Another source you may want to consider is Tad Mann's Logarithmic Time Scale found in his book, "The Elements of Reincarnation." (He also has some great info on how to look at each planet in reference to prior lives). Jeffrey once told me that his table is accurate within 7 years, i.e. you add 7 years to the years he gives, and that would indicate a lifetime....If i understand the rest of how to work with this, you then go to the geodetic equivalent of the sign and degree of whatever planet, and that will give you

the location.....or at least one of them. I've been able to verify this with some of my own placements, the years they correspond to and some prior lives I know about. Hope this helps. Blessings,

Sylvia: Thank you Adina. Blending this with Lia's suggestions gives me plenty to work with. I am still looking at the Pluto natural house and Jeffrey's timeline ages ... and the SN of the planets ... much appreciated ... I feel that sometime soon the correspondence school students will be told they can send their work to one of Jeffrey's other teachers ... because he is going to need his strength to heal ...
Love, Sylvia

Lia: Thank you Adina! What a wonderful source of info! Yes Sylvia what you have said receives what I was trying to say....including Adina's addition concerning the matriarchal times...and of course another great source to reveal the far past is the examination of the planetary nodes...combining all that with the examination of some asteroids, and the additional bodies of the black and dark moon liliths (that can tell usually so much about the patriarchal and matriarchal clash in the soul's personal experiences) all give some insights to timing.

By the "bottomline" I meant both, the soul's evolutionary intention AND the past/present patterns, including whatever patterns/dynamics have been developed for whatever reasons, and perhaps resisting evolution, (compulsions, fears, addictions, illusions etc. etc.) this all comes down to the "bottomline" to me....

Love and Blessings Lia

Message Board Archives (May 2003)

Utter Gratitude

Posted by Janet on May 31, 2003 at 22:30:39:

Dear Jeffrey,

When I found out about all of this Pluto stuff Kim Marie said, "Welcome home," and my eyes welled with tears- how true.

...watched the first set of tapes this week after reading Pluto I & II in the prior two weeks, I must say I am feeling a bit like a Pluto junkie. Aquarius w/ Aries rising here so the rocket has taken off and I'm up in space Pluto 6/Virgo style and there's no way I'm coming down anytime soon!

*A really unexpected benefit has been the upliftedness and hope I am feeling for my own personal journey which until now has been a rather constant trickling of cataclysmic events with only limited understanding on my part. When the last series of crises came along I knew something was up and turned to astrology for answers. Never in my wildest dreams could I imagine that less than 3 months later I would find myself here. Basically, before now, my mantra has been something more like, "What the f**k?!" Even though I've always leaned toward Eastern thought & belief in past lives, your methods have helped me connect the dots of a larger picture.*

so, I just really wanted to share my thanks, I can't even explain what is happening in my Soul. Janet

Re: Utter Gratitude

Posted by Wolf on June 02, 2003 at 11:28:59:

In Reply to: Utter Gratitude <60.html> posted by Janet on May 31, 2003 at 22:30:39:

Hi Janet,

Well i can only second kim maries words: welcome home ... and god bless

Rumi & Shams - Same Soul

Posted by Sylvia on May 30, 2003 at 01:26:44:

Hello Wolf

Could the experience that Rumi and Shams had be an example of the same soul relationship such as you describe in Pluto II?

Thank you.

God bless, Sylvia

Re: Rumi & Shams - Same Soul

Posted by Wolf on June 02, 2003 at 11:27:47:

In Reply to: Rumi & Shams - Same Soul <59.html> posted by Sylvia on May 30, 2003 at 01:26:44:

Hi Sylvia,

Could the experience that Rumi and Shams had be an example of the same soul relationship such as you describe in Pluto II?

No, this is typically a relationship between a guru and a disciple .. unconditional love ...

Re: Rumi & Shams - Same Soul

Posted by Sylvia on June 04, 2003 at 10:37:37:

In Reply to: Re: Rumi & Shams - Same Soul <62.html> posted by Wolf on June 02, 2003 at 11:27:47:

Hello Wolf

Are you saying that Shams was the guru? Rumi the disciple? We might find our guru playing cards in the tavern? Did Rumi's friends kill Shams? Is that a reaction to the vibration of unconditional love similar to events in Jesus' lifetime?

Blessings and Love, Sylvia

: Hi Sylvia,

: Could the experience that Rumi and Shams had be an example of the same soul relationship such as you describe in Pluto II?

: No, this is typically a relationship between a guru and a disciple .. unconditional love ...

Re: Rumi & Shams - Same Soul

Posted by Wolf on June 05, 2003 at 11:13:46:

In Reply to: Re: Rumi & Shams - Same Soul <64.html> posted by Sylvia on June 04, 2003 at 10:37:37:

Hi Sylvia,

Are you saying that Shams was the guru? Rumi the disciple? We might find our guru playing cards in the tavern? Did Rumi's friends kill Shams? Is that a reaction to the vibration of unconditional love similar to events in Jesus' lifetime? yes to all the above

Re: Rumi & Shams - Same Soul Posted by Sylvia on June 05, 2003 at 14:28:18:

In Reply to: Re: Rumi & Shams - Same Soul <69.html> posted by Wolf on June 05, 2003 at 11:13:46:

Hello Wolf

Please bear with me for I am feeling so astonished and amazed. The unconditional love flows from the guru to the disciple and this is what raises the disciple into the vibration that allows realization?

So does the disciple, in this way, learn to love unconditionally?

The love for the guru begins to feel like unconditional love before the disciple actually knows what it is?

Thank you so much.

: Hi Sylvia,

: Are you saying that Shams was the guru? Rumi the disciple? We might find our guru playing cards in the tavern? Did Rumi's friends kill Shams? Is that a reaction to the vibration of unconditional love similar to events in Jesus' lifetime?

: yes to all the above

Re: Rumi & Shams - Same Soul

Posted by Wolf on June 06, 2003 at 11:43:30:

In Reply to: Re: Rumi & Shams - Same Soul <74.html> posted by Sylvia on June 05, 2003 at 14:28:18:

Hi Sylvia,

Please bear with me for I am feeling so astonished and amazed. The unconditional love flows from the guru to the disciple and this is what raises the disciple into the vibration that allows realization?

yes

So does the disciple, in this way, learn to love unconditionally?

yes

The love for the guru begins to feel like unconditional love before the disciple actually knows what it is?

yes

—

lucifer transiting the SN

Posted by Sylvia on May 29, 2003 at 13:41:26:

Greetings Wolf

Would a transit of Lucifer to the SN bring an influence or experience of whatever was earlier failed or selfunderming in key past lives?

Would it vary by evol state, what 'symptoms' would we expect, maybe herd state person regressing in not self-helpful ways, maybe individuated state person trying to evade conscious responsibility and go into victim thinking, maybe spiritual state person having profound bouts of doubting ???

—

Re: lucifer transiting the SN

Posted by Wolf on June 02, 2003 at 11:26:05:

In Reply to: lucifer transiting the SN <58.html> posted by Sylvia on May 29, 2003 at 13:41:26:

Hi Sylvia,

Would a transit of Lucifer to the SN bring an influence or experience of whatever was earlier failed or selfunderming in key past lives? yes, it can .. conversely the influence of god/ess in that same transit can bring realizations of how to move forwards, evolve beyond, anything in one's past that is binding them to that past ...

Would it vary by evol state, what 'symptoms' would we expect, maybe herd state person regressing in not self-helpful ways, maybe individuated state person trying to evade conscious responsibility and go into victim thinking, maybe spiritual state person having profound bouts of doubting ??? this is to general .. every case is unique to itself ...

Planetary Nodes Lecture Question

Posted by Sylvia on May 27, 2003 at 11:20:47:

Hello Wolfji

I am listening to your '95 talk on the planetary nodes. I wonder if you could provide the birth data for your example chart. From my ephemeris I got to 12/31/61 but need the time and place to get my program to give me the nodes of the planets.

Thank you ... God bless, Sylvia

Re: Planetary Nodes Lecture Question

Posted by Wolf on May 28, 2003 at 12:06:20:

In Reply to: Planetary Nodes Lecture Question <54.html> posted by Sylvia on May 27, 2003 at 11:20:47:

*Syliva,
the place is hamburg, germany .. the time is 3:51 am ...*

Lucifer conjunct mercury

Posted by katrin on May 26, 2003 at 18:15:15:

Hello,

I am a student of Maurice, he referred to you about this question:

What about if Lucifer is conjunct Mercury is early Virgo in the 8th house, square Jupiter conjunct Neptune in Sagitarius in the 12th, square Saturn in

Gemini in the 6th, to spice it PLuto is end Virgo in the 9th, how to interpret it in relation to PL? Is it linked to christianity or could it be any other religious, belief system? (Sorry I am quite novice in interpreting this complex picture)

*Thank you,
Katrin*

Re: lucifer conjunct mercury

Posted by Wolf on May 28, 2003 at 12:04:21:

In Reply to: lucifer conjunct mercury <51.html> posted by katrin on May 26, 2003 at 18:15:15:

*Katrin,
all depends on the individual nature of the soul, and it's evolutionary condition. thus, i can not a specific answer concerning the person you are asking about. archetypically this pattern could mean anything from being a compulsive liar which is caused by the influence of evil in order to avoid accepting the responsibility in his or her own actions, blaming others as a result of that which the person themself is responsible for .. it could mean, thru the influence of evil, of convincing themself that they world view, religion or philosophy, is the only 'right' way of looking at life and attacking others with very critical or abusive comments if the other(s) do not agree with the world view or religion that they are defined by .. trying to convince and convert others .. or it could mean, thru the influence of evil, that the individual attempts to get between other people in order to feel powerful within themselves .. dividing people relative to their own ulterior motives .. to the point of making up lies about others ..*

Re: lucifer conjunct mercury

Posted by katrin on May 28, 2003 at 16:23:47:

In Reply to: Re: lucifer conjunct mercury <55.html> posted by Wolf on May 28, 2003 at 12:04:21:

Dear Jeffrey,

I understand your answer, but isn't there a positive side of this aspect? Like the person is aware of the evilness of words and actually fear that the other are trying to convert her, to another belief system that is limited or to convert her that she is wrong in what she is saying, because of the struggle with the human language -relative to the square of neptune in Sagitarius and Saturn in Gemini? This person is very silent and observe a lot and actually finds it difficult to express herself. And I was wondering that maybe it could be something, in PL, related to a secret -8th house- that this person held in a context of of a religious party where there was a fight between God and evil.

That's the idea that popped up to me, would you agree or it does it tell another story, I am not so confident.

The date of birth is September 12th, 1971, 14:25 Paris, France. Individuated 2nd stage (lots of anger)

Thank you again

Katrin

: Katrin,

: all depends on the individual nature of the soul, and it's evolutionary condition. thus, i can not a specific answer concerning the person you are asking about. archetypically this pattern could mean anything from being a compulsive liar which is caused by the influence of evil in order to avoid accepting the responsibility in his or her own actions, blaming others as a result of that which the person themself is responsible for .. it could mean, thru the influence of evil, of convincing themself that they world view, religion or philosophy, is the only 'right' way of looking at life and attacking others with very critical or abusive comments if the other(s) do not agree with the world view or religion that they are defined by .. trying to convince and convert others .. or it could mean, thru the influence of evil, that the individual attempts to get between other people in order to feel powerful within themselves .. dividing people relative to their own ulterior motives .. to the point of making up lies about others ..

—

Re: lucifer conjunct mercury

Posted by Wolf on June 05, 2003 at 11:11:33:

In Reply to: Re: lucifer conjunct mercury <57.html> posted by katrin on May 28, 2003 at 16:23:47:

Katrin,

I understand your answer, but isn't there a positive side of this aspect?

yes, but you asked specifically about how the potential influence of evil could assert itself .. thus my answer

Like the person is aware of the evilness of words and actually fear that the other are trying to convert her, to another belief system that is limited or to convert her that she is wrong in what she is saying, because of the struggle with the human language - relative to the square of neptune in Sagitarius and Saturn in Gemini?

yes, but then ask yourself just why her soul created this experiences/ circumstances in the first place ? you will then see in my first answer the very causes of these current circumstances .. caused by her own karma ...

This person is very silent and observe a lot and actually finds it difficult to express herself. And I was wondering that maybe it could be something, in PL, related to a secret -8th house- that this person held in a context of of a religious party where there was a fight between God and evil. yes, and again, this refers to my first answer .. the silent effect is a reaction to her own inner doubt about her own ideas, philosophy, and thus the silence .. this is an evolutionary development related to other lives that preceeded this effect .. again, refer to the first answer

—

Re: lucifer conjunct mercury

Posted by Judy on May 26, 2003 at 23:22:40:

In Reply to: lucifer conjunct mercury <51.html> posted by katrin on May 26, 2003 at 18:15:15:

*Katrin,
Could you post a birthdate, please? Evolutionary stage, country? Thanks.*

: Hello,

: I am a student of Maurice, he referred to you about this question:

: What about if Lucifer is conjunct Mercury is early Virgo in the 8th house, square Jupiter conjunct Neptune in Sagitarius in the 12th, square Saturn in Gemini in the 6th, to spice it PLuto is end Virgo in the 9th, how to interpret it in relation to PL? Is it linked to christianity or could it be any other religious, belief system? (Sorry I am quite novice in interpreting this complex picture)

: Thank you,

: Katrin

Re: lucifer conjunct mercury

Posted by katrin on May 27, 2003 at 08:18:43:

In Reply to: Re: lucifer conjunct mercury <52.html> posted by Judy on May 26, 2003 at 23:22:40:

Yes, of course.

Date of birth 12th September 1971, 14:25 Paris, France. Stage: individuated 2nd stage. This girl has been traveling and working in different countries since she is 18.

*There is a lot of stuff in the chart, esp. dealing with Pluto -nodes, moon,...- I was trying to take it step by step, lucifer-mercury was one of my interrogation to try to understand the chart. Thanks,
Katrin*

: Katrin,

: Could you post a birthdate, please? Evolutionary stage, country? Thanks.

: : Hello,

: : I am a student of Maurice, he referred to you about this question:

: : What about if Lucifer is conjunct Mercury is early Virgo in the 8th house, square Jupiter conjunct Neptune in Sagitarius in the 12th, square Saturn in Gemini in the 6th, to spice it PLuto is end Virgo in the 9th, how to interpret it in relation to PL? Is it linked to christianity or could it be any other religious, belief system? (Sorry I am quite novice in interpreting this complex picture)

: : Thank you,

: : Katrin

spiritual gifts

Posted by Cora on May 19, 2003 at 23:26:31:

Hi Jeffrey,

I remember you once mentioned that when a person opens themselves up to spirit that they would receive gifts. (I can't remember where I heard that but it something along those lines).

I have something strange happen to me occasionaly (since studying EA) and I wonder if you can comment on it.

When I'm in the half awake/half asleep state once in awhile I'll get pulses of energy (or something) like waves in my brain. Wave after wave of what feels like electricity. I hope that makes sense. Any idea what that might be?

I also wonder if anyone else has ever experienced that?

—

Re: spiritual gifts

Posted by Wolf on May 21, 2003 at 08:12:47:

In Reply to: spiritual gifts <45.html> posted by Cora on May 19, 2003 at 23:26:31:

Cora,

First, i would not have said that .. what i say is exactly what jesus said: 'seek god first and all that you need will be ADDED onto you' your experience coming out of sleep reflects a vibratory shift in the brain .. this being caused by melatonin secrete from the pineal gland .. the natural dissolving of the natural boundry between the conscious and unconscious .. from the ego to the soul .. when this boundry is permenantly or transitorial dissolved then the individuated unconscious, or is freudian terms the subconscious, takes over or impacts on the conscious .. this is a uranian phenomena .. on of the correlations of uranus being the brain itself and the electrical currents therein ...

—

Re: spiritual gifts

Posted by Cora on May 21, 2003 at 19:10:36:

In Reply to: Re: spiritual gifts <47.html> posted by Wolf on May 21, 2003 at 08:12:47:

Right... that's how I understood the "gift" comment to, whoever it was that said it.

I asked Rose about this in class, she said something similar so I knew it had to do with Uranus but it's happening so often now that I wondered if it was similar to kundalini energy where more is NOT always better. I have complete control over stopping the

waves if I want to, just wasn't sure if I should but you answered my question so thank you I'll just keep enjoying the experience. This stuff is all new to me.

There are other things that happen along with the waves and so I'd love to hear anyone else's experience with this.

—

Transiting Nodes .. more from Maurices Board

Posted by Wolf on May 19, 2003 at 08:04:12:

Hi Wolf,

I would like to ask your view on the shifting nodes, applied to individual chart interpretations.

Is that correct:

1) When the tr. s.node conj. to a natal planet, issues from the past the natal chart reflects relative to that planet/placement will surface in a heightened way? A conscious intention to embrace the polarity point of the planet (which is emphasized of course by the tr. n.node) would be the best solution to deal with the re-surfacing issues?

2) Conversely if the tr. n.node conj. to a natal planet, this can bring an opportunity to manifest the evolutionary intent of that planet in a new way?? I am not clear how in this way the function of the tr. s.node conj. the polarity p. of that planet will manifest - as the intent is to embrace that p.p. to the natal planet function...but I'm not sure how this symbol (nodes transit) will relate to that specifically in this case....???

3) Also about natal oppositions when the shifting nodes conj. planets to both nodes, will there be a general rule of thumb so to speak as how to handle or approach this transit relative to the s. and n.node as defined by past and future evolutionary intent?

4) For example generally speaking, as in the present the n.node is taurus, s.node scorpio, would that mean in essence that self reliance is the major evolutionary intent in universal terms, thus in any individual natal chart that has an opposition in these sign the present evolutionary intent will be and emphasized self reliance within whatever situations - of course what that actually means can be modified infinitely according to the specific natal chart and its lessons etc. - yet relative to whatever conditions/circumstances, within that this lesson still will be emphasized? I.e shifting towards the taurus archetype in new ways (including the specific house placement in any individual chart) will be the major lesson evolutionary speaking??

Thanks very much!

(and happy Easter to All)

jwolf

70 Posts

Posted - Apr 21 2003 : 19:46:42

Hi Lia,
Is that correct:

1) When the tr. s.node conj. to a natal planet, issues from the past the natal chart reflects relative to that planet/placement will surface in a heightened way? yes and we must also include the location of the planetary ruler of that s.node and the aspects that it is making to other planets ... A conscious intention to embrace the polarity point of the planet (which is emphasized of course by the tr. n.node) would be the best solution to deal with the re-surfacing issues? yes, and that means to make new choices in the face of old dynamics triggered thru `current` circumstances ..

2) Conversely if the tr. n.node conj. to a natal planet, this can bring an opportunity to manifest the evolutionary intent of that planet in a new way?? yes..... I am not clear how in this way the function of the tr. s.node conj. the polarity p. of that planet will manifest - as the intent is to embrace that p.p. to the natal planet function...but I `m not sure how this symbol (nodes transit) will relate to that specifically in this case....??? this typically manifests as the soul being given a new situation to grow yet the temptation or tendency is to `project` old dynamics into that new situation ... which can then serve to defeat the new situation and opportunity to grow ..

3) Also about natal oppositions when the shifting nodes conj. planets to both nodes, will there be a general rule of thumb so to speak as how to handle or approach this transit relative to the s. and n.node as defined by past and future evolutionary intent? this typically correlates to the soul having an opportunity to break free from the past yet those issues/ dynamics linked to the past are serving to blocked or in someway prevent the new opportunity from actualizing until and unless those unresolved past issues are dealt with and cleared up

4) For example generally speaking, as in the present the n.node is taurus, s.node scorpio, would that mean in essence that self reliance is the major evolutionary intent in universal terms, thus in any individual natal chart that has an opposition in these sign the present evolutionary intent will be and emphasized self reliance within whatever situations - of course what that actually means can be modified infinitely according to the specific natal chart and its lessons etc. - yet relative to whatever conditions/circumstances, within that this lesson still will be emphasized ? I.e shifting towards the taurus archetype in new ways (including the specific house placement in any individual chart) will be the major lesson evolutionary speaking??

yes, that is certainly part of it .. yet much more .. it is also about survival issues on a planetary level .. the proper or improper use and distribution of resources .. the arrogance of power .. s.node in scorpio which can be individual and planetary and `imposing` values .. taurus.. on others.. i mean just look at the attitude of the u.s. government relative to bush and his goons .. which in turn can lead to new alliances of other countries against that abuse of power which in turn can lead to `isolating` .. taurus .. the country that is abusing power .. the conscious act of `manipulating`

information in order to get hidden or secret agendas actualized .. on a personal level is also .. taurus .. about all of our inner relationships to ourselves .. and collectively all the countries relationships to other countries and within themselves .. and of course because of the existing patriarchy how our relationships to others, or country to country, or our inner relationship within ourselves is defined by self-interest and the USE of others relative to how such self-interest occurs.

Lia

USA

125 Posts

Posted - Apr 21 2003 : 23:42:52

Thanks Jeffrey, wow, it is very GRAPHIC indeed!!!

I will ponder about this for a while.....

Thanks again! God/ess bless.

More on Bush and Iraq from Maurices Message Board

Posted by Wolf on May 19, 2003 at 08:01:42:

Hi Jeffrey,

I would like to ask you on this much troubling subject of war and all the rest....

.

There are lots of views about all this stuff of course, there is a part of american society basically wholesales the information of the government...there is also a strong anti-war bush/republican- opposing view of course.....and the international opinions are basically also divided between this two for or against it.....yet very little in between.....

Hm... I have thoughts in between so to speak.... being unable to join any of these views wholeheartedly

Soo, I would like to ask your view ~thoughts on the following:

I can `t help it, I have a feeling that all these are somehow just surface issues and that there are forces working in the depth of all this, that serve lots of things all in once....I feel that there is all complicated karmic and evolutionary issues that somehow make all this necessary.....

Like one of the things really deeply bothers me is the mind blowingly extreme patriarchy that penetrates the muslim culture and the in general this means that women are practically still slaves there..... ..of course there are differences of severity (like in some African muslim countries they still CIRCUMCISE young girls in ways that makes me sick even to think about it, and the "honor killing" and so on and on, with some countries

where the case is not so severe) yet in general we can say that the gender segregation and the superiority-inferiority along with the man-king syndrome is strongest in these countries, thus in many other ways too these countries are most abusiveThe horror that really takes place in such environments are almost unspeakable

So on the one hand I honestly feel that this just HAS TO BLOW UPwhatever it takes.

I have a feeling like whatever the Bush government thinks and acts upon as its egocentric goals etc. is one thing, and another thing is what ´s is working in the deeper levels.....it is like apart of what they know etc. they also serve a karmic and evolutionary necessity ...like it manifest through as being some kind of tool

Now this is not to agree with their actual agendas....It is a feeling that there is something else behind it that makes it necessary to manifest in this way because we (collectively speaking) aren´t changing otherwise but through force, through cataclysmic events.....so consequently all this is maybe absolutely necessary and in the LONG run may work for the better....

It just seems to me that none of the one sided ways of thinking about these issues are considering all the issues

I´m almost afraid to say that it seems to me that as sad as is, it is just NECESSARY to play out all these issues.....it seems as a karmic consequence that has been set in motion before and it just has to happen because of prior actionsand none of the sides can be blamed for it as it is "their fault exclusively" because it is not....it is both equally.... rather say it is a COLLECTIVE necessity.....

It is almost like as Hitler and Stalin, both forces are very questionable yet at the time they were used against each other so one somehow is equalizing the other and than both will have to come to an end, because of their own karmic issues.....but in a sense it is like if Hitler´s regime could exist and humanity allowed it to do what it done, well than thank God Stalin´s interest happened to make him an OPPOSITE force, instead of a joining force for example....

Anyway, would like to hear your view on this present situation and how you see it shapes our collective fate?

Thanx

Edited by - Lia on Apr 23 2003 06:51:49

maurice

Israel

690 Posts

Posted - Apr 23 2003 : 09:13:47

Just a note on this one Lia, as we can see the picture now in Iraq, it is the Shiite movement that seems to take over. This movement is parallel to the Iran government. It is very extreme religiously as you could have seen in the News lately with their self mutilating very bloody ritual. Saddam's regime was not religious at all and women were actually relatively free compared to other muslim countries. With the Shiite, women will lose more of their rights.

We don't know how the US will handle this yet, I would think they did anticipate this scenario since the majority of Iraq is Shiite.

Uranus in Pisces also points to a danger of creating anarchic/extremist movements. On the other hand, Uranus in Pisces can indeed symbolize democracy and liberation for women and all citizens. We'll see what happens.

* * * * *

adina

USA

110 Posts

Posted - Apr 23 2003 : 15:04:39

RE: women in Iraq. I didn't know this until I saw a segment on the evening news last night, but women in Iraq are the most liberated of all the middle eastern countries, in spite of the paradox of the torture and atrocities that have been committed against them. Half of the doctors in Iraq are women. Two out of 5 university students are women. Many are quite successful and respected businesswomen, etc. And in Iraq, they only wear the 'traditional' clothing if they choose to. They drive, etc. etc. The segment was pointing out how much they could lose if the shiite's who are demanding control of the government DO get it.

Like Lia, and some other folks I know, I too have been wondering how much is karmic and/or evolutionary necessity....i.e. are bush et al simply playing their 'roles' so to speak....and yet I keep thinking too that it's still a matter of choice.....no one doubts that saddam needed taken out....but HOW it was done...there's the plutonian choice-making. personally a 'pre-emptive war' just sticks in my craw. and we STILL don't know for sure what's happened to saddam! plus, bush is more and more openly making this his own 'holy war' from a christian fundamentalist position..... and Yogananda wrote about war in the 1930s...part of which is as follows: And many nations are again enthused for wars of aggression. The Ethiopian war was a war of aggression. The war in Spain is a war of aggression. According to the League of Nations a war of aggression in untenable. But since the world ignored the divine mandate and divine rule of outlawing wars of aggression (which came as a great lesson from the world war), the world is again headed toward the self-created, Satan-influenced possibility of a greater world war and greater destruction. Again, we have a war of aggression....are we headed the same way? it certainly seems so...

are there similarities between this and the holocaust? i.e.the way you once explained it to me.... "god going to war with itself?"

jwolf

70 Posts

Posted - Apr 23 2003 : 19:07:34

Hi Lia,

*What is going on now is a recycling of history as triggered by the events of 9/11 in the U.S. relative to Bin-Laden and Al-Quida. This refers to the titanic collision between the Christians and Muslims that began in the 6th Century and culminated in the 12th. I remember writing quite a bit about this on the old message board when the events of 9/11 first occurred. The bottom line in all of this is one group of people and their religion trying to `impose` upon another group their religion and the values/ moralities/ and ethics of such religions: the way of life thus dictated. This of course is happening again via Bush and his goons who, like Maurice has rightly pointed out, are trying to `impose` their religion etc upon another group .. i.e. currently Iraq. And what is being imposed is motivated by the extreme right wing `christian` religious agenda reflected by Bush and his goons despite their words to the contrary. By the way Lia the ****e muslims in their history have rarely ever had an Islamic government like what is currently in place in Iran. That was an anomaly in their long history. On balance their history is a secular history at a governmental level. Anyway, we must remember that the real and natural God/ess NEVER IMPOSES ANYTHING ON ANYONE. free choice, individually and collectively is the natural law that God/ess has created for us.*

The truth and agenda of the Bush administration is rooted in their desire to impose: not only internationally but within the U.S. itself. This is not to say that any country of course has an intrinsic right to defend itself against external attack as the events of 9/11 warranted. Yet those very same events have been USED by the people that control Bush .. i.e. his `handlers` (which by the way explains why he is never allowed to speak spontaneously to the media .. his is always `scripted` .. the famous 3/5 card ..) as a `pretext` or cover story masking their real agenda which is rooted in GREED AND THE POWER THAT THAT GREED GENERATES: MONEY, MONEY, AND MORE MONEY. bush and his crowd more or less subscribe to the philosophy developed by Nietzsche: a `zarathustra` reality which means that there are a few favored few, or super humans, that must be served by the `common` man. if we understand this we then understand his `trickle down` economic policies and why he is almost frantic in his efforts to give all the millionaires tax break after tax break leading to the total destruction of the U.S. economy. It explains the dismantling of the environmental laws which benefit the corporations. It explains why now the only corporations being given contracts to rebuild Iraq are not only being issued to just U.S. companies, but those companies are all friends to Bush and his crowd including V.P. Cheney. It explains why only u.s. oil companies are being given the contracts to `reconstitute` the Iraq oil industry.

To me what is happening is of course all about evolutionary necessity .. meaning the increasing the cataclysmic events that will be occurring are all intended to finally lead to a place in which humanity has no choice but to change: to realign with natural law. At this time i see what is happening as evil fighting evil in order to induce a collective state of despair and defeat: emotions that evil thrives within and uses to `hook´ ever more people. let us remember that when bush was `appointed´ president that the transiting lucifer was exactly conjunct his first house pluto ! i am not saying this arrogant pig has made a contract with evil but that he is obviously severely influenced by it .. and his crowd: again the bottom line agenda to `impose´ their distorted understanding of christianity upon all.

adina

USA

110 Posts

Posted - Apr 23 2003 : 21:46:07

also, as we discussed in Maurice´s forum...Dubya´s lucifer is in a 1 degree conj to his saturn in cancer in the 12th (a `messiah´ complex) and inconj his s node in sag in the 5th....back to that zarathustra complex...and `bedeviled´ need to jam his beliefs down others´ throats....he also has pandora (the knowledge of how evil works) conj his uranus/n node in the 11thusing the collective to serve his own purposesinterestingly enough, TR Lucifer was at 14 aqu and was opposing his merc/pluto/venus in leo in the first and inconj his cancer sun in he 12th when the `war´ began

Lia

USA

125 Posts

Posted - Apr 24 2003 : 06:17:20

Hi Jeffrey and All,

Thanks for your explanation Jeffrey, and thanks Maurice & Adina for your input.

I understand what you are saying, and I basically agree with all that.

Just a few more thoughts:

Yes one of the major things concerned me about bush is his lucifer placement -i.e. it shows he has been (in PL) gaining and using power for the wrong reasons...egocentric desire for power, money etc...

....yet isn´t this what consensus values implies in most cases? This is how society structured for a long time unfortunately... There are very few leaders that are exemptions from this...most are like this in essence, yet may have less access to it but that itself doesn´t make them much better I´m afraid...

To me it seems it is a question or choice of what would be lesser evil, or lesser wrong...

Despite the relative gender liberation I just can't see Saddam as a lesser evil...to me it seems it has been very much a karmic necessity he had to fall...and for that Bush's own drive was maybe a tool in the bigger pic??

(..of course this may be just my own wish to find higher meaning in the horrifying world occurrences:-))

So, with that I'm not saying all this would give any justification to bush/america to take over and exploit other countries natural resources for sure...

Just saying that there is maybe another level behind how things are.....

Like america its leaders are not there and perhaps not going to be there for a long time that they would do anything about anything unless they have an direct selfish interest...it is just a fact, but which country , rather say their leader do?? (Except people like Gandhi God bless those alike....but unfortunately we have very few of them) So like america wouldn't do a thing about Saddam and couldn't care less what happened with the people there...unless somehow it became its own defense and/or interest...

So this is why I feel that there is like two steps in here.....at first Saddam had to go....yet second the Bush administration will have to learn about boundaries and limitations in some scale bigger or smaller according to the actions.....humiliation would be inevitable sooner or later...

Yet I am hoping that we maybe able to learn.....maybe even him?

I actually see some chance in bush n.node conj. uranus...that through traumas he may be able to grow and expand his consciousness above the prior level....??

Also even though it doesn't mean that much behind the scenes BUT everything is relative....here at least after 4 years there is a chance a person making too much trouble will be replaced....in totalitarian regimes this is not the case...

And I can't help it, -as far as I know how things are in several muslim countries at the present time, there are incredible atrocities considered "normal treatment" towards women...(i.e. stoning to death a not married woman who gives birth in Africa, parents selling their young daughters as wives and then even if the man occurs to be a sadist it is still okay according to society and even the parents...killing the women who were raped because that's a "shame" on the family and so on and on...

And yes the present religious movement in Iraq horrifies me a lot....on the pictures in the streets in Iraq I didn't see anyone else just men ...

I wonder how long and WHAT would it take for humanity to come to balance ever again??

*Anyway just pondering... Thanks so much again!
Blessings to all*

jwolf
70 Posts
Posted - Apr 24 2003 : 21:48:15

Hi Lia,

Well i certainly understand your ponderings and observations .. yet to me that IS EXACTLY THE POINT: THE LESSER OF TWO EVILS ... meaning both are evil which can never be the `right` solution to anything. We must remember that the very nature of Lucifer `falling from grace` was caused by his willfull refusal to do what God/ess asked of him: to `serve` human beings on this planet. as a result of that refusal the archangel lucifer then was cast away from God/ess and as a result of this lucifer then decided thru his own will and volition to `destroy` the very humans that he then blamed for his own downfall. In essence Lucifer became a `victim` to God/ess. Could not accept the responsibility in his own actions. And it is this very intent to destroy humans thru NEGATIVE EMOTIONS caused by `circumstances` that, in the end, create a sense within humans of having no power to change anything. And it is this sense of `powerlessness` that becomes the breeding ground thru which evil can tempt and seduce souls by offering power: a way out.

This is why i said that we now have evil fighting evil in these current circumstances.

If something is inherently wrong relative to natural law it is still wrong no matter how is can be `justified`. Hitler managed to create his `justification` of killing the jews relative to the economy at the time. of course this was inherently wrong. yet eventhough it was wrong millions within germany at that time cheered and aplauded because it was `justified`. We can see the same thing now in America as the bush `minons` cheer and aplaud him no matter what he does. he can lie to the american people, and the world, which is documented relative to his `justifications` for invading iraq, and they cheered on. he can lie about his environmental policies and even as the reality of those policies are made clear they cheer on anyway. he can lie about his stupid tax cuts and whom they benefit and despite the reality of those tax cuts they cheer anyway. he can cause the american economy that had a tremendous surplus to go into the largest deficit in the history of america and they cheer on. he can join supreme court cases that have the effect of removing a person`s right to remain silent and they cheer on anyway. he can gut the medicare and social security programs so that the millionaires get even more rich and they cheer on anyway. he can create a `total information awareness act` that allows the american government to become virtually a police state by way of `tracking` every citizen`s information like medical records, library records, travel records, credit card records, internet activity and so on and they cheer on anyway. and so on and so on ... the point is that it is exactly this mindless cheering of the citizenary that ALLOWS this evil to be sustained. and if you protest against it then you are attacked by that very same evil as manifested in the minons that are supporting the leadership of that evil: bush and his goons. witness the father and his son who were arrested for wearing a t-shirt in a shopping mall that simply said `give peace a chance`: the `justification` for

this being that they were `disturbing the peace`. or the millions who protested around the world, and in america, against bush`s war: they were suddenly all being motivated by communists according the far right that bush leads. this is exactly what happened in hitler`s germany.

evil fighting evil is never justified to me because it will always lead to and create more evil. this is exactly why you are seeing on the television exactly what you are seeing by way of all the demonstration in iraq that have no women as part of it: evil fighting an EXISTING evil.

Lia

USA

125 Posts

Posted - Apr 25 2003 : 04:44:55

Thanks Jeffrey.

Yeah, it is mind-blowing indeed and very very sad.... basically humanity is entrapped in this for a long time for sure....i.e. evil fighting evil....

Another thing about all this is our inability to believe in certain things (like evil and what it can really do till it doesn`t affect us..)

Is there a solution do you think?

I mean sometimes I am wondering if life/humanity as is has a solution at all.....`right` solution.....? ..

yet a voice deep down in me says there MUST be....

Yet sometimes it even seems like in order to be "right" one has to deny life and its conditions because that in one way or another influenced by evil.... the destiny is to loose innocence in order to get into existence....

Starting from the very point of necessary self-defense that actually means to develop the ability to hurt another form of life....would that be a micro organism that we breath in or killing an animal that threatens us etc. etc.....also to kill another life form in order to maintain our own....

Saying YES to life means we must participate in all that....saying NO to life also isn`t the answer (i noticed)

So then it seems to me it must be somewhere in between....that narrow line in between would be the answer I guess...but that`s always up to our current ability as what we perceive what we are aware of....and that changes of course all the way along..

So relativity comes in and different cycles have totally different meaning from different levels....what is true or right from one level, can be absolutely the opposite form another level...

And at the end....hm....I don't think if I am there to really know that Thanks a lot for sharing.

jwolf

70 Posts

Posted - Apr 25 2003 : 21:23:13

Hi Lia,

the only `solution´ is for each individual, one at a time, and from within him or herself, to manifest a desire to actually `know´ the nature of evil and the nature of god and how to understand these `forces´ or energies in our lives for exactly what they are and then in so doing to do the `right´ thing no matter what the consequences to that may be.

Bush's evolutionar state

Posted by Wolf on May 19, 2003 at 07:51:25:

Hi Jeffrey

There was an interesting discussion a while back on Maurice´s forum regarding George Bush´s evolutionary state. One would assume since he is the President that it is 3rd stage consensus but because of his difficulty in getting to that point in the sense that it is questionable whether he actually did get the most votes etc., we might consider he is still with one foot in 2nd stage consensus. I would be interested in your opinion on this matter. Thank you and many blessings to you.

maurice Israel

690 Posts

Posted - Apr 25 2003 : 09:33:16

Hi...

That´s an interesting question to ask here actually... I will just clarify more on the dilema.

I do have the assumption his move in to the 3rd consensus is relatively recent in terms of PL, despite the fact that he was already born in an elitist family.

The reason is that his approach is very narrow minded. He doesn´t have the skills of a diplomat and the education/culture which in the 3rd COnsensus would be much more developed. He is actually learning about that as we speak in real time

The point is that not every ruler is 3rd stage consensus... Say the head of the KKK would be 1st consensus in my opinion... each sub stage has its own set of ruler.

A well ingrained 3rd stage consensus ruler would already have a broader approach that can speak to most of the population whether coming from the left or right. SO I would think Bush is just refining these skills in these new steps in the 3rd consensus.

* * * * *

adina

USA

110 Posts

Posted - Apr 25 2003 : 16:46:32

quote:

Originally posted by maurice

A well ingrained 3rd stage consensus ruler would already have a broader approach that can speak to most of the population whether coming from the left or right. SO I would think Bush is just refining these skills in these new steps in the 3rd consensus. -----

hmm. interesting indeed... and relates to clinton who is on the cusp of 1st stage individuated... that broader approach you mentioned...a real interest in the total population...the planet...etc. and bush has a LONG way to go to refine his public speaking skills! e.g. "I promise you I will listen to what has been said here, even though I wasn't here." check out www.thetruthaboutgeorge.com/bushisms

jwolf

70 Posts

Posted - Apr 25 2003 : 21:10:33

Hi Jinny, Maurice, and Adina,

I totally agree that this bush is in the second stage of the consensus, evolving to the third. We must remember that Bush within himself did not decide to independantly run for president. He was asked by those on the far right to do so because THEY KNEW that they could manipulate his poor little mind/ brain and get him do what their agenda is about. This is why he can not speak without his pathetic 3/5 cards which of course means he is `scripted` as to what to say. Scripted by who ? The answer should be self-evident. Beyond that, as Maurice has correctly pointed out, he has almost zero awareness of other cultures having only traveled twice out of the u.s. in his whole life which equaled exactly two countries. Nor does he even now have such a desire to do so. Even though he parades around like he actually is the president the reality, to me, is that he is simply a dunce of a figure head where the actual `president` is a small group

of people that are these beyond ugly and evil far right `christian` fundamentalists who pull his strings like a puppet. And of course his exalted `political guru` .. his words .. called carl rove. he is the one who is fact planned the iraq war for political purposes to get bush re-elected, and to divert attention from the actual realities of the `bush policy` like the economy, the environemnt, the elimination of so many necessary regulations for this industry or that, and so on. that was one of the ploys hitler used also which is why he was accused of being like hitler by the german foreign minister who they then forced to be fired... pressure from the u.s.... for her comments. or the canadian foreign minister who called him, rightly, a `dunce` and a `moron` who was also forced to resign .. pressure from the u.s.. these kinds of comments confirm he second stage status within the consensus. it is this very same small group of people who control bush.. he being so stupid that he does not even know he is being controlled .. are the ones who attack anyone who dares to criticize bush by way of pointing out `actual` reality .. anyone who does is then `demonized` in some way, even fellow republicans who dare to get in their/ bush`s way .. the one`s who announce and judge the protest movement as being motivated by communists .. the one`s who have taken over the `ear` of the media so that now almost all of the u.s. media is progressively becomming an extension of the republican national committe. thus any semblance of being able to receive `objective` news in the u.s. is done. it is all `spinned` in bush`s favor .. in other words the way the media is controlling the minds of the u.s. populace is based on how they decide to `present` the news .. not to suprizing given that a total of four corporations now own all the media in this and many other countries. this is why when clinton was president we all remember the unrelenting attacks on him by the media which of course was fueled by the far right .. all the investigations .. the stupidity of `whitewater` that lasted for how long and how much money ... compare this to how many investigations there have been of bush: none. not even his own documented `insider trading` which was totally supressed by the media .. in fact there was a total of 12 media stories about it .. 12 compared to whitewater ? or how about clinton`s `horrible` lie about his sex in the whitehouse .. this almost leading to `impeachment` ! well how about all the documented lies that bush has made .. major lies that concern what this country does .. like his lie about iraq having the ability to have a nucleur weapon in six months, citing the international atomic agency as his source ? a deliberate lie to get what he wanted: to invade iraq. where have all the investigations been about his lies that have major conseuqences to the u.s. as a nation ? of course none. i only point this out for us to understand exactly what is happening in this country and who is reality is controlling it .. and bush is simply the second stage/consensus moron that is used by them to do so.

adina

USA

110 Posts

Posted - Apr 25 2003 : 21:17:52

thanks for the great explanation, wolf! The lying is obvious in bush`s chart but how would you `characterize` his lying....compulsive...pathological... or what? It SEEMS to me that it`s simply compulsive to get what he and his `goons` want...

Jinny

155 Posts

Posted - Apr 25 2003 : 23:21:15

Magnificent Wolf! You´re at your finest

jwolf

70 Posts

Posted - Apr 26 2003 : 00:11:59

Hi Adina,

thanks for the great explanation, wolf! The lying is obvious in bush´s chart but how would you `characterize´ his lying....compulsive...pathological... or what? It SEEMS to me that it´s simply compulsive to get what he and his `goons´ want...

for him and his goons it is all about the classic evil thought of the `end justifying the means´ .. in his chart this is reflected in his 12th house sun square saturn/neptune in the third .. beyond this, at least to me, he may not even know that he is lying .. meaning that what he is `feed´ by the group that controls him he assumes to be the truth .. the nature of the 3/5 cards!

Lia

USA

125 Posts

Posted - Apr 26 2003 : 02:55:59

Wow Wolf, thanks for this comprehensive explanation!

All this is really scary though...

Well to me it seemed from bush´s chart, that he used to power in past lives and already been in leader (king, royal family kind of) positions. 5th s.node in sag and the cancer saturn in the 12th, all the leo and cancer placements.... thus learned at least how to manipulate things/society (at least his own sub-group that has been in top or "cream" positions, so he didn´t/wouldn´t care much about others) for his own favour.....one of the things can be characteristic to 3rd consensus.

Or is that (or can be) characteristic to 2nd consensus as well??

Or would he be someone that may advance his evolution through evil???

Lucifer/saturn balsamic to pluto, and new phase to sun?

He has that virgo mars in a coming square to uranus..and through the conj. to the nodes....

So it seems to me, war/colonization is not new at all in his history...

On the whole lot what you explained, I am really shocked ...as where the US is heading now and already using those tools that hitler did....

Oh gosh....God help us all....

maurice

Israel
690 Posts
Posted - Apr 26 2003 : 09:07:20

Hi Lia
*The fact that he was self righteous, invasive, and full of himself doesn't necessarily give him the awareness to be in 3rd consensus. As Wolf pointed out, he was and still is very manipulated by 3rd consensus people, because he is naive...
...more naive than really evil.
He might have been a ruler in PL too, but in smaller circles.
like the ruler of a church movement in the south.
He is now learning to be 3rd consensus in broadening his understanding about the complexity of ruling something bigger.
I mean Saddam may be evil and corrupted, but he understood how it works, he had/has political awareness, never mind now what he did with it.
It is often the case of leader who have Sun/saturn in the 12th that they are taken into ruling positions without having total control on it. They have to learn on the spot;*

* * * * *

Lia
USA
125 Posts
Posted - Apr 26 2003 : 12:31:52

hm...well then I would hope HE DOES learn soon...

Jinny
155 Posts
Posted - Apr 26 2003 : 18:02:41

Yes, Maurice... a "ruler in smaller circles" fits in with the hint that our Wolf gave us in the transcript of the Phoenix Lucifer workshop of a possible past life as a plantation owner with slaves and if we study the history of plantation life, we find that most plantation owners were not only wealthy individuals but also political leaders in their local communities and on the state and national level. For example, plantation owner Randal McGavock, the builder of a Plantation in Carnton was an early mayor of Nashville and a major supporter of various Presidents...

jwolf
70 Posts
Posted - Apr 26 2003 : 19:26:18

To All,

The main thing to know about bush relative to prior lives and the positions of power/rulership that came before is that all of them werer based on his `inheriting` power .. never thru his own efforts. one of the main prior lives that his soul is reacting too in this life and thus dictating much of where he is coming from is the roman emperor tiberius. study that life and you will see much of what bush is today .. bush had a tremendous amount of prior lives in ancient rome .. if you examine how he is conducting his foreign policy you will see the echo of ancient rome .. examine where is s.node of mars is for example .. libra .. on top of his neptune and chiron .. remember when we discussed the messiah complex before .. via neptune .. if you calculate the actual chart for tiberius, again, you will see the connections .. birthdate being nov 16 42 bce ...

Jinny

155 Posts

Posted - Apr 26 2003 : 20:04:16

So... the plot thickens and how! I just checked out some "Tiberius" sites including www.roman-emperors.org/tiberius.htm -the part on Accession and Early Reign and Sejanus is interesting... seems that Tiberius was not the favored successor of Augustus and the accession of Tiberius proved intensely awkward. Tiberius definitely was born into the situation and didn't even want it! Sejanus was his close friend and advisor (who later betrayed him) and he was effectively emperor himself. Tiberius was increasingly paranoid about plots against his life and spent alot of time having men exiled, ordered to commit suicide or executed. He went to great lengths to protect himself by having hundreds of innocents murdered just because they were seen as a threat.

More on usa chart

Posted by Wolf on May 19, 2003 at 07:48:43:

Hi again...

I was interested to know what makes you bend for the 8°Gemini chart, rather than the 14° degree Sag US chart... regarding the Sag chart,

It was quite powerful to see that the transiting opposition between Pluto/Saturn at 14° degrees Sag/Gem were just on the sag Ascendant in the 9/11 events.

+ Now having Pluto in the 1st house in Sag increasing the fundamentalist christian movement and the defensive attitude, trying to dominate "others" with saturn in the 7th.

While the karma with Christian fundamentalism could also be seen in with Neptune in the 9th.

+ Pluto in the second house makes it a economical power,

+ transiting Neptune in the 2nd house on the south node, shows the destabilizing of the economy.

These are some thoughts anyway...

Thanks for your input.

* * * * *

jwolf

70 Posts

Posted - May 12 2003 : 17:29:00

Shalom Maurice,

As you know there are quite a few charts that astrologers try to use for the u.s. chart given there is no exact historical record that recorded the moment of when the u.s. constitution was signed. And typical to astrology, let's be honest, one can build astrological rationales for almost any of the charts created out of speculation. For me, the Gemini Rising chart just makes total sense when viewed in it's whole context including it's prior life link to the ancient roman empire which, to me, has reincarnated itself, so to speak, in the beginning's of the u.s. as a country .. this starting with the pluto in cap in the ninth .. meaning the u.s. was born out of rebellion .. s. node in 9th also in aquarius .. against the control of england/ europe and the existing religions there .. migrating .. 9th house .. to a new homeland in order to have freedom .. 9th house .. to practice religion in the way that they wanted .. yet this new religion was itself and extreme form of what we now call fundamental christianity .. with all it's moral and ethical codes dictating conduct .. this being the `soul structure` for the u.s. .. no other chart, including sag rising, can equal or correlate to this historical fact .. the 9/11 event can be seen in many different ways .. in the gemini rising chart the transiting nodes of mars were exact to the 2nd and 8th house cusps of the gemini rising chart and also square the natal s.node of mars in that chart .. not to mention the transiting n.node of mars being conjunct the natal venus of the u.s. chart in the second house .. beyond the obvious symbolism of terrorism to the homeland leading the loss of life the whole issue of what is now called `homeland security` was born .. and the consequences to the economy that that event created .. not to mention goon bush's `tax cut` agenda to give all the wealthy people more and more money and taking it away from the common person .. and so on and so on .. anyway, for me the gemini rising chart works ..

jwolf

70 Posts

Posted - May 12 2003 : 19:23:37

Shalom Maurice,

A few more thoughts about this that you may find interesting .. one is that via the gemini rising chart bush's n.node of mars, which is at 11 gemini, and conjunct the natal uranus for the u.s. and thru extension natal mars, which demonstrates he becoming a `leader` for the U.S. ... a `leader` who was destined to take this country to war .. the political reason being to make an icon out of him in order to not only gurantee his re-election .. this being `devised` by his `political guru` rove .. but also as a way as `diverting` any focus or attention to the rest of his policies .. but what is so striking about this symbolism to me is that when 9/11 happened the pluto transit of course was in direct opposition to his n.node of mars .. and at that time this was the saturn transit and thru geodedic equivelents that saturn transit was exact to kabul, afghanistan / bin laden ... this `event` then being the cause of all the justifications that have followed relative to iraq, syria, iran and other countries .. not to mention the internal policies he has created for the u.s. which essentially amount an evolving police state in order to control the poplulation itself ..

also: the transiting nodes of the moon now are moving thru the u.s. chart's 12th and 6th houses .. beyond the obvious fact that the u.s. is in a state of total crisis and the fact that the media thru the goons that control bush are trying to make him into a `icon` .. which reflects the fact that bush, within himself, has a deluded `messiah` complex... is the current circumstance that there is a concerted effort by those that control bush, the extreme religious right like you have in israel, to stifle all criticism of him or his policies .. even to the point of various legislator's trying to pass laws that would legally stop such `disobediance` ..

by the way i said before the the transiting nodes of mars for 9/11 were in cancer and cap .. i was wrong .. what i meant was that the n.node of mars was at 1 cancer, and the transit of mars itself was at 1 capricorn ..

Re: More on usa chart

Posted by Lia on May 19, 2003 at 13:59:56:

In Reply to: More on usa chart <39.html> posted by Wolf on May 19, 2003 at 07:48:43:

Wow, I haven't read your answers to this question earlier...thank you for this one too!

postings from maurices message board about the usa chart

Posted by Wolf on May 19, 2003 at 07:46:04:

Hi Wolf,

First, which chart do you use for the USA....i.e. can you give me the time and/or Asc. by degree?

I've been reading more and more deeply troubling information on Bush and others and their extreme Christian fundamentalism that is so bizarre that it sounds like we're nearing a time that will be similar to the witch hunts that took place early in this country's history, and I was wondering how you see that this will play out? And how long this fundamentalism will last? i.e when will it come to a head? Will this country continue to sink deeper and deeper into this until it reaches a pivotal point at the US's Pluto return in 2022? or will it come to a head before that?

With TR pluto in balsamic phase to the US pluto, is this evolutionary necessity, as well as part of America's "fall from grace"...i.e. the involution before the beginning of the gradual evolution back to Natural Law?

There is a deeply disturbing article at www.alternet.org/story.html?StoryID=15814 that describes the bush administration's dismantling of the environmental laws, and the twisted and distorted thinking behind it. i.e part of it being an excuse relative to their belief that this will simply hasten the "second coming of Christ," and since they feel they are the "chosen" ones, they are doing "god's will" so to speak in helping to bring this about.

by the way, Karl Rove, was born on Dec. 25 1950 in Denver (but I can't find his birth time)..... what does he bring in to all this from a past-life point of view?

thanks and blessings, adina

jwolf

70 Posts

Posted - May 09 2003 : 20:31:36

Hi Adina,

First, which chart do you use for the USA....i.e. can you give me the time and/or Asc. by degree?

I use the Gemini Rising Chart with 7 degrees rising ...

I've been reading more and more deeply troubling information on Bush and others and their extreme Christian fundamentalism that is so bizarre that it sounds like we're nearing a time that will be similar to the witch hunts that took place early in this country's history, and I was wondering how you see that this will play out? And how long this fundamentalism will last? i.e when will it come to a head? Will this country continue to sink deeper and deeper into this until it reaches a pivotal point at the US's Pluto return in 2022? or will it come to a head before that?

Yes, the Pluto transit now balsmic to it's natal position at 28 Cap in the 9th reflects the "religious roots" of this country which is a form of christian fundementalism .. now

culminating with the pluto transit .. this is restated in the u.s. chart with neptune in virgo in the 4th .. religious fanaticism .. leading to persecution of those that did not conform to that fanaticism .. especially since the neptune ruler, mercury, is in the third and in opposition to natal pluto itself .. repression of ideas and thinking that was not in conformity with the agenda of the fundamental christians of that time .. all this now back into our reality thru the bush administration and the far right that is behind it. bush's own reality is defined by this same christian fundamentalism .. sun and saturn in cancer in the 12th, square all his libra in the 3rd .. including jupiter which is the ruler of his s.node in sagittarius .. and of course the u.s. neptune in virgo is square his nodal axis .. meaning the original roots of the u.s. fundamental christians squaring his nodes .. skipped steps .. thus he is `serving` to recover those skipped steps of the original religious fundamentalists now ... yes, he was part of that original group .. as was rove .. rove's south node is identical to the u.s. neptune .. 22 virgo .. projecting ahead to 2004 more or less guarantees that this creep, bush, will be re-elected .. pluto will be on his s.node .. trine venus .. he will have a saturn return .. and jupiter will be transiting thru all his libra .. plus the transit of neptune will be on the u.s. midheaven .. this is the transit that was conjunct the u.s. node during the last election in which he was appointed by the u.s. supreme court .. or more accurately the republican majority .. the five to four vote .. and of course lucifer was exactly conjunct his natal pluto at that time ...for nov, 2004 lucifer will be conjunct

bush's north node and uranus AND SQUARE THE U.S NEPTUNE AND CONJUNCT IT'S MARS .. so we can continue to anticipate that the influence of evil will be sustained in such a way as to guarantee his reelection .. much of this occurring because of the `conspiracy` of the corporate owned media .. what they decide to report, and more importantly what is suppressed and not reported, and what is reported being `presented` in the most favorable way for bush. all of this in conjunction with a progressive repression of individual rights and attempts to pass laws to stifle criticism .. this is happening now .. for example how many of you have heard that there is a senator from mcgdog who is trying to introduce a bill that would outlaw any civil disobedience ? and that this bill has a 25 year prison term for those who do ? or the fact that we currently have an evolving police state relative to `patriot` act, the total information awareness act that would allow the government to `track` any citizen that it wishes, or laws that would not permit anyone to have anonymity on the internet ? to me all of this will PROBABLY come to a head in 2008 when saturn by transit will oppose the u.s. neptune .. `reality` setting in relative to the 8 years of this stuff .. a total backlash at that time .. bush and his goon administration is more or less a `mirror` of warren harding and his tea pot dome scandal .. his administration being the most `corrupt` in u.s. history .. and, yes, uranus was transiting thru pisces then .. and of course in germany hitler was progressively coming to power .. he being made into a pisean `icon` .. that is what they are trying to do with bush .. to make him into an icon .. and just like hitler did by finding `scapegoats` to justify his ideas and peddle them to the germans so too with bush and his goons .. that is why they demonize any one who dares to criticize him .. including fellow republican who dare to disagree .. the influence of evil should be obvious: every one of his `policies` are `presented` to the public via the press in a way that is exactly the opposite of their reality .. `the healthy forrest act` which essentially allows what remaining old growth timber that exists to be cut .. etc, etc, etc ..

to me the most frightening thing about all of this is the fact that roughly half the population of the u.s. buys into all this hook line and sinker .. like sheep being lead to the slaughter house ..

With TR pluto in balsamic phase to the US pluto, is this evolutionary necessity, as well as part of America´s `fall from grace´....i.e. the involution before the beginning of the gradual evolution back to Natural Law?

yes

There is a deeply disturbing article at www.alternet.org/story.html?StoryID=15814 that describes the bush administration´s dismantling of the environmental laws, and the twisted and distorted thinking behind it. i.e part of it being an excuse relative to their belief that this will simply hasten the `second coming of Christ,´ and since they feel they are the "chosen" ones, they are doing `god´s will´ so to speak in helping to bring this about.

this article is extremely accurate and i would encourage all to read ...

by the way, Karl Rove, was born on Dec. 25 1950 in Denver (but I can´t find his birth time)..... what does he bring in to all this from a past-life point of view?

his roots relative to the u.s. go back to those original fundemental christian communities ...

Lia

USA

125 Posts

Posted - May 09 2003 : 22:24:34

Hi Wolf and Adina,

Thanks a lot for your comments on all this....it is REALLY horrifying...

Well, Wolf I would like to ask about the US and ancient Rome connection....I always had the feeling that this country in many ways is the "re-manifestation" of the ancient empire...even on the personal level, the people I "know" from that time are all "happened" to be here...but most importantly it seems to me that the underlying principles...i.e. superiority, being the "head of the world" in a military and economical sense, announcing democracy and creating the most powerful organized tyranny thru complicated bureaucracy that serves only the "elite" etc. etc....even the symbols of courts the law, the customs, the culture and behavioural treads are similar, and as a consequence how people think, what they value...i.e. violence as entertainment equals to the "circus" and gladiator "entertainment" at the time.....also how society is actually working in essence hard to list all the details that stunned me time to time....the earlier "democratic" wave, then the tyranny....

.... all that makes me feel that time almost reversed, and the whole thing is re-manifesting in "modern" ways, yet very little has changed in essence..... especially in the consciousness of the people who seem to me en mass re-incarnated in here to continue on....

Even slavery is recreated in a different way called differently but in essence it is very similar to me....

Sometimes I just look around and can't believe that thousands of years passed by and it is still like this....

Your reference on Bush to this time just even more re-enforced my feeling living in the "modern" manifestation of the ancient empire....

Do you think is this a correct perception?
If it is what all this is heading for?

adina
USA
110 Posts
Posted - May 10 2003 : 05:07:33

Thanks for all that, wolf. re: your quote below....what state is that senator from? quote:

Originally posted by jwolf
for example how many of you have heard that there is a senator from mcgdog who is trying to introduce a bill that would outlaw any civil disobedience ?

Yes, the Patriot II Act is very disturbing as well. Bill Moyers covered it on his NOW program on PBS, so at least we're beginning to see more exposure of what's going on. And interestingly, Gary Hart spoke out about it too on a NATIONAL public TV network. The home page of the web address for that article I mentioned also has many more articles about what's really going on, and www.commondreams.org and www.counterpunch.org are good sources for the `real` story. (Thanks to Steve Wolfson for these!) I was not at all aware of that senator who is trying to get a bill passed that outlaws civil disobedience, but I guess it's not surprising with the way peace demonstrators have been called "treasonous" and "unamerican" because we simply have a different view of the war on iraq, etc.

Do you have any suggestions of what we can do to counteract this stuff besides continuing to stand up for and express our realignment with natural law.....and `teaching` this, even if it's just to a few other people? I know this is one of those areas where we can apply what you've advised us about keeping our focus..our

determination.....to stand up to evil for what 's `right´....NO MATTER WHAT! and i´m making an educated guess that as we do so, the `consequences´ may not be too pretty!

god bless, adina

jwolf

70 Posts

Posted - May 12 2003 : 17:07:19

Hi Lia,

Yes, you are totally correct in this .. in the u.s. chart this is seen very clearly thru it´ s saturn being in libra where libra correlates to ancient rome .. remembering that saturn correlates to the structural nature of consciousness .. i.e. how consciousness is defined and thru that definition how it correlates to the external reality that is created .. and of course saturn correlates to social norms, customs, taboos, laws and regulations, the structure of society and the `leadership´ of that society, and so on. and saturn is in the fifth house of the u.s chart and the planetary ruler of pluto which is in capricorn in the 9th .. so we can see thru this the soul structure of the u.s. is based on the former glory and absolute dominance of the ancient roman empire and is the VERY BASIS OF THE DOCTRINE CALLED `MANIFEST DESTINY´ which was used by the white government in the u.s. to justify the genocide of the people who lived in the u.s. before the whites came to continent: the american indians. of course the romans did exactly the same thing in their conquering of so many lands in which they would also impose their religion on those conquered. after the third century this became the very basis of how christianity got spread. in the u.s. this also manifested as trying to impose christianity on the `heathens´ called the american indians. now it is being sent to iraq thru these deluded evanlangicals which of course is promoted by bush despite his words to the contrary.

In the u.s. chart that natal saturn is also square venus in cancer .. during the time to agusta he attempted to impose a rigid moral code defined by `family values´ upon the roman peoples .. a phrase that all americans today are familiar with .. so we can again see this ancient echo manifested in the u.s. chart .. and agusta was followed by `tiberius´ who is fact was bush. it´ s amazing because the s.node of mars in the u.s. chart at 6 degrees of libra also . conjunct the saturn, and square that venus. when bush was appointed president by the five to four republican majority of the supreme court the transit of mars was conjunct the s.node of mars in the u.s. chart, and the transiting nodes of the moon were square it´ s natal saturn. and of course that correlates to all of bush´ s planets in libra in his third.

like ancient rome which was defined by an `elite´ class of very few which was `served´ by the masses bush is and his goons are trying to recreate that exact reality, and of course trying yet again to dominate the world: to recreate the world in it´ s own self image .. saturn in the fifth ruled by venus in cancer in the second ..

jwolf
70 Posts
Posted - May 12 2003 : 17:12:46

Hi Adina,

Well, yes, talk and share with those that are open to the truth of the reality that we are now all experiencing in this country .. yet given the nature of the evolving police state in the u.s. there is also a value in the natural law of knowing when to `yield´ or `retreat´ .. meaning knowing the `wisdom´ of when to `get out of the line of fire´ until the existing and increasing current `storm´ blows itself out ...

jwolf
70 Posts
Posted - May 12 2003 : 19:03:00

Hi Lia,

A few more things come to mind about this .. for example the transiting mars when goon bush was appointed president was at 0 libra ! conjunct the s.node of mars of the u.s. chart .. bush´s own s.node of mars is at 8 libra ! conjunct the u.s. saturn .. the transit of the s.node of mars when the twin towers thing happened, 9/11 was at 26 libra .. so we can clearly see the the `seeds´ of the original roman empire, now emboddied in bush and his goons, relative to world domination was reignited relative to that event ..

jwolf
70 Posts
Posted - May 12 2003 : 20:41:43

Hi Lia,

A a few more thoughts about the link to ancient rome/ tiberius/ bush/ usa .. if one look´s at the natal chart of tiberius it becomes very interesting from an astrological point of view: tiberius has s.node in libra at 4 degress conjunct urnaus .. this then puts bush´s natal neptune, chiron, moon, juno, and thru extension jupiter on that s.node of tiberius .. tiberius had pallas at 11 cap, bush 4 cap .. tiberius had saturn, juno, mercury, and mars in sag .. bush´s s.node is sag ..

Lia
USA
125 Posts
Posted - May 13 2003 : 12:25:05

WOW!!!

Thanks a lot Wolf for all this! I will have to absorb all your astro correlations more deeply....now it is just shivering to me...I "knew" it in essence, yet as always in some level had some questioning ...Thanks so much for the correlations yes it makes a lot of sense of course...as I read your notes just suddenly realized that actually as far as bush he even looks similar ... on the physical too...he must have been a bit bigger built in that time, but the face has the same basic features....

But in essence I find this very frustrating though...the total repetition of the whole scenario over and over...I mean in micro and macro ways as well...NOT just the whole lot collectively, the driving forces, rules etc. haven't changed, but even the people I `know` of from there, changed very little in essence they are even in somewhat similar status (relative to today's society) and playing similar roles.....in essence only a little changed...

including even myself

Even the fact repeats itself that I was a foreigner in Rome too...

Seems like a `machine` just goes on repeating the same circles in different ages yet all what changed is just the clothes, buildings, language and equipments/tools, and everything else in essence especially the people are just remained the same...and going to the same direction.

So where is it, in the bigger picture, heading?

Because to me it seems its heading to the same sort of fate, in a total symbolic repletion.....to the demolishing from within pretty soon (relatively speaking) that creates sometimes a feeling of waiting in me, almost like "common, this all suppose to fall in itself and disappear, how come it is not happening yet" ...something like this if I try to put it in words...it is not an eady feeling though....

Anyway, thanks a lot for your insights on this, it is really amazing to me...

Thanks again,

Lia

USA

125 Posts

Posted - May 13 2003 : 12:41:54

By the way would you please share tiberius birth data, do you have time for him? And how about Rome? Is there a date and maybe an appr. time we can use for the whole period, i.e the foundation of the city, would that reflect the later empire as well? Or better use the empire's "birth" time not the city's?? If so, what would that be?

Re: postings from maurices message board about the usa chart

Posted by Lia on May 19, 2003 at 13:55:54:

*In Reply to: postings from maurices message board about the usa chart <38.html>
posted by Wolf on May 19, 2003 at 07:46:04:*

hi Wolf,

Thank you very much for posting this here! I just noticed it now....

Wold it be possible to answer my last questions in here?

*Thank you and God/ess bless you.
Lia*

Re: postings from maurices message board about the usa chart

Posted by Wolf on May 21, 2003 at 08:00:15:

*In Reply to: Re: postings from maurices message board about the usa chart <43.html>
posted by Lia on May 19, 2003 at 13:55:54:*

Hi Lia,

It is very difficult to determine an exact date for the beginning of rome .. but for tiberius, there is no recorded time for his birth, but my intuition tells me 7:26 am, nov 16, 0042 bce ... if you are using solar fire then calculate the date for 0043 ..

Re: postings from maurices message board about the usa chart

Posted by Lia on May 21, 2003 at 21:01:08:

*In Reply to: Re: postings from maurices message board about the usa chart <46.html>
posted by Wolf on May 21, 2003 at 08:00:15:*

Thanks a lot Jeffrey.

It is overwhelming what's going on around the world....it's not too encouraging that we seem to repeat the past full on....

Pros & Cons of Web/Phone Conferencing

Posted by Greg Linhares on May 15, 2003 at 15:43:55:

Hi Kim-

So here's what I've discovered so far... There are literally hundreds of ways to go about setting up conference calls and of course there are pros and cons to all of them. I'm sure that just about anyone would agree that speaking is much easier than typing, especially when dealing with an in-depth topic like evolutionary astrology. But at the same time, long distance telephone calls cost money and the fees would apply to everyone involved. Yes, they can be recorded, but there are also other alternatives. Many of the web conferencing applications now available allow for real time voice conversations over the Internet and cost absolutely nothing. They also allow for files to be transferred between users, video feeds, and a chat window for typed communications. I have done amateur chart readings for people who live all the way across the United States on the east coast and talked for hours over the Internet for free using Yahoo! Messenger. All anyone needs is a cheap microphone for their computer to be able to participate in the conversation. Those who do not have a microphone can participate in the chat window by simply typing on their keyboard while still being able to hear those who are talking. The problems with this method is that it is susceptible to small audio drop outs at certain times when Internet traffic gets really heavy and it makes recording the conversations more difficult.

There are, however, other web based applications that require a fee and allow audio recordings of the sessions which take place over a private server and are much more stable and reliable than the free applications. The fee based applications, like the free ones, also provide chat boards, video feeds and file transfers, but they also include something that the others do not. Application sharing allows anyone in the conference to run any program on their local computer and allow others to view it on their screens in real time. Programs like WinStar and Solar Fire could be used by everyone, even if they do not have those programs installed on their computers. I attended a free 30 min. demonstration of one such web conferencing company called WebEx and I was totally blown away by what they could do. The bad news is that they are a subscription based company that is geared toward large companies and their services are relatively expensive to use by individuals. Anyone interested in checking out what they have to offer can go to www.webex.com and sign up for a free demonstration. It's definitely worth checking out, but unfortunately it's probably not going to be a very realistic solution for what we are trying to do.

There are a lot of free downloadable software applications out there that allow for instant messaging such as Yahoo! Messenger, MSN, ICQ, AOL, etc... My personal preference would be Yahoo! Messenger because of how easy it is to use. Yahoo! Messenger is a free service. All that is required is that each person must go to <http://messenger.yahoo.com/> download the Messenger software and sign up for a free

Yahoo! Account. It allows you to send instant messages which are similar to email because they consist of text that you type back and forth. However, unlike email, you don't have to wait hours or days for an answer. The messages you send arrive instantly just like having a real conversation. The chat feature allows a host to create a public or private meeting that allows for real time voice conversations, typed dialog (that can be automatically recorded and archived onto each individual computer) file transfers and video feeds. The archived text could then be copied and pasted into the EA message board. (However, this would of course require the conference to be conducted primarily on the keyboard... the voice chat cannot recorded, although there may be a way to do this which I am currently looking into).

In conclusion, it seems to me that the easiest and most realistic way to go about doing this, (that is, if we decide to go with a web based conference instead of the telephone method) would be for everyone to download Yahoo! Messenger and create a profile so that we can at least give it a trail run. Using Yahoo! Messenger, of course, should never replace the EA Message Board, and I certainly wouldn't want that to happen, but it could give us an additional way of communicating and I think that it could be a very useful tool. So if there are any questions, comments or concerns from anyone, please let me know and I'd be happy to try and answer them.

Greg

parallels

Posted by marty dixon on May 14, 2003 at 14:02:18:

hello Jeffrey & Kim Marie, Jeffrey I hope you & your family are doing well & I thank you both for this net-working opportunity. I would like to ask a question about Parallels & Declinations. Do you look at heavenly bodies that are Parallel each other in the birth chart, transits, progressions or arcs? If so, what is your 'read' on them. Declinations have been called the "3rd Dimension" and Parallels like a "conjunction". Thanks so much - great to talk with you, blessings! - Marty Dixon in Southern Oregon

Re: parallels

Posted by Wolf on May 21, 2003 at 08:15:18:

In Reply to: parallels <35.html> posted by marty dixon on May 14, 2003 at 14:02:18:

Hi Marty,

I personally do not use these things .. so can not really have a relevant comment about them ..

Web Conferencing

Posted by Greg Linhares on May 12, 2003 at 23:55:04:

Hi Kim-

So have you already researched the options for a live web conference yet? If not, then let me know because I have a few good suggestions to offer. Computer geek that I am, I would be more than happy to help organize the technical side of this little endeavor. I know of a few ways that we could essentially tie everyone together into a private group (for free) and set it up so that not only could we all meet together in a real time conference with voice, chat and file sharing, but we could also have access to communicate with each other through an "Instant Messenger" every time we log onto the Internet. I think it would be a great idea, what do you think? If you want, I could write up a few suggestions and post it on the message board so that everyone can get an idea of what we would all need to do in order to set up the group. Anyone else interested in this?

Re: Web Conferencing

Posted by Kim Marie on May 14, 2003 at 23:07:27:

In Reply to: Web Conferencing <30.html> posted by Greg Linhares on May 12, 2003 at 23:55:04:

Hi Greg,

Thanks, appreciate your help very much.....I would like to see some suggestions on both live phone calls and the instant messenger. One of my reasons for wanting live voice is that it is so much easier for me to talk than type. And I was wanting to record it somehow and make the tape available inexpensively to whoever wanted it. In regard to an instant messenger, I do not want it replacing this message board, however am open to checking it out as another option. Either way, it would also be nice to have it transcribed for those who rather have it on paper to refer to.

Subject matter: I am ok with suggestion of going through each client chart and everyone connecting in to the charts they need.....if it is ok with Wolf. I was also thinking of basic subject matter, ie trying to figure out which node a planet applies to, and calls devoted to specific subjects.

Blessings, KM

: Hi Kim-

: So have you already researched the options for a live web conference yet? If not, then let me know because I have a few good suggestions to offer. Computer geek that I am, I would be more than happy to help organize the technical side of this little endeavor. I know of a few ways that we could essentially tie everyone together into a private group (for free) and set it up so that not only could we all meet together in a real time conference with voice, chat and file sharing, but we could also have access to communicate with each other through an "Instant Messenger" every time we log onto the Internet. I think it would be a great idea, what do you think? If you want, I could write up a few suggestions and post it on the message board so that everyone can get an idea of what we would all need to do in order to set up the group. Anyone else interested in this?

: Greg

Re: Web Conferencing

Posted by Sylvia on May 14, 2003 at 12:54:20:

In Reply to: Web Conferencing <30.html> posted by Greg Linhares on May 12, 2003 at 23:55:04:

Hi everyone ... this would work for me much better than phone conferencing ... although that would help also ... for me, if things are in writing I can reflect on them a bit better ... also fit them into my work schedule ...

How would it work? Would Kim initiate certain topics ... with everyone at a different stage and working on a different client, could we organize in clusters ... so people stay with their client cohort group? I know if I were able to read everyone talking about the clients I haven't done yet, then I would not be figuring it out for myself ... NN in 1st house thinks she's supposed to ...

Blessings, Sylvia

: Hi Kim-

: So have you already researched the options for a live web conference yet? If not, then let me know because I have a few good suggestions to offer. Computer geek that I am, I would be more than happy to help organize the technical side of this little endeavor. I know of a few ways that we could essentially tie everyone together into a private group (for free) and set it up so that not only could we all meet together in a real time conference with voice, chat and file sharing, but we could also have access to communicate with each other through an "Instant Messenger" every time we log onto the Internet. I think it would be a great idea, what do you think? If you want, I could write up a few suggestions and post it on the message board so that everyone can get

an idea of what we would all need to do in order to set up the group. Anyone else interested in this?

: Greg

Re: Web Conferencing

Posted by Greg Linhares on May 14, 2003 at 14:02:02:

In Reply to: Re: Web Conferencing <33.html> posted by Sylvia on May 14, 2003 at 12:54:20:

Hi Sylvia-

I was going to wait until Kim lets me know whether or not she would like to try doing it this way first, before I go into explaining how it would all work. I understand and agree with you on your point about not wanting to hear others talk about the charts that we have not yet started working on yet because it would somewhat interfere with our ability to understand these charts ourselves. I was thinking that, one way this could be worked out, rather than breaking into different groups, is to have Kim start with client #1 and work out from there. This way, those who have already completed the first, second and third charts etc. can have the opportunity to join the discussion and help those who have not (and possibly learn something new that may have been overlooked) and then just jump on when we get to whatever chart each person happens to be currently working on. (That is, unless I'm the only one who has not started the 1st chart assignment).

It think it would be a great way for us to all remain connected to each other in "Real Time" whenever we are online, instead of having to wait several days for email replies. Also, if we decide to do a live web conference, everything that is discussed can be archived and posted on the message board for those who may not be able to attend...

: Hi everyone ... this would work for me much better than phone conferencing ... although that would help also ... for me, if things are in writing I can reflect on them a bit better ... also fit them into my work schedule ...

: How would it work? Would Kim initiate certain topics ... with everyone at a different stage and working on a different client, could we organize in clusters ... so people stay with their client cohort group? I know if I were able to read everyone talking about the clients I haven't done yet, then I would not be figuring it out for myself ... NN in 1st house thinks she's supposed to ...

: Blessings, Sylvia

:

: : Hi Kim-

: : So have you already researched the options for a live web conference yet? If not, then let me know because I have a few good suggestions to offer. Computer geek that I am, I would be more than happy to help organize the technical side of this little endeavor. I know of a few ways that we could essentially tie everyone together into a private group (for free) and set it up so that not only could we all meet together in a real time conference with voice, chat and file sharing, but we could also have access to communicate with each other through an "Instant Messenger" every time we log onto the Internet. I think it would be a great idea, what do you think? If you want, I could write up a few suggestions and post it on the message board so that everyone can get an idea of what we would all need to do in order to set up the group. Anyone else interested in this?

: : Greg

Re: Web Conferencing

Posted by Judy on May 14, 2003 at 11:21:22:

In Reply to: Web Conferencing <30.html> posted by Greg Linhares on May 12, 2003 at 23:55:04:

: Hi Kim-

: So have you already researched the options for a live web conference yet? If not, then let me know because I have a few good suggestions to offer. Computer geek that I am, I would be more than happy to help organize the technical side of this little endeavor. I know of a few ways that we could essentially tie everyone together into a private group (for free) and set it up so that not only could we all meet together in a real time conference with voice, chat and file sharing, but we could also have access to communicate with each other through an "Instant Messenger" every time we log onto the Internet. I think it would be a great idea, what do you think? If you want, I could write up a few suggestions and post it on the message board so that everyone can get an idea of what we would all need to do in order to set up the group. Anyone else interested in this?

: Greg

I am interested, also.

Re: Web Conferencing

Posted by Bonnie on May 14, 2003 at 11:18:11:

In Reply to: Web Conferencing <30.html> posted by Greg Linhares on May 12, 2003 at 23:55:04:

I am.

client #10

Posted by Kim Marie on May 10, 2003 at 16:15:48:

Evolutionary Stage - 1st stage individuated; Country/Culture/Race - German, white, male; Social/Economic Level - low to middle class; Religious Imprinting - no specific religious upbringing; Misc. - Extreme form of emotional deprivation by parents. He was held accountable for everything and was never off the hook. His parents expected him to be an adult while a child and was not allowed to have a normal childhood. He had a close and intense relationship with his sister that was sexualized at puberty. When his parents found out, their action led to him being put into a state of extreme trauma and was forced to live in an orphanage. Died of Leukemia at age 13.

client #9

Posted by Kim Marie on May 10, 2003 at 16:08:44:

Evolutionary Stage - 3rd stage individuated; Country/Cultural/Race - American/white/male; Social/Economic Level - middle class; Religious Imprinting - no specific religious imprinting; Misc. - Similar abilities to Edgar Cayce, with a natural grasp of the nature of symbols, metaphysics and the occult. Kidnapped 3 times by his biological mother, with some sexual abuse. Being groomed...by his mother, spirit truly defined by the desire to give and help others.

client #8

Posted by Kim Marie on May 10, 2003 at 15:49:47: Evolutionary Stage- 1st stage individuated; Country/Cultural/Race - Germany, white, male; Social/Economic Level - middle class; Religious Imprinting - no specific religious upbringing; Misc. - Printing press operator. Extreme fixation on sex as the core of meaning in his life. Mentally and physically abusive, totally aggressive personality. Courteous relationship with parents but with no depth. Alcoholic

client #7

Posted by Kim Marie on May 10, 2003 at 15:43:09:

Evolutionary Stage - 2nd stage individuated; Country/Cultural/Race - Israel/female/white; Social/Economic Level - extreme wealth; Religious Imprinting - heavy exposure to Judaism; Misc. - Ran away from parents and Israel at 18. Went to New York and became a high class prostitute. Married a traditional Israeli man while in the US. Had a child with husband and moved back to Israel. Innate knowledge of metaphysics and the occult.

client #6

Posted by Kim Marie on May 10, 2003 at 15:36:04:

Evolutionary Stage - 3rd stage consensus; Country/Cultural/Race - Germany, white, male; Social/Economic Level - low to middle class; Religious Imprinting - unknown; Misc. - Sold advertising spaces for large newspaper, negotiated contracts. Mother was totally manipulative, dominating, trying to control his behavior and life. He is an alcoholic.

client #5

Posted by Kim Marie on May 10, 2003 at 15:31:07:

Evolutionary Stage - 1st stage individuated; Country/Cultural/Race - female, white, USA; Social/Economic Level - low to middle class; Religious Imprinting - no specific religious imprinting; Misc. - Born into a family in which father was not her biological father, yet told that he was. Total polarization of parents in which she became the scapegoat, put into an orphanage at 13. Married to a traditional man, yet she had many secret affairs and got pregnant by one of these, told the husband it was his child.

client #4

Posted by Kim Marie on May 10, 2003 at 15:22:36:

Evolutionary Stage - 1st stage spiritual; Country/Race/Economic Level - female, white middle class American; Religious Imprinting - extremely heavy Roman Catholic; Miscelaneous - sexually abused by father and brother, which she enjoyed, but repressed due to social conditioning/taboo. Multipersonality

client #3

Posted by Kim Marie on May 10, 2003 at 14:21:36:

*Evolutionary Stage- 3rd stage consensus
Country/Cultural/Race - White American male
Social/Economic Level - Low economic*

Religious Imprinting - Baptist

Client #2

Posted by Kim Marie on May 10, 2003 at 14:16:49:

*Gender/Ethnicity - Female/Mexican American
Economic Conditions - middle class
Religious Conditioning - No specific religious conditioning
Evolutionary Stage - second stage individuated
Additional Information - Excessive secrecy, emotionally dishonest and manipulative, sexual abuse by father, mother a hopeless alcoholic.*

client#1

Posted by Kim Marie on May 10, 2003 at 14:12:37:

*Gender/Ethnicity - Male
Economic Conditions - middle class
Religious Conditioning - heavy Roman Catholic
Evolutionary Stage - third stage consensus
Additional Information - Formed an Alliance with Italian Mafia in order to achieve his goals. He owned Italian restaurants in Germany, extremely violent towards women*

testing

Posted by Annette on May 10, 2003 at 10:46:35:

To Kim Marie, Thank you for your hard work, dedication, and kindness. To Jeff, Love and light.

Homework networking

Posted by Kim Marie on May 09, 2003 at 14:07:40:

Hello Everyone,

For everyone's benefit I will post the background information on the first 10 homework assignments on this site. I have tried cut and paste and I am just not figuring out how to do it. So, will type it in this weekend.

I am also wanting to try monthly (to start) conference calls to help with understanding homework, how to do it, etc. I would appreciate feedback on when (evenings in US?), day of week, etc.

If it takes off, I would also be willing to do something for international students as well. And, perhaps separate times for beginning and more intermediate sessions.

What would everyone like? I am finding myself catching up, finally, and wanting to devote time over the next few months to get homework up and running again.

Many blessings, KM

Re: Homework networking

Posted by Bonnie on May 12, 2003 at 15:00:37:

In Reply to: Homework networking <15.html> posted by Kim Marie on May 09, 2003 at 14:07:40:

This would be great -- just let me know what works best for everyone. Like Greg, I would prefer a weeknight but would make a weekend work too.

Re: Homework networking

Posted by Greg Linhares on May 09, 2003 at 15:14:22:

In Reply to: Homework networking <15.html> posted by Kim Marie on May 09, 2003 at 14:07:40:

Hi Kim-

I think that doing monthly (or weekly) conference calls is a great idea! I'm all for it! Any weeknight during the evening would be my first preference on timing, but weekends could also work.

And by the way, if you EVER need any help with computer related issues (how to do certain things, etc.) You can always call me on my cell phone at anytime (you have the number) and I'd be more than happy to talk you through it. Don't worry about interrupting me... if I'm really busy, I usually just turn my phone off or let it go to voicemail.

Greg

Homework Assignments

Posted by Greg Linhares on May 07, 2003 at 14:04:19:

Hello Jeffrey and Kim Marie-

Well, thanks to my very first conversation with Jeffrey over the phone last week. I have been spending one hour every morning meditating immediately upon waking and am finding it to be much more beneficial than my previous method of late night practice. (Thank you Jeffrey, for helping me to find the doorway out of my left brain, Virgo S. Node consciousness). I am taking your advice and working everyday to simplify and concentrate on allowing my right brain to lead the left.

A lot of development has been going on in my life since the time that I ordered my first set of tapes about three years ago. The recent transit of Uranus over my Mercury in Aquarius really put the "pedal to the metal" so to speak in terms of learning all kinds of new scientific, metaphysical, astrological, and computer related information. That, in combination with my progressed moon in the 3rd house, has really had me on a left brain pursuit of knowledge. But, now that transiting Neptune (ruler of my Sun, Venus, N. Node and polarity point) is beginning to form a conjunction with natal Mercury (ruler of my S. Node and Pluto), the time has come for me to start to internalize and assimilate all of this information that I have been acquiring over the years. It's time for me to start learning how to intuit and synthesize.

I am using our current mercury retrograde cycle as an opportunity to review all of the EA course material so that I may soon begin to finally make an attempt at interpreting the homework assignment charts. I feel that the time has come for me to start making an effort in this direction. Last night, I entered all of the homework charts into my WinStar database and made my own set of printouts including aspect grids. I cannot, however, seem to find chart #9 anywhere. Kim: Could you please email me the birth data for chart #9 so that I can enter it into my database along with all the others?

I don't know how long it is going to take me to get through all 10 charts, but I feel that I must at least begin somewhere. I would also like to ask if it would be acceptable for me to do these charts in any order rather than in sequence 1,2,3... ?

One last question... Jeffrey: This morning, as I was driving to work listening to one of the CD's I made from the video tapes. I heard you mention something that I had not picked up on before (and I've listened to some of these lectures at least a hundred times). You mentioned that Jupiter retrograde often correlates with a deficiency in iodine and thus impacts on one's ability to assimilate what they are learning. Well, it just so happens that I have Jupiter retrograde conjunct my ascendant and moon in Scorpio. Could this in fact be the reason that I seem to have such a hard time remembering and assimilating information? And would that explain the fact that I'm a bit of a salt-a-holic? Could my body actually be trying to take in more salt in order to get the iodine? Would you recommend that I go out and get an iodine supplement right away?

Thank you both for the encouragement to get on with this...

Greg

Re: Homework Assignments

Posted by wolf on May 11, 2003 at 08:03:06:

In Reply to: Homework Assignments <13.html> posted by Greg Linhares on May 07, 2003 at 14:04:19:

hi greg,

yes, you can scramble the order of the charts if you wish .. as for the iodine .. the best way to go is simply to get some natural kelp .. full of natural iodine ...

Re: Homework Assignments

Posted by Kim Marie on May 09, 2003 at 13:59:53:

In Reply to: Homework Assignments <13.html> posted by Greg Linhares on May 07, 2003 at 14:04:19:

Hi Greg,

Client #9 is: 9-18-79, 10:56 am, Mt Veron, WA. I would prefer the homework assignments in order, 1, 2, 3, thanks. KM

Homework Question

Posted by Sylvia on May 05, 2003 at 11:08:50:

To the homework question ...

I managed to do Chart Two and Three during this apparent separation from our teacher ... now Kim Marie will be reading them ... and she's asked for them by e-mail with the subject line Last Name, First Name, #

And she's a busy astrologer!!!

And with Jeffrey's return I am inspired to begin again on Chart 4 ...

Because I truly believe these teachings will be helping people to transition to a more open hearted paradigm ... and even if we never have clients we have friends and family and ourselves to help rise to this occasion ...

God bless, Sylvia

Thanks Adina

Posted by Max on May 04, 2003 at 21:35:55:

Thanks Adina for that ephemeris site. Really neat site.....

I also want to thank you for the info on AT Mann's stuff. That turned into an amazing astrological journey in and of it's self ...

Hello

Posted by Jane Dare on May 03, 2003 at 20:39:20:

Hi Jeffrey and Kim Marie. I'm testing, as are others, to see if my possessed machine can handle this and to say thankyou Kim Marie for keeping me up to date and dearest Jeffrey I can't tell you how much lighter my heart is knowing you are nearer again.

*Much love,
Jane*

PS: To the rest of you, where is everyone on their HOMEWORK? I'm still avoiding starting at all! :o(

Greetings to all

Posted by karen on May 03, 2003 at 11:27:59:

I'm so thrilled to see this board back up again!

Hi Wolf and Kim Marie and thank you!

Posted by Lia on May 03, 2003 at 04:45:28:

*What a wonderful news this message board is reborn and alive now, once more!
Thank you Jeffrey and Kim Marie.*

Love and blessings to all of you.

Lia

Hello Wolf and Kim Marie

Posted by Max on May 02, 2003 at 21:42:39:

Just saying hello and testing to see if it's working on my end...

Lucifer Ephemeris

Posted by Sylvia on May 02, 2003 at 12:43:35:

Hello Everyone. Greetings Wolf our dear teacher.

Just as I received Kim Marie's notice of this site, I also received a response from Alois Treindel of the Astrodienst site. I had asked for a Lucifer ephemeris and he has made one for us.

It is at:

www.astro.com/swisseph/phosphoros.htm

God bless, Sylvia

Re: Lucifer Ephemeris

Posted by adina on May 03, 2003 at 10:55:55:

In Reply to: Lucifer Ephemeris <3.html> posted by Sylvia on May 02, 2003 at 12:43:35:

Thanks for this, Sylvia. You can also generate an empheris for Lucifer that includes every day, and clearly marks the retrograde periods at Jonathan Clark Dunn's site...specifically, <http://ephemeral.info/oldeph/>

blessings, adina

Re: Lucifer Ephemeris

Posted by Sylvia on May 05, 2003 at 11:41:06:

In Reply to: Re: Lucifer Ephemeris <7.html> posted by adina on May 03, 2003 at 10:55:55:

: Thanks for this, Sylvia. You can also generate an empheris for Lucifer that includes every day, and clearly marks the retrograde periods at Jonathan Clark Dunn's site...specifically, <http://ephemeral.info/oldeph/>

: blessings, adina

Thank you Adina ... that's good news ... also I found out from Treindl how to get backwards in time on his site ... he said this:

"You can easily self create it via the Swiss Ephemeris test page, following the example parameters from the published ephemeris.

For each particular date one wants to look at just create a chart that includes that asteroid. Any date between 3000 BC and 3000 AD will work."

I haven't tried the Swiss Ephemeris test page yet. I think the last time I tried Dunn's site I got an annual indicator. So I'll try that again. Thanks, Adina.

Love, Sylvia

Re: Lucifer Ephemeris

Posted by wolf on May 02, 2003 at 14:10:15:

In Reply to: Lucifer Ephemeris <3.html> posted by Sylvia on May 02, 2003 at 12:43:35:

*hi sylvia,
that is just great .. thanks for asking them .. god bless, wolf*

Message Board Archives (May - June, 2003)

Re: USA Evolutionary State

*Posted by Paul on June 25, 2003 at 12:48:49: Wolf,
What evolutionary state would the USA be in?*

Paul

low IQ incarnate

Posted by janet on June 24, 2003 at 23:33:33:

*Hi Jeffrey,
Studying a chart that made me think of what you said about Hitler- that there are some who create such horrible karma that they will incarnate in a backwards evolutionary fashion. This boy is 17 w/ an IQ of 83. He acts out in rage at home and school. He's got pluto/scorpio10 conjunct the mc and s.node which skips the mc to libra9. Lot of mars/capr/saturn stuff. mars and moon skipped steps. Could neptune/12 conjunct the asc be the signature for the low IQ and intense frustration? If not, what else might you look for? Can neptune retrograde sometimes describe a persecutor rather than persecutee? Could this be a possible "backwards" evolutionary intent playing out? Either way parents, teachers, etc. are beside themselves with how to deal with his outbursts. Would you have any suggestions for the mother, she'd really like to help him. thank you muchly,*

janet

Re: low IQ incarnate

Posted by Sylvia on June 25, 2003 at 10:39:25:

In Reply to: low IQ incarnate <140.html> posted by janet on June 24, 2003 at 23:33:33:

Hello Wolf

I would like to add my question to Janet's. When parents attract such a child, what forms can their involvement take? I can imagine an unconscious masochism/urge to atone. Or a karma with that soul (maybe tried to help it previously or loved it) or maybe

some specific evolutionary necessity to have the experience ... If that would be the case, what might be the lesson(s) for the parents? It seems it would be difficult or impossible to approach counseling the parents in this way ... they would have to be in the EA mindset, yes? But they probably wouldn't be ... so how does the astrologer work with this? Thank you Wolf.

Sylvia

Jean Baptiste

Posted by Jinny on June 24, 2003 at 14:24:47:

Dear Wolf-

This is the last post today- I promise... I noticed on my calendar that today is St. Jean-Baptiste so it sparked a question... I remember you speaking about Jesus and John the Baptist probably when you were talking about the evolutionary states and how John had to flip roles to learn humility in the spiritual state (based on their previous incarnations where they had been Elisha and Elijah)... so, it sparks the question, what did John the Baptist do next and has he learned his lessons yet?

Attraction

Posted by Jinny on June 24, 2003 at 11:10:23:

Dear Wolf,

I just wanted to share with you that I had a client yesterday with whom I conveyed the information on p. 333 of Pluto 1 where you discuss what to do when someone in relationship has an attraction to another. This was one of the most powerful moments I have experienced so far with this work- I really felt like I was helping someone- she wasn't the one experiencing an attraction but her partner was and the steps to follow really felt like an anchor for her... your material is so rich and profound- it is the gift that keeps on giving- thank you!

Walking

Posted by Jinny on June 24, 2003 at 10:44:58:

Here's the chart of a client that I continue to be baffled by... Adina will remember her from her message board where she and others gave loads of helpful suggestions. But

she is STILL not walking! Little 3 year old girl born April 25, 2000, 11:14am, North Vancouver, BC, Canada. She can actually stand now and if you hold her finger, will walk a few steps but will not walk on her own! Doctors say there is absolutely nothing wrong. She has had all manner of physical therapy. We've tried whispering in her ear at night "You are loved, we will never abandon you etc. etc." What do you think we're missing Jeffrey? She is an extremely intelligent, articulate child who has great dexterity with her hands- can top my 4 year old with puzzles etc. I am in love with this child who looks at me with such an amazing awareness- she startles me with the sense that she is "on." (can't quite find the words to describe the impression she gives). I want to help her but I can't figure it out! Any suggestions that you might offer would be much appreciated. Thank you.

Re: Walking

Posted by Jinny on July 11, 2003 at 19:49:53:

In Reply to: Walking <137.html> posted by Jinny on June 24, 2003 at 10:44:58:

It's ok! She's walking! Great that the message board is back in business!

Karma Exchange

Posted by Jinny on June 21, 2003 at 12:31:41:

Love and blessings to you, Wolf! I was reviewing my tapes and on tape #2 when you are discussing the Scorpio archetype, you give an excellent example of the sexual exchange of karma process (the woman who osmosed the former male prostitute and then got violated by his friend). But then what happens? How did she integrate that new karma? I understand the lesson of having this experience is one of discrimination but was it a one time occurrence or was this the beginning of opening the door to a whole series of emotional and physical shocks for her? What happened to her? How did she resolve this experience and integrate that karma?

Re: Karma Exchange

Posted by Wolf on June 23, 2003 at 11:29:54:

In Reply to: Karma Exchange <129.html> posted by Jinny on June 21, 2003 at 12:31:41:

*Jinny,
she resolved it first by understanding her inner dynamics that created this stuff in the first place, resolved to change those dynamics, and of course the vehicle of the agni ritual .. until she did all that the intake lead to progressively more difficult scenarios with many men ...*

Re: Karma Exchange

Posted by Jinny on June 23, 2003 at 11:38:46:

In Reply to: Re: Karma Exchange <131.html> posted by Wolf on June 23, 2003 at 11:29:54:

thanks Wolf... so even if we take on the karma of others, the root is still those core inner dynamics that have attracted the karma of others in the first place... our 1st step is to resolve to change those dynamics, then actually discover our own personal process of succeeding in changing those dynamics and then it has a domino effect on all that has been osmosed from others?

Re: Karma Exchange

Posted by Wolf on June 24, 2003 at 07:38:26:

In Reply to: Re: Karma Exchange <132.html> posted by Jinny on June 23, 2003 at 11:38:46:

*Jinny,
The karma osmosed from each partner must be 'cut' individually via the agni ritual ..*

Re: Karma Exchange

Posted by Jinny on June 24, 2003 at 09:16:10:

In Reply to: Re: Karma Exchange <135.html> posted by Wolf on June 24, 2003 at 07:38:26:

Ahhh yes... got it. Thanks Wolf.

Apology

Posted by janet on June 21, 2003 at 10:54:57:

*Dear Jeffrey and all,
I realize that at times I have been like a record scratch and I wanted to apologize. My sincere desire has been to learn the "why's" and in the beginning fragmented insights and correlations come up and I want to figure it all out! But there is no need to be in the sort of tail-spinned panic I have been in. It is with humility that I see where I have been too personal rather than being mindful with each message of using this board as it is intended. I'm grateful for the opportunity to have you here Jeffrey, I'm sorry for my inappropriateness.*

*Best,
Janet*

seizures

Posted by mark on June 20, 2003 at 16:09:17:

greetings wolf,i am glad that you are well.i remember seeing in the video tape course you mention a book by noel tyl that you recommend in the part about cultural influences.i cannot seem to find where it is on the tapes,do you recall the name of the book or have any others to suggest on cultural influences. also,are brain seizures uranus or mercury ,or both .do you recommend any herbs/homeopathic treatment for them.

*please and thank you,
mark.*

Re: seizures

Posted by Steve on June 25, 2003 at 10:27:01:

In Reply to: seizures <127.html> posted by mark on June 20, 2003 at 16:09:17:

*Holistic Astrology by Noel Tyl - here's a link to a \$20 used copy on Amazon Z Shops:
Holisitc Astrology*

Re: seizures

Posted by adina on June 23, 2003 at 17:25:36:

In Reply to: seizures <127.html> posted by mark on June 20, 2003 at 16:09:17:

*hi mark,
my understanding is that the book is now out of print, but that the contents are included in "Synthesis and Counseling in Astrology." If you find out something different than that, would you let me know, please?*

thanks, adina

Re: seizures

Posted by Wolf on June 23, 2003 at 11:26:13:

In Reply to: seizures <127.html> posted by mark on June 20, 2003 at 16:09:17:

*Mark,
I forgot the name of that book by Noel .. you can email him though and ask about it .. his email is njt@mindspring.com uranus correlates to seizures one would have to understand the specific cause for them in order to know how to treat it .. so can't recommend anything at this point ..*

techy message board question

Posted by Sylvia on June 19, 2003 at 09:11:14:

Does anybody know how to print out a thread? A couple of these are blowing my mind and I want to print them together to share them with prospective students and friends ... but cannot figure out how to get ahold of them together ...

*thank you
Sylvia*

Re: techy message board question

Posted by Wolf on June 19, 2003 at 12:46:31:

In Reply to: techy message board question <123.html> posted by Sylvia on June 19, 2003 at 09:11:14:

*Sylvia,
the simplist thing to do is to 'copy' each message thread and then to 'paste' it into your
word processorthen you can print them out*

Re: techy message board question

Posted by Sylvia on June 19, 2003 at 14:20:37:

In Reply to: Re: techy message board question <125.html> posted by Wolf on June 19, 2003 at 12:46:31:

Thank you Wolf I will do it ... I feel small and I blushed to waste your time ...

*: Sylvia,
: the simplist thing to do is to 'copy' each message thread and then to 'paste' it into your
word processorthen you can print them out*

lucifer conjunct south node

Posted by janet on June 18, 2003 at 09:57:06:

Hi Jeffery,

*I just found the Lucifer Ephemeris listed in a previous post. Studying where this lies in
people's chart has made the charts become seemingly more 3-dimensional.*

*I noticed lucifer conjunct the south node in 2 of the charts I am studying. I know there
are a lot of other factors that would need to be considered but I wondered if this would
make these individuals particularly susceptible to evil influences out of past life
tendencies and what other implications may apply?*

*One such chart has the South Node conjunct the ascendant, Moon12 and Lucifer Leo1.
Then Mars7 conjunct the North Node6. I did experience evil from this man a few months
(just before I discovered EA) ago and I did not understand until I heard you talking
about this why it felt it was somehow in me. I was completely freaked out for a month*

and I know I still have to purge somehow and work with this. I was not really validated until looking lucifer up for his chart just now. I will try to work with the beams, I think I've tried to push it away rather than deal with it because I haven't known how.

I am grateful for your bringing this out to the open. It's not an easy thing to look at but it is real. Best.

Homework Questions

Posted by janet on June 17, 2003 at 19:02:12:

*Hi all,
I wondered if someone could please post the actual homework questions? I need them for the first two sets of tapes/charts.*

Thank you.

please disregard

Posted by janet on June 19, 2003 at 09:36:32:

In Reply to: Homework Questions <120.html> posted by janet on June 17, 2003 at 19:02:12:

talked to KM

Migraines

Posted by Jinny on June 16, 2003 at 11:14:31:

*Dear Jeffrey,
Blessings and joy to you as always! I have a client suffering from migraines that she has had since she was 12 and they are now exacerbated by menopause. Is there a particular signature in the chart for migraines and do you have some suggestions for natural methods to alleviate them? (Also, was it licorice root that you were recommending during menopause?)*

Thank you.

Re: Migraines

Posted by Wolf on June 17, 2003 at 11:12:28:

In Reply to: Migraines <109.html> posted by Jinny on June 16, 2003 at 11:14:31:

Jinny,

Dear Jeffrey, Blessings and joy to you as always! I have a client suffering from migraines that she has had since she was 12 and they are now exacerbated by menopause. Is there a particular signature in the chart for migraines and do you have some suggestions for natural methods to alleviate them? (Also, was it licorice root that you were recommending during menopause?) Thank you.

Typically Uranus is implicated thru stressfull aspects .. or a stacked 11th house .. or a bunch of planets in aquarius a combination of panthothenic acid / niacin/ bcomplex/ and an herbal tincture of fo-ti ... frequent deep tissue massage .. frequent hot baths full of epsom salt .. and yes to the licorise root .. also cat nip herb ..

Re: Migraines

Posted by Jinny on June 17, 2003 at 12:37:47:

In Reply to: Re: Migraines <117.html> posted by Wolf on June 17, 2003 at 11:12:28:

Thank you Adina and Jeffrey!! Bingo! She has Uranus in the 11th House squared by Saturn in the 2nd, Neptune in the 3rd and opposed by Chiron in the 5th. She has just gone through a Chiron return so it fits in perfectly with the increase in migraines. She postponed her reading from Sunday to Monday because she had a migraine on Sunday while transiting Mars was conjunct her NN at 25 degrees Aquarius! Bravo Wolf!

Re: Migraines

Posted by adina on June 16, 2003 at 17:02:16:

In Reply to: Migraines <109.html> posted by Jinny on June 16, 2003 at 11:14:31:

Hi Jinny!

In addition to what wolf advises, one of the best resources on menopause is a book by herbalist Susun Weed called Menopausal Years The Wise Woman Way. She also has a great web site: <http://www.evolutionaryastrology.net/jwg/www.susunweed.com> Blessings, adina

Progressed charts skipped steps

Posted by janet on June 15, 2003 at 16:50:25:

..studying the chart of someone who is individuated and spiritually very stuck.

He has three fixed squares in Scorpio including Mars. Now, I already would think that the fixidity of this situation would make it very difficult for this individual to recover these in this lifetime. Well, next I noticed there was no gap between these squares clearing and his progressed Neptune in Scorpio coming to Square the nodal axis. Is it correct understanding that progressed squares to the nodal axis would indicate area where we are currently stcuk? Is it correct to assume that fixed skipped steps are harder to recover than cardinal or mutable? If a soul indeed chooses all of his aspects before coming into life, this individual seems to have made it remarkably difficult for himself to grow.

best to you

Re: Progressed charts skipped steps

Posted by Wolf on June 16, 2003 at 11:23:22:

In Reply to: Progressed charts skipped steps <107.html> posted by janet on June 15, 2003 at 16:50:25:

: He has three fixed squares in Scorpio including Mars. Now, I already would think that the fixidity of this situation would make it very difficult for this individual to recover these in this lifetime. Well, next I noticed there was no gap between these squares clearing and his progressed Neptune in Scorpio coming to Square the nodal axis. Is it correct understanding that progressed squares to the nodal axis would indicate area where we are currently stcuk?

yes a major growth time .. could lead to skipped steps if the choices made do not correlate with the intention of that progression

Is it correct to assume that fixed skipped steps are harder to recover than cardinal or mutable?

yes

Re: Progressed charts skipped steps

Posted by janet on June 15, 2003 at 17:00:22:

In Reply to: Progressed charts skipped steps <107.html> posted by janet on June 15, 2003 at 16:50:25:

: He has three fixed squares in Scorpio including Mars.

Clarification: these squares are to the natal nodal axis, Mars, Sun and Moon in Scorpio.

...in synastry & composite

Posted by janet on June 15, 2003 at 16:32:13:

Question: In the case that say Chart A has a Pluto square to the nodal axis in synastry to Chart B. Should Chart A be on the outer ring to interpret which houses A's nodes fall in of Chart B? What is the general rule for how to transpose charts for accurately interpreting skipped steps? ---

If Venus is conjunct their partner's S. Node, would this indicate love carried over for their partner or is that too linear? ---

In composite, if the couple has a 7th or 8th House Pluto, yet there are no conjuncts or squares to nodes, and they are in Last Quarter or Balsamic in phasal Mars-Venus, would you interpret that this couple has previously worked out their evolutionary intent together? Could this be an indicator for soul mates?

Merci

Re: ...in synastry & composite

Posted by Wolf on June 17, 2003 at 11:06:24:

In Reply to: ...in synastry & composite <106.html> posted by janet on June 15, 2003 at 16:32:13:

Question: In the case that say Chart A has a Pluto square to the nodal axis in synastry to Chart B. Should Chart A be on the outer ring to interpret which houses A's nodes fall in of Chart B? yes

What is the general rule for how to transpose charts for accurately interpreting skipped steps? as above

If Venus is conjunct their partner's S. Node, would this indicate love carried over for their partner or is that too linear?

that's one possibility .. among many others

In composite, if the couple has a 7th or 8th House Pluto, yet there are no conjuncts or squares to nodes, and they are in Last Quarter or Balsamic in phasal Mars-Venus, would you interpret that this couple has previously worked out their evolutionary intent together?

one can't know that with just these symbols .. also it is necessary to observe and interact with any client/ couple so that the astrology can determine the CHOICES that have been made relative to the total of possibilities that the chart correlates too ...

Could this be an indicator for soul mates?

of itself no again one my observe any two people together

Chiron Retrograde

Posted by janet on June 14, 2003 at 09:10:20:

What is your finding with charts that have no planets retrograde, but Chiron is?

I have 3 such charts and it seems there is a significant link to sado-masochism with this deliniation.

These 3 are adept at playing both sides of sado-masochism, all of their pain is deeply repressed, although right on the surface in the way of their blatant denial systems. Their

internal wounding is extremely protected, and there seems to be an inherent inability to have compassion for another's pain.

Would you agree with the emphasis of this dynamic in general with chiron the only retrograde?

In most cases would you understand this to be karmic necessity? In all cases it seems that the evolutionary lesson is to get in touch with their feelings, but they all seem to be fighting this to the grave no matter how severe the outer circumstances.

How do you help a person with intense denial to open and see themselves more clearly?

Thanks")

Re: Chiron Retrograde

Posted by Wolf on June 16, 2003 at 11:19:26:

In Reply to: Chiron Retrograde <105.html> posted by janet on June 14, 2003 at 09:10:20:

*Janet,
all is dependant on individual context .. given the fact that i have personally consulted over 25,000 people, charts, i have not found this correlation*

Re: Chiron Retrograde

Posted by janet on June 17, 2003 at 09:10:39:

In Reply to: Re: Chiron Retrograde <111.html> posted by Wolf on June 16, 2003 at 11:19:26:

*Jeffrey,
I'd like to understand Chiron retrograde better especially when it is the only retrograde in the chart. Is it that the wounding is more internalized than when direct, or perhaps the intention to have the wounding principle repeated in regards to placement in order to learn something. How do you view chiron in general in regards to does it tend to describe more about what the soul needs to heal, or an area we are wounded due to karmic necessity?*

Thanks so much.

Re: Chiron Retrograde

Posted by Wolf on June 17, 2003 at 11:01:07:

In Reply to: Re: Chiron Retrograde <114.html> posted by janet on June 17, 2003 at 09:10:39:

Janet,

The principle of retrograde in general, among other archetypes, is to REPEAT something because it has not been successfully resolved before this life .. thus the need to repeat .. so with chiron repeating, thru current life circumstances, existing wounds with the intent to understand, thus resolve, the inner dynamics that have been responsible for creating the wounds in the first place .. for the rest of your question go to maurice fernandez message board and look for the evolutionary astrology forum for me .. recently i had questions about chiron there ... don't want to repeat it here

Re: Chiron Retrograde

Posted by janet on June 17, 2003 at 18:30:33:

In Reply to: Re: Chiron Retrograde <115.html> posted by Wolf on June 17, 2003 at 11:01:07:

Thanks Jeffrey,

Reading what you wrote there not only answered my question but helped give me a personal "aha".

Also saw there the excerpt for your PlutoIII and wanted to thank you for all that you do and share with us.

*Warmly,
Janet*

Pluto & polarity intercepted

Posted by janet on June 12, 2003 at 09:13:08:

Hiya,

If Pluto and the polarity point are intercepted, does this change evolutionary intent? Is this possibly the Soul trying not to evolve?

This Soul has emphasized Scorpio planets as well as North Node in Leo8. Ruler of the S. Node is intercepted and conjunct Pluto in Virgo9.

My impression is that he used metaphysics in prior lifetimes but perhaps used it for ill.

What do these types of interceptions imply?

Janet

Re: Pluto & polarity intercepted

Posted by Wolf on June 13, 2003 at 11:36:37:

In Reply to: Pluto & polarity intercepted <100.html> posted by janet on June 12, 2003 at 09:13:08:

Janet,

: If Pluto and the polarity point are intercepted, does this change evolutionary intent? Is this possibly the Soul trying not to evolve?

no, it does not mean that .. it simply means that there are two archetypes that the soul is intending to evolve thru .. the actual sign of the polarity of pluto, and of course the sign on the cusp itself ..

touching evil

Posted by janet on June 11, 2003 at 17:02:59:

Jeffrey,

After recovering from Catholic upbringing, I have spent most of my life convinced that there is no evil. When people seemed evil I rationalized that they were acting out of deep conditioning and woundedness. There has however been the constant reminder of my father. The more sensitive I became, the more severe a reaction I would have around him. His vibes are very pervasive. He has been my own proof that evil exists. It is very frightening to say this because of what it implies. How does this work if you are born of an evil person?

Why I picked my father and sister to come into this life with, and why I have picked relationships that continually reflect at least a covert form of sadism has been a rivetting question- I'm only gradually gaining clarity. I don't think until this contemplation that I knew deep down that I myself am not evil, so I have been proving to the world that I am not what I have been afraid I am on an unconscious level. Maybe that is what I intended to learn.

I realized that I have a fascination with evil- a deep need to penetrate the nature of evil in this lifetime. It's very dangerous when I think about it, self destructive too. How much closer could I get than being born from it and having a twin who looks like me, or having sex with it? I have gotten as close as I possibly could. Why?

I keep asking myself, what more do I need to know to prove that it exists. What do I need to know so that I will no longer feel that there is this need to understand.

This is a vulnerable place. How would any soul benefit from this kind of exposure when it is not who they want to be? Janet

Re: touching evil

Posted by janet on June 11, 2003 at 22:59:36:

In Reply to: touching evil <95.html> posted by janet on June 11, 2003 at 17:02:59:

oooooooooh...I got it!.....courage in the face of evil/cruelty...initiating change and breaking free of it....

Yod- aries ascendant, pluto, sun; moon in leo4; saturn in aries12. God gave me a lot of fire to get it.

its good to be back

Posted by ely on June 10, 2003 at 11:29:37:

its been a long time since I've been to the message board... I thought this group might only exist in my memory.. so I am verry happy to see everyone and again have this great opportunity..

evil & evolution

Posted by ely on June 10, 2003 at 11:20:39:

*Greetings to all,
How dose evil evolve? or dose it?*

Would it be possible for an evil soul to reach a form of higher spiritual evolution?

If this is possible then could their aproximate state of evolution be determined by how advanced their ability is to deceive?

Re: evil & evolution

Posted by Wolf on June 11, 2003 at 12:22:40:

In Reply to: evil & evolution <88.html> posted by ely on June 10, 2003 at 11:20:39:

*Ely,
How dose evil evolve? or dose it?*

yes the consciousness of evil evolves .. and like any consciousness that has a soul it evolves thru desire ..

Would it be possible for an evil soul to reach a form of higher spiritual evolution?

spirit evolution means to know god .. and thru contrast evil in the sense of it's nature, it's origin, and how it operates .. soul's that are being influenced by evil do not evolve towards god because the emphases in such souls in relative to their separating desires which is the intention of evil in the first place .. to keep souls lost to their own seperating desires .. soul's that have made a contract with evil evolve not towards god but with ever increasing 'powers' given to it by the origin of evil itself: lucifer .. such souls then, because of the contract, must try to 'capture' other souls for lucifer's purposes .. the primcgd vehicle being one of 'temptation' or seduction of other souls ..purposefull deception is part of that

If this is possible then could their aproximate state of evolution be determined by how advanced their ability is to deceive?

and to seduce and tempt .. yes .

genetic imprinting, soul intention

Posted by Janet on June 09, 2003 at 10:12:02:

Hi Jeffrey,

I'm trying to moderate but so many questions come up...

Can you explain the linkage between genetic/ hereditary imprinting and what the souls has specifically chosen astrologically? What I am having difficulty reconciling is the fact that we choose specific delineations in our birthchart and how that relates with the families we choose. In other words, are there some aspects and such that occur more randomly in accordance with more specific aspects we absolutely choose? Can we have hereditary linkage with one parent and karmic necessity with another?

Would several septiles of a parent's planet to their child's North Node along with the child's Pluto conjunct this parent's North node delineate a situation where one is either coming in knowing they can rely on deep love, or that the child is somehow coming in to help that parent with their evolutionary necessity?

Also, do you believe that any factor remains constant in the birthchart from one incarnation to the next (ie. degree on the ascendant)?

Danke, Janet

Re: genetic imprinting, soul intention

Posted by Wolf on June 11, 2003 at 12:11:25:

In Reply to: genetic imprinting, soul intention <85.html> posted by Janet on June 09, 2003 at 10:12:02:

Janet,

Can you explain the linkage between genetic/ hereditary imprinting and what the souls has specifically chosen astrologically? What I am having difficulty reconciling is the fact that we choose specific delineations in our birthchart and how that relates with the families we choose. In other words, are there some aspects and such that occur more randomly in accordance with more specific aspects we absolutely choose? nothing is random at all in the birth chart .. the whole chart correlates with the evolutionary and karmic intentions and necessities of any given soul

Can we have hereditary linkage with one parent and karmic necessity with another? anything in one's life correlates to one's evolutionary and karmic needs and intentions including both parents .. there is no such thing 'as just' hereditary linkage ..

Would several septiles of a parent's planet to their child's North Node along with the child's Pluto conjunct this parent's North node delineate a situation where one is either coming in knowing they can rely on deep love, or that the child is somehow coming in to help that parent with their evolutionary necessity? generally that would be true ..

Also, do you believe that any factor remains constant in the birthchart from one incarnation to the next (ie. degree on the ascendant)? sometimes that happens but it is not some absolute thing .. Danke, bitte

Yod

Posted by Janet on June 06, 2003 at 15:23:46:

*Hi,
Was wondering if the Ascendant would be considered in a Yod configuration. How much validity would you put into a Yod as echoing or at least enhancing the Soul's evolutionary intent/aspiration?*

Re: Yod

Posted by Wolf on June 11, 2003 at 12:06:00:

In Reply to: Yod <82.html> posted by Janet on June 06, 2003 at 15:23:46:

Janet,

Was wondering if the Ascendant would be considered in a Yod configuration. of course ..

How much validity would you put into a Yod as echoing or at least enhancing the Soul's evolutionary intent/aspiration? all things in the chart correlate to the soul's evolutionary intentions in any given life .. the real issue is why any given soul chooses to have an inconjunction within the whole chart ..

Why Soul Chooses Yod + Masochism Question

Posted by Sylvia on June 13, 2003 at 14:40:30:

In Reply to: Re: Yod <92.html> posted by Wolf on June 11, 2003 at 12:06:00:

Hi Janet / Wolf

Wolf would we be choosing yods in our natal charts in order to bring natural humility to the separating urge?

So that the yod would provide the inner and outer experiences of this on the two inconjuncts?

Does this have any relationship with the Soul wanting to heal the the not-natural humility = or masochism of the conditioning under man-made religions?

How does the religious masochism of Christianity fit in? Is it true that Jesus took on a lot of other people's karma and intended to teach love plus to teach the truth about the immortal soul and resurrection? Then was it the CHURCH that made this a masochistic thing?

Or was it, in itself, religious masochism because of using suffering as a way to teach people or waken them up?

Many thanks.

Sylvia

: Janet,

: Was wondering if the Ascendant would be considered in a Yod configuration.

: of course ..

: How much validity would you put into a Yod as echoing or at least enhancing the Soul's evolutionary intent/aspiration?

: all things in the chart correlate to the soul's evolutionary intentions in any given life .. the real issue is why any given soul chooses to have an inconjunction within the whole chart ..

Re: Why Soul Chooses Yod + Masochism Question

Posted by Wolf on June 16, 2003 at 11:16:33:

In Reply to: Why Soul Chooses Yod + Masochism Question <104.html> posted by Sylvia on June 13, 2003 at 14:40:30:

Sylvia,

Wolf would we be choosing yods in our natal charts in order to bring natural humility to the separating urge? it is more about humility to the current ego structure of the soul

.....

So that the yod would provide the inner and outer experiences of this on the two inconjuncts? from an ego point of view, yes

Does this have any relationship with the Soul wanting to heal the the not-natural humility = or masochism of the conditioning under man-made religions? it can, yes

.....

How does the religious masochism of Christianity fit in? the origin of this is jesus himself ... 'father forgive them for they know not what they do' ..

Is it true that Jesus took on a lot of other people's karma and intended to teach love plus to teach the truth about the immortal soul and ressurection? yes

Then was it the CHURCH that made this a masochistic thing? not as such .. the origins of this masochism is witin the roots of judaism .. the garden of eden myth .. also the doctrine of 'original sin' in which the assumption is that humans seperated themselves from god/ess .. thus the implied guilt and need to atone for it relative to the Church itself real masochism in mass began in the third century in rome relative to the wholesale persecution of the christians of that time by nero .. christians in mass at that time being willing to be crucified or otherwise killed for their beliefs versus renouncing them which nero wanted them to do ...

Or was it, in itself, religious masochism because of using suffering as a way to teach people or waken them up? yes, again the roots of this are in judaism .. in order to grow, evolve, or spiritually advance one must suffer first the 'chosen' people ..

—

Re: Why Jesus + Masochism Question

Posted by Sylvia on June 19, 2003 at 09:07:42:

In Reply to: Re: Why Soul Chooses Yod + Masochism Question <110.html> posted by Wolf on June 16, 2003 at 11:16:33:

Hello Wolf

Would it be accurate then to say that Jesus was speaking the language of the times by re-introducing masochism on the cross ...

Would he be intentionally teaching in the language the people could hear, since their context was this Garden of Eden consciousness?

Would he be regressing to it because of his ordeal, that is putting himself into this extreme experience to try to teach people?

Would it then follow that an avatar of now would repudiate masochism in some way ... finding a general consciousness ready to be liberated from it?

And could this provoke the same kind of reactive rage and rejection in people who are not ready?

Thank you.

Sylvia

: Sylvia,

: Wolf would we be choosing yods in our natal charts in order to bring natural humility to the separating urge?

: it is more about humility to the current ego structure of the soul

: So that the yod would provide the inner and outer experiences of this on the two inconjuncts?

: from an ego point of view, yes

: Does this have any relationship with the Soul wanting to heal the the not-natural humility = or masochism of the conditioning under man-made religions?

: it can, yes

: How does the religious masochism of Christianity fit in?

: the origin of this is jesus himself ... 'father forgive them for they know not what they do' .. :

: Is it true that Jesus took on a lot of other people's karma and intended to teach love plus to teach the truth about the immortal soul and resurrection?

: yes

: Then was it the CHURCH that made this a masochistic thing?

: not as such .. the origins of this masochism is within the roots of judaism .. the garden of eden myth .. also the doctrine of 'original sin' in which the assumption is that humans separated themselves from god/ess .. thus the implied guilt and need to atone for it
relative to the Church itself real masochism in mass began in the third century in

rome relative to the wholesale persecution of the christians of that time by nero .. christians in mass at that time being willing to be crucified or otherwise killed for their beliefs versus renouncing them which nero wanted them to do ...

: Or was it, in itself, religious masochism because of using suffering as a way to teach people or waken them up?

: yes, again the roots of this are in judaism .. in order to grow, evolve, or spiritually advance one must suffer first the 'chosen' people ..

—

Trauma Signature

*Posted by Paul on June 05, 2003 at 16:20:00:
Hi Wolf,*

I want to understand the signature for trauma more fully. I read your article 'Trauma and the Outer Planets'.

Even if the outer planets have stressful aspects the individual is not necessarily under the trauma influence.

Does it mean though that the person experienced a traumatic situation in a past life, that may or may not have been repressed or suppressed?

Is it possible that a person suffers from trauma, but externally in their behaviour it is still very hard to detect?

Basically, at what point do you say whether a person requires therapy for suppressed trauma? (perhaps because of obvious external behavioural patterns)

*I am new to this, please forgive if these are silly questions. Thanks,
Paul*

—

Re: Trauma Signature

Posted by Wolf on June 06, 2003 at 12:06:21:

In Reply to: Trauma Signature <75.html> posted by Paul on June 05, 2003 at 16:20:00:

Hi Paul,

I want to understand the signature for trauma more fully. I read your article 'Trauma and the Outer Planets'. that's fine paul .. ask whatever you need to ..

Even if the outer planets have stressful aspects the individual is not necessarily under the trauma influence. right

Does it mean though that the person experienced a traumatic situation in a past life, that may or may not have been repressed or suppressed? very commonly, when you see stressfull aspects to the planets that correlate with trauma, it correlates to trauma .. the stressfull aspects tend to correlate to traumas that have been so severe that they have not been dealt with .. the non-stressfull tends to correlate to traumas that have been dealt with ...

Is it possible that a person suffers from trauma, but externally in their behaviour it is still very hard to detect? yes....typically the main give away is 'stunted speech' .. or behavioral reactions to an existing stimulus that manifests as behavior that is disproportionate the the stimulus itself ..

Basically, at what point do you say whether a person requires therapy for suppressed trauma? (perhaps because of obvious external behavioural patterns) when a person becomes essentially dysfunctional and unable to intergrate into daily living in such a way as to carry on a 'normal' life ..

—

Re: Trauma Signature

Posted by Paul on June 06, 2003 at 15:48:00:

In Reply to: Re: Trauma Signature <80.html> posted by Wolf on June 06, 2003 at 12:06:21:

Wolf,

What would you say about a Yod between Saturn (Aries, 10th H), Uranus (Virgo, 2nd H) and Neptune (Scorpio, 4th H) with Saturn being the apex. Also, Uranus is conjunct Pluto. Could this be an experience of physical trauma that triggered a chain reaction into the mental, emotional and spiritual bodies. Physical first because Saturn is the apex.

This particular symbolism is found in my chart. I'm not dysfunctional in a way that prevents me from living a 'normal' life. But I'm sure I have some mental/emotional/spiritual blocks that prevent me from living the fullest life I could.

Paul

Re: Trauma Signature

Posted by Wolf on June 11, 2003 at 12:03:23:

In Reply to: Re: Trauma Signature <83.html> posted by Paul on June 06, 2003 at 15:48:00:

Paul,

What would you say about a Yod between Saturn (Aries, 10th H), Uranus (Virgo, 2nd H) and Neptune (Scorpio, 4th H) with Saturn being the apex. Also, Uranus is conjunct Pluto. Could this be an experience of physical trauma that triggered a chain reaction into the mental, emotional and spiritual bodies. Physical first because Saturn is the apex.

This signature of itself does not necessarily correlate to any kind of trauma .. to do anything in astrology one needs to see and understand the whole chart

Re: Trauma Signature

Posted by Paul on June 11, 2003 at 18:08:05:

In Reply to: Re: Trauma Signature <91.html> posted by Wolf on June 11, 2003 at 12:03:23:

Wolf,

Yes, I understand. The chart must be interpreted within a given context. And a particular symbol configuration has the context of the whole chart. If you don't mind, I would like to repost the question below with the whole chart. August 21, 1968, Mississauga, Ont, Canada 4:53AM

The apex of this YOD (Saturn) squares the moon in Cancer in the 12th H. Neptune squares the Sun in Leo in the first.

My question is: Are these stressful aspects to these planets indicating trauma? If not, then why? I am not aware enough yet to understand these subtleties.

Maybe the part I am overlooking is that the astro counsellor would have to have a dialog with the individual to see if these aspects are actually ignited and indicating trauma? by the indicators you mentioned - stunted speech, dysfunctional.

Thanks,

Paul

: Paul,

: What would you say about a Yod between Saturn (Aries, 10th H), Uranus (Virgo, 2nd H) and Neptune (Scorpio, 4th H) with Saturn being the apex. Also, Uranus is conjunct Pluto. Could this be an experience of physical trauma that triggered a chain reaction into the mental, emotional and spiritual bodies. Physical first because Saturn is the apex.

: This signature of itself does not necessarily correlate to any kind of trauma .. to do anything in astrology one needs to see and understand the whole chart

Re: Trauma Signature

Posted by Wolf on June 13, 2003 at 11:31:18:

In Reply to: Re: Trauma Signature <97.html> posted by Paul on June 11, 2003 at 18:08:05:

Paul,

If you don't mind, I would like to repost the question below with the whole chart.
August 21, 1968, Mississauga, Ont, Canada 4:53AM

The apex of this YOD (Saturn) squares the moon in Cancer in the 12th H. Neptune squares the Sun in Leo in the first.

My question is: Are these stressful aspects to these planets indicating trauma? If not, then why? I am not aware enough yet to understand these subtleties. no, they are not indicative of unresolved trauma .. because Uranus itself, always the lead in understanding unresolved trauma, is not involved in any of the various signatures you have pointed out, or in the chart as a whole .. nor is the sign Aquarius, or the sign of the 11th relative to its planetary ruler .. what you have here is a series of lives in which your extension of emotional trust to intimate others has been violated/ betrayed .. the intention of which has been to throw you back upon yourself to learn absolute self-reliance ... this because of lives preceding those lives in which you have been excessively dependant upon intimate partners for your whole sense of security, those lives being set up by having intense emotional breakdowns leading to emotional displacement with mothers ..

: Maybe the part I am overlooking is that the astro counsellor would have to have a dialog with the individual to see if these aspects are actually ignited and indicating trauma? by the indicators you mentioned - stunted speech, dysfunctional

yes, this is true...

Re: Trauma Signature

Posted by <"a href="mailto:paul_schranz@hotmail.com">Paul on June 23, 2003 at 16:19:18:

In Reply to: Re: Trauma Signature <102.html> posted by Wolf on June 13, 2003 at 11:31:18:

Wolf,

Thanks for your comments. So Uranus conjunct Pluto and inconjunction Saturn in the chart listed in the previous message is NOT indicating trauma. From this I conclude that a conjunction or inconjunct of Uranus is not stressful and hence not indicative of trauma. Is this valid?

I have a question concerning a composite chart that was discussed in Rose's class. Here's the data:

*Asc: 5 deg Leo
Saturn: 28 deg Cancer
Moon: 22 deg Virgo
Pluto: 9 deg Libra
Jupiter: 18 deg Libra
Uranus: 2 deg Scorpio
Mars: 10 deg Scorpio
SN: 22 deg Scorpio
Neptune: 11 deg Scorpio
Venus: 24 deg Pisces
Mercury: 17 deg Aries
Chiron: 27 deg Aries
Sun: 9 deg Taurus
NN: 22 deg Taurus*

It was mentioned that trauma was experienced in this relationship in the past because of Uranus conjunct Mars and Uranus square the Ascendent.

I understand that Uranus square the Ascendent may be an indicator for trauma, but Uranus conjunct Mars would not. Also, Aquarius is not implicated, nor is the sign on the 11th House cusp relative to it's planetary ruler, so I rule these out.

If trauma is indicated by this signature, would it be related to a betrayal (Scorpio) in the relationship that rocked the emotional security found in the relationship (4th House) because of one partners need to expand their own personal emotional security base (Mars conjunct Uranus in the 4th H and Leo Asc).

Thanks, Paul

Re: Trauma Signature

Posted by Paul on June 11, 2003 at 17:11:38:

In Reply to: Re: Trauma Signature <91.html> posted by Wolf on June 11, 2003 at 12:03:23:

Wolf,

Yes, I understand. The chart must be interpreted within a given context. And a particular symbol configuration has the context of the whole chart. If you don't mind, I would like to repost the question below with the whole chart.

August 21, 1968, Mississauga, Ont, Canada 4:53AM

The apex of this YOD (Saturn) squares the moon in Cancer in the 12th H. Neptune squares the Sun in Leo in the first.

My question is: Are these stressful aspects to these planets indicating trauma? If not, then why? I am not aware enough yet to understand these subtleties.

Maybe the part I am overlooking is that the astro counsellor would have to have a dialog with the individual to see if these aspects are actually ignited and indicating trauma? by the indicators you mentioned - stunted speech, dysfunctional.

Thanks, Paul

: Paul,

: What would you say about a Yod between Saturn (Aries, 10th H), Uranus (Virgo, 2nd H) and Neptune (Scorpio, 4th H) with Saturn being the apex. Also, Uranus is conjunct Pluto. Could this be an experience of physical trauma that triggered a chain reaction into the mental, emotional and spiritual bodies. Physical first because Saturn is the apex.

: This signature of itself does not necessarily correlate to any kind of trauma .. to do anything in astrology one needs to see and understand the whole chart

Genetic Lineage & Soul

Posted by Paul on June 05, 2003 at 00:52:40:

Hi Wolf,

What is the relationship between genetic lineage (tribe) and the soul, if there is one?

Does a tribe reflect a quality or consciousness of a group of souls?

In consensus, do souls generally stick with one tribe?

During what evolutionary state would a soul 'try' another tribe?

I feel that a soul in the spiritual state would not invest any ego energy in the needs of one tribe over another. In some sense, not even ego identify with a particular tribe, but rather with the natural world in general? What do you think?

*Thanks,
Paul*

Re: Genetic Lineage & Soul

Posted by Wolf on June 05, 2003 at 11:33:08:

In Reply to: Genetic Lineage & Soul <67.html> posted by Paul on June 05, 2003 at 00:52:40:

Hi Paul,

*: What is the relationship between genetic lineage (tribe) and the soul, if there is one?
souls tend to evolve in groups in which the nature of those in the group reflect the
nature of each one in the group ..*

Does a tribe reflect a quality or consciousness of a group of souls?

yes ...

In consensus, do souls generally stick with one tribe?

yes ..

During what evolutionary state would a soul 'try' another tribe?

individuated ...

I feel that a soul in the spiritual state would not invest any ego energy in the needs of one tribe over another. In some sense, not even ego identify with a particular tribe, but rather with the natural world in general? What do you think?

generally, i would agree

Re: Genetic Lineage & Soul

Posted by Paul on June 09, 2003 at 12:26:59:

In Reply to: Re: Genetic Lineage & Soul <72.html> posted by Wolf on June 05, 2003 at 11:33:08:

Hi Wolf,

My idea of matter/organic lifeforms is that they represent different levels of organization. A rock is at one level, whereas a human is at another, more advanced level. A soul that is more self-aware occupies a more advanced structure. Is this something you would agree with? If not why? Do only organic lifeforms have souls? Can a soul be resident in a plant? animal? rock? Yes, I am serious in these questions! Paul : Hi Paul, : : : What is the relationship between genetic lineage (tribe) and the soul, if there is one? : souls tend to evolve in groups in which the nature of those in the group reflect the nature of each one in the group .. : Does a tribe reflect a quality or consciousness of a group of souls? : yes ... : In consensus, do souls generally stick with one tribe? : yes .. : During what evolutionary state would a soul 'try' another tribe? : invdivuated ... : I feel that a soul in the spiritual state would not invest any ego energy in the needs of one tribe over another. In some sense, not even ego identify with a particular tribe, but rather with the natural world in general? What do you think? : generally, i would agree

Re: Genetic Lineage & Soul

Posted by Wolf on June 11, 2003 at 11:59:29:

In Reply to: Re: Genetic Lineage & Soul <86.html> posted by Paul on June 09, 2003 at 12:26:59:

Paul,

My idea of matter/organic lifeforms is that they represent different levels of organization. A rock is at one level, whereas a human is at another, more advanced level. A soul that is more self-aware occupies a more advanced structure. Is this something you would agree with? If not why?

yes ..

Do only organic lifeforms have souls?

yes

Can a soul be resident in a plant? animal? rock?

in plants and animals yes

Re: Genetic Lineage & Soul

Posted by Paul on June 11, 2003 at 18:16:17:

In Reply to: Re: Genetic Lineage & Soul <90.html> posted by Wolf on June 11, 2003 at 11:59:29:

Wolf,

Thanks for those comments. I've never before understood plants to have souls. This changes the way I think about things like vegetarianism.

Do all animals have souls?

Do all plants have souls?

Do plants and animals have egos?

Not really related to astrological counselling, but these simple questions are part of my fundamental understanding of life from which I draw all my conclusions/inferences. Paul

: Paul,

: My idea of matter/organic lifeforms is that they represent different levels of organization. A rock is at one level, whereas a human is at another, more advanced level. A soul that is more self-aware occupies a more advanced structure. Is this something you would agree with? If not why?

: yes ..

: Do only organic lifeforms have souls?

: yes

: Can a soul be resident in a plant? animal? rock?

: in plants and animals yes

Re: Genetic Lineage & Soul

Posted by Wolf on June 13, 2003 at 11:08:20:

In Reply to: Re: Genetic Lineage & Soul <98.html> posted by Paul on June 11, 2003 at 18:16:17:

Paul,

: Do all animals have souls? yes

: Do all plants have souls? yes

: Do plants and animals have egos? animals do, plants don't ... a book you may be interested in is called 'the secret life of plants' ...

trauma

Posted by katrin on June 04, 2003 at 13:50:33:

Dear Wolf,

1)I have a question related to your lecture on trauma, you mentioned Uranus squaring the nodes, and the importance of Aquarius Arquetype, what about Uranus trining the Nodes, in the 9th house but conjunct MC, like in the chart : Girl, 12th Sept 1971, 14:25 PARIS, France, individuated 2nd stage, would it be a mental trauma or rather an emotional trauma because Pluto is conjunct to the ruler of the south node -Uranus ruler of North node-?

2)If I may, I would like to ask again the question-for the same chart- related to mercury conjunct lucifer, because I can't get the question out of my head

*Thank you for your help,
All the best*

Katrin

2)Dear Jeffrey,

I understand your answer, but isn't there a positive side of this aspect? Like the person is aware of the evilness of words and actually fear that the other are trying to convert her, to another belief system that is limited or to convert her that she is wrong in what she is saying, because of the struggle with the human language -relative to the square of neptune in Sagitarius and Saturn in Gemini? This person is very silent and observe a lot and actually finds it difficult to express herself. And I was wondering that maybe it could be something, in PL, related to a secret -8th house- that this person held in a context of of a religious party where there was a fight between God and evil. That's the idea that popped up to me, would you agree or it does it tell another story, I am not so

confident. The date of birth is September 12th, 1971, 14:25 Paris, France. Individuated 2nd stage (lots of anger).

Thank you again

Katrin

: Katrin,

: all depends on the individual nature of the soul, and it's evolutionary condition. thus, i can not a specific answer concerning the person you are asking about. archetypically this pattern could mean anything from being a compulsive liar which is caused by the influence of evil in order to avoid accepting the responsibility in his or her own actions, blaming others as a result of that which the person themself is responsible for .. it could mean, thru the influence of evil, of convincing themself that they world view, religion or philosophy, is the only 'right' way of looking at life and attacking others with very critical or abusive comments if the other(s) do not agree with the world view or religion that they are defined by .. trying to convince and convert others .. or it could mean, thru the influence of evil, that the individual attempts to get between other people in order to feel powerful within themselves .. dividing people relative to their own ulterior motives .. to the point of making up lies about others ..

Re: trauma

Posted by Wolf on June 05, 2003 at 11:29:03:

In Reply to: trauma <66.html> posted by katrin on June 04, 2003 at 13:50:33:

Katrin,

1)I have a question related to your lecture on trauma, you mentioned Uranus squaring the nodes, and the importance of Aquarius Arquetype, what about Uranus trining the Nodes, in the 9th house but conjunct MC, like in the chart : Girl, 12th Sept 1971, 14:25 Paris, France, individuated 2nd stage, would it be a mental trauma or rather an emotional trauma because Pluto is conjunct to the ruler of the south node -Uranus ruler of North node-?

The key is to look at Urnau's opposition to chiron in aries in the 3rd .. ruled by the mars on the n.node where mars is the ruler of the 4th house .. so it is both emotional and mental which refers to my first answer about her ... meaning creating these for others then by way of karmic reaction caused by her own guilt and need to atone .. 10th house uranus .. the virgo pattern .. creating this for herself ... this has also included sexual traumas .. created to others by her and then creating these for herself ..

Twins skipped steps

Posted by Janet on June 04, 2003 at 13:32:18:

I am a twin born 3 min. before my sister. The idea that we at different ends of the evolutionary spectrum helps me understand a lot of the differences as well as, being Aquarians, I figure I took mostly the Uranus influence and she took on almost the full share of Saturn- we have demonstrated throughout our lives the polarization of puella and sennex. (She's also a born-again Christian and here I am playing with Pluto and such!) I am curious about the fact that we share an exact Venus square to the nodal axis. I am unclear on how to translate this aspect in relation to twins, ie. would we have likely known each other in previous lives, and is this skipped step possibly signifying what we skipped together? If so, it seems a very difficult prospect as to how to resolve what evolutionary intent necessitates in this life- my evolutionary bent and everything I've done to and explore who I am and individuate is in her eyes sinful and astrology is as if I was working hand-in-hand with Satan!

Janet

Janet

Re: Twins skipped steps

Posted by Wolf on June 05, 2003 at 11:20:31:

In Reply to: Twins skipped steps <65.html> posted by Janet on June 04, 2003 at 13:32:18:

Janet,

I would like to have the birthdata so that i can answer more specifically .. one of the archetypes of venus is how we can or can not 'relate' to others relative to values that correlate to a sense of meaning for living .. the skipped steps implied in the venus squaring the nodal axis means that yes you two have come together in other lives but in each of those lives the relationship, venus, was cut off because of an inability to 'relate' to the core differences defined by totally different values equalling the meaning for life itself .. which is in fact the evolutionary way to resolve this conflict: to embrace the individual differences in each and to simply let it stand that way .. versus the need to change the other to reflect the others values and thus meaning for living .. by the way, you may wish to ask her the following: is astrology is so evil and intrinsically a sin then just why did god choose to use astrologers, the maggi, to find the baby jesus ?

Re: Twins skipped steps

Posted by Janet on June 06, 2003 at 05:30:04:

In Reply to: Re: Twins skipped steps <70.html> posted by Wolf on June 05, 2003 at 11:20:31:

Hi gain,

I just woke with a dendrite rush and had to share. Chiron conjunct Mars in Pisces¹² opposing Pluto conjunct Uranus in Virgo⁶ translates to that I was likely persecuted and likely tortured/murdered for my spiritual beliefs in prior lifes...maybe even by my twin and father of this life. I have always felt persecuted by them and like they try to attack my goodness. My twin has a great guilt coming into this life and now I see that the guilt has been largely connected to me. She says things like "I have sin in my heart," or describes her heart as black and cold. In this lifetime she institutionalized herself for MPD and satanic cult memories which I have a feeling have to do more with past life than this life. Here's the symbolism in my Dad's chart: Mars Rx stands alone below the horizon line and is opposing Chiron 1 degree conjunct the Cancer Midheaven- his Mom tried to commit suicide 3 times when he was little, though she never succeeded, he found her after one of her attempts when he was 10. Mars also opposing Pluto Leo¹⁰. I've often felt my Dad "feels" evil- it's a tough thing to ponder much less understand. His nodal squares are Mars separating 7 degrees and Pluto exact applying. He has Saturn conjunct the S. Node Taurus⁷. I tried to find lucifer but have had no luck with my software or online. When I read your article on evil, well... it is difficult to resolve feeling such aversion and sabotage from key family members without a strong desire to understand. Is it possible that these two people followed me into this life due to the "contracts" you discussed?

Janet

Message Board Archives (July 2003)

Colitis

Posted by Jinny on July 30, 2003 at 19:15:02:

Dear Wolf,

I was going over the medical astrology again and see that colitis correlates to Pluto specifically. Could we also implicate Virgo in the equation and if so, is there a greater tendency for colitis in the Pluto in Virgo generation? Finally, what natural remedies do you recommend with clients with this problem?

Thank you. Love and Blessings to you!

Re: Colitis

Posted by wolf on July 31, 2003 at 07:57:06:

In Reply to: Colitis posted by Jinny on July 30, 2003 at 19:15:02:

Hi Jinny,

Virgo correlates specifically to the 'tonality' of the colon and intestine .. parastolic action .. the best herb to recreate the tonality / parastolic action is, believe it or not, cat nip .. the specific herb/tincture for colitis is sanicle ..

Re: Colitis

Posted by Jinny on July 31, 2003 at 08:44:27:

In Reply to: Re: Colitis posted by wolf on July 31, 2003 at 07:57:06:

Thank you.

Agni ritual

Posted by Sheryl on July 20, 2003 at 15:27:20:

Hi Wolf- Could you or someone with a good memory point me to your description of how to do the Agni ritual in your archives? Can't seem to find it. thanks!

Re: Agni ritual

Posted by Lia on July 21, 2003 at 04:06:59:

In Reply to: Agni ritual posted by Sheryl on July 20, 2003 at 15:27:20:

Hi Sheryl,

Well, first you have to get rid of everyTHINGS that you may have from the person that you want to get free of...even the smallest thing can carry over the connection so everything means strictly everything....whether throwing them into salt water, or dig them into the earth, or burn them to ashes.... Then you imagine a fire (violet in color) and put all images onto the fire that come up about the person..the images may change... whatever they are just put them on the fire and burn them ... repeat this until there is no more image left....it may take time...when the fire is clear from any images and/or shadows it is just a clear fire - only then it is done....(As for me, I added a green laser light from above that helps keeping the images on the fire if they want to jump out..green is also about healing so it does help the process I believe...)

Blessings,

Lia

Re: Agni ritual

Posted by Wolf on July 21, 2003 at 09:02:01:

In Reply to: Re: Agni ritual posted by Lia on July 21, 2003 at 04:06:59:

Hi Sheryl,

the other part of this which is critical to releasing the karma between oneself and whomever one is trying to be free of correlates with putting the images of the person into the fire while at the same time saying 'i forgive you' from the point of view of accepting the responsibility in one's own actions: i.e the inner dynamics that were/ are responsible for creating the person in the first place

Re: Agni ritual

Posted by Sheryl on July 22, 2003 at 12:16:06:

In Reply to: Re: Agni ritual posted by Wolf on July 21, 2003 at 09:02:01:

: Hi Sheryl,

: the other part of this which is critical to releasing the karma between oneself and whomever one is trying to be free of correlates with putting the images of the person into the fire while at the same time saying 'i forgive you' from the point of view of accepting the responsibility in one's own actions: i.e the inner dynamics that were/ are responsible for creating the person in the first place

Is this working now?

Posted by Lia on July 18, 2003 at 22:34:07:

Hi Everyone,

Am not sure what's going on can't get onto the main board..this page with "post a message" comes up but nothing else:-)

Is this just with me or the message board still/ or once again not working??

Re: Is this working now?

Posted by Lia on July 21, 2003 at 04:10:13:

In Reply to: Is this working now? posted by Lia on July 18, 2003 at 22:34:07:

Hm...seems all previous data has been lost...at least I understand now why I couldn't find that:-))

Re: Is this working now?

Posted by Judy on July 21, 2003 at 19:01:52:

In Reply to: Re: Is this working now? posted by Lia on July 21, 2003 at 04:10:13:

: Hm..seems all previous data has been lost...at least I understand now why I couldn't found that:-))

Not lost, just in the archives.

Re: Is this working now?

Posted by Lia on July 21, 2003 at 19:18:07:

In Reply to: Re: Is this working now? posted by Judy on July 21, 2003 at 19:01:52:

*<< Not lost, just in the archives.>>
Oh, that's a news to me...thanks a lot Judy!!*

*Blessings to you.
Lia*

hearing chakra sounds - aum sound

Posted by Sylvia on July 16, 2003 at 14:03:10:

hello wolf

hope all is well and you are feeling good

my question is about this hearing of sounds ... could this happen suddenly and spontaneously without being in meditation or repose?

i have been having this experience lately of being in an everyday type setting and suddenly having my hearing go into a bigger or deeper place and hearing roars and hums and like windstorms or like when you hold up a shell and hear the ocean ...

at first i thought my ears were going bonkers and something was wrong ... but i began to notice a pattern in the sound and then remembered what you said about laya yoga ...

thing is, this isn't happening (yet) in meditation ... it just happens right here at work!!!

what about it?

many thanks and god blessings

sylvia

Re: hearing chakra sounds - aum sound

Posted by Wolf on July 19, 2003 at 12:30:34:

In Reply to: hearing chakra sounds - aum sound posted by Sylvia on July 16, 2003 at 14:03:10:

hi sylvia,

yes, it certainly can .. and when the chakras are fully open it then becomes like having a 'walkman' on at all times .. the sounds contant ..

Message Board Archives (August - September 2003)

Greetings & meeting via phone

Posted by Kim Marie on September 22, 2003 at 18:10:07:

Hello Everyone,

I finally feel ready to get active on the message board, a year after taking over this work in the U.S., thank you Wolf for the honor and privilege.

My process for homework review for North American students is to set up a phone appt. when you turn in homework. If I have missed reviewing homework with anyone, please send me an email at my astrokmk@aol.com address.

I am also ready to start up the monthly phone calls with EA students. I reviewed your email Greg about different ways of doing things, and I would still like to start with phone calls and see how they work.

Many people have cell phones today that allow free weekend minutes, so we can start with Saturday mornings, once per month.

For those who need cheap - 3.47 cents/minute - renewable phone cards, send me \$5 to get started.....4702 Cliff Drive, Rapid City, SD, 57702. The cards work in Canada, however, the rate is 7 cents/minute. These calls will last an hour so it will cost \$2.50/US or \$5/CAN with these phone cards. Canadian students - send me \$7 if in Canadian funds.

Subject matter:

Let's start with different evolutionary states, and then the cycle of aspects. The students who show up get to decide the subjects. After the basics of the above, we can focus a session on each homework chart. We can also focus on upcoming planetary events. I will send an email notice of the subject to be discussed about a week before each call.

Dates: (Saturdays)

October 18, 2003

November 15, 2003

December 13, 2003

Time:

8:00am pacific

9:00am mountain

10:00am central

11:00am eastern

Instructions:

1. Call 585-295-5551 at your appointed time
2. Choose Option 2 - to enter an existing conference call
3. Upon request, enter access code: 47022074

These calls will be for EA students only, so please, no other guests. They can contact me if interested in becoming a student.

Also, if you are wanting the rest of the correspondence course tapes, I can now offer dvd or vhs.

Thanks everyone, for your patience with me as I have gotten organized....talk to you soon!

*Blessings,
Kim Marie
877-348-5111*

Re: Greetings & meeting via phone

Posted by Mara on September 25, 2003 at 11:50:53:

In Reply to: Greetings & meeting via phone posted by Kim Marie on September 22, 2003 at 18:10:07:

Hi Kim ~

I've had Jeffrey's first set of tapes for some time and haven't really done the homework. However, I'm ready now to buckle down and dive into the lessons. I'm so glad that I'll be working with you. I really admire and appreciate your monthly forecasts.

*Thanks,
Mara*

Re: Greetings & meeting via phone

Posted by Lia on September 23, 2003 at 04:38:04:

In Reply to: Greetings & meeting via phone posted by Kim Marie on September 22, 2003 at 18:10:07:

Hi Kim Marie,

I sent you two emails was enquireing about a few things but there is no answer- I was wondering if it reached you at all??

Re: Greetings & meeting via phone

Posted by Kim Marie on September 24, 2003 at 17:58:12:

In Reply to: Re: Greetings & meeting via phone posted by Lia on September 23, 2003 at 04:38:04:

Hi Lia,

Please resend it one more time and I will watch for it. I recently did alot of cleanup to my email system and may have accidently deleted something. You are also welcome to call me toll-free, mountain time - 877-348-5111.

*Blessings,
Kim Marie*

Re: Greetings & meeting via phone

Posted by Lia on September 24, 2003 at 21:00:23:

In Reply to: Re: Greetings & meeting via phone posted by Kim Marie on September 24, 2003 at 17:58:12:

OK, I resend them, thanks.

Sound Pressure Mandalas

Posted by Greg Linhares on September 21, 2003 at 03:07:23:

For those who would like to view the sound pressure mandalas that I spoke of in a previous posting, here is the link...

*Enjoy!
Greg*

Re: Sound Pressure Mandalas

Posted by Greg Linhares on September 21, 2003 at 03:09:22:

In Reply to: Sound Pressure Mandalas posted by Greg Linhares on September 21, 2003 at 03:07:23:

Oops... apparently, the link does not show up unless a title is given to it... so here it is...

Link to Sound Pressure Mandalas

Re: Sound Pressure Mandalas

Posted by Lia on September 22, 2003 at 01:55:36:

In Reply to: Re: Sound Pressure Mandalas posted by Greg Linhares on September 21, 2003 at 03:09:22:

Thanks Greg, its really WONDERFUL!!

The sound-pictures actually resemble to many so called "sacred geometry" pictures and images...I guess that's not a news for you:-)

..and I REALLY enjoyed your website it is simply fantastic! I love your scientific-holistic approach and the thorough accurate explanations, illustrations, and I was more than impressed by the abundance of additional info and links etc. that you provide.

Congratulation, -and thank you for sharing!

*Love and Blessings,
Lia*

TIME OUT FROM THE MESSAGE BOARD

Posted by WOLF on September 16, 2003 at 11:07:45:

TO ALL,

I will have to withdraw from the message board for awhile as I am now commiting my time to writing and finishing the third volume of Pluto. So until further notice God Bless and Godspeed. Wolf

Re: TIME OUT FROM THE MESSAGE BOARD

Posted by Lia on September 18, 2003 at 22:47:03:

In Reply to: TIME OUT FROM THE MESSAGE BOARD posted by WOLF on September 16, 2003 at 11:07:45:

God bless you too Wolf, -and much blessings (and Godspeed) for your work.

: I will have to withdraw from the message board for awhile as I am now committing my time to writing and finishing the third volume of Pluto. So until further notice God Bless and Godspeed. Wolf

meeting with a healer

Posted by Janet on September 11, 2003 at 09:27:10:

Hi Jeffrey,

I wanted to ask your feelings about a special encounter I had recently with a healer. The circumstances around finding her and our meeting felt "fated"- we both felt this and full of heart. I need some help making sense of the PL connection. There are definite mother/feminine themes but the venus/mars stuff throws me:

her moon on my s.node

my moon on her pluto

her venus on my mars/chiron

my venus/mc on her mars/mercury/s.node

her mars squares my nodes

our suns conjunct

our nodes square (what is generally implied with nodes squaring in synnastry?)

her bd: feb 3 1945 Bronx, NY 3:50 am

mine: feb 12 1968 La Mesa, CA 9:25 am

Love to you,

Janet

Black Hole Sound Waves!

Posted by Greg Linhares on September 09, 2003 at 19:01:29:

NASA's Chandra X-ray Observatory has detected, for the first time, sound waves rumbling away from a supermassive black hole. The musical "note," is about 57 octaves lower than middle-C and is the deepest ever detected from an object in our Universe!!!

Black Hole Sound Waves

Re: Black Hole Sound Waves!

Posted by adina on September 18, 2003 at 08:38:18:

In Reply to: Black Hole Sound Waves! posted by Greg Linhares on September 09, 2003 at 19:01:29:

In his latest Galactic Times, Philip Sedgwick offers the following information on this phenomenon:

The note originates from the Perseus Cluster (constellation of the Hero), and comes from a supermassive black hole, Perseus A, which is located in the last degree of Taurus. He explains that the note heard occurs in subaudient octaves, but was 'heard' by observing the shock waves compressing to make up the note in energetic visibility.... and the note is B flat! The x-ray images of the black hole have produced something that resembles a human skull. The link for this is <http://antwrp.gsfc.nasa.gov/apod/ap001031.html>

Enjoy!

Re: Black Hole Sound Waves!

Posted by Lia on September 18, 2003 at 22:38:22:

In Reply to: Re: Black Hole Sound Waves! posted by adina on September 18, 2003 at 08:38:18:

Adina, I guess you don't know that the address you shared doesn't work....it may work from your favorites once you accessed this page from a main page or something, but it doesn't work by itself...

Re: Black Hole Sound Waves!

Posted by adina on September 19, 2003 at 06:51:26:

In Reply to: Re: Black Hole Sound Waves! posted by Lia on September 18, 2003 at 22:38:22:

hmmm. Actually I didn't access it from my favorites but from the link provided in Philip's email newsletter, which DID work yesterday. And I copied the link from the newsletter and pasted in my posting here. I just tried it again from the link in the newsletter and got an error message. I tried to access the main nasa astropix web site (<http://antwrp.gsfc.nasa.gov/apod/astropix.html>) through a google search and got the same message, i.e. the page may be experiencing difficulties, be temporarily unavailable, etc. So it appears to be a problem with the site itself, as can happen with any web site. I'd suggest trying again later.

Re: Black Hole Sound Waves!

Posted by Lia on September 19, 2003 at 22:05:46:

In Reply to: Re: Black Hole Sound Waves! posted by adina on September 19, 2003 at 06:51:26:

Oh well, I guess mercury retro.... perhaps mixed with unusual low cosmic sound waves:-)

Anyway, thanks for sharing, maybe later (if nothing else when mercury turns forward?) it will work again....

*God bless,
Lia*

Re: Black Hole Sound Waves!

Posted by Mara on September 10, 2003 at 10:25:06:

In Reply to: Black Hole Sound Waves! posted by Greg Linhares on September 09, 2003 at 19:01:29:

Hi Greg,

Wow! I'm stoked . . . "I had no idea" [dialog from the movie Contact]. Seriously, this is sooo cool.

Is this sound (musical note) something that dogs could hear but not humans? How does this discovery impact Earth? What significance does it play in our evolution?

I always thought that black holes had no matter, no anything, that it was a destroyer not a giver of life.

Thanks for the information. I absolutely love it!

e: Black Hole Sound Waves!

Posted by Greg Linhares on September 15, 2003 at 21:54:51:

In Reply to: Re: Black Hole Sound Waves! posted by Mara on September 10, 2003 at 10:25:06:

Hello everyone,

In regards to the article on black hole sound waves that I posted a few days ago, I could not even begin to say what the evolutionary impact on our planet or collective consciousness would be. Perhaps Jeffrey might have something to say about all this. However, as someone who works directly with acoustical energy modeling programs on a daily basis, I found this discovery to be incredibly exciting as therefore wanted to share it everyone.

There are quite a few theories regarding these "super-massive" black holes which seem to occupy the very center of every spiral galaxy in the Universe (including our own). Yet these super-massive black holes seem to be quite different from the "ordinary" and more common category black holes formed by exploding stars. They are far more immense than the "average" black hole and contain the mass of up to 50 million to 100 million suns!!! There are many scientists believe that the energy generated around them could in fact be responsible for the formation of the galaxies themselves. It was not until just days ago that NASA discovered the extremely low frequencies emanating from one of these giant navel centers. I can't help but be reminded of the Buddhist notion of the great void or emptiness from which all life springs. The Great Absolute transcending all space and time. It almost seems as if these giant monsters which appear to consume such enormous amounts energy are simultaneously generating the very same energy in an endless cyclical process. If the theory that super-massive black holes are in fact responsible for the creation of spiral galaxies is true, then how interesting this would be to our understanding of the Cosmos. Intuitively, it would seem that these extraordinary phenomenon which form the central cores of every galaxy in the known Universe must have something very significant to tell us about the nature of creation itself. There is a very interesting documentary available on DVD and VHS which was produced by the BBC entitled "Hyperspace" that I highly recommend. It has several chapters or episodes dealing with black holes, dying suns, asteroids, comets, extra-terrestrial life, etc. and contains some of the most spectacular visual animations and graphics I have seen to date. If anyone is interested in buying a copy of this incredible documentary, here is a direct link to it on amazon.com (just copy and paste the link into your browser).

http://www.amazon.com/exec/obidos/tg/detail/-/B000060MTY/qid=1063674832/sr=8-4/ref=sr_8_4/002-6289447-4779239?v=glance&s=dvd&n=507846

Another great documentary that I highly recommend is called, "SolarMax" which was originally released on the IMAX screen in 70mm format! Both of these films are a "must have" for anyone interested in studying the great mysteries of the Cosmos.

http://www.amazon.com/exec/obidos/tg/detail/-/B000063K1N/qid=1063674959/sr=1-1/ref=sr_1_1/002-6289447-4779239?v=glance&s=dvd

Enjoy....

Greg

P.S. If anyone is interested... I have a series of very beautiful images that I could share which were generated using an extremely sophisticated acoustical modeling program called "MAPP" which was developed by Meyer Sound Laboratories where I currently work as a sound system designer. This program actually calculates and displays the highly accurate interference patterns generated by various acoustical sources and allows me to create vibrantly colorful sound pressure maps as a result. Several years ago, I used this program to create what I call, "Sound Pressure Mandalas." By placing a series of twelve low frequency loudspeaker devices in a giant circle (each source representing the cusp of an astrological house), and running the acoustical predictions at various different low frequencies. The results were breathtakingly beautiful star-like patterned mandalas of red, orange, yellow, green and blue. I found that each frequency produced an entirely different pattern and that by alternating the polarities of these sources, (just as the archetypes themselves are positioned around the wheel) they produced an even more unique and beautiful series of patterns. All of these images are available if anyone would be interested in viewing them. Just send me an email, and I would be happy to share them. I am also planning on creating a page within my web site soon that will present all of these sound pressure mandalas with a detailed explanation to what they are.

Re: Black Hole Sound Waves!

Posted by Lia on September 18, 2003 at 08:21:18:

In Reply to: Re: Black Hole Sound Waves! posted by Greg Linhares on September 15, 2003 at 21:54:51:

Hi Greg,

Thanks a lot for sharing even more on this...yep, it is fascinating that you are involved with this kind of stuff in your work...I would be interested to receive your sound pattern-charts thru email (I included my email, thank you in advance if you would share it with me too) also, I too would be interested to view your webpage if you would share the address with us.

As for me, I don't know much about the details of the recent scientific discoveries re. to these giant black holes, but somehow to me it seems/feels it can't be otherwise there is an interrelation cause and effect connection between the two opposite movement...yin and yang, one "caused" by the other....but eventually (to me) it is not the final causal reason, that is the law itself that sets them in motion in each and every level....there has to be just as much "matter" or "weight" or however we measure it in the yin expression

of the manifested creation (that of course is the essence of the black hole phenomena) as is in the "known" universe for us, that is the yang expression or phenomenajust exactly as many ancient symbols depicted this natural law like the tao symbol, or the ancient serpent that "swallows" it own tale and other endless ancient symbols that tells the same essentially...

So I believe as they now figuring out that the giant black holes have a direct correlation in the "creation" of the expanding, yang facet of universe, the next step (somewhere along the line whenever that will be in our so called scientific level) will be the realization that just as much the forces of the expanding/yang universe is the direct "cause" for the formation of black holes....i.e. the ultimate reason is neither of them but the law itself that set them in motion in this way....in other words black holes are just that the opposite thus yin in a grand scale while our "known" universe is yang in a grand scale yet both has within the opposite movement/energy direction as well...

So it is fascinating to me because it is literally a prove for this natural law...

... all what you say sounds to me as humanity at last learning now the depths of at least some of these truths (not just as some abstract concepts but as actual reality all around us) even on the most "grand, scientific" scale so to speak, that we able to observe/perceive at this point of time...("grand" is course always relative, but within our human framework of existence in the here and now, this is what it is for us for sure)

Thanks Greg for sharing, it is really fascinating.

Also heartfelt congratulation for your newly (re)found daughter, and your wisdom handling the issues. All the best on the wonderful journey ahead.

*Blessings,
Lia*

Re: Black Hole Sound Waves!

Posted by Mara on September 16, 2003 at 13:45:08:

In Reply to: Re: Black Hole Sound Waves! posted by Greg Linhares on September 15, 2003 at 21:54:51:

Hey Greg,

The information you've imparted is so fantastic; especially your own involvement in sound pressure and how it can be associated to the 12 astrological signs. Very cool!

There's been countless writings on health and how when the human body has a low vibration then sickness often takes root in the body. Of course, how a person thinks (the nature of their thoughts) would equate to vibration as well.

Hypothetically speaking, what are the applications of sound pressure as means of improving a person's health? A healthy body will generate different colors than a sickly body.

You've got me thinking! [smile]

Anyway, I'm very much interested in learning more about Sound Pressure Mandalas and all that you do.

Much Love and Light,

Mara

BTW I'm very interested in your website.

Re: Black Hole Sound Waves!

Posted by Sylvia on September 17, 2003 at 10:08:20:

In Reply to: Re: Black Hole Sound Waves! posted by Mara on September 16, 2003 at 13:45:08:

Is this sound anything like A U M ...

: Hey Greg,

: The information you've imparted is so fantastic; especially your own involvement in sound pressure and how it can be associated to the 12 astrological signs. Very cool!

: There's been countless writings on health and how when the human body has a low vibration then sickness often takes root in the body. Of course, how a person thinks (the nature of their thoughts) would equate to vibration as well.

: Hypothetically speaking, what are the applications of sound pressure as means of improving a person's health? A healthy body will generate different colors than a sickly body.

: You've got me thinking! [smile]

: Anyway, I'm very much interested in learning more about Sound Pressure Mandalas and all that you do.

: Much Love and Light,

: Mara

: BTW I'm very interested in your website.

Re: Black Hole Sound Waves!

Posted by Lia on September 13, 2003 at 00:14:46:

In Reply to: Re: Black Hole Sound Waves! posted by Mara on September 10, 2003 at 10:25:06:

Hi Greg,

thanks for sharing this info...interesting indeed....

...for me it always seemed that black wholes must have an inner universe(s) that, from the point of view of within that reality would somehow be the same in essence as ours....to me they are like the gateways of another spheres-universes.... perhaps another space/time realities...in other words how do we know we ARENT inside a "blackwhole" according to another level of reality that we can't perceive because we are inside this universe/black whole....I always have wondered that many ancient scriptures/myths etc. talk about worlds "above/below" each other or inside each other....for all that the existence of black wholes are to me like a proof...worlds we can't get any other info about (on the physical at least) only that they exist...

Anyway, just pondering:-)

Re: Black Hole Sound Waves!

Posted by Mara on September 15, 2003 at 11:51:20:

In Reply to: Re: Black Hole Sound Waves! posted by Lia on September 13, 2003 at 00:14:46:

Interesting theory Lia. I never thought of a black hole in that way, kind of gives me a different way to think about it.

*Thanks,
Mara*

lunar return chart

Posted by Mara on September 08, 2003 at 10:12:09:

Hi Jeffrey~

With lunar return charts it reveals what the focus will be for the month via the moons nodes as the vehicle of operation, correct?

If the transiting n.n. is in Taurus is in the 7th house and Venus is in Virgo in the 12th house and Pluto is in the 2nd house . . . I can't tell if it's about one's personal self worth and/or what one needs to be self-sufficient or if it is about other people 7th house. With the n.n. in Taurus but in the 7th house of others . . . hmm, would it not then be about one's self-worth within relationship(s) with others. Venus in the 12th house feels as though this person would be revisiting issues from past lives. With Mars conjunct Uranus in the 5th house would then be about changing Uranus of how one is in a relationship?

*The person's moon in Aries is conjunct the Desc.
I can't get the jest of the issues at hand for the month.*

*Thanks for your help.
Mara*

Re: lunar return chart

Posted by Wolf on September 11, 2003 at 08:50:30:

In Reply to: lunar return chart posted by Mara on September 08, 2003 at 10:12:09:

Hi Mara,

With lunar return charts it reveals what the focus will be for the month via the moons nodes as the vehicle of operation, correct?

yes

If the transiting n.n. is in Taurus is in the 7th house and Venus is in Virgo in the 12th house and Pluto is in the 2nd house . . . I can't tell if it's about one's personal self worth and/or what one needs to be self-sufficient or if it is about other people 7th house.

all the above .. relative to the 7th how you have been relating to others, and they you, and the necessary adjustments therein in order to evolve .. also about eliminating .. s.node in scorp .. existing people in the life who no longer need to be their .. which then allows for new people to show up that do need to be in your life for evolutionary reasons .. these new people have no double agendas or ulterior motives .. s.node in scorp ..

With the n.n. in Taurus but in the 7th house of others . . . hmm, would it not then be about one's self-worth within relationship(s) with others.

yes ...

Venus in the 12th house feels as though this person would be revisiting issues from past lives.

yes, this is a culmination symbol ..

With Mars conjunct Uranus in the 5th house would then be about changing Uranus of how one is in a relationship?

this is about you taking charge of your own destiny, on your own terms ... thus liberating from lifetimes of dependancy upon others for that individual destiny to occur ..

*The person's moon in Aries is conjunct the Desc.
I can't get the jest of the issues at hand for the month.*

as above ..

Canada

Posted by Jinny on September 07, 2003 at 09:25:48:

*Dear Wolf,
Canada's birthday is July 1, 1867, Ottawa... but I have found 3 different times: 12am, 12:05pm and 11am so far. Do you know the accurate birthtime for Canada and could you share some of your insights about where this country is coming from?*

*Thank you.
Much love and blessings,
Jinny*

Re: Canada

*Posted by Paul on September 10, 2003 at 16:33:09:
In Reply to: Canada posted by Jinny on September 07, 2003 at 09:25:48:*

From the Great White North, eh!

*: Dear Wolf,
: Canada's birthday is July 1, 1867, Ottawa... but I have found 3 different times: 12am, 12:05pm and 11am so far. Do you know the accurate birthtime for Canada and could you share some of your insights about where this country is coming from?*

: Thank you.

*: Much love and blessings,
: Jinny*

Re: Canada

Posted by Wolf on September 11, 2003 at 08:54:22:

In Reply to: Re: Canada posted by Paul on September 10, 2003 at 16:33:09:

Hi Jinny,

it is coming from the same place as the u.s. more or less with the exception that there is much more of an emphasis of humanity in general that the u.s. .. for example the socialized medical system in canada versus the sick medical system of the u.s. which is all about profits more than actually helping people ..

Re: Canada

Posted by Jinny on September 11, 2003 at 09:16:38:

In Reply to: Re: Canada posted by Wolf on September 11, 2003 at 08:54:22:

Thanks Wolf but do you know the correct time?

Self-reliance; Virgo/Pisces

Posted by Mara on September 02, 2003 at 16:09:14:

Hi Jeffrey~

In Kim Marie's Monthly Forcaste, she talked about Mars in Pisces and Venus in Virgo and the need for self-reliance verses projecting one's needs into the environment/other people.

My question is how does this work with those people who are learning how to receive?

For instance when you gave me a consultation several years ago, you said I needed to learn how to receive. I now find myself conflicted between allowing others to help me out or for me to accept a nice gesture from others.

Does any of this Virgo/Pisces archetype have to do with discernment? i.e. knowing when to accept help from others and when to know that I must go at it alone?

Sometimes I find myself blindly refusing help or a kind gesture out of fear that I'll fall back into an old pattern of needing or relying on other people to do for me; "feeling not good enough to do what my mind or heart tells me to do".

I'm really trying to understand the Virgo/Pisces archetype, especially with so many planets transiting through them. I'm sure if nothing else time will make it all clear to me. [smile] However, any light you could shed on it would be greatly appreciated.

*Thanks,
Mara*

Re: Self-reliance; Virgo/Pisces

Posted by Wolf on September 04, 2003 at 09:32:30:

In Reply to: Self-reliance; Virgo/Pisces posted by Mara on September 02, 2003 at 16:09:14:

Hi Mara, In Kim Marie's Monthly Forcaste, she talked about Mars in Pisces and Venus in Virgo and the need for self-reliance verses projecting one's needs into the environment/other people.

if one can receive freely without projecting that need then this conforms with the need for self-reliance .. in other words if one is not projecting or desiring for whatever need to be meet by another and yet another(s) show up to freely give to that need then this is a form of learning how to receive within the the consciousness of self-reliance ...

My question is how does this work with those people who are learning how to receive?

as above ...

For instance when you gave me a consultation several years ago, you said I needed to learn how to receive. I now find myself conflicted between allowing others to help me out or for me to accept a nice gesture from others.

again, if you are not projecting that need, externalizing it, yet others show up to help that need of their OWN VOLITION, then this is one of the ways that god/ess help us learn how to recieve .. the key is not projecting or externalizing the need ...

Does any of this Virgo/Pisces archetype have to do with discernment? i.e. knowing when to accept help from others and when to know that I must go at it alone?

see above .. the discernment is based on the above ...

Sometimes I find myself blindly refusing help or a kind gesture out of fear that I'll fall back into an old pattern of needing or relying on other people to do for me; "feeling not good enough to do what my mind or heart tells me to do".

if you allow others to do for you what you can do for yourself then this is not receiving from the point of view of self-reliance ... quite the opposite ...

I'm really trying to understand the Virgo/Pisces archetype, especially with so many planets transiting through them. I'm sure if nothing else time will make it all clear to me. [smile] However, any light you could shed on it would be greatly appreciated.

in the end, linked with this particular concern, it is about learning how to receive that which god/ess gives and provides ...

Re: Self-reliance; Virgo/Pisces

Posted by Mara on September 04, 2003 at 10:08:55:

In Reply to: Re: Self-reliance; Virgo/Pisces posted by Wolf on September 04, 2003 at 09:32:30:

Hi Jeff~

: if one can receive freely without projecting that need then this conforms with the need for self-reliance .. in other words if one is not projecting or desiring for whatever need to be met by another and yet another(s) show up to freely give to that need then this is a form of learning how to receive within the the consciousness of self-reliance ...

Let me see if I understand you correctly. Are you saying that if I am not "expecting" anyone to meet my needs and then they make an offer or gesture to help me, then I am okay to accept the help?

What if I were to accept the help and then later that person comes back with expectations that I should return the favor? Then, does this create another lesson for me? If so, what is the lesson?

I really don't like the feeling that strings are attached to others helping me, which is one of the reasons why I am reluctant to accept others help. I personally don't object to helping others out. I am the type of person that expects nothing in return.

Am I missing something here?

Thanks for you input.

*Much Love and Light,
Mara*

Re: Self-reliance; Virgo/Pisces

Posted by Wolf on September 05, 2003 at 11:37:47:

In Reply to: Re: Self-reliance; Virgo/Pisces posted by Mara on September 04, 2003 at 10:08:55:

Hi Mara,

if one can receive freely without projecting that need then this conforms with the need for self-reliance .. in other words if one is not projecting or desiring for whatever need to be met by another and yet another(s) show up to freely give to that need then this is a form of learning how to receive within the the consciousness of self-reliance ...

Let me see if I understand you correctly. Are you saying that if I am not "expecting" anyone to meet my needs and then they make an offer or gesture to help me, then I am okay to accept the help?

yes, exactly ...

What if I were to accept the help and then later that person comes back with expectations that I should return the favor? Then, does this create another lesson for me? If so, what is the lesson?

yes, to discriminate PRIOR TO THE RECEIVING if in fact the person offering assistance has an ulterior motive .. this can be done quite simply by being direct with the person .. i.e. 'will you be expecting anything in return ' ...

I really don't like the feeling that strings are attached to others helping me, which is one of the reasons why I am reluctant to accept others help. I personally don't object to helping others out. I am the type of person that expects nothing in return.

yes, of course mara .. in our times, because of patriarchal distortion which starts with a consciousness defined by self-interest it can be quite difficult finding others who can give freely without any ulterior agenda .. but they do exist ...

Am I missing something here?

no

Constructed Persona and Descendant

Posted by Paul on September 02, 2003 at 14:10:39:

Hi Wolf,

In relation to the instinctual beingness of the Asc, do you consider the descendent to represent one's constructed persona?

The constructed persona would be how we package ourselves to other people (at least how we perceive we package ourselves). Is this correct?

I relate the constructed persona with the image we have of ourselves in our mind. The image I relate to the ego. So would the Moon also represent the constructed persona?

What else would correlate with the constructed persona?

*Thanks,
Paul*

Re: Constructed Persona and Descendant

Posted by Wolf on September 04, 2003 at 09:24:29:

In Reply to: Constructed Persona and Descendant posted by Paul on September 02, 2003 at 14:10:39:

Hi Paul,

In relation to the instinctual beingness of the Asc, do you consider the descendent to represent one's constructed persona?

yes

The constructed persona would be how we package ourselves to other people (at least how we perceive we package ourselves). Is this correct?

the constructed persona is symbolized the the decendant .. which of itself is a REACTION to the asc .. it is the reaction that leads to the construction of the social persona ...

I relate the constructed persona with the image we have of ourselves in our mind. The image I relate to the ego. So would the Moon also represent the constructed persona?

one's inner self image is a function of the moon, cancer, and the 4th house ... the persona, again, is a function of the dsc ... one's self image is more than one picture emanating from the mind .. and is part of the total ego ..

What else would correlate with the constructed persona?

the descendant, the archetype of libra, the sign on the 7th house cusp, the location of it's planetary ruler by house, sign, and aspect, the externalized part of venus with it aspects by house, sign, and aspects to other planets ...

Re: Constructed Persona and Descendant

Posted by Paul on September 04, 2003 at 13:30:30:

In Reply to: Re: Constructed Persona and Descendant posted by Wolf on September 04, 2003 at 09:24:29:

Thanks Wolf,

Your statement:

one's self image is more than one picture emanating from the mind.. and is part of the total ego helps me understand 'my' question more.

So the Asc is an instinctual, 'moving away from the source' expression of energy. When this energy confronts other people's energy in relationship a reaction is formed that manifests in one forming their social persona, as represented by the descendent and the location of it's planetary ruler, where Libra is in the chart and the external side of Venus (plus all the aspects). This social persona is but one aspect of the ego emanating from the mind. One's inner self image is represented by the Moon, Cancer and the 4th H. The social persona and the inner self image are both parts of the ego.

Is the ego represented by the whole natal chart, or a subset of the symbols of the natal chart?

I hope this question makes sense. I think of the natal chart as both representing the ego and the soul. The soul makes use of the ego to manifest it's evolutionary purpose. From this I think of a delineation between the two in the chart.

For instance, Pluto represents the evolutionary purpose of the soul. So would the placement of Pluto in the chart directly contribute to the make up of the ego?

Am I trying to be too logical?

Does this type of analysis help in understanding the science and art of evolutionary astrology?

Paul

: Hi Paul,

: In relation to the instinctual beingness of the Asc, do you consider the descendent to represent one's constructed persona?

: yes

: The constructed persona would be how we package ourselves to other people (at least how we perceive we package ourselves). Is this correct?

: the constructed persona is symbolized the the descendant .. which of itself is a REACTION to the asc .. it is the reaction that leads to the construction of the social persona ...

: I relate the constructed persona with the image we have of ourselves in our mind. The image I relate to the ego. So would the Moon also represent the constructed persona?

: one's inner self image is a function of the moon, cancer, and the 4th house ... the persona, again, is a function of the dsc ... one's self image is more than one picture emanating from the mind .. and is part of the total ego ...

: What else would correlate with the constructed persona?

: the descendant, the archetype of libra, the sign on the 7th house cusp, the location of it's planetary ruler by house, sign, and aspect, the externalized part of venus with it aspects by house, sign, and aspects to other planets ...

Re: Constructed Persona and Descendant

Posted by Wolf on September 05, 2003 at 11:31:20:

In Reply to: Re: Constructed Persona and Descendant posted by Paul on September 04, 2003 at 13:30:30:

Hi Paul,

Below is the beginning of Pluto 3 which i continue to peck away at ... it explains the relationship of the ego to the soul among other things ...

CHAPTER ONE:

A REVIEW OF THE KEY PRINCIPLES IN EVOLUTIONARY ASTROLOGY

For most of you a review of the key astrological principles involved in Evolutionary Astrology will be useful. And, again, I highly recommend that you read the first two

volumes of Pluto: The Evolutionary Journey Of The Soul if you have not already done so. The key principles that we will be reviewing are (1) the natural law of evolution and the two primordial ways it manifests (2) exactly what is a "Soul" (3) how the natural law of evolution manifests from within the Soul (4) the "ego" that the Soul manifests in each life (5) the four natural evolutionary conditions or stages of a Soul's evolution (6) sociological or cultural conditioning (7) the four natural ways that the Soul affects its evolutionary necessities (8) the issue of fate, karma, and free choice and (9) the nature of aspects.

EVOLUTION

The simplest way to validate the natural law of evolution is based on the universal human experience in which all of us know that we are in a continuous state of becoming. This is not a function of belief, or needing to believe it. It is simply a fact. Of course any of us can observe the natural law of evolution in countless ways as applied to the totality of the Creation. We can observe it relative to the evolution of the human life form, we can observe it in the life of plants and animals, we can observe it through the fundamental changes over great lengths of time to the Earth itself as an evolving planet. We can observe it through our telescopes pointed out into the universes, we can observe it even at a molecular level of life. Evolution simply comes down to and means the changing of form, the changing of structure, the changing of energy, and the change of anything. The very word change implies evolution.

Evolution is always preceded by another natural law called involution. What this means is that for a change, or evolution, to occur relative to some structure, form, energy pattern, dynamics, etc it is always preceded by an involution which simply means the ending or destruction of something that pre-exists. That which pre-exists, when evolution or change becomes necessary, implies and means that some pre-existing something, a dynamic, structure and so on, is promoting a state of stagnation or non-growth. In all life forms, in anything that exists as phenomena within the totality of the Creation, there exists another natural law called survival. When this natural law is ignited or stimulated, for whatever reasons, it will always cause the natural law of involution leading to evolution to occur so that the ongoing survival of a life form, structure, and so on can occur.

The natural laws of evolution and involution have two ways of manifesting. One way manifests as a slow, progressive, non-cataclysmic process of change. Darwin called this the natural law of uniformity. And the other way of course is cataclysmic change in which the very nature of the process of involution leading to evolution is intense and very abrupt. This is very different than the evolution reflected in the natural law of uniformity which allows for a gradual change over time. Cataclysmic evolution creates a sudden change that is immediate and stark. Again, these two natural ways of evolution are observable by anyone as facts that do not require any belief at all. The natural law of evolution and involution correlate astrologically to Pluto.

THE SOUL

The word Soul has been a word in almost every human language system that have ever been on Earth. So what is it? Can we open up the brain and find it? No, obviously we can not. But we can not open up the physical body and find emotion either

for example. Yet we know we all have emotions. Can we open up the brain and find thought ? No. Yet, we all know we at least have a thought or two in our heads. Can we open up the body and find sadness, or depression, or happiness, or love ? No. Yet, we all know that these things exist within us. So obviously we are dealing with the nature of energy. The Soul is energy which is no different than the energy of consciousness itself. Again, we can't open the brain and find consciousness. Consciousness is one of the very greatest `mysteries´ of all to scientists for they can not explain it's origins or even how it came to be. Consciousness correlates astrologically to Neptune. This is exactly the starting point for what we call religion and philosophy: the human need to contemplate and consider, within the desire to know, where we come from and why. In turn this becomes the causative factor for `beliefs´ where beliefs are result of the human pondering upon the origin of life itself. But is there a difference between beliefs and actual knowing ? Is there a way to know the answer to the big cosmic questions versus to need to believe in an answer ? The happy news is that there is. For example by the sheer fact that there is a manifested Creation that exists as fact there must also be TRUTHS THAT INHERENTLY EXIST because of the fact of the manifested Creation in the first place. By the fact of it's existence most of us can easily reason that there has to be something that is the origin of the Creation. In generic language we could call that something the Origin Of All Things, or The Source, and in religious terminology it is called God or the Goddess.

Consciousness is certainly part of the manifested Creation. It exists. That which is the origin of consciousness, of itself, must also be conscious. Thus the totality of consciousness emanates from this Source. As an observable fact we all know that consciousness is in all living things: all life forms. And all of these life forms have the appearance of being separate from all other life forms yet are simultaneously connected to them: two plants next to each other appear separate yet are simultaneously connected to one another by the sheer fact of being plants. So on the one hand there is in fact the individualizing aspect of consciousness, yet, on the other, the universal aspect of consciousness which binds all the individual aspects of consciousness together. Another way of illustrating this is the famous story of the wave and the ocean. Most of us would agree that it is the ocean that is the origin of the wave. Yet from the point of view the wave, if the individualizing aspect of consciousness were centered there, the wave appears and seems separate. In other words if the center of gravity for consciousness were within the wave then from that center of gravity the wave appears, and is experienced, as something separate from it's own source: the ocean. On the other hand if the center of gravity within consciousness were the wave itself then the ocean simultaneously experiences it's totality while at the same time experiencing the individualizing aspects of itself as manifested in the waves that emanate from it.

In the very same way then the Universal Consciousness which is the origin of all consciousness has created and manifested the totality of the manifested Creation. Which of course includes the human being and the consciousness within it. And within human consciousness there exists a natural individualizing aspect to it. This individualizing aspect to it occurs as a natural result of the human life form having distinct and individual forms relative to the its root: the human life form as a seed, so to speak, that produces many other branches that is no different than the ocean and the wave. Thus, each human life form has it's own individualizing consciousness that is called the Soul.

The Soul, then, is an immutable consciousness, or energy, that is naturally part of the Universal Consciousness that has created it in the first place. Immutable here means that which can not be destroyed. Why ? Because energy can never be destroyed, it can only change form. To evolve.

*So how does the Soul evolve ? What dynamics are inherent within it that are the cause of it's own evolution ? Within all human souls there exists two antithetical desires where **DESIRE IS THE DETERMINENT OF EVOLUTION**. One desire is to the RETURN to that which is the origin of us, of all of Creation, in the first place. And the other desire is to SEPARATE from that which is the Origin Of All Things. This simple inner dynamic within the Soul is also the natural cause, or law, of free choice, or free will. The evolution of the Soul is simply based on a progressive elimination of all separating desires to the exclusion of only one desire that can remain: to return to the Origin Of All Things. This does not require any belief system at all, or any religion that one must belong too. This simple truth, because it is a function of natural law, can be validated by anyone through their own life experience. Is it not true for example that any of us can have whatever separating desire that one can imagine. For example a desire for a new lover, or a new career post, the new possession, and so on. And we may have the ability to manifest that which we desire. And when we do there is in fact a sense of satisfaction of actualizing that which we have desired. But what soon replaces it ? Is it not the sense of dissatisfaction, the sense of something more ? It is precisely this sense of dissatisfaction, the sense of something more, that `echos` the ultimate desire to return to the Origin Of All Things, the only desire that will bring to us that ultimate satisfaction. All of us have this universal experience.*

So how can we know, independent of belief systems, that there in fact exists an Ultimate Source ? The human being knew long, long ago, before the manifestation of religions and complicated cosmologies, through inner contemplation, inner `looking`, that when the breath in the body, inhale and exhale, became very, very shallow, even stopped, that there would then appear within the interior of their consciousness a LIGHT. This occurred as a natural function of the breath shallowing or stopping. Naturally. Much later in human history this was to be called the famous `third eye`. And it is this very Light that symbolized and connected the individual consciousness reflected in the Soul to the Universal Consciousness that is the Origin Of All Things. The human being also learned long ago that by merging it's own individual consciousness, or Soul, with that Light that it's consciousness would then expand in such a way that the individual consciousness itself then became Universal and was then able to consciously experience that Ultimate Source Of All Things: the wave has returned to the ocean.

The point here, again, is that any human being can know and validate these natural laws through their own actual experience that does not require belief systems of any kind. The key to do this, again, is to progressively shallow and stop the breath all together. Any one can do this. If you doubt this, or wonder how, simply try the following natural method to do so. On your inhaling breath simply mentally affirm the number one. On your exhaling breath simply mentally affirm the number two. The `secret` here is to concentrate as hard as you can simply on the numbers one and two. It is this act of concentration intensified by desire manifesting as will that progressively your breath will in fact begin to shallow and even stop. Remember that consciousness is energy and can

not be destroyed. It can only change form. Thus, as some may think when the breath is stopped it does not mean that you have to die. Consciousness is NOT dependant on the human form. So when the breath is stopped the inner LIGHT which is intrinsic to consciousness will soon begin to appear. And as it does so simply move into it with by the conscious act of surrender. Surrendering to it will then allow for a merging of your own consciousness with that Universal Consciousness as symbolized in the Light. ANYONE CAN DO THIS AND THEN KNOW FOR THEMSELVES THIS NATURAL TRUTH.

It is this natural law of breath, when stopped or deeply shallowed, that allows for what all the great teachers of relatively recent centuries, when compared to how long the human being has actually been on the planet, has said including Jesus: "When thy eye is single one's whole body is full of light." Symbolically speaking the two physical eyes that we have correlate to the two motions of breath: inhale and exhale. It is the inhaling and exhaling of the breath that keeps one's consciousness utterly involved and enmeshed in the duality, or polarity, of life itself. Likes and dislikes, happy and sad, love and hate, etc, etc correlate too and demonstrate this natural law. The numbers one and two correlate to the natural law of finitude and duality: cause and effect. Yet between one and two there exists an interval or zero. The interval or zero correlates to the Universal Consciousness or infinity. Thus when the breath stops or becomes very, very shallow the interval is then perceived. And what is perceived in the single eye, or what has been called the `third eye´ that naturally exists within the interior of consciousness and can be accessed, merged with, with our Soul. When this occurs the law of duality ceases to exist. The ultimate `satisfaction´ is then realized. The Soul correlates astrologically to Pluto.

From the point of view of natural laws it is interesting to note, historically speaking, that advanced mathematics like algebra, trigonometry, quantum physics, and so on could not have been realized unless there was an `idea´ or conception called zero. This occurred in the third century A.D. in India. It was the then Indian mathematicians that conceived of the number zero. And, of course, from the point of view of Indian cosmologies this occurred as a direct extension of their natural understanding of the origin of Creation: out of nothing, or zero, the manifested Creation occurred: the unmanifested/ manifested, or the causeless cause.

THE EGO

Coming into human form the Soul will then manifest what is known as the ego. The ego correlates astrologically to the Moon. The ego is also pure energy. We can not open the brain and find it. Unlike the energy of the Soul which is sustained from life to life until the final merging with the The Source occurs, the energy of the ego in any life is dissolved after each life is lived. The analogy of the wave and the ocean again serves to illustrate this point. The ocean can be equated with the Soul, and the wave can be equated with the ego. Of course the ocean, Soul, is manifesting the waves, ego, life after life. And just as the waves can rise and fall, any given life that the Soul creates, the ocean is sustained. In other words the egos that the Soul manifests in each life rise from birth but finally dissolve back into the ocean, Soul, upon the completion of each life. It's energy is not destroyed but simply absorbed back into the energy that created it in the first place. The ego created by the Soul thus allows for the individualizing aspect of the Soul in each life. In each life the ego is created by the Soul in such a way as to

serve as the vehicle through which the evolutionary intentions of the Soul in any life occurs. Each ego that the Soul creates is oriented to reality in such a way that the very nature of the orientation serves as the vehicle through which the life lessons occur and are understood by the Soul. In each life the ego allows for a self image of the Soul to occur relative to the individualizing aspect of the Soul. An analogy to a movie projector will suffice to illustrate this point. If I have a movie projector, and a reel of film on the back, a screen in front of the movie projector, and turn on the machine generating light from it, I will have no distinct imagery on the screen unless I also have a lens within the projector. Without the lens what manifests from the machine is simply diffuse light. Thus the lens serves as a vehicle through which the inherent images on the film can be focused and given distinct shape, form, and images. In the very same way the ego that the Soul generates in each life allows for a vehicle, or lens, through which the inherent images that exist with our Soul to take form. This natural law of consciousness is thus the cause that allows for individual self perception and the word "I" itself.

The Soul, Pluto, also correlates to the genetic code, rna and dna, chromosomes, and enzymes. In each life the Soul IS THE DETERMINANT FOR THE ENTIRE GENETIC CODE OF THE LIFE, HUMAN FORM, THAT IT IS BEING BORN INTO. Each life that the Soul chooses is a continuation of that which has come before where each new life taken correlates to the ongoing evolutionary lessons or intentions of any given Soul. Thus, the body type which includes which race to be born into, the appearance of it, the culture to be born into, the parents of origin, the specific and individual nature of the emotions, feelings, psychology, desires, and so on correlate to the Soul's intentions reflected in the genetic code in total in each life. This is all then given individual form in each life via the egocentric structure, Moon, that the Soul creates in each life. Thus any person can then say things like "this is who I am", "this is what I need", "this is what I am feeling", "this is what I am trying to learn", and so on: the individualizing aspect of the ego that the Soul creates in each life.

When `death` occurs in any given life, as stated earlier, the ego that the Soul has created for a life then dissolves back into it's origin: the Soul. Since both are energy, and energy can not be destroyed, where does the Soul go upon the physical death of the body? In other words where is it on an energetic level? Most of us have heard the words the `astral plane` or heaven and hell. Obviously what these types of words refer too are other realities or planes of existence. There is in fact other energetic realities or planes of existence. Simply speaking, the astral plane is an energetic plane of existence that all Souls go too after the completion of physical lives on places like Earth. Energetically this plane of existence is much less materially dense than places like Earth. After physical death the Soul `goes too` the astral plane in order to review the life that has just been lived, and to prepare for yet another birth on places like Earth. Upon the completion of a life on Earth the `ego` dissolves back into the Soul in such a way that the center of gravity within the consciousness, within the astral plane, is the Soul itself. For most folks living lives in the material plane we call Earth the center of gravity of consciousness is the ego itself. This is why the vast majority of people living feel within themselves that they are `separate` from everything else: the center of gravity being the egocentric "I". In the astral plane the center of gravity shifts to the Soul itself so that when death occurs in any given life the `memory` of the ego of that life is sustained. This memory of the ego is necessary for the Soul for it is the memory of the

ego that allows the Soul to not only review the life that has just been lived, but it also serves as the basis for the next life to be lived relative to the continuing evolution of the Soul itself: in each life we all pick up where we have left off before. Thus, this memory of the ego in each life serves as the causative factor of what type of egocentric structure the Soul needs to create in the next life. In essence it is the memory of the ego that the Soul draws upon, the `images´ contained therein, that serve as the basis of the next ego that the Soul needs to generate in each successive life that promote it´s ongoing evolution. Astrologically speaking, this is symbolized by Pluto, the Soul, and the South and North Nodes of the Moon. The South Node of the Moon correlates the the prior egocentric `memories´ of the Soul that determine the natal placement of the Moon in each life, the current ego, and the North Node of the Moon correlates to the evolving ego of the Soul: the nature and types of inner and outer experiences that the Soul needs, desires, in order to facilitate it´s ongoing evolution. In turn this will then constitute the `new´ egocentric memories, images, that the Soul will draw upon when a life has been lived and terminated at physical `death´.

Most of us are aware that the Moon also correlates to one´s family of origin in any given life. It should be clear then that upon the `death´ of the physical body the Soul `goes too´ the astral plane and meets again important family members, and others close to the Soul. This is also why, for many Souls, that we continue to meet again those family members upon rebirth into yet another physical life on places like Earth. It is the memory of the ego now combined with the memory of family that is the determinant in this phenomena. And this phenomena is sustained until there is no longer any evolutionary or karmic need to sustain such relationships.

THE EVOLUTIONARY CONDITIONS OR STATES

A very, very important principle to review concerns the four natural evolutionary conditions, or stages, of a Soul´s evolution. One of the great problems of `modern´ astrology is a total ignorance of this natural law. As a result, much if not most of astrological understanding correlates with the `one size fits all´ approach. Of itself this approach does a total disservice not only to astrology in general, but to the very people it attempts to help. This approach flies in the face of common sense, not to mention life itself. It´s like saying if I have a Venus square Pluto then the `meaning´ of that astrological pairing would be the same for all. This approach never takes into account the INDIVIDUAL CONTEXT of anything. Let us remember a core truth about astrology: it only works relative to observed context. If the `one size fits all´ approach were in fact true then, for example, when Uranus transited Pisces in the 1920´s the same social themes would have existed all over the planet. In reality they did not because of individual context. In Germany, for example, and their context following World War One it manifested as an almost total breakdown in the social order where literally one had to haul wheel barrels of money just to buy a loaf of bread. Yet, at the same time, in the United States it manifested as the `roaring 20´s´ because of the individual context of American at that time. This was in essence fueled by the `invention´ of the non-secured credit card.

Again, the evolution of the Soul is based on the progressive elimination of all separating desires to the exclusion of the only desire that can remain: to return `home´ to that which is the Origin of all Souls in the first place. Based on this natural law there are four

natural evolutionary conditions, with three subdivisions in each, that correlate to the Soul's evolutionary journey. And, again, if you doubt this simply stand back in a Uranian way from any society, country, culture, or tribe and observe it. Upon observation any detached observer will then be able to notice these four natural evolutionary conditions. The four conditions are (1) that roughly three to four percent of all Souls are in what I have previously called the `dimly evolved` state. This means one of two things. Either Souls that are evolving into human consciousness from other forms of life such as animals and plants. Or Souls that are `de-evolving` backwards into this condition due to `karmic` causes. This will comprise roughly four to five percent of all Soul's on the planet. (2) Souls that have evolved into what can be called the `consensus` state of evolution which comprises roughly seventy percent of all Souls on the planet at this time. (3) the `individualized` state of evolution where individualized is used in a Jungian sense of the word. This comprises roughly twenty percent of all Souls and (4) the `spiritual` state of evolution that comprises roughly four to six percent of all Soul's on the planet. It is extremely important to understand no astrologer can determine which evolutionary condition exists for any Soul by simply looking at the birth chart alone. The astrologer must observe and interact with the client in order for this determination to be made. A good way to do this in a counseling situation where a client has come to the astrologer is to simply ask the client why they are there, and what questions do they have. Generally, the very nature of the questions that the client has will clue the astrologer as to what evolutionary condition exists for that client. For example if one client asks `when can I expect enlightenment`, and another asks `will I have my new BMW", there clearly is an observed difference reflecting the level of evolutionary progression of the Soul.

The Dimly Evolved State: For those Souls that are evolving into human consciousness from other forms of life, typically animal and plant since animals and plants essentially have the same `emotional` and `nervous` systems as humans, are characterized by a very limited sense of self-awareness. This self-awareness is typically limited to the time and space that they personally occupy. When one looks into such Souls eyes they typically express a `density` within the pupils, like a film effect within the pupils. These Souls are typically very joyous, very, very innocent, and can bring great love to those who are close to them. Modern terminology that reflects these types of Souls are words like criticism, very low i.q's, mongoloidism, mental retardation, and the like. The root desire within this evolutionary stage or state is the desire to be `normal` where normal means to be like most other people: the consensus state.

Conversely, it can occur, due to `karmic` causes that Souls can be de-evolved which means that such Souls are forced back into this state. This then becomes very problematic for such Souls because they had previously evolved beyond this stage. Thus, such Soul now experience great and humiliating `limitations` because of the de-evolution. As a result these Souls are very, very angry and some can go about creating great disturbances for other people. These souls can also be `classified` through the modern terminology as above. But the great difference is that when one looks into the pupil of these Souls eyes one will notice a great white light manifesting from the pupil: piercing like. And within that light one will inwardly experience the intense anger within such a Soul.

The Consensus State: Astrologically speaking this state correlates to Saturn because of the underlying desire to conform to the consensus of any society, culture, tribe or country. Thus such Souls entire orientation to reality including their values, the sense of meaning for life, moralities, customs, norms, taboos, what is right and wrong, and so on are simply an extension of the prevailing consensus of whatever society they are born into. In essence the `reality` for such Souls is merely an extension of the external conditioning that any consensus group of people provides. They can not step out of the `box`, so to speak. For example if a `scientist` claims that `astrology is bogus` then all those who are within the consensus state will have the same opinion. Within the consensus state, like all the other states, there are three subdivisions that we must account for where each subdivision reflects the ongoing evolution of a Soul through the entire evolutionary state which then leads to the next evolutionary state with it`s three subdivisions until the final `liberation` of a Soul occurs relative to exhaustion of all separating desires ultimately reflected in the third subdivision of the Spiritual State of evolution. The way that evolution occurs through each state is by exhausting all the desires that are intrinsic to the nature of each evolutionary state or condition. Within the consensus state the root desire that propels the evolution of the Soul forwards, from the first subdivision through the third, is characterized by the desire `to get ahead`: to get ahead of the `system` which of course means the consensus society that they belong too. Souls within the first subdivision of the consensus state are characterized by a limited sense of self-awareness that is essentially limited to the time and space that they occupy, a limited awareness of the dynamics of the community that they inhabit, and even more limited awareness of the dynamics of the country that they live within, and yet are incredibly self-righteous relative to the values, moralities, consensus religion of the existing society of birth, how life is `interpreted` according to those beliefs, the judgments issued because of those beliefs, and so on. There simply is no ability to separate themselves from any of this: it is as if they are like social automatons. An apt analogy for these Souls is just like the worker bees in a bee hive. Typically, they are in the lowest social strata of the society of birth.

As evolution proceeds for these Souls relative to the desire to `get ahead` it will lead them into the second subdivision because that root desire means that they will want more from society than simply remaining within it`s lower strata. These Souls of course perceive from that point of view of the lower strata that there are others who have more than what they have. This perception is more or less limited to others having more possessions of a grandeur nature than they have, social positions within society that they do not have, thus more social `freedom` than they have, and so on. Yet that limited perception fuels the root desire to get ahead and to have more. In order for this desire to be realized they must learn ever more how society, it`s dynamics, work. This then requires an expansion of their personal awareness in order for this learning to take place. It is the very fact of the evolutionary necessity to expand their awareness that propels the evolution of the Soul into the second subdivision within the consensus state.

In the second subdivision then it becomes necessary for the Soul to learn ever more about the nature of society in order to use the social system to it`s own evolutionary advantage: to get ahead. The `reality` for such Souls is still totally defined by the consensus of society: it`s values, moralities, religions, judgments, what is right and

wrong, and so on. Yet by desiring to get ahead the Soul must expand its personal awareness of nature of the dynamics of how the society that it is part of is put together: its rules, regulations, what is required for this ambition or that to be actualized, and so on. The Soul thus becomes ever more aware of "others", of the community that it is part of, and the country that it lives within. This expanding awareness also includes the beginning of becoming aware of other countries and the "difference" in values, moralities, religions, and so on as reflected in other countries and societies. Thus personal awareness, self-awareness, expands because of the heightened awareness of "others" relative to the Soul's desire to get ahead. This evolutionary stage correlates to the "middle strata" within the social order of any given society. As the Soul evolves through this state it increasingly becomes aware of the upper strata of society, of those that are in positions of power and leadership, of those that have great material abundance, and, as result, the desire to get ahead fuels the ongoing evolution of the Soul into the third subdivision within the consensus state.

In order for the Soul to evolve into the third subdivision within the consensus state it demands and ever increasing awareness of how society "works" in total. Because of this personal awareness expands through evolutionary necessity in order for the Soul's desires, defined by ambitions, to get ahead to be realized. The Soul's personal awareness has now expanded to the point that it is now very aware of the totality of the community and society that it belongs too, of the country that it lives within, and this also includes a progressive awareness of other countries, other cultures, and of the relativity of moralities, values, religions, and so on as reflected in other countries and cultures. Even though this awareness progressively includes the relativity of moralities, values, and so it does not mean that the Soul in this subdivision considers other countries, values, beliefs, and religions equal to its own: the society and country of birth. In fact within this subdivision the self-righteousness born out of conformity, the underlying hallmark of the consensus state in total, is sustained: we are right, and they are wrong. In total the consensus state correlates to what is called "nationalism".

In this final subdivision within the consensus state the Soul desires to be "on top" of society, to have positions of social importance and relative power, prestige, and material abundance: the politicians, the CEOs of corporations, important positions in the business world, mainstream religious leaders, and so on. As a result these Souls constitute the "upper strata" of society. As the Soul evolves through this last subdivision it will finally exhaust all the desires that are inherent within it. As a result the meaning to life itself will be progressively be lost as those desires no longer hold any meaning. At the very end of the journey through this state the Soul will finally ask the question "there must be more to life than this". This very question implies an awakening alienation from the consensus, from "normal" life as defined by the consensus. It is this awakening alienation from normalcy defined by the consensus of any society that now triggers the beginning of a new desire that will propel the Soul into the Individuated Evolutionary State: the desire to liberate from all external conditioning that has previously defined the Soul's sense of reality in general, and its sense of personal identity, or individuality, specifically.

The Individuated State: Astrologically speaking the individuated state correlates to Uranus because the Soul now desires to liberate or rebel against the consensus state

from which it is now evolving away from. Instead of the Soul being defined by the consensus to shape it's sense of reality in general, and it's personal identity specifically, the Soul now desires to discover who and what it is independent of such conditioning. Earlier it was stated that if a Soul were in the consensus state, and the scientist said `astrology is bogus`, this would then be the automatic belief of those Souls who are within the consensus state. If that same scientist said this to a Soul within the individuated state the response would be something like `no thank you, I will think for myself`. Souls in this evolutionary state inwardly feel `different`: different than the majority of the society and country of birth. Because of the desire to liberate from the consensus the awareness of Souls in this state progressively expands to include ever larger wholes, or frames of reference. This expansion of awareness begins because the Soul no longer can identify with the consensus of the society of birth. As a result the Soul now feels a progressive detachment from society: like standing on the outside and looking in. This then allows the Soul to `objectify` itself relative to personal awareness and self perception. Rebelling against consensus beliefs, values, moralities, what constitutes `meaning` for life itself, and so on the Soul now begins to question the `assumptions` that most people hold dear to their heart that correlate to what `reality` is and is not. As a result such Soul now begin to `experiment` by investigating other ways of looking at and understanding the nature of life itself. This is a reflection of the independent thinking that characterizes this evolutionary state. And it is through this independent thinking and investigating all kinds of different ways of understanding life, including investigating ideas, beliefs, and philosophies from other lands and cultures that allows for and ever increasing expansion of their consciousness and, thus, their sense of personal awareness. As a result of this such Souls no longer feel `home` in their own land, their country of birth.

In the first subdivision the Soul will typically try to `compensate` for this inner feeling of being different, of not belonging to the consensus, and the inner sense of alienation by trying to `appear` normal. This compensation will then cause the Soul to structure their outer reality much as Souls do in the consensus state: normal kinds of work, normal kinds of friends, the normal appearance, and so on. Yet inwardly they feel and know that they can no longer personally identify with that compensatory reality that they attempt to sustain. This compensation manifests in this subdivision because, after all, the consensus is just where the Soul has been. Thus, it constitutes a sense of security relative to the inner feeling of being detached and different. We must remember that for most people the sense of security for life is a function of self-consistency. And self-consistency is a function of the past. As a result the compensation manifests as a reaction to this increasingly new feeling of being different, of not belonging anymore to the consensus. This feeling creates a sense of insecurity in this subdivision because it is brand new: the Soul has not been here before. Yet this very act of compensation creates a very real state of being in a `living lie`.

Even as this compensatory behavior occurs the Soul will nonetheless will be questioning everything deep within themselves: the privacy of their own inner life. Typically, they will read all kinds of books that contain ideas that go way beyond the `norm` as defined by the consensus. Many, depending on cultural possibilities, will take classes or workshops that have the same theme or intention. Some will seek out these kinds of `alternative` environments in order to find and bond with others of `like mind`: others

who feel just as they do. This compensatory behavior will progressively give way, involute, as the Soul evolves further through this subdivision. The Soul will progressively distance itself from the consensus and begin to form relationships with other alienated Souls just like itself. Because of the necessity of work, or a job, most of these Souls will either do any kind of work just to get by without identifying with such work in any way, or they will actualize a work that is individualistic and symbolic of their own individuality.

In the second subdivision the underlying archetype of Uranus as it correlates to rebellion is at it's highest. This rebellion is so extreme that the Soul has now `thrown off` almost any idea or philosophy that has come before at any level of reality. Such Souls end up in a kind of existential void and typically hang out with other such alienated Souls that has the effect of reinforcing the total state of rebellion from all of reality other than the reality that they have now defined through the existential void. These Souls will exhibit a deep fear of integrating into society in any kind of way for the fear suggests to them that if they do so that somehow that very same society or reality will absorb their hard won, at least to them, individuality which is defined through the act or rebellion in this stage. As a result these Souls typically hang out on the avant garde of society hurling critical atom bombs at it so as to reinforce there sense of personal righteousness defined by their alienation from the consensus. Because of the natural law of evolution, which is always preceded by an involution, these people at some point will realize that their fear of integrating into reality, into society, is just that: a fear only. Once this is realized they will then begin to make the effort to integrate back into society but with their individuality in tact. Once this is realized the Soul will then evolve into the third subdivision within the individuated state.

In the third subdivision the Soul will then begin to manifest within society or reality as truly unique and gifted people from the point of view of the consensus. This means that such Souls will have in some way a unique gift, or capacity, to help the consensus itself evolve by integrating that capacity or gift within the consensus. Yet these people will not inwardly feel identified with the consensus: they are standing inwardly very distant from it. The consciousness of these Souls have progressively expanded through the individuated state in such a way that they are aware of the entire world and the relativity of beliefs, values, moralities, and so on. As a result they will feel within themselves to be `world citizens` much more than being a singular citizen of the country of birth. The inner pondering as to the very nature of existence, the nature of Creation, the nature of who they `really` are essentially defines the nature of their consciousness. Progressively these people begin to really open up their consciousness to the universal, the cosmos, to God/ess. Not the God/ess defined through consensus religions but the real or natural God/ess. A perfect example in recent history that reflects such a soul is Albert Einstein. Another example would be Howard Hughes.

The Spiritual State: Astrologically speaking this evolutionary state correlates to Neptune because now the root desire becomes to consciously KNOW, not just believe in, and unite with the Source Of All Things: the universal, God/ess. Because of this root desire the consciousness now progressively expands into the universal, the cosmos, in such a way that the very nature of the interior consciousness within the Soul becomes conscious of the living universe within: the wave within the ocean, and the ocean within the wave. Progressively in this spiritual state of evolution the very center of gravity

within the Soul's consciousness shifts from the subjective ego to the Soul itself. Once the center of gravity shifts to the Soul then in the context of any given life the Soul is then able to simultaneously experience it's specific individuality as reflected in the ego while at the same time experiencing, being centered in, the Soul: the ocean that is aware of the waves that it manifests.

The Soul contains within itself all the prior life memories that it has ever lived. And the Soul has it's own `identity` or ego. This identity or `ego` is not the same as the ego that the Soul creates in any given life on places like Earth. The ego of the Soul is one's `eternal` identity. An easy way for any of us to understand this occurs when we dream. Obviously when we dream we are not identified with our subjective ego. After all we are `asleep`. The subjective ego has temporarily `dissolved` back into the Soul when we sleep. So the question becomes `who and what is doing the dreaming`? Obviously it can only be the Soul with it's own ego that thus allows the Soul to know itself as a Soul that is eternal. Another way to validate the same thing occurs when we sometimes wake up from a sleeping and can not immediately `remember` who we are: the current subjective ego, the "I", of this life. It takes some effort to actually remember the subjective I when this occurs. So, again, the question becomes `who and what must make the effort to remember the subjective "I" in the current life? Obviously it can only be our Soul.

So, again, as evolution proceeds in this spiritual state there is a progressive shift in the center of gravity within the Soul's consciousness. When this shift firmly takes hold then the Soul, in any given life, is simultaneously experiencing it's eternal `self` or ego while at the same time experiencing the subjective ego, and the individuality attendant to it, that it has created for it's own ongoing evolutionary reasons and intentions. This is very similar to when we stand at the beach when the Sun goes down and at that moment when the Sun is equally half above and below the horizon. In this state of consciousness then the Soul is aware from within itself of all the prior lives that it has lived and at the same time aware of the specific life, ego, that it is currently living.

Progressively as evolution proceeds in the spiritual state of evolution the Soul also becomes consciously aware of the Source Of All Things. This occurs as the consciousness of the Soul becomes truly universal: the inner experience of the entire universe within one's own consciousness. This state of `cosmic consciousness` allows one to actually experience the very point of the manifested Creation itself: the interface between the unmanifested and the manifested. As this occurs the Soul then also becomes aware of all the natural laws that govern and correlate to the very nature of Creation itself. In the most advanced states of evolution the Soul now being utterly identified with these natural laws of Creation is then able to harmonize with those laws in such a way to use those laws at will in conjunction with the Will Of All Things: that which is the very origin of those natural laws.

In the first subdivision within the Spiritual State progressively becomes aware of just how `small` it is because of the increasing universal dimensions that are occurring within it's consciousness. This is vastly different than being the center of one's own universe as reflected in the consensus state for example. Of itself this has a naturally humbling effect to the Soul and thus the current subjective ego, Moon, that it has

created. It is exactly this naturally humbling archetype that thus allows progressively for the center of gravity to shift within the Soul's consciousness from the subjective ego to the Soul itself, and ultimately to a conscious union with the Source Of All Things.

As a result the Soul desires to progressively commit itself to the desire to reunite with the Source. As this occurs the Soul will progressively commit itself to devotional types of spiritual practice in this subdivision. Within this the Soul desires to commit itself to various forms of work that all correlate to being of service to the larger whole, of service to others in some way. Many will naturally want to orient to various forms of the healing arts or to start `centers` in which the healing arts in some way the focus of the center. The core issue here is that the Soul desires to do a work on behalf of the Source Of All Things and to use the work as a vehicle through which The Source can be inwardly experienced because of the nature of the work. In the East this is called karma yoga.

In this first subdivision the Soul becomes progressively aware of all that it needs to improve upon within itself. A heightened state of awareness occurs that makes the Soul aware of all its imperfections and, as a result, the Soul can now become highly self-critical. Even though this is natural it also creates a potential danger or trap to the Soul in that this heightened state of critical self-awareness can cause the Soul to not feel `good enough` or `ready` to do the task, or work, that it is being inwardly directed to do. This then sets in motion all kinds of excuse making, always manifesting as perfectly rational arguments, of why the Soul will not do what it should do when it should do it. The way out of this trap is to realize that the path to `perfection` occurs by taking one step at a time.

As evolution progresses through this first subdivision the Soul will increasingly have direct perception of the `single eye`, or the third eye, which is inherent to consciousness. As a result this perception allows the Soul to merge with that single eye in such a way that various types and states of cosmic consciousness will occur which will lead into the second subdivision within the spiritual state or state of evolution.

The second subdivision: As the Soul evolves into this subdivision it has already had various kinds of inner cosmic or universal kinds of experiences within its consciousness. Yet in this state the final shift in the center of gravity within consciousness from the subjective ego to the Soul itself has yet to occur. In this state the shift manifests more like a rubber band wherein the gravity points keeps going back and forth from the subjective ego to the Soul. The problem that this generates is that the progressive inner experiences within consciousness of the universal, the cosmic, of the Source fuels the subjective ego in such a way that the Soul feels more evolved than it actually is. This can then set in motion in varying degrees of intensity `spiritual delusions of grandeur` from an egocentric and Soul point of view. When this occurs such Souls will then feel that they have a spiritual `mission` to fulfill on behalf of others, of the world itself.

It is important to remember in trying to understand this subdivision that as the Soul gets ever closer to the Source, The Light, that whatever egocentric impurities remain within the Soul must be purged. As a result, the closer the Soul becomes to re-uniting with its own Origin these impurities will manifest thru the current life subjective ego that the Soul's own ego contains.

These impurities can be many things depending on the specific nature of each Soul but all Souls in this subdivision will share one common impurity: the `ego` of the Soul that is still identifying itself as somehow `separate` from that which has created it. This ongoing delusion is thus reflected in the subjective ego that the Soul creates. This common impurity will then then be exhibited is specific psychological behaviors that essentially boil down to such Souls pointing the way to themselves as the vehicle of `salvation`, or to know God/ess, while at the same time pretending that they are not. In other words they are extremely good salespeople that peddle God/ess as the hook in order to have themselves revered as the way to actually know God/ess.

There is always a hidden or secret egocentric agenda within these Souls that is masked by the overlay of whatever spiritual or religious teaching that they are representing. Examples of this point, in recent modern history, would be Bagawan Rajneesh, Claire Prophet, ZZ Knight (Ramtha), Da Free John, Rasputin, and the like.

As the Soul evolves through this subdivision it finally realizes the nature of this root impurity. As a result it experiences a `natural` guilt and this guilt is then used by the Soul to create it `s own `downfall` in order to `atone` for that guilt. The downfall can occur in many different ways depending on the specific nature of the circumstantial life that the Soul has generated. This downfall caused by guilt and the need to atone for that guilt thus serves as the final evolutionary development that allows the Soul to evolve into the third subdivision within the spiritual state.

In the last and final subdivision within the spiritual state the Soul is now finally and firmly identified with that which has created it: The Source Of All Things. The center of gravity within consciousness has finally centered within the Soul, not the subjective ego created by the Soul. At this point in the evolution of the Soul all subsequent evolution through this final subdivision will be focused on the elimination of any separating desires that the Soul still has. Because of this final shift within consciousness to the Soul itself the Soul is inwardly attuned to the Source Of All Things in such a way that it perceives itself as but a singular manifestation of the Source. Simultaneously the Soul perceives all others, all of Creation, as manifestations of that Source. Thus the Soul `s inner and outer responses to life itself, how life is understood and interpreted, how it comes to understand the nature of the life it is currently living, how it understands the purpose for the current life, and how it comes to make decisions relative to the life being lived are all based on this inner attunement and alignment with that which has Created it.

As evolution begins in this final subdivision the Soul inwardly feels and knows that it is here to serve The Source in some way. It knows that it can not just live for itself. It knows that it has some kind of work to do on behalf of the Source. The consciousness of the Soul at this point is entirely structured to give to others, and to give purely without any ulterior agenda or motive involved. The nature of the work will always involve the theme of teaching or healing in some way. Because the Soul is now consciously identified with the Source the very nature of the Souls own vibration radiates in such a way that many others are drawn to it like a magnet. Many other Souls are drawn magnetic like to these Souls because they also reflect and radiate a fundamental wisdom of life, of a deep compassion at the `human condition`. This occurs because, after all,

these Souls have traveled a very long evolutionary journey which has taken through almost every kind of life experience imaginable. Such Souls are naturally very unassuming, naturally humble, and have no desire whatsoever for any kind of acclaim to their ego. Quite the opposite: they shy away from such things and always remind anyone who tries to give them acclaim of any kind for that which they do that all things come from God, or the Source. They only point the way `Home`, and never to themselves.

Conversely these Souls can also `attract` to themselves others who `project` onto them all manner of judgments, projection of motives, intentions, of `who they really are`, and wholesale persecution. The reason this occurs is because the very nature of these Souls are fundamentally pure and full of the inner Light of the Source. As a result their own inner light has the effect of `exposing` the impurities in others, of others actual reality versus the persona that is created, of others actual intentions and motives for anything. Accordingly, those who do this kind of projection and so on feel `threatened` by these types of Souls for they know that they are fundamentally dishonest, and that they are invested in having others believe in whatever persona that they are creating to hide their actual reality. Feeling threatened thus causes these types of people to manifest this type of behavior at these Souls.

In the beginning of this subdivision the nature of the work that the Soul does, the amount of people that is destined to help in some way through the vehicle of teaching or healing is relatively small and limited to the immediate area of community in which they live. Progressively this will evolve from this limited application to involve increasingly larger circles in which the nature of the work on behalf of the Source increases. In the end this increasing circle will include the entire world. And at the very end of evolution in this subdivision the Soul will be remembered by countless others long after the physical life of the Soul is over: the nature of their life and the teachings that they represented. Examples of these types of Souls are `individuals` like Jesus, Yogananda, Lao-Tzu, Buddha, Mohammed, Saint Teresa, and so on.

It is important to remember, again, that these are the natural evolutionary conditions that reflect the current reality of all peoples on Earth. For those who wish to use evolutionary astrology it is essential that you make the necessary observations of any given person to determine their evolutionary state, and to then orient yourself to their natal chart accordingly. Again, one size does not fit all. We will now discuss the four natural ways that the Soul, Pluto, affects it's evolutionary intentions.

Re: Constructed Persona and Descendant

Posted by Paul on September 08, 2003 at 17:42:23:

In Reply to: Re: Constructed Persona and Descendant posted by Wolf on September 05, 2003 at 11:31:20:

Hi Wolf,

Thanks for sharing the Pluto 3 intro with me. Your summary has brought clarity to what can be a nebulous subject. It's funny how Evolutionary Astrology reminds me of Physics classes I took in college. :) Perhaps with the coming of the Grand Unified Theory in physics, connecting all the types of forces, it will also include the 'equations' for a soul going through its stages of energy evolution.

If you don't mind me asking, what are the topics you plan on discussing in Pluto 3? Will I be able to offer it as a gift by Christmas? - for myself of course :)

*Take care,
Paul*

Re: Constructed Persona and Descendant

Posted by Wolf on September 11, 2003 at 08:43:06:

In Reply to: Re: Constructed Persona and Descendant posted by Paul on September 08, 2003 at 17:42:23:

Hi Paul,

In essence the book we be about evolutionary transitions .. i.e. progressions, transits, solar returns .. etc .. will talk about the importance the geocentric nodes of all the planets .. and their own transits .. case history stuff to illustrate .. have no idea when it will be done .. this is the first book i have written in which i have no deadlines.. a real freedom .. so will just peck away as i feel drawn ..

Illustration of Chakras and Planets

Posted by Ely on August 27, 2003 at 03:25:50:

This is a link to an image my friend Patrick Dempsey did as a poster. I was showing him your site and we were reading the article on Uranus and noticed your illustration of chakras and planets. He was very excited to see it and wanted me to send you this picture. He has been done several poster size illustrations like this and has a book he is self publishing of similar drawings.

Patrick's Web Site

calc/phos

Posted by Katharina on August 25, 2003 at 18:26:32:

Hi Wolf,

The homeopathic remedy you recommend for triggering production of synovial fluid in the joint capsules is Calc/Phos. Is the full name for this one Calcarea Phosphorica? Thank you.

God/dess Bless, Katharina

Re: calc/phos

Posted by Wolf on September 01, 2003 at 10:12:30:

In Reply to: calc/phos posted by Katharina on August 25, 2003 at 18:26:32:

*Hi Katharina,
i think so ... also, mag phos for this ...*

transits thru natal lucifer

*Posted by Lia on August 21, 2003 at 09:11:47:
Dear Jeffrey, (whenever you'll be back online)*

Just noticed now that this message board is also working...for a while I couldn't come here thought it was still broken down ...but seems that was just my illusion:-)

Well my question is regarding stuff like that....I recently have tr. saturn on natal lucifer and was wondering that many stuff may have been in relation to that...even though other heavy transits are all over my chart, but realized that transits over lucifer especially long lasting ones, would probably ignite all kind of stuff related to evil and the planet in transit and could/would create all kinds of things...

like my "obstacle" to get to this message board ...which now occurs to be only an illusion in my reality.... Hm.. that's pretty graphic I guess with saturn/lucifer...

Also I had a sudden illness first, (some kind of mysterious flu that I thought would quickly go yet proved to be persistent and long lasting...(saturn effect again??)then parallell to this just gradually happened to stop all kinds of things I was doing... felt like totally unable to continue on with almost anything....., it was like I had no power at all... I knew I had some yet found myself almost compulsively just DO NOTHING... as if I was in some kind of invisible chain, and felt emotionally drained for no appearent reason etc.

etc.... then it occurred to me that this is a bit strange what the heck could be going on.... the flu doesn't really explain that....then finally I noticed the "happy newws" that saturn is sitting right on luci...

So, I would like to ask you whenever you'll be able to answer, what is your view on planets transiting lucifer, and how the archetypes are playing out/synthetizing during these transits... and what's the best approach to deal with it ... (well at least once we notice it....as it's almost unbelievable now that I didn't even LOOK first into my own chart as what CAN be going on)

Thanks for your time and insights.

Love and Blessings to you and your family,

Re: transits thru natal lucifer

Posted by Wolf on September 01, 2003 at 10:09:43:

In Reply to: transits thru natal lucifer posted by Lia on August 21, 2003 at 09:11:47:

Hi Lia,

When transiting Lucifer aspects whatever planets it will attempt, thru the influence of evil, to mangify and distort whatever inherently difficult dynamics that are within the planet(s) being aspected by Lucifer. With your Saturn transiting your natal lucifer in cancer this will correlate with a emotional state of an almost absolute of self-defeat associated with an almost absolute emotional state of emotional exhaustion and weariness. This then leading to 'what's the point in doing anything' .. thus doing nothing. Within this a state of emotional paralysis exists. an emotional state of total inner compression thus weakens the immune system .. the cancer natural link thru triads to pisces .. and obviously can manifest in the stomach .. cancer.

the solution, as always, when the influence of evil is manifesting is thru the psychological attitude, and the soul's desire, of absolute self-determination and persistence in what you KNOW you need and want to do no matter what ... and, of course, being ever more determined to stay focused on God/ess no matter what ..

: Dear Jeffrey, (whenever you'll be back online)

: Just noticed now that this message board is also working...for a while I couldn't come here thought it was still broken down ...but seems that was just my illusion:-)

: Well my question is regarding stuff like that....I recently have tr. saturn on natal lucifer and was wondering that many stuff may have been in relation to that...even though other heavy transits are all over my chart, but realized that transits over lucifer especially long lasting ones, would probably ignite all kind of stuff related to evil and the planet in transit and could/would create all kinds of things...

: like my "obstacle" to get to this message board ...which now occurs to be only an illusion in my reality.... Hm.. that's pretty graphic I guess with saturn/lucifer...

: Also I had a sudden illness first, (some kind of mysterious flu that I thought would quickly go yet proved to be persistent and long lasting...(saturn effect again??)then parallell to this just gradually happened to stop all kinds of things I was doing... felt like totally unable to continue on with almost anything....., it was like I had no power at all... I knew I had some yet found myself almost compulsively just DO NOTHING... as if I was in some kind of invisible chain, and felt emotionally drained for no appearent reason etc. etc..... then it ocured to me that this is a bit strange what the heck could be going on.... the flu doesn't really explain that....then finally I noticed the "happy newws" that saturn is sitting right on luci...

: So, I would like to ask you whenever you'll be able to answer, what is your view on planets transiting lucifer, and how the archetypes are playing out/synthetizing during these transits... and what's the best approach to deal with it ...(well at least once we notice it....as it's almost unbelievable now that I didn't even LOOK first into my own chart as what CAN be going on)

: Thanks for your time and insights.

*: Love and Blessings to you and your family,
: Lia*

Re: transits thru natal lucifer

Posted by Lia on September 02, 2003 at 00:57:18:

In Reply to: Re: transits thru natal lucifer posted by Wolf on September 01, 2003 at 10:09:43:

Hi Jeffrey,

wonderful to see you back again!:-)

*Oh gosh, that's just exactly what's happening...
Thanks a lot for your insights.*

power outage begins in cleveland at 3:06pm

Posted by Tashi on August 16, 2003 at 13:12:51:

Hi again,

It turns out the whole thing may have begun in Cleveland, Ohio at 3:06pm which give 00 Sadge rising. Pluto would be in the first now and the MC would be moving towards the square (mc16 virgo). Uranus would be exactly square from the fourth.

*Hope you are well,
My heart to yours,
Tashi (Grady Powers)*

the root cause

Posted by janet on August 15, 2003 at 00:35:06:

Hi Jeffrey,

When we had our phone session you said a couple of things that I have continued to grapple with. I intuitively understood the truth in your words but still needed to experience it for myself. You said I already knew enough about my past lives and also that I'd been working out certain issues for 2000 years. After regressing myself w/ one of Sutphen's cd's I understand...that the root cause of the masochism is the guilt and self-hatred for not being able to stop Jesus' crucifixion and the ultimate powerlessness felt at that time. this futility was that futility. and the torment we felt in our hearts for witnessing hatred towards love and then the death of it, felt like the death of our own spirits and we must have tortured ourselves forevermore with what we could have/should have done to stop it...the guilt became so deeply ingrained that we ourselves feel the need to be punished. so the reason you said I know enough about past lives is that it really goes back to that one...the root of this inner torment. the subsequent lifetimes are the same when you look at the central themes of powerlessness, desperation and sadness for the atrocities we witness yet cannot change...

thanks for giving me just enough pieces of the puzzle.

Re: the root cause

Posted by wolf on August 17, 2003 at 13:52:11:

In Reply to: the root cause posted by janet on August 15, 2003 at 00:35:06:

hi janet,

yes, that it is right .. and please remember, just as jesus said then, that many who had followed him would denounce him when the time came .. the crucifixion .. because of many of the people that did, including disciples, would have their own lives on the line if it were known that they had followed and believed in him .. as a result the guilt becomes deeper .. the need to atone more intense

New York City Power Outage, Pluto Rising

Posted by tashi on August 14, 2003 at 21:42:13:

Hi Jeffrey, I am new to the message boards, and it is so nice to find you all. My question is about the current station of Pluto and the chart of the New York power outage. Pluto 17 sagR is rising at 4:13pm NYC on Aug 14, 2003.

Asc 20Sag Venus 20 leo, sun 21 Leo and Jupiter 27 Leo (in the 8th h)are squaring the nodes...25 taurus/scorpio What kind of collective symbolism is this? What does that Pluto rising say?

Is it a wake up call?

Mars closest to earth conj Uranus?

NYC has mars at 8 cancer natal (using may 16 1626 8:56 am nyc)

... always trying to see the current mandala.

*Love to you and yours,
Tashi*

Re: New York City Power Outage, Pluto Rising

Posted by wolf on August 17, 2003 at 13:55:39:

In Reply to: New York City Power Outage, Pluto Rising posted by tashi on August 14, 2003 at 21:42:13:

tashi,

the meaning of the pluto symbol is to point the cause of why this occurred: the corruption of the republican party relative to special interests called the energy industry

who has consistently lobbied, and spent millions, to have the regulations that would have allowed for an overhaul of the electrical grid thing from occurring .. when clinton was president he proposed exactly that and the republican lead congress defeated it not once, but three times .. so it is all about corruption and the reality created because of the corruption ... a bottom line truth for the entire bush administration in all aspects of its policies ...

Re: New York City Power Outage, Pluto Rising

Posted by tashi on August 17, 2003 at 23:11:37:

In Reply to: Re: New York City Power Outage, Pluto Rising posted by wolf on August 17, 2003 at 13:55:39:

thanks for your insight... that is all so true, what a band of criminals... but it is all of our karma to be stuck with these creeps, i guess.. maybe when jupiter enters virgo they will have to be more accountable than the long jupiter-in-leo-bullshit-parade we have had to sit on the sidelines and watch pass by. thanks again, Tashi

Uranus transiting Pisces

Posted by mara on August 11, 2003 at 09:45:10:

Hi Jeffrey~

First I find myself grappling with the archetype of Pisces and Neptune. Secondly, does the transit of Uranus in Pisces across angular houses have a greater impact on an individuals chart? And if this transit is aspecting a natal chart with planets in Pisces what kind of energy is it generating? Or are these questions to vague? I've seen a lot of charts with Pisces on the cusp of angular houses and wonder if this transit carries more of an impact than it transiting non-angular houses.

Personally for me this transit feels so very significant. I have Pisces 5 degrees on my MC with Saturn retrograde conjunct chiron which opposes Pluto conjunct Uranus in my 4th house. Physically what do I need to be watchful of and what herbs and/or supplements can I take to assist me during this stressful transit?

*Much Love and Light,
Mara*

Re: Uranus transiting Pisces

Posted by Wolf on August 14, 2003 at 11:00:40:

In Reply to: Uranus transiting Pisces posted by mara on August 11, 2003 at 09:45:10:

Hi Mara,

First I find myself grappling with the archetype of Pisces and Neptune. Secondly, does the transit of Uranus in Pisces across angular houses have a greater impact on an individuals chart?

yes

And if this transit is aspecting a natal chart with planets in Pisces what kind of energy is it generating?

to liberate from any existing dynamics that is preventing maximum individual actualization relative to one's true nature

Personally for me this transit feels so very significant. I have Pisces 5 degrees on my MC with Saturn retrograde conjunct chiron which opposes Pluto conjunct Uranus in my 4th house. Physically what do I need to be watchful of and what herbs and/or supplements can I take to assist me during this stressful transit?

digestive issues caused thru the pancreas, skin conditions because of the body trying to purge exsiting toxins, a dehydration of sonvial fluids which can cause aching in the joints, a deficiency in calcium, magnesium, and phosphorus, lymph gland swelling .. agian toxins trying to come out, potential disruptions in the balance of the white and red blood cells, deficiency in iron, spontaneous kundalini secretions thru out the body producing symptoms which can include feeling numbness in various areas of the body, sometimes a kind of paralysis in different areas of the body, alternating between feeling very hot to very cold, tingling sensations in various areas of the body, migraines, intense pressure in teh back of the neck/skull .. this is reflecting the hypothalmus .. and so on

herbs: sanicle as a tincture, fo-ti as a tincture, the supplements for the different lacks of minerals as above, frequent deep tissue massage, frequent hot baths with epsom salts, niacin, b-complex, and panothothenic acid, lipoic acid, and frequent 'sun baths'

Re: Uranus transiting Pisces

Posted by mara on August 15, 2003 at 11:55:13:

In Reply to: Re: Uranus transiting Pisces posted by Wolf on August 14, 2003 at 11:00:40:

Jeffrey thank you so very much.

Solar Archs

Posted by mara on August 11, 2003 at 09:23:36:

I understand progressed charts, solar returns, even lunar returns. What are the applications of a solar arch and does one still first look at the house and sign Pluto is in and the houses and signs the nodes are in relative to the person's natal chart?

*Much Love and Light,
Mara*

Re: Solar Archs

Posted by wolf on August 13, 2003 at 14:47:18:

In Reply to: Solar Archs posted by mara on August 11, 2003 at 09:23:36:

*mara,
solar arcs are applied no differently that secondary progressions ... any progression technique, or trasits, must always be referred to relative to the natal context*

Re: Solar Archs

Posted by Mara on August 13, 2003 at 15:57:50:

In Reply to: Re: Solar Archs posted by wolf on August 13, 2003 at 14:47:18:

Will the sun play any significance in reading the chart; hence the name Solar Arch. I know the nodes and the houses they're in represent the modes of operation or vehicles. Is the Solar Arch for a month? Or is it the progression of the natal sun? Obviously I'm not very clear on Solar Archs. I realize that Lunar Returns can tell what's being focused on in the next 28 days. Is that the purpose of a Solar Arch? Just looking for some clarity.

*Thanks,
Mara*

Re: Solar Archs

*Posted by ***** on August 13, 2003 at 20:16:11:*

In Reply to: Re: Solar Archs posted by Mara on August 13, 2003 at 15:57:50:

Mara: solar arcs are simmilar to progressions, not at all like lunar returns,the sun in a progressed and solar arc chart are the same. in the progressed the other planets move a year for a day as in the ephemeris and in the solar arc each planet is moved the same amount that the sun does in a year which is around a degree a year

: Will the sun play any significance in reading the chart; hence the name Solar Arch. I know the nodes and the houses they're in represent the modes of operation or vehicles. Is the Solar Arch for a month? Or is it the progression of the natal sun? Obviously I'm not very clear on Solar Archs. I realize that Lunar Returns can tell what's being focused on in the next 28 days. Is that the purpose of a Solar Arch? Just looking for some clarity.

: Thanks,

: Mara

Arthritis

Posted by Sheryl on August 08, 2003 at 10:24:06:

Hi Jeffrey- Is the signature for arthritis and osteoporosis saturn sq. mars? Is the square the only signature or would it result from any contact? Thanks!!

Re: Arthritis

Posted by Wolf on August 13, 2003 at 11:40:28:

In Reply to: Arthritis posted by Sheryl on August 08, 2003 at 10:24:06:

Sheryl,

Is the signature for arthritis and osteoporosis saturn sq. mars? Is the square the only signature or would it result from any contact? Thanks!!

that can be one of many potential signatures .. both conditions are saturn, capricorn, 10th archetypes .. a decreasing amount of sonvial fluids being the cause for the arthrities, a progrssive lack of calcium and magnesium for the other ... which is caused by a lack of estrogen

Re: Arthritis

Posted by adina on August 10, 2003 at 14:47:03:

In Reply to: Arthritis posted by Sheryl on August 08, 2003 at 10:24:06:

also, wolf, what treatment/remedies do you recommend for arthritis and osteoarthritis? are you familiar with hyularonic acid that is currently being touted as THE rememdy for arthritis, as well as younger looking skin?

thanks. adina

An Irritant

Posted by Jinny on August 07, 2003 at 21:03:01:

Dear Wolf, one of my fellow astrology students is being irritated by a belligerent man who tries to undermine her studies of astrology and we are trying to think of the right way to set him straight... my advice is to not bother to talk to him at all, however, she would like to refute his refutations at least once... he is disgusted because he says that astrologers are using outdated methods and that mars is not in pisces yet- it is still in aquarius etc. He claims that astrologers are not looking at the stars correctly- the tables are one month out etc. How to explain what we are doing?

Thank you.

Re: An Irritant

Posted by Wolf on August 13, 2003 at 11:36:28:

In Reply to: An Irritant posted by Jinny on August 07, 2003 at 21:03:01:

Hi Jinny,

what the creep is refering too is the difference between the sidereal and and tropical zodiacs ... at one point in time, around 1 a.d., they were indential .. yet due to the procession of the equinoxes the tropical is about 30 degrees ahead of the sidereal .. the sidereal is measured against the constellatiions, the tropical thru 'projected' signs in space relative to the first point of aries most 'modern' astrologers today practice the tropical ... at least in the west most astrolgers in the east practice sidereal

Re: An Irritant

Posted by adina on August 15, 2003 at 11:11:10:

In Reply to: Re: An Irritant posted by Wolf on August 13, 2003 at 11:36:28:

Hi Wolf,

*I'm not quite sure how to ask my question, but when I read your explanation I was drawn back to Sri Yukteswar's book *The Holy Science* and his explanation of the yugas in relation to the equinoxes, etc. Would there be any 'value', so to speak, in using the siderial (sp?) zodiac in relation to Sri Yukteswar's explanation?*

thanks and god bless, adina

Re: An Irritant

Posted by wolf on August 17, 2003 at 13:48:07:

In Reply to: Re: An Irritant posted by adina on August 15, 2003 at 11:11:10:

hi adina,

both system are based in natural science: correlation and observation .. since both systems have been here a long time both have had ample time thru correlation and observation to determine their own correlations thru their observations .. thus, both systems are relevant ..

Re: An Irritant

Posted by Jinny on August 13, 2003 at 12:03:08:

In Reply to: Re: An Irritant posted by Wolf on August 13, 2003 at 11:36:28:

thanks Wolf :)

Re: An Irritant Posted by Judy on August 07, 2003 at 21:38:36: In Reply to: An Irritant posted by Jinny on August 07, 2003 at 21:03:01: Jinny, From my perspective, it depends on your desires and what you are "modeling" your life after. A wise man once said, "Be a passerby." Blessings... : Dear Wolf, one of my fellow astrology students is

being irritated by a belligerent man who tries to undermine her studies of astrology and we are trying to think of the right way to set him straight... my advice is to not bother to talk to him at all, however, she would like to refute his refutations at least once... he is disgusted because he says that astrologers are using outdated methods and that mars is not in pisces yet- it is still in aquarius etc. He claims that astrologers are not looking at the stars correctly- the tables are one month out etc. How to explain what we are doing? : Thank you.

Yogananda's Next Life

Posted by Sylvia on August 06, 2003 at 11:05:22:

hello wolf

i was looking at your future birth chart for yogananda and noticed saturn in cancer in the fourth house and it struck me that, given his great love for his mother, he would have a hard time staying in the himalayas and knowing she was grieved for him ... so ... might he have set himself up for a mother who wouldn't miss him ... and one he would love so much?

is that what saturn is doing in the fourth house in cancer?

thank you as ever ... blessings, sylvia

Re: Yogananda's Next Life

Posted by Sylvia on August 06, 2003 at 11:06:23:

In Reply to: Yogananda's Next Life posted by Sylvia on August 06, 2003 at 11:05:22:

of course i mean a mother he would NOT love so much ...

: hello wolf

: i was looking at your future birth chart for yogananda and noticed saturn in cancer in the fourth house and it struck me that, given his great love for his mother, he would have a hard time staying in the himalayas and knowing she was grieved for him ... so ... might he have set himself up for a mother who wouldn't miss him ... and one he would NOT love so much?

: is that what saturn is doing in the fourth house in cancer?

: thank you as ever ... blessings, sylvia

message board

Posted by Sheryl on August 06, 2003 at 09:14:55:

*Hi- I just came back to review the imfo on Agni ritual and it's gone! How do I find it????
Thanks!!*

Re: message board

Posted by Sylvia on August 06, 2003 at 11:01:19:

In Reply to: message board posted by Sheryl on August 06, 2003 at 09:14:55:

: Hi- I just came back to review the imfo on Agni ritual and it's gone! How do I find it????

: Thanks!!

Hi Sheryl

My intuition is that the July messages are on their way to the archive and just not open yet.

Here's my take on the agni ritual for you for now ... vision a blazing fire, sometimes violet is nice, in the third eye, and into that allow the images of the x or intrusive person to move ... affirming something like "I forgive you from the standpoint of my responsibility for our relationship" ... or I forgive you from the standpoint of our evolutionary experience ... something like that ...

let the images go into the fire until there are no more ... also get rid of any gifts or items that have the person's energy vibration on them ... photos, gifts, and burn or bury them or throw them into salt water ...

I even got rid of sleeping bags that had the relationship's energy on them ...

Someone correct me on this if needed ... also I am sure the July archive will be open soon ...

The archives are on this site ...

Blessings ...

Re: message board

Posted by Sheryl on August 06, 2003 at 13:29:48:

In Reply to: Re: message board posted by Sylvia on August 06, 2003 at 11:01:19:

: : Hi- I just came back to review the imfo on Agni ritual and it's gone! How do I find it????

: : Thanks!!

: : Hi Sheryl

: My intuition is that the July messages are on their way to the archive and just not open yet. : Here's my take on the agni ritual for you for now ... vision a blazing fire, sometimes violet is nice, in the third eye, and into that allow the images of the x or intrusive person to move ... affirming something like "I forgive you from the standpoint of my responsibility for our relationship" ... or I forgive you from the standpoint of our evolutionary experience ... something like that ...

: let the images go into the fire until there are no more ... also get rid of any gifts or items that have the person's energy vibration on them ... photos, gifts, and burn or bury them or throw them into salt water ...

: I even got rid of sleeping bags that had the relationship's energy on them ...

: Someone correct me on this if needed ... also I am sure the July archive will be open soon ...

: The archives are on this site ...

: Blessings ...

Hey, thanks alot!!